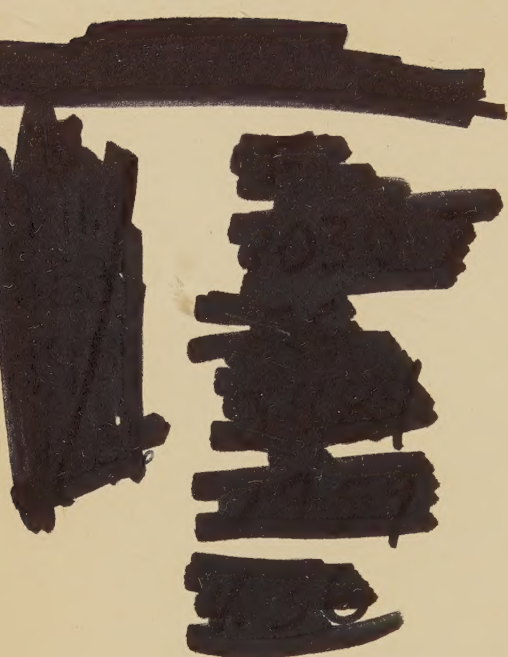
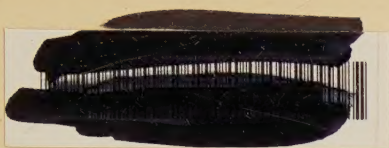




1944





DATE DUE			



WITHDRAWN



The Jesuit Relations
and
Allied Documents

*This edition consists of
five hundred sets
all numbered*

No. 138

THE ORIGINAL FRENCH, LATIN,
AND ITALIAN TEXTS, WITH
ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS AND
NOTES; ILLUSTRATED BY POR-
TRAITS, MAPS AND FACSIMILES.

The Jesuit Relations and Allied Documents

TRAVELS AND EXPLORATIONS
OF THE JESUIT MISSIONARIES
IN NEW FRANCE
1610-1791

Jesuits

v. 36



Edited by
REUBEN GOLD THWAITES

VOL. LXXII
FINAL PREFACE, ADDITIONAL ERRATA
INDEX

1959
PAGEANT BOOK COMPANY
New York

R
71.4
58j
959
0.36

PUBLISHED BY PAGEANT BOOK CO.
59 FOURTH AVENUE, NEW YORK 3, N. Y.

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS CATALOG CARD NO. 59-7563

PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
NOBLE OFFSET PRINTERS, INC. NEW YORK 3, N. Y.

EDITORIAL STAFF

Editor . . .	REUBEN GOLD THWAITES
Translators . . .	{ PERCY FAVOR BICKNELL CRAWFORD LINDSAY WILLIAM PRICE
Assistant Editor . . .	EMMA HELEN BLAIR
Bibliographical Adviser	VICTOR HUGO PALTSITS
Assistant on Index	JAMES ALEX. ROBERTSON

CONTENTS OF VOLS. LXXII AND LXXIII

FINAL PREFACE	.	.	.	<i>Vol. 72</i>	9
ADDITIONAL ERRATA	.	.	.	.	13
INDEX: A—I	.	.	.	.	21
INDEX: J—Z	.	.	.	<i>Vol. 73</i>	5

FINAL PREFACE

With the present volume and its successor, which include the Index, this series comes to an end. In 1894, The Burrows Brothers Company conceived the project of republishing the now rare three-volume Quebec edition of the *Jesuit Relations* (1858), and of accompanying it with a page-for-page English translation. A beginning was made, tentatively, in the matter of translation; but after a few months, it was decided to place the series under the direction of some professional student of American history. The present Editor was invited to assume charge.

After frequent consultations between Editor and publishers, it was agreed greatly to enlarge the scope of the undertaking—to not only republish, with translations, the original Cramoisy issues, included in the Quebec edition; but to add practically all of the *Relations* that had been brought to light by O'Callaghan, Shea, Lenox, Martin, Carayon, Laverdière, Rochemonteix, Jones, and other editors, together with the material in *Mercure François*, *Annuaire Littéraire*, *Lettres Édifiantes*, *Le Journal des Jésuites*, etc., and such MS. selections from secular and ecclesiastical archives and collections in America and Europe as cast strong light on the history of the Jesuit missions of New France. It was thus aimed to present, with as slight repetition of matter as practicable, a series of documents believed to be of great importance

in the original study of American history, and not readily obtainable in any other form. So far as practicable, the Editor decided to go to the sources, never depending upon a printed version whenever the original manuscript could be obtained: thereby eliminating, so far as might be, the changes introduced by such earlier copyists and reprinters as had taken more or less liberties with the text. To the elucidation of this mass of documents, Prefaces, Notes, and Bibliographical Data were to be added, and the text illustrated by portraits, maps, and facsimiles.

The general plan agreed upon, a staff of competent editorial assistants was gradually brought together, and the first volume issued from the press in the autumn of 1896; since that time, staff and publishers have been unremitting in their attempt to serve subscribers as rapidly as the nature of the publication would permit. The average output of volumes has been over one each month — seventy-three volumes in sixty-two months. It is proper for the Editor, who has no connection with the commercial side of the enterprise, most cordially to commend the attitude of the publishers toward this edition. They have spared neither trouble nor expense to make the volumes mechanically worthy of the material which has herein been brought to the service of American scholarship.

On numerous occasions throughout the publication, in Prefaces and in Notes, it has been the pleasant duty of the Editor thankfully to acknowledge aid and advice from many distinguished American and European scholars, whose attitude toward this series has been of the most cordial character. It is unnecessary here to rename them

all; but he cannot refrain from again especially referring to the generous coöperation of the Rev. Arthur Edward Jones, S.J., long the archivist of St. Mary's College, but now rector of Loyola College, Montreal, whose knowledge of the Jesuitica of New France is unapproached by any other authority. From the Editor's first connection with this work, Father Jones's assistance and criticism have been of the most active and helpful character. In addition to others whose assistance has already been mentioned, are: Abbé A. H. Gosselin, of St. Charles de Bellechasse, Quebec; Rev. Dr. H. A. Scott, of St. Foye, Quebec; Dr. N. E. Dionne, provincial librarian of Quebec; M. Ernest Gagnon, of Quebec; Rev. A. A. Lambing, of Pittsburg, Pa.; Rev. H. S. Spalding, S.J., of Creighton University, Omaha, Nebr.; Rev. Alfred Hamy, S.J., of Paris; Rev. Laurence J. Kenney, S.J., of St. Louis (Mo.) University; Prof. W. F. Ganong, of Northampton, Mass.; and M. Pierre-Georges Roy, of Lévis, Quebec.

The Editor has only words of praise for each of his several editorial associates whose names appear elsewhere in the list of the staff; also for the many other assistants whose services have been employed in humbler capacities. In singling for especial mention Miss Emma Helen Blair, the Assistant Editor, he believes that her colleagues will unanimously agree that such distinction is deserved. To Miss Blair's abilities, judgment, and capacity for research, as daily exhibited throughout her five and a half years of faithful devotion to the task, is owing a generous share of whatever credit this edition may hope to win.

No doubt there have been, upon the editorial side,

mistakes of judgment and errors of omission and commission. Great pains have been taken to avoid them; but the unusual bulk of the undertaking, the peculiar and sometimes trying conditions under which many of these documents have alone been obtainable, the size of the staff, and the necessary separation of some of its coöperating members — all of these literary and physical conditions should be taken into consideration in estimating the result.

Approaching the task with no conscious prejudices of either race or religion, it has been the sole desire of the Editor impartially to collect, preserve, and annotate this great body of documents having so important a bearing upon the foundations of American history. An editor of historical sources cannot with propriety comment upon the character or the motives of the actors in the drama outlined upon his pages; sufficient that, without fear, favor, or bias of any sort, he presents materials from which philosophical historians may construct their edifices. It has been gratifying to note, throughout the course of publication, that the critical reviews of both Europe and America, ecclesiastical as well as secular, have accepted this as the attitude of the present edition. For their generous treatment of the series, the Editor begs, on behalf of his colleagues and the publishers, to tender most grateful acknowledgment.

R. G. T.

MADISON, WIS., December, 1901.

ADDITIONAL ERRATA

Additional Errata.

VOLUME I.

- P. 19. Line 9 from end: for "1646," read "1644."
P. 20. Line 6: the Jesuit residence there is yet standing, and in fairly good preservation.
P. 24. Last line: for "were resident," read "wintered."
P. 31. Line 4 from end: for "1708," read "1709."
P. 36. Middle: for "Fonçault," read "Foucault."
P. 37. Line 3: for "1727," read "1729." Line 12: for "about 1770, although," read "1763."

VOLUME XV.

- P. 248. Line 11: the term "Aweatsiwaenrrhonnons" here refers to the Nipissings, not to the Winnebagoes (*see* vol. x., *note* 7).

VOLUME XXXII.

- P. 76. Line 3 from end: for "autre," read "arbre," and in English, "the fall of a tree," for "another man's fall."

VOLUME XXXIV.

- P. 40. Line 14: for "prestres," read "prestes;" and, in English, "tapers ready," for "priests to do the same."
P. 46. Line 5 from end: for "heureux," read "pour eux;" and, in English, "for them," for "fortunately."

VOLUME XXXVI.

P. 128. Line 8 from end: for "partout," read "partent."

P. 146. Line 5 from end: for "conté," read "coulé."

VOLUME XXXVIII.

P. 170. Last line: for "prend," read "pend;" and, in English, "hanged," for "arrested."

VOLUME XLI.

P. 15. Line 1: for "donné," read "brother."

VOLUME XLIII.

P. 54. Entry of Aug. 20: for "de," read "en."

VOLUME XLIV.

P. 118. Line 3: for "canots," read "canot."

P. 124. Line 9: for "françoises," read "françois."

VOLUME XLV.

P. 271. *Note* 12: for "certainly be taken back from," read "be rebuilt, but for;" and the last sentence should read, "if the savages [i.e., Algonkins and Montagnais] shall return thither, their property shall be restored to them."

VOLUME XLIX.

P. 172. Line 1: for "souettez," read "fouettez."

VOLUME L.

P. 198. Line 8: for "fut," read "font."

P. 320. *Note* 10: P. G. Roy, of Lévis, Que., kindly supplies information which shows that Berthier died in 1709.

VOLUME LXVI.

P. 46. Last line: for "I was not informed of it," read "Such is not my advice."

VOLUME LXIX.

Pp. 80-126. The following list of errors in transcription of Coquart's *Mémoire* is contributed by Rev. A. E. Jones, S.J.

P. 80. Line 14: for "contoit," read "coutoit." Line 15: for "eu," read "en." Lines 15-16: for "du [*illegible in MS.*] batures," read "de [*illegible proper name*]."

P. 82. Line 3: for "en voye," read "envoye." Line 20: for "épuiseroit par," read "[n']épuiseroit pas." Line 23: for "ces," read "les."

P. 84. Line 15: for "puis," read "plus;" in English, for "since then," read "more than."

P. 86. Line 13: for "soins," read "foins;" in English, for "that shall have been done," read "the hay-crops shall have been garnered." Line 23: for "denries," read "denrées."

P. 88. Line 1: omit period. Line 13: for "s'abatar disent," read "s'abatardisent." Line 20: for "vous," read "vont." Line 22: for "peines," read "jeunes;" in English, read "some young ones of that breed."

P. 90. Line 1: for "qui," read "qui[1]." Line 26: for "ordonna," read "ordonner." Line 27: for "Veliers," read "Beliers."

P. 92. Line 11: for "arreter," read "arrêtés."

P. 94. Line 16: for "Bognons," read "Rognons."

P. 96. Line 9: for "que sans," read "qu'etans." Line 17: for "porte," read "poste;" in English, for "port," read "post." Line 27: for "puisque," read "presque."

P. 98. Line 10: for "considera," read "considerera." Line 15: for "determina," read "determinera."

P. 100. Line 22: for "sa," read "la."

P. 102. Line 23: omit period. Line 25: for "conte," read "coute."

P. 106. Line 7: for "qu ils," read "quels."

P. 108. Line 9: for "continue," read "coutume;" in English, for "have continued," read "are accustomed." Line 19: for "veu proprement," read "reciproquement;" and in English, for "the former reproaches the latter," read "each in turn reproaches the other." Line 25: for "retour," read "retours."

P. 114. Line 25: for "traittée," read "traitter."

P. 116. Line 25: for "lieu," read "leur."

P. 122. The figures in the margin are not in my copy. Line 33: for [à] arrester," read "à rester."

P. 126. Line 8: in the "blank space" there is a figure that resembles a "9." Line 12: the space marked ". . ." is torn off in the MS.

P. 280. CCXVII. This paragraph should read: "This Catalogue of the persons and officers of the Society, Province of France, was printed at the close of the year 1749. It has no title-page. Pages 44, last one blank. It rests in the archives of St. Mary's College, Montreal. The extract giving the list of names for New France begins at p. 27 and ends on p. 29."—A. E. JONES, S.J.

P. 309. Last line: for "Marie Louise, daughter," read "Louise Marguerite Geneviève, sister."

VOLUME LXX.

P. 9. Line 4: for "LXXIX," read "LXIX."

P. 303. CCXXV. This paragraph should read: "The original printed copy of this Catalogue rests in the archives of St. Mary's College, Montreal. Pages 72. The extract given in our text begins on p. 34, and ends on p. 37. Title-page: *Catalogus | Personarum et Officiorum | Provinciæ | Franciæ Societatis Jesu | Exeunte anno 1756.*"—A. E. JONES, S.J.

VOLUME LXXI.

Pp. 133–180. Father Jones furnishes the following corrections and emendations for his "Catalogue of Jesuit Missionaries:"

P. 138. Brébeuf: the date of his death should be March 16, not 17.

P. 133. After "Lauzon," insert "Laval, Fr. Antoine. 215^a."

P. 160. Line 2: after "1683," insert "arrived in Canada in 1698."

P. 164. Line 2 from end: after "François," insert "de."

P. 165. Loyard: after "1685," insert (*al.* 1683); after "France," insert "by way of the Mississippi;" at end, add "was at the Professed House of Bordeaux in 1762."

P. 166. Crucy: for "Canada in or before 1720," read "Louisiana in 1726, or more probably in 1727." After this sketch, insert the following new paragraph: "215^a. Laval, Fr. Antoine; Province of Lyons. Born Oct. 26, 1664; entered the Order at Avignon, Sept. 25, 1680; arrived at Dauphin Island, Louisiana, June 30, 1720; attended the plague-stricken at that port and on the ships 'Toulouse' and 'Henry,' and returned to France with them;

died at Toulon, Sept. 5, 1728. Besides the interesting details given by Charlevoix in his *Nouv. France*, vol. ii., p. 452, the Reverend Father Carrère, S.J., has kindly furnished me the following particulars: Fr. Laval was first admitted into the Society at Lyons, but studied philosophy one year before his entrance. After his novitiate, he taught grammar three years; humanities, one; rhetoric, two; and lectured on higher mathematics and hydrography from 1695 until his death. He made his solemn profession of the four vows on Feb. 2, 1698."

Pp. 168, 169. Line 4: add "See vol. lxix., p. 234—*Journ. des Jésuites*, entry of September, 1725." In each of the following sketches, Dumas to Souel inclusive, and Guyenne, for "arrived in Canada in 1726," read "arrived in Louisiana in December, 1726, or early in 1727." In that of Parizel, read "arrived in Louisiana more probably in 1726 than in 1727."

In the following sketches, for "arrived in America," or "Canada," read "arrived in Louisiana:" P. 160, Du Rue; p. 161, Dongé; p. 169, D'Outre-leau, Tartarin, and Baudoin; p. 170, Vitry and Watrin; p. 171, Sénat, Morand, and Avond; p. 174, Meurin; p. 176, Magendie, Maillard, Fourré, and Lefebvre; p. 177, Vivier; p. 178, Carette and Le Roy; p. 179, Pernelle and Aubert; p. 180, Devernai and Le Prédour.

P. 176. Magendie: for "Paris," read "Pau."

P. 390. Note 13, paragraph 2; for "Maison-neuve," read "Montmagny."

P. 396. Note 29, paragraph 2, line 6: for "He," read "Pierre, a brother of the above." [We are indebted to Mr. Ernest Gagnon, of Quebec, for information correcting the erroneous impression of most

writers regarding the Vaudreuil family. He states that the first five lines of our paragraph, above cited, refer to Pierre François de Rigault; and the remainder to a brother of his, named Pierre. The latter married Jeanne Charlotte la Gargandière (an aunt of Louise Fleury), who was sixteen years older than he; they had no children. Pierre, as well as his brother, was a governor of Three Rivers; his death took place Aug. 4, 1778, instead of 1764.]

P. 402. Line 5: for "of the prints," read "on the prints."

INDEX

A—I

Suggestions for Use.

This Index is wholly based upon the English text — Prefaces, translations, Bibliographical Data, Notes, and Addenda and Errata (Vols. LXXI–LXXII).

Items belonging to the following subjects are grouped thereunder, rather than below their own captions: Archives, Bays, Books, Canals, Capes, Cartography and maps, Chapels, Churches, Coins, Creeks, Falls, Forts, Gulfs, Islands; Jesuit colleges, provinces, missions, residences, *Relations*, and estates (all under the caption “Jesuits”); Lakes, Libraries, Museums, Oceans, Periodicals and newspapers, Points, Prices, Rapids, Rivers, Seas, Sounds, Straits, Treaties, Universities, Wages, Weights and measures. For example, “Anticosti” will be found under “Islands,” not in its regular place.

The numerous variants of proper names are grouped, so far as possible, within parentheses following the form adopted by us as the standard; under this form is given the information regarding the subject, while citations under allied forms usually include only mentions of the name, with cross-references to the standard form.

In the alphabetical arrangement of captions, we have followed C. A. Cutter's *Rules for a Dictionary Catalogue* (Washington, 1891). In cross-references, “*see*” and “*see also*” refer to other captions; “*see also below*” or “*above*,” to other divisions under the same caption.

In searching for information regarding any Indian tribe, reference should also be made to the general caption “Indians,” and to the missions of each religious order, especially those of the Jesuits; also, consult not only the missions to the particular tribe, but those in the corresponding geographical regions (which will be found under “Jesuits: missions”).

To facilitate the use of this index, we give here the following brief outlines of the longest and most complicated subjects — Canada, Indians, Iroquois, Jesuits, and Quebec:

CANADA: *Name; Description; History; Population; Occupations and industries; Ecclesiastical affairs; Economic and social conditions; Government.*

INDIANS (AMERINDS).

I. ANTHROPOLOGY AND ETHNOLOGY.

IN GENERAL. RACIAL CHARACTERISTICS — *Physical; Mental* (Positive, Negative). TRIBAL CHARACTERISTICS. STOCKS — *Algonquian; Athapaskan; Huron-Iroquois; Maskoki; Siouan*. TRIBES. CLANS — *Algonquian; Huron-Iroquois*. FAMILIES. POPULATION.

II. ARCHAEOLOGY.

IN GENERAL. SITES, ETC. — *Algonquian; Huron-Iroquois; Other sites, etc.*

III. PHILOLOGY.

IN GENERAL. *Description of languages.*

IV. MYTHOLOGY, FOLK-LORE, AND RELIGION.

RELIGION IN GENERAL — *Divinities*. MYTHOLOGY AND FOLK-LORE — *General points; Various myths and legends; Natural and psychological phenomena in*. BELIEFS REGARDING THE SOUL. OTHER BELIEFS AND SUPERSTITIONS — *General points; Enumeration*. MEDICINE-MEN — *General points; Their offices and practices* (physicians, diviners and soothsayers, sorcerers, priests). *Miscellaneous*. FASTS. FEASTS — *General points; Occasions for; Feast of the dead; Eat-all feast; Other feasts; Miscellaneous*. DANCES — *General points; Occasions for; Names; Miscellaneous*.

V. SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE.

OCCUPATIONS, ARTS, AND INDUSTRIES — *General points; Occupations; Food; Architecture, etc.* (dwellings; canoes); *Domestic furniture and implements; Clothing; Hair and headdress; Ornaments, etc.* (body, personal, pictography, ceramics, textile art and allied subjects, miscellaneous). WARFARE — *Weapons; Wars; War customs; Captives* (treatment, instances of captivity). GOVERNMENT — *General points; Justice; Chiefs* (general, authority and functions, The Great Chief, women as, miscellaneous). MORALS. MARRIAGE AND MARRIAGE CUSTOMS — *General points; Courtship;*

Marriage relations; Divorce; Converts, etc.; Instances of. WOMEN — *General Points; Characteristics; Social status; Motherhood; Occupations; Clothing and adornments; Miscellaneous.* CHILDREN — *Mentions; Characteristics; Care, etc.; Contact with French.* SICKNESS AND REMEDIES — *General points; Treatment of sick; Medicines and medicinal practice (general points, ingredients) — Superstitious remedies and practices.* MORTUARY CUSTOMS — *Mourning; Disposal of dead; Graves, etc.; Ceremonies; Converts; Miscellaneous.* RESUSCITATION. GIFT-GIVING — *General points; Instances and objects; By converts; Custom observed by whites.* GAMES AND RECREATIONS — *General points; Crosse; Dish; Straws.* MISCELLANEOUS CUSTOMS, ETC.

VI. ORATORY, POETRY, AND MUSIC.

ORATORY. POETRY. MUSIC — *General points; Songs and singing (general, occasions for); Instruments.*

VII. INTERTRIBAL RELATIONS.

RELATIONS IN GENERAL.

VIII. RELATIONS WITH WHITES.

RELATIONS IN GENERAL — *General points; Comparisons, etc.; Religious; Miscellaneous.*

IROQUOIS.

VARIANTS AND MENTION. NAME. COUNTRY AND PEOPLE — *General points; Villages; Population; League or Confederacy; Occupations, etc.; Language; Tribal characteristics.* RELATIONS WITH OTHER TRIBES — *Algonquian; Huron-Iroquois; Miscellaneous.* RELATIONS WITH FRENCH — *General points; Captives; Envoys and conferences; Miscellaneous.* RELATIONS WITH OTHER NATIONS. TRADE — *Dutch; English; French.* CONTACT WITH CHRISTIANITY — *General points; Converts; Politico-religious.* MISCELLANEOUS.

JESUITS.

I. ORDER.

ORDER — *Organization; Characteristic features; History; Assistancies; Provinces; Colleges; Publications.*

II. MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA.

THE MISSIONARIES — *Characteristics; Events in history; Relations with government; Relations with habitants; Trade relations; Relations with ecclesiastical authorities; Relations with other re-*

ligious bodies; Literary and scientific achievements (Exploration and cartography, philology, history, education, science, medicine); *Miscellaneous*.

THEIR WORK — *Policy, and mode of dealing with Indians; Missionary occupations, and methods of work; As agriculturists; Subordinates* (Donnés, engagés, and servants).

THE MISSIONS — *General description and history; In various regions* (arranged geographically); *In various tribes* (arranged alphabetically). *Residences. Mission colonies* (Sillery, St. Francois de Sales, Beçancour, St. Francis Xavier, Orleans Island, N. D. de Foye, Lorette, La Prairie, Sault St. Louis). *Other functions of missionaries* (curés, chaplains, etc.). *Writings—Relations* (in general, and severally); Douniol's *Relations inédites; Journal des Jésuites*; letters. *Jesuit Estates* (in general, and severally).

III. OTHER MISSIONS.

In North America; West Indies; South America; Asia; Africa.

QUEBEC.

VARIANTS AND MENTIONS; DESCRIPTION — *General points; Location; Population, etc.; Social and economic conditions.* EVENTS IN HISTORY. GOVERNMENT — *French régime; English régime.* ECCLESIASTICAL AND EDUCATIONAL — *Récollets; Jesuits; Ursulines; Diocese; Churches and chapels; Colleges, seminaries, and schools.* HOSPITALS — *Hotel Dieu; General; Sacre coeur.* RELATIONS WITH ABORIGINES — *General points; Names and data.* MISCELLANEOUS.

INDEX

- AA, Pieter van der, publishes Marquette's voyages, **59**, 297. *See also* Cartography and maps.
- Aaoueaté, Huron chief: captures Iroquois, **40**, 95, 173; escapes from Iroquois, 177-183.
- A,arenhon,ok, a Huron: at Montreal, **36**, 141.
- Aaskwandiks (Aaskouandy, Aaskuandi), familiar spirits: Huron beliefs regarding, **21**, 135, **33**, 211-215, **39**, 27. *See also* Charms.
- Aataentsic, **10**, 127-135, 151. *See* E-yă'-ta-hën'-tsik.
- Aatio, Marthe, Huron convert: pious courage, **30**, 55; children baptized, **42**, 187; killed by Iroquois, 189.
- Abaoutawe, Indian convert, **46**, 145.
- Abbadie (Albadie). — d', French official: arrives at New Orleans, **70**, 215; asks government to pension Jesuits, 291; sketch, 315.
- Abbadie family, history, **71**, 380.
- Abbeville, Sanson d', French cartographer: *Introd. géographie*, **71**, 363. *See also* Cartography and maps.
- Abbott, Charles C.: *Prim. Industry*, **71**, 282.
- Abdon, Algonkin chief: apostate, **24**, 191; returns from war, 193; hostile to Christianity, 213-215; illness, 217-219; baptism, 219; death, **28**, 249. *See also* La Grenouille.
- Abel, murder of, suggested in Huron mythology, **10**, 129.
- Abélard, Pierre, opposed by Bernard of Clairvaux, **31**, 289.
- ABENAKIS (Abenaquiois, Abénaquis, Abnaki, Abnakiois, Abnakis, Abnaquñiois, Abnaquiois, Abnaquis, Abnequis, Albenaquiois, Quabenakioiek, Wabenakies, Wapanachki), Algonquian tribe, **12**, 274, **36**, 270. *See also* Canibas and Nuhhantsuaks.
- Location*: early, **37**, 257, **47**, 141; at Sillery, **60**, 133-137, 233, **62**, 259, **63**, 65-69, 113, 129, **66**, 339-340; in nineteenth century, **12**, 274, **47**, 315-316. Villages in Canada, **66**, 205, 345-346, **67**, 121, 135, **69**, 289; in Acadia (and Maine), **37**, 257, **66**, 207, **67**, 29-31, 85, 121, 195-197, 337.
- Population*: (1722), **67**, 121.
- Language*: **3**, 300, **44**, 249, **60**, 137. Compared with Algonkin, **31**, 185, 203, **44**, 239; with Montagnais, **44**, 239. Difficulties, **67**, 143. Adoption of English words, **5**, 284. Jesuits study, **62**, 259-261, **66**, 346, **67**, 239, **69**, 288; systematize, **46**, 71, **66**, 344, **67**, 145, 388, **69**, 289-290. Words and phrases, **5**, 281-282, 284, **37**, 253, **67**, 143, 147, 217, **70**, 93; prayer, **69**, 286-287; hymn, **67**, 147.

ABENAKIS (continued)—

Tribal characteristics: docility of disposition, **47**, 139-141, **60**, 135-137, **70**, 135-137; ingenuousness, **67**, 143; not profane, **5**, 282-283; not cannibals, **70**, 129; learn English more readily than French, **5**, 284.

Social and economic condition: Rale's account, **67**, 213-229.

Events in history: epidemic among, **16**, 101, **28**, 203; one, nursed by hospital nuns, **24**, 161, 183; ask for Jesuit missionaries, **28**, 215, **36**, 53, 225; temperate in use of liquor, **31**, 189; ask English not to sell liquor, **38**, 35; rendezvous at Merrymeeting Bay, **36**, 239; migrate to Canada, **1**, 17, **24**, 311, **48**, 61, **62**, 35, 37, 111, 259-263, 267, **63**, 51-53, 57-69, 79, 113, 123, 129; Loyard advises French government regarding, **67**, 121-125; citations regarding tribal history, **12**, 274, **71**, 291-292.

Relations with other tribes: (a) Algonkins—make satisfaction for slaying an Algonkin, **25**, 117; visit Sillery, **24**, 61-63, 183, **25**, 119-121, 179, **29**, 67-69; visited by Sillery Indians, **25**, 119, 177-179, **29**, 67-69; some, Algonkinized, **36**, 139; allies of Sillery Indians, **38**, 41; captured by Algonkins, **40**, 195-199; renew treaty with Algonkins, 201-209. (b) Iroquois—at war with Iroquois, **25**, 119, **28**, 187, **31**, 85, **36**, 89, 107, **45**, 205, **47**, 107, 139-143, **49**, 153, **55**, 293, **63**, 63, 269; aid for, against Mohawks, asked from English, **36**, 75-85, 89, 95, 111; ruined by Iroquois, **62**, 161. (c) Iroquets, etc.—adopt Iroquets, **5**, 289; alliances with other tribes, **12**, 274, **36**, 79-81; recommend French alliance to Sokokis, 103; enmity with coast tribes, **38**, 35; present at Montagnais council, **52**, 227; Foxes endeavor to seduce from French, **65**, 267; Foxes incite to war against Algonkins, **67**, 129.

Relations with whites: (a) French—forbidden to trade at Quebec, **12**, 187-189, **34**, 57, **38**, 41; visit settlements, **21**, 69, **28**, 203, 235, **30**, 179, **36**, 129; friendly to, **28**, 277, **67**, 95, 197-201, 205-213, 333-334; trade with, **28**, 215, **57**, 137, **63**, 133-135, **67**, 137; aid against Iroquois, **63**, 57, 65, **65**, 25, 29, **66**, 159, 193; gift from Louis XIV., **65**, 181; decree of marine council respecting Abenakis, **67**, 29-37; Vaudreuil's Abenakis policy, 55-59; elect St. Castin chief, 109; his influence with tribesmen, 336; allies of, **67**, 336, **69**, 298—in Fort William Henry campaign, **69**, 298, **70**, 91-93, 101, 115, 123, 131, 147, 161, 173, 187, 197; harangue Montcalm, **70**, 105. (b) English—trade with, **24**, 61, **63**, 117, 131, **67**, 29, 101-103, 109, 125, 137, 197-199, 211, 336; dependents of Plymouth colony, **36**, 79, 81, 91, 99, 187; allied with New England, **49**, 153; war with, **60**, 259, **65**, 95, **67**, 105, 117-123, 129, 203-207, 231-235; exchange of prisoners, **65**, 91; confer with, 93-97, **67**, 63, 197-209; partially favorable to, 65; English school for, a failure, 97-101; alli-

ance sought by, 29; Baxter's mission, 97-99; encroachments, 101-103; delegates at Boston, 103-109, 117, 209-213; irritated by, 109, 113-117; accuse of perfidy, 70, 195. *See also* Fur trade.

Abenakiouis (Abénaquis), 12, 187, 189, 24, 61, 63, 61, 87, 62, 161.

Abies Canadensis, medicinal properties, 12, 269. *See also* Spruce.

Abnakis (Abnakiois), 12, 274, 34, 57, 47, 315, 316, 60, 231, 233, 245, 249, 251, 263, 265, 67, 85, 95, 105-109, 113, 117, 121, 133, 147, 149, 177, 231, 239, 336, 69, 69, 73.

Abnaquinois (Abnaquiois, Abnaquis), 16, 101, 18, 233, 20, 211, 21, 67, 69, 117, 22, 215, 23, 283, 24, 63, 161, 183, 25, 117, 121, 139, 141, 153, 177, 179, 28, 187, 203, 215, 227, 229, 277, 29, 67, 71, 201, 30, 179, 31, 85, 32, 221, 35, 55, 36, 53, 83, 103, 129, 139, 143, 37, 95, 241, 261, 40, 197, 47, 107, 141, 49, 83, 60, 133, 135, 62, 25, 27, 31, 35, 53, 57, 63-67, 71, 91, 121, 133, 259, 65, 87, 91-97, 181, 187, 66, 159, 193, 205, 207, 69, 77.

Abnequis, 62, 137. [This and preceding forms are variants of Abenakis, q.v.].

Abraham, Hebrew patriarch, 25, 197, 26, 213, 28, 79, 45, 181, 46, 95, 50, 295, 51, 143, 68, 213.

Abraham, Master, 38, 183. *See* A. Martin.

Abstinence from meat: practiced by Indian converts, 18, 157, 159. *See also* Lent and Penances.

Académie Française: Godeau a member of, 39, 267; ruling by, 71, 373. *Dictionnaire*, 71, 350; cited, 12, 274, 71, 395.

Academy of Sciences: French, M. Sarrazin admitted to, 67, 338.

Academy of Sciences: Royal [London], 71, 359.

Academy, English: at Liege, 71, 387.

ACADIA, 1, 318, 2, 205, 209, 3, 43, 9, 135, 11, 85, 12, 169, 13, 271, 21, 21, 36, 85, 242, 37, 247, 38, 179, 41, 257, 48, 49, 275, 50, 203, 58, 295, 60, 119, 62, 35, 37, 49, 111, 131, 259, 261, 263, 267, 63, 47, 51, 53, 61, 75, 81, 91-95, 113, 123, 129, 65, 87, 97, 187, 67, 85, 113, 195.

Name: origin, 1, 305; disused, 3, 41, 293. Other names—confounded with Norombega, 1, 309, 3, 267; Bacaillos, 2, 141; les Souriquois, 3, 41, 43, 59.

Description: location, 39, 169, 45, 59, 48, 207; extent, 1, 305; topography, 3, 63; climate, 59; silva, 67; mines, 69.

Aborigines: tribes, 2, 205, 28, 33, 30, 139, 143, 40, 189, 71, 289, 292; many migrate to Canada, 63, 53, 67-69, 79; use same language, 45, 59. *See also* Abenakis and Souriquois.

Events in history: French settlements, 3, 43, 8, 288, 9, 309, 28, 35, 59, 73; English settlements and trade, 4, 270, 31, 187, 37, 257, 44, 315, 63, 131, 70, 195, 312; Dutch in, 18, 245, 21, 31, 22, 271. Grant to De Monts, 1, 4, 305, 3, 43; to Mme. de Guercheville, 1, 313; other French grants, 315; French baronies, 67, 332; ship sent to

ACADIA: Events in history (continued)—

Razilly, 8, 45; La Tour seizes power, 28, 318-319; earthquake, 48, 51; grant to Company of West Indies, 49, 278; St. Lussou ordered to explore, 55, 320; Abenaki converts induce tribesmen to attack Iroquois, 63, 63; St. Castin annoyed by English, 65.

French-English claims: English destroy Port Royal (1613), 1, 233, 306; English seize Port Royal (1627), 28, 319; English fort demolished (1629), 4, 270; restoration to France (1632), 270, 28, 319; French attack English (1690), 63, 305; taken by English (1690), 64, 41; English capture Port Royal (1710), 66, 343; cession to English (1713), 67, 123, 332; dispute over boundaries, 332-333; Aubery opposes English claims (1713 and 1720), 66, 344; La Chasse makes political tour (1721), 239; English expel Jesuits (1763), 69, 290.

French governors: Razilly (1632), 8, 288; d'Aulnay (1635), 288; Denys (1661), 9, 309, 24, 310, 30, 304-305; Perrot (1684), 58, 295; Subercase (1705), 69, 302.

Missions. See Capuchin, Jesuit, and Récollet missions.

Works relating to: De Meulles's census, cited, 63, 300; description, 71, 248-249; wars in, 289; dispersion of habitants, 301-302; history, 242, 262, 299-312.

Acansas, 66, 41. See Akansea.

Accault (Ako), French trader, 64, 193, 203, 207, 211; insolence, 203; humiliation, 207; marriage, 179, 211-213; zeal, 179, 235; sketch, 280.

Accomenticus, river and English settlement, 36, 243. See Agamenticus.

Acer saccharinum, habitat, 6, 329. See also Maple.

Achaennhak, a Huron: escapes from Iroquois, 37, 93.

Acharo, Jacques, a Huron: at Quebec, 27, 91, 103, 28, 151; hunting, 159.

A'chawi, allies of Algonkin tribes against Iroquois, 38, 181.

Achemounain (Egypt), portico of, 66, 325.

Achiendasé (Achiandase, Achiendace, Achiendassé), Huron-Iroquois appellation of Jesuit superior, 16, 239, 22, 151, 24, 109, 41, 121, 42, 89, 257, 297, 43, 163, 169, 173, 185, 277, 44, 107, 113.

Achille, Montagnais convert: piety, 20, 205-211; baptism, 24, 53, 309; Sillery colonist, 53; death, 55, 161.

Achioantaeté, a Huron, hostile to Jesuits, 13, 215.

Achiongeras (Achionagras), Jean Baptiste: Onondaga convert, 44, 117; docility, 43, 303.

Achirigouans (Achiligouans, Atchiligouans; Huron form, Achirwachronnons), Algonquian tribe, 62, 201; location, 18, 231, 259, 30, 113, 33, 149, 44, 243; trade with other tribes, 243; winter near Hurons, 24, 269; at Sault de Ste. Marie, 54, 133; hostile to Iroquois, 38, 181; celebrate feast of the dead, 62, 201.

- Achirra, Indian appellation of Nicolet and Coûture, **28**, 183.
- Achirwachronnon, Huron appellation of Achirigouans, **38**, 181.
- Achkameg, Pierre, an Algonkinized Iroquois: returns to Iroquois, **30**, 237-241.
- Acolapissas (Kolapissas, Quinipissas), Cha'hta tribe: location, **65**, 269.
- Aconite, death by, **19**, 173.
- Acorns, **58**, 43; as food, **2**, 245, **3**, 107, 259, **27**, 65, **34**, 197, 215, 225, **35**, 21, 89, 99, 127, 175, 183, 189, 195, **38**, 243, **39**, 169, **40**, 23, 49, 254, **48**, 119, **54**, 207, 253, **55**, 143, 151-153, **56**, 131-133, **58**, 43, **67**, 215, 225; how cooked, **35**, 99; high-priced, **34**, 21, 23, 93.
- Acosta, Bernardo, Jesuit: in Mexico, **3**, 298.
- Acosta, Joseph, Jesuit author: cited, **3**, 145; sketch, 298. *Historia natural y moral de las Indias*, **3**, 298, **71**, 242.
- Acouanis, Micmac convert: desires Christian burial, **2**, 149.
- Acowendoutie, Huron convert: recovers body of De Noue, **28**, 163, **34**, 219; slain by Iroquois, 217-219.
- Actodin (Actaudin, Actaudinech), Paul, son of Membertou: baptized, **1**, 77, 111; cured by French, **2**, 17-19, 93-95, **3**, 125; hunts elk, **2**, 167.
- Acts of Apostles, cited, **39**, 151.
- Adam, first man, **10**, 127, 137, **37**, 229.
- Adam, an Algonkin: aided at hospital, **20**, 239.
- Adam, Jean, habitant: miraculously cured, **50**, 45-49, **51**, 95-97.
- Adam, Nicolas, Jesuit, **8**, 239, **9**, 301, **11**, 121, **71**, 127; arrives in Canada, **8**, 221, **9**, 313; instructs French, **11**, 65; paralyzed, **9**, 295; miraculously cured, **12**, 191-193; recalled to France, **8**, 308, **20**, 119; sketch, **8**, 308, **71**, 141; letter to Le Jeune, **12**, 191-193.
- Adams, Nicholas, vice-admiral of Pembroke, Eng.: aids Jesuits, **2**, 273-275, **4**, 73.
- Adders. *See* Serpents.
- Addis, William E.: *Catholic Dictionary*, **71**, 350.
- Adiantum* (maiden-hair fern; Fr. *capillaire*): used by aborigines, **66**, 155; medicinal qualities, 343.
- Adirondacks, Algonquian tribe: expel Mohawks, **8**, 300.
- Adjective, in Montagnais language, varies with substantive, **7**, 25; conjugated, 27.
- Adoption, among Indians: of families, **16**, 225, 229; of white men, **38**, 31-33. *See also* Indians: captives.
- Adrien, Algonkin child: baptism and death, **8**, 259.
- Adultery: infrequent among Micmacs, **3**, 103; effect of wife's, on minds of converts, **67**, 79. *See also* Indians: marriage.
- Aënons (Aenon, Anons), Huron chief, **10**, 81, **13**, 147, **14**, 9; escorts Chastelain, **9**, 251; harangues Brébeuf, **10**, 235-243; friendly to

Aënos (continued)—

- French, 237-247; baptism, **11**, 35; accused of Brulé's murder, **10**, 237, **12**, 89; tortures captive, **13**, 61; death, **11**, 135, **12**, 89, 199, **15**, 57. Speeches by, **13**, 171, 215, 233-235, **34**, 253.
- Aennons, a Huron: at Quebec, **38**, 181.
- Æneas, voyage, **38**, 97.
- A,enhia, an Onondaga, **49**, 117.
- Aenhio, a Huron: joins Quebec colony, **36**, 143.
- Aëotahon (Aëoptahon), Jean Baptiste, Huron chief: leads against Iroquois, **23**, 159; baptism, 161; revives name of Atironta, 167-169.
- Africa: medicinal plants in, **49**, 276-277; tiger of, **59**, 309; Dutch commerce with, **50**, 321; negroes brought to Louisiana from, **67**, 343. *See also* Negroes and Slavery.
- Africans, standard of beauty among, **44**, 283-285.
- Agamenticus, (Accomenticus, Agamenticos), river and English settlement: meaning of name, **36**, 243; location, **37**, 97; founded, **24**, 309, **36**, 243. *See also* York, Me.; and Rivers: York.
- Agannen'raiesa, an Iroquois: captured by French, **44**, 119.
- Agatha, Huron girl: baptism, **15**, 91.
- Agathe: Iroquois convert, **51**, 233; pious death, 133-135, 221-225.
- Agatkonchoria, Cayuga divinity, **54**, 65.
- Agaya, "Dom," Hochelaga chief: aids Cartier, **12**, 269.
- Agmangwy, Bernard d', Algonkin convert: constancy, **36**, 277; captain of prayers, 287. *Cf.* Apmangouch.
- Agné (Agne, Agnée), appellation of tribe, country, and village of Mohawks: **23**, 155, **38**, 195, **45**, 83, 85, 99, 109, **47**, 149. *See* Agnié (and other variants of name); *also* Mohawks.
- Agneaux, ——— d', **69**, 247. *See* Dagneau.
- Agneehronons (Agniechronons, Agneerronons, Agneehronons), Huron appellation of Mohawks, **18**, 233, **24**, 271, **30**, 227, 231, 243, 255, **31**, 83, **32**, 29, 245, 301, **38**, 59, **42**, 33, 61, 63, 227, 229, **44**, 89, 97, 149, 151, 189, 197-209, 213, 215, 219, 223-233, 315, **47**, 151, **49**, 143.
- Agnes, Abenaki convert: virtue and piety, **62**, 27, **63**, 43, 77.
- Agnes, Algonkin convert: piety, **19**, 47, 51.
- Agnes Pulcherie, Abenaki convert: piety, **63**, 35, 45-49, 75.
- Agnes Ursule, Abenaki convert: piety, **63**, 35.
- Agnez, **52**, 117, 127. *See* Mohawks.
- Agnié (Agnée, Agniés, Agniez), French appellation of Mohawks and their country: **8**, 300, **42**, 39, 261, 263, **43**, 47-55, 71, 187, 211, **44**, 121, **45**, 95, 99, 101, 165, **46**, 53, 89, 109, **47**, 51, 57, 83, 107, 215, 217, 279, **48**, 97, 113, **50**, 115, 137, **51**, 81, 179, 181, 205, 209, 217, 221, 227, 237, 241, 249, **52**, 117-129, 135-145, 153, 195, **53**, 55, 137,

- 143, 149, 153, 155, 159, 199, 213, 217, 223-229, 233-239, 243, 247, 251, **54**, 41, 47, **57**, 53, 63, 79-91, 95, 101, 107, 111, 145, **58**, 81, 83, 175, 197, 199, **59**, 75, 237-241, 257, 261, 283, **60**, 175-179, 287, 291, 293, **61**, 21, 37, 65, 165, 169, 173-177, 209-213, 237, 241, **62**, 85, 87, 95, 107, 237, 239, 245, 255, **63**, 169, 209, **64**, 57-63, 105, **65**, 29, **67**, 41, **68**, 279. *See* Agné, *and* Mohawks.
- Agné (Agniegé, Agniegué, Agnienge), Mohawk village, **8**, 300, **44**, 113, 157, 219, **51**, 121. *See* Agné, Anié, *and* Ossernenon.
- Agniehronnons (Agnieeronnons, Agniehenon, Agniehronons, Agniengeronnons, Agnierhonons, Agnieronons, Agnietironons, Agnongherronnons), Huron appellation of Mohawks, **8**, 115, 117, 300, **12**, 83, **14**, 9, 45, **17**, 77, **21**, 21, **27**, 297, **28**, 113, **41**, 213-225, **42**, 37, 45-51, 57, 85, 255, 257, 261, **43**, 33, 37-49, 53, 55, 67-71, 99-113, 129, 131, 135, 139, 143, 187, 191, 193, 199, 251, 255; **44**, 71, 85, 95, 97, 107, 113, 119, 121, 129, 155, 157, 163, **45**, 33, 35, 81, 85, 87, 97, 99, 109, 117, 163, 203-211, 215, 245, 251, 259, **46**, 53, 85, 87, 121, 173, 179, 235, 243, **47**, 51, 53, 69, 73, 79, 83, 87, 93, 99, 101, 107, 111, 113, 141, 143, 215, 279, **48**, 75, 85, 93, 97, 111, **49**, 103, 119, 139, **53**, 155, **55**, 159, **57**, 81, **58**, 171, **60**, 135, **61**, 63. *See* Agné, Agneehronons, *and* Mohawks.
- Agniers, French appellation of Mohawks, **5**, 289, **45**, 270, **63**, 181, **64**, 61; etymology of term, **44**, 321.
- Agnus Dei, image, **11**, 227, **34**, 39.
- Agochiendagueté, title of Onondaga chief, **42**, 89, 95, 115, 117, 191, **43**, 173. *See* Sagochiendagueté.
- Agoianders (Agoiandères), **58**, 185, **64**, 81, 101. *See* Indians: women; *and* Oyanders.
- Agonnon'rentonnon, an Iroquois: captured by French, **44**, 119.
- Agotsaganens, Iroquois appellation of Mohegans, **28**, 113.
- Agouabami, an Ottawa: miraculous cure, **57**, 227.
- Agouingwi, wecs, northern Algonquian tribe, **43**, 53.
- Agouionda, Iroquois clan: armor, **13**, 272.
- Agoumagouchan, Algonkin feast, **48**, 287.
- Agoudegouen (Agovdegoven), Nicolas, a Souriquois: baptized, **1**, 111.
- Agreskouï (Agreskoué, Agriskoué), Huron-Iroquois divinity: **53**, 225, 229, 235, 239, 265, 267, 281, 295, **57**, 97, 123-125, 147, 157; personification of the sun, **5**, 286; invoked, **33**, 225, **39**, 13; feast to, **13**, 221; sacrifices to, **39**, 207-209, 221, **42**, 151, **53**, 239; his worship diminished, **58**, 205; called "master of life," **53**, 225. *See* Areskouï.
- Agricola, family of printers at Innspruck, **34**, 241.
- AGRICULTURE—
- In French possessions:* (a) Acadia—**1**, 4, 65, **2**, 25, 73, 163, 165, 169, 181, 249, 251, **3**, 55, 63, 273. (b) Canada—**2**, 308, **4**, 195, 258, **6**,

AGRICULTURE: *In French possessions* (continued)—

29, 326, 7, 269, 8, 13-15, 9, 153, 155, 163, 185, 187, 12, 183, 275, 17, 233, 18, 85, 22, 39, 23, 271, 27, 221, 28, 113, 38, 59, 63, 65, 193, 40, 101, 111, 113, 119, 215, 256, 47, 301, 48, 175, 50, 169, 243-245, 51, 169, 57, 315, 62, 159-161, 64, 133, 71, 21, 69, 79; neglected by trading companies, 4, 258, 267; promoted by Talon, 51, 171; culture of fruit, 8, 17, 9, 155; of hemp, 50, 243; produces own food, 38, 63-65, 40, 215; plants from, sent to royal gardens in France, 69, 133, 291,—to Illinois, 145; grain inspected, 34, 59; Jesuits furnish seed, 34, 51; effects on climate, 3, 61, 5, 183; excellence of harvest (1648), 32, 239. (c) The West—mission farm at Detroit, 69, 253-255, 265-269, 305, 70, 31-33, 43-45, 51-55, 67-71; increase of various grains, at Detroit, 70, 55; farming outfit (1748-50), 51-53; fruit cultivated, 68, 283. Illinois—66, 291, 70, 265; chief occupation of French in, 69, 145; products from France thrive in, 145; products of, 66, 229, 69, 145-147, 219. (d) Louisiana—encouraged by Company of Indies, 67, 340; excellence of soil in, 67, 261, 271, 69, 211; concessions, plantations, and habitations in, 67, 281-283, 297-299; Jesuit engagés in, 67, 271-273; irrigation in, 69, 213; products of, 65, 163, 67, 281-283, 311, 68, 169, 328, 69, 211-213; oranges and sugar-cane introduced, 71, 381. *See also* Slavery.

In Dutch possessions: New Netherlands, 28, 107-113.

See also Indians, Jesuits, and Récollets.

Ague, 63, 87.

Aguigueou, Etechemin chief: offers aid to French, 3, 71.

Agwachimagan ("Le Charbon"), Island chief: incites Hurons against Jesuits, 26, 301-307.

Ahandation, Pierre, a Huron: speech by, 30, 79, 37, 105-107, 169.

Ahaoueté, cascade of Oneida River, 42, 83.

Aharihon (Aharrihron), Onondaga chief: cruelty, 42, 193-195; visits Quebec, 47, 277.

Ahatrihoia, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, 38, 171.

Ahatsistari (Ahatsiscari), Eustache, Huron chief: prowess, 23, 25-27; baptism, 21, 287, 23, 29; captured by Iroquois, 23, 241, 31, 25, 39, 179-181; exhorts converts, 26, 183-185; killed by torture, 195, 273, 31, 35, 39, 187, 197-199.

Ahautsic, Huron lad, converted by Récollets: murdered by Hurons, 4, 261.

Ahiarantouan, Seneca chief: slain by Mohawks, 43, 167-169.

Ahiendasé, Huron seminarist: baptism and death, 15, 137.

Ahikwanne (Huron appellation of Mangouch), an Algonkin, 37, 103.

Ahondihronnons, Indian tribe: conquered by Iroquois, 42, 197.

- Ahoskwentak (Tonnontaon), a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 93; escapes to Montreal, **101**; at Three Rivers, **109**.
- Ahouenrochrhonons (Awenrherhonons, Weanohronons, Wenrôhronons), **8**, **115**; location, **302**, **16**, **259**; history, **8**, **302**. *See also* Wenrôhronons.
- Ahrendarrhonons (Arendarhonons, Arendaronons, Renarhonons; Fr., Nation de la Roche), Huron tribe: location, **5**, **279**, **8**, **294**; villages, **19**, **269**; Champlain winters among (1615-16), **8**, **294**; trade with French, **294**. *See also* Arendahronons.
- Ahriottaehronon, (Algonquian?) tribe, **18**, **235**.
- Aï, France, wine of, **7**, **81**.
- Aiandacé (Aiacidacé), Huron seminarist, **12**, **93**, **95**; disposition, **109**; returns to his country, **227**.
- Aiaoua, **60**, **203**. *See* Iowas.
- Aia'ris, Denis, Huron child: captured by Iroquois, **36**, **123**.
- Aia'ris, Susane, Huron woman: slain by Iroquois, **36**, **123**.
- Aigremont, ——— d', French official, **69**, **235**.
- Aiguemorte, sieur d', slain by Iroquois, **50**, **135**.
- Aiguillon (Eguillon), Marie de Combalet, duchesse d', **19**, **25**, **33**, **34**, **45**, **41**, **237-243**, **43**, **23**; interest in New France, **22**, **33**, **318**, **23**, **285**; founds Quebec hospital, **8**, **310-311**, **14**, **127**, **16**, **9**, **17**, **23**, **105**, **255**, **20**, **233**, **22**, **33**, **155**, **55**, **313**; enlarges same, **18**, **65**; gifts to, **20**, **249**; design in founding, **16**, **25**; brings hospital nuns to Quebec, **18**, **71**, **41**, **258**; nuns sympathize with, **24**, **157**; aids nuns, **24**, **189**, **56**, **259**; aids missions, **18**, **247**, **24**, **123**; eulogized, **16**, **29**, **19**, **11**, **27**; Indians pray for, **32**, **207**, **243**; death, **8**, **310**. Letter, **16**, **25-27**, **20**, **235**. *See also* Combalet.
- Aiheonde, care-takers for Huron graves, **10**, **281**.
- Ailleboust, Mme. Barbe d' (*née* Boulogne), **30**, **255**, **257**, **32**, **183**, **34**, **41**, **45**, **35**, **35**, **44**, **105**, **45**, **161**; family, **32**, **313**; at Montreal, **27**, **77**; interest in Indian converts, **157**, **29**, **157**; linguistic ability, **173**; Algonkin name, **30**, **267**; at Quebec, **32**, **87**; dispute regarding precedence of, **35**, **33**; buries Indian, **49**; New Year's gift, **36**, **113**; visits Ursulines, **37**, **119**; aids church, **42**, **281**; intercepts Jesuits' letters, **43**, **63**; promotes Congregations of the Holy Family, **48**, **241**; sponsor in baptism, **54**, **277**; sketch, **71**, **336**.
- Ailleboust, Catherine d', marriage, **66**, **342**.
- Ailleboust, Charles Joseph d', sieur de Musseaux, habitant: arrives in Canada, **35**, **55**; commands "flying camp," **36**, **245**; governor of Montreal (1651), **35**, **291**; at Montreal, **36**, **121**; ennobled (1667), **27**, **311**; visits France, **43**, **55**; at Quebec conference (1682), **62**, **157**; sketch, **35**, **291**.
- Ailleboust (Aillebourts, Alibour, Aliboust, Alleboust, Alliboust, Allibout), Louis d', **27**, **157**, **311**, **34**, **41-45**, **35**, **35**, **51**, **36**, **115**, **43**,

77, 323, **45**, 119; family, **32**, 313; arrives in Canada, **23**, 289; brings colonists to Montreal, **21**, 312; member of Montreal Company, **23**, 289; at Montreal, **27**, 77, **45**, 119; commandant at Montreal, **29**, 161; makes presents to Hurons, 233; goes to France, **30**, 195; fortifies Montreal, 251; gives firearms to Algonkins, 283; governor (1648), **32**, 101; reception at Quebec, 131; confers with Montagnais, **33**, 39-41; forbids liquor among savages, 49-51; forgives Hurons for murder, 247-249; New-Year's gifts, **34**, 39, **36**, 113; aids Huron mission, **34**, 83; dines with Jesuits, **35**, 59, 61; slandered in Tobacco Nation, 165; arrests Huron traitor, 221; orders salute to Jesuits, 31; fortifies Three Rivers, 59; asked to erect prison at Tadoussac, 269; favorable to missions, **36**, 57; seeks English aid against Mohawks, 75, 79-81; sends Druillettes to New England, 75, 81-89, 95, 111; Druillettes writes to, 87; sends envoy to Neutrals, 133; at Three Rivers and Montreal, 123-127, **44**, 105; at Quebec, **37**, 115, 119; appointed syndic, **38**, 183; at peace conference, 195; governor *ad interim*, **43**, 49, 323; returns to Quebec, **43**, 53, 59; complains against Jesuit superior, **43**, 61; holds assembly of habitants, 61, 69-71; friction with Jesuits, 63; confers with Algonkins and Hurons, 65; arrests Iroquois, 69, **44**, 155, 195-197, 219; sends envoys to Iroquois, **43**, 69-73, **44**, 197-199, 203; requests payment of government debt, **43**, 73; renders judgment, 324; receives Mohawk ambassadors, **44**, 85; harangues Mohawks, 87-89; visits Côte de Beaupré, 91-93; summons habitants to Cap Rouge, 93; feasts Indians, 103; presents to Indians, 103-105; holds councils, 99, 207-209, 223; plans against Iroquois, 193; orders to Du Puis not delivered, 201; receives d'Argençon, 225; dispute with bishop, **45**, 111; builds fort for Hurons, 245; concedes lands to Jesuits, **47**, 265; other grants by, **71**, 89; term as governor, **71**, 116; death, **45**, 157; sketch, **23**, 328.

Aimé-Martin, ———, publishes *Lettres édifiantes*, **66**, 320; cited, **66**, 329.

Aiouas (Ayoés, Ayowois), **60**, 321. *See* Iowas.

Aireskui (Aireskoi), Huron deity, **39**, 13, 207, 215. *See* Agreskouii.

Aix, France, Iroquois prisoners at, **64**, 243.

Aix-en-Provence, France, **47**, 318, **59**, 306; Carmelite nuns at, **11**, 57.

Aix-la-Chapelle, France, **47**, 317, 318. *See also* Treaties.

Akansea (Akamsea, Akansas, Akensas, Akensea), Siouan tribe, **59**, 161, **65**, 107, 111, 175, **67**, 291, 317, **68**, 185, 187; location, **59**, 313, **63**, 291, **65**, 107, 117; population (1750), **69**, 217. Jesuits visit, **59**, 153-161, **65**, 59, 117; French among, **67**, 251-253, 261, 319-321; friendly to French, **59**, 153-159, **65**, 115-123, 155, **68**, 217-219; trade with French, **67**, 255-257; with English, **65**, 117; have peaches, **65**, 125, 133. *See also* Kappas, and Arkansas.

- Akenebek, **36**, 79, 81. *See* Cannibas *and* Kennebec.
- Akensas, French settlement on Arkansas River: Jesuits at, **67**, 261, 325; history, **67**, 259-261. *See also* Arkansas Post.
- Akhikouch, Dieudonné, Algonkin lad: given to Jesuits, **7**, 227; baptism and death, 277.
- Akhioca, a Huron: death, **13**, 123.
- Akhrakuaeronons, **18**, 233, **36**, 248. *See* Andastes.
- Akhrendoiaen, name of Huron dance, **10**, 205, 207.
- Akins, Thomas B.: *Hist. Halifax*, **71**, 299.
- Ako, Michel, **64**, 179, 193. *See* Accault.
- Alabama (state): history, **71**, 325; Mobile county, **66**, 341.
- Alabamas. *See* Alibamu.
- Alabaster rosary, **30**, 153.
- Alaska, Indian ceremonies in, **10**, 320.
- Abadie, ——— d', **70**, 215, 315. *See* Abbadie, d'.
- ALBANEL, Charles, Jesuit, **42**, 251, **44**, 95, 105, **46**, 171, **50**, 185, 201, **53**, 77, 93, **56**, 303, **60**, 107-111, 115, 125, 127, 131, **63**, 249, **68**, 49, **71**, 127; arrives in Canada, **34**, 59; goes to Montreal, 61; chaplain in expedition against Iroquois, **50**, 147; dispute with French governor, **50**, 183; first expedition to Hudson Bay (1671-72), **34**, 246-247, **49**, 275, **56**, 149, **57**, 315, **59**, 35; visits Porc-épics, **14**, 287; discovers Hudson Bay, **61**, 151; discovers Lake Albanel, **68**, 43; second expedition to Hudson Bay (1674), **58**, 65, 71-73, **59**, 65-67, 253, **61**, 269; captured by English and taken to France, **34**, 247, **61**, 151; returns to Canada (1676), **60**, 318; English prevent return to Hudson Bay, **61**, 269. Character, **34**, 247; sketch, 246-247, **71**, 148.
- Missionary labors:* (a) Montagnais—winters with, **35**, 55, **36**, 53-55, 117, 221, **39**, 119; at Tadoussac, **36**, 121, 223, **37**, 97, **38**, 169, **45**, 95, **53**, 59; in Saguenay district, **38**, 197; news from, **42**, 253; at Bicq, **42**, 259; returns to Quebec, **43**, 31, 51, 55, **45**, 109, 119, 149, **49**, 209; at Three Rivers, **45**, 159, **46**, 173, **49**, 179; in charge at Cap de la Magdelaine, **49**, 163-165; at fort St. Louis, 177, **50**, 183; in charge at Sillery, **52**, 227; among Papinachois, **53**, 59, **59**, 37-39.
- (b) Ottawas—sent to, **1**, 33, **60**, 129, **61**, 151; superior, **47**, 317, **61**, 71, 151-153; at Sault Ste. Marie, **62**, 193-195; at Green Bay, 205.
- (c) Other missions—with Winnebagoes, **15**, 248; winters with Ox nation, **45**, 163. *See also* Jesuits: missionaries.
- Writings:* two letters to Le Mercier (*Rel.* 1669-70), **53**, 7, 59-93, **71**, 196; journal (*Rel.* 1671-72), **56**, 151-217, **71**, 197. Facsimile, **71**, 211.
- Albany (Albanie), N. Y., **9**, 313, **28**, 306, **41**, 251, 253, **45**, 266, **49**, 273, **52**, 139, **60**, 311, **63**, 302, **64**, 275. Dutch at, **24**, 311; Dutch recapture **58**, 179; incorporated as city (1686), **64**, 277; English-

Albany (continued)—

- Iroquois council at, **62**, 67, 165, **64**, 97, 143; Coûture at, **21**, 318; French captives at, **64**, 59; Desaulniers sisters trade in (1750), **69**, 286; liquor traffic at, **52**, 139, **67**, 41; birthplace of Philip Livingston, **69**, 302. History, **71**, 317. *See also* Fort Orange.
- Albany (N. Y.) Institute, paper before, **25**, 288.
- Albenaquios, **24**, 59. *See* Abenakis.
- Albert, Louise, habitant, **66**, 345.
- Aldegonde, Abenaki convert: shows kindness to French woman, **63**, 73; piety, 75.
- Alder-bushes, **65**, 159.
- Alegambe, Philip, Jesuit, leading writer of *Bibliotheca Scriptorum*: cited, **1**, 199-201 (sketch of Biard), 316, **71**, 219, 222; *Mortes illustres*, cited, **25**, 289, **39**, 266, **71**, 233.
- Alégre, Marguerite d', marriage, **63**, 300. *See also* Bauché.
- Alençon, France, diamonds of, **5**, 281; election of, **16**, 11; Benedictine nuns at, **28**, 233.
- Alerding, H.: *Cath. Church in Vincennes*, **71**, 317.
- Alès, ——— d', **45**, 113. *See* Allet.
- Alexander VII., pope, **48**, 183; Laval writes to, **45**, 23.
- Alexander, Finlow, translator for this series, **9-19**, v of each volume; **20-68**, 5 of each volume.
- Alexander, Sir William, Scotch baronet, **28**, 319; receives grant of Nova Scotia, **4**, 269-270. Patterson's account, **71**, 309.
- Alexandre, Jesuit brother, **71**, 127; arrives in Canada, 160; at Chicago, 399.
- Alexis, Nipissing convert: marriage proposal refused, **25**, 153-155.
- Algoma district, Ont., **10**, 322.
- Algoméguis (Algonmequins, Algoméquins, Algomquins), location, **2**, 205, 303; friendly to French, 207. *See also* Algonkins.
- ALGONKINS (Algoméguis, Algonkains, Algonquains, Algonquins, Alguonquins, Atichawata), **2**, 67, **7**, 225, **8**, 37, 43, 59, 75, 81, 83, 87, 99, 115, 247, 273, 295, **9**, 219, 259, 314, **10**, 145, **11**, 41, 49, 185, 243, **12**, 53, 85, 93, 95, 117, 155, 159, 167, 183, 195, 231, 247, 274, **13**, 217, 249, 270, 272, **14**, 15, 53, 225, 267, 271, **15**, 149, 151, 223, 247, **16**, 253, **18**, 127, 201, **21**, 29, 35, 37, 41, 51, 53, 57, 61, 63, 67, 117, 239, 241, 245, **22**, 87, 133, 273, 283, **27**, 79, 81, 91, 99-103, **28**, 147, 149, 153, 183, 213, **30**, 25, 29, 113, **31**, 113, **32**, 93, 143, 259, **34**, 65, **35**, 195, **37**, 25, **40**, 55, 153, 185, **41**, 43, 53, 73, 111, 113, 179, 257, **42**, 49, 53, 55, 59, 77, 93, 101, 107, 119, 123, 229, 235, 253-257, 297, **43**, 41, 43, 57, 61-65, 75, 101, 103, 129, 139, 173, 223, **44**, 87, 89, 97, 99, 101-109, 115, 121, 123, 127, 149, 163, 193, 197, 201, 205-213, 217-221, 227, 231, 324, **45**, 81-91, 95, 99, 103, 109, 155-159, 211, 215, 233, 239, 243, 245,

249, **46**, 77, 87, 91, 107, 109, 141-145, 179, 189, 209, 301, **47**, 165, 279, **48**, 53, 55, 107-111, 163, 167, 171, 297, **49**, 95, 105, 119, 147, 165, 173, 179, 227, 237, 243, 245, 249, **50**, 67, 121, 135, 179-183, 209, 281, 297, **52**, 197, **53**, 41-51, 55, 61, **54**, 47, 49, 273, **55**, 313, 320, **56**, 261, 301, 302, **58**, 119, 123, 293, **59**, 71, 203, **60**, 217, 245, 247, 255, **61**, 109, **62**, 171, **63**, 81, 121; lower, **53**, 59, **58**, 35; upper, **47**, 113, **54**, 241, 263, **55**, 33, 101, **59**, 205, **62**, 193.

Name: Ouaouechkairini, Algonkins proper, **18**, 14, 258; upper tribes known as Ottawas, **1**, 32, **48**, 75, **54**, 127.

Location: in sixteenth century, **5**, 290; in 1639, **16**, 253; on St. Lawrence, **1**, 17, **5**, 290; on Ottawa River, **1**, 21, **5**, 290; forsake St. Lawrence, **18**, 245, 260; at Sillery, **1**, 19, **18**, 91, 95, 101, 203, **19**, 67, **23**, 303-305, 309-313, **24**, 105-107, 119-121, 181, **27**, 91, 101, **28**, 225, 239-241, **29**, 203, **42**, 263-265, **48**, 61-63, **60**, 131, 143, **63**, 101, 113, **66**, 340; at Lake of Two Mountains, **1**, 20; at La Pointe, 33; at Three Rivers, **16**, 37, 43, 125, 127, **18**, 109, 217, **19**, 67, **23**, 326, **24**, 261, **25**, 313, **26**, 21, 57, 61, **26**, 219, **28**, 147, 183, 213, **43**, 73, **63**, 71; at Quebec, **48**, 61; with and near Hurons, **20**, 39, 41, 93, 97, 306, **21**, 143, **23**, 19, 205, 227-229, **24**, 239, 267, 269, **26**, 73, **27**, 37, 41, 165, **28**, 97, **30**, 109, **33**, 153, **34**, 256-257, **72**, 14; at Montreal, **22**, 211-213, **24**, 199, 231, **29**, 145-149, **67**, 331; at Fort Richelieu, **24**, 59, 115; on Sulpitian lands, **58**, 295, **67**, 331; at Baye St. Paul, **69**, 85. Lower and upper, **54**, 127-129; distance from Hudson Bay, **44**, 243; on Hudson Bay, **45**, 225, **46**, 71; at Mackinac, **59**, 217, **61**, 117-123, 147; at Sillery, **22**, 51; at Three Rivers, **24**, 191-195, 199, **27**, 275; at Montreal, **24**, 207; at Fort Richelieu, **24**, 191, 195-197; at Logstown, **69**, 297-299; at Scioto, **69**, 299. *See also* Indians: anthropology and ethnology.

Population: **1**, 10; in 1614, **2**, 73; in 1644, **25**, 95; in 1658, **44**, 249; in 1661, **46**, 143; decimated, **25**, 109, **26**, 303.

Language: **2**, 302, 304, **3**, 297, **10**, 117, 320, **12**, 185, 274, **13**, 191, **15**, 151, **18**, 109, 233, 239, **20**, 241, 305, **21**, 23, 123, 131, 141, **22**, 149, **23**, 275, **29**, 169, **30**, 89, 139, **32**, 247, **34**, 101, **35**, 173, 179, **36**, 203, **38**, 59, 141, **41**, 77, 185, **49**, 109, **54**, 191, 237, **55**, 171, 239, **56**, 117, **57**, 291, **60**, 131, 137, **62**, 263; agreeable sound, **5**, 115; intonation, **6**, 165; difficulties, **19**, 49, **39**, 105; patois, **18**, 258, **35**, 239. Compared to Montagnais and Abenaki, **44**, 239, **68**, 55; to Illinois, **54**, 187; to Papinachois, **68**, 101. Stage demons speak, **18**, 87; letter dictated by Algonkin, **24**, 45; official interpreter, **27**, 293; Jesuits study and systematize, **5**, 87, 280, 281, 284, **14**, 125, **173**, **16**, 253, 256, **23**, 207, 229, 327, **24**, 39-43, 167, 305, **27**, 37, 55, **46**, 71, **49**, 25, **50**, 173, 322, **57**, 318, **60**, 133, **67**, 149, **68**, 53, **71**, 377. Words and phrases, **3**, 297, **5**, 57-59, 63, 89, 93-97, 105, 129, 139, 171, 177, 201, 213, 235, 285, **6**, 133, 165-167, **8**, 23, 265, 269, 273, 312, 313, **9**, 45, 53,

ALGONKINS: *Language* (continued)—

15, 225, 237, 247, **10**, 83, 322, **11**, 133, **16**, 45, **18**, 121, 153, 191, 219, 231, **19**, 17, 57, **20**, 271, 283, **22**, 59, 99, **24**, 169, 197-199, **25**, 137, 201, 205, 215, 271, **27**, 173-175, 187, **29**, 89, 107, 173-175, **31**, 147, 281, **32**, 235, 251, 263, **33**, 41, 271, **39**, 113, **42**, 71, 295, **44**, 321, **48**, 281, 287, **49**, 27, 33, **54**, 305, 307, **55**, 195-199, **56**, 155, 163, 193, **58**, 298, **59**, 101, **61**, 131, **67**, 149, 157; letter, **24**, 39-43; prayers, etc., translated into, **18**, 93, 161, **20**, 41, 97, **22**, 185, **23**, 231, 309, 311, **24**, 199, **25**, 165, **27**, 207, **28**, 225, **30**, 141, **45**, 37, 247, **49**, 35, **62**, 197. Nuns study, **25**, 203, 225, **56**, 293; Marie de l'Incarnation composes dictionary, **16**, 256; Normanville studies, **24**, 197; Trumbull's contribution to grammar, **24**, 309. *See also* Indians: philology.

Tribal characteristics: nomads, **4**, 203, **15**, 153, **18**, 79, **23**, 205, **27**, 301, **35**, 179; beardless, **4**, 205; color, 205; modesty, 205; simplicity, **5**, 55, **8**, 27, **11**, 119; patience, **59**, 105, 133; ingenuity, **5**, 95, 121; improvidence, 99, 165, 171-173; greediness, 99-101; neglect of sick, 101-103; generosity, 105, 167, 179; fortitude, 131; division of labor, 133; fickleness, 137, 195, **8**, 25; foulness of language, **5**, 169; importunity, 179, 197; indulgence to children, 197, 221; cruelty, **8**, 23, 25, 283; treachery, 25; cannibals, 29-33; uncharitableness, **14**, 173; amiability, 213; arrogance, **23**, 305, **25**, 111, **35**, 205; agility, **29**, 221; superstitiousness, **16**, 195-199, **33**, 227. Intemperance, **1**, 219, **5**, 49-51, **22**, 243, **40**, 153; **50**, 183, 207; confidence in French, **5**, 59-63; docility, **11**, 233, **24**, 191, **25**, 111. Upper—arrogance, **24**, 191, **61**, 155; nomads, 131-135, 139; superstitiousness, **61**, 155; docility, 155.

Social and economic condition: fishers and hunters, **8**, 39, **17**, 199, **36**, 117, **37**, 75, **46**, 277; poverty, **24**, 269; wealth and power, **35**, 205; use bark canoes, **45**, 67; ruined by brandy, **62**, 259, **67**, 43-45.

Relations with other tribes—

Algonquian tribes—at war with Mascoutens, **5**, 73; invite Montagnais to feasts, **26**, 133; at Montagnais council, **52**, 227. Defeat and adopt Iroquets, **5**, 289. Invite Attikamègues (Poissons blancs) to Three Rivers, **18**, 113; hunt with, **24**, 51-53; trade with, **37**, 99, **38**, 49, **43**, 51. Trade with Labrador tribes, **18**, 115. War with Sokoki, **24**, 183, 295, **25**, 53, **28**, 277, **31**, 87, **37**, 119, **40**, 201; massacred by, **29**, 53; peace with, **36**, 103. Peace with Abenakis, **25**, 117; war with, **40**, 195-199; alliance with, **40**, 201-209; adopt, **62**, 259. Trade with Petite nation, **34**, 55, **37**, 97. Trade with northern tribes, **35**, 239. Confer with upper tribes, **53**, 43. Trade at Lake St. John, **37**, 213. Foxes hostile to, **67**, 129.

Hurons—intrigue with, **5**, 239; trade with, **6**, 79, **27**, 27, **37**, 65; allies of, **8**, 296, **9**, 225, **17**, 63, 71-73, **31**, 21, **40**, 53; hostile to, **22**, 215; complain of, **23**, 215; at feast of dead, **23**, 221; visited by,

24, 105; sentence prisoner to death, **35**, 49; confer with, **43**, 41-43; Tobacco Hurons with, **46**, 69.

Iroquois—at war with, **1**, 27, 310, **2**, 69, **5**, 93, **8**, 300, **9**, 237, 251, **14**, 286, **16**, 41, 151, 215, **18**, 219, **22**, 43, 51-55, 129, 249-267, 295, **24**, 203-209, 255, 259, 271-275, 289-291, **25**, 45, 105-109, 189-193, **26**, 35, 53, **27**, 37, 229-231, 257, 285-287, **28**, 281, 287, 291, **29**, 151, 233, **30**, 161, 187, 193, 231-239, 243, 287, **31**, 165, **32**, 141, **34**, 55, **35**, 43, 165, 179, 181, 205, 229, 247, 251, **36**, 21, 23, 123, 131, 189, 247, **37**, 93, 101, 105, 111-113, **38**, 49, 51, 55, 61, 181, 294, **40**, 139, 189, 211, 219, **41**, 131, 199, 225, **42**, 33, 45, 229-233, **43**, 65, 69, 211, 251, **44**, 163, 219, **45**, 205, 219, 233, **46**, 87, **47**, 303, **48**, 25, 99-105, 235, **49**, 29, 109, 145-147, **50**, 141, **51**, 123, **54**, 169, **62**, 161, **63**, 67, 269; captives, **5**, 45, 49-55, **9**, 65-67, **21**, 49, 57-59, 63, **21**, 41, 51, **22**, 267-269, **23**, 283, **24**, 297, 303, **25**, 53, 157, **26**, 37, 57-63, 67, **27**, 99, 229, 231-245, 295, **28**, 301, **29**, 151, 229-231, **30**, 229, 231, 255, 267-279, 287-295, **31**, 119, 271, **36**, 23, **39**, 73, **49**, 233, **51**, 123, 159, 187, 209, **53**, 49; hostile to, **8**, 298, **21**, 21, 33, 37, 41, 49, **23**, 251, **24**, 267, 287, 297, **27**, 99, **28**, 153, 277, **29**, 59, 159, **39**, 229, **40**, 157, **41**, 177, 217, **42**, 49, 227, **43**, 47, **44**, 233, **49**, 147; refuse to attack, **10**, 75-77; fear, **22**, 93, 217, **25**, 161, 261, **27**, 39, 93, **29**, 153. Conferences, **27**, 79, 251-303, **42**, 49-51, 109; winter with Algonkins, **27**, 79; peace with, **27**, 249, 267, 275, 283, 291, 301, **28**, 275, 279, 281-287, 293-301, **29**, 49, 53-55, 147, **38**, 199, **41**, 177, 217, **42**, 93, **48**, 239, **49**, 151, **51**, 21, **57**, 23; compared to, in war, **48**, 149.

Other tribes—trade with western, **21**, 185; peace with Winnebagoes, **1**, 12; war with Sioux, **58**, 257, 261.

Relations with whites—

French—friendship and alliance, **1**, 103, **2**, 71, **5**, 290, **9**, 217-221, 245, 249, **21**, 67, 71, **22**, 261, **26**, 63, **27**, 39, **28**, 299, **30**, 245-247, **32**, 19, 173-177, **37**, 167, **45**, 233, **49**, 237, **55**, 322, **62**, 81, **63**, 271, 303, **66**, 193, **70**, 101; maltreat Michel's corpse, **6**, 107; rendered sedentary, **6**, 151, **9**, 195, **14**, 127, 181, 195, 205-217, 221, 257, 275, 287, **16**, 101-103, 111, **17**, 233, **22**, 215, 279, **24**, 265, **25**, 195, **39**, 45, **43**, 223; slander, **10**, 37; not prepared for religion, **14**, 9, 131; converts, 125, 245, 265-267, **23**, 327, **25**, 135, 279, **27**, 27, **29**, 119, **36**, 49, **41**, 131, **45**, 107; instruction of Algonkins, **14**, 127, 245, 257, **16**, 169, 179, **22**, 28, 199, **38**, 143, **52**, 261, **65**, 262; Algonkins desire baptism, **14**, 129, 133, 221, 275, **16**, 33, 43, 49, **46**, 109; send gift to Louis XIV., **15**, 223, 237; at Quebec, **16**, 31, **18**, 137, **23**, 315, **25**, 261; desire to dwell near French, **23**, 231; desire Jesuits, **18**, 237, **27**, 203, **42**, 33, 221, **44**, 317, **46**, 71, **47**, 167, **64**, 267; trade, **21**, 57, **24**, 275, **29**, 91, **34**, 205, **35**, 99, **40**, 211-215, **42**, 33, 219, **44**, 317, **45**, 235, **46**, 75, **53**, 41-43, **55**, 187, **56**, 217, **57**, 21-23, 209, **59**, 49, 165, 175, **60**, 245, **62**, 161, 195, 215, 253, **69**, 85; refuse to aid, **21**, 73; attitude toward Chris-

ALGONKINS—*Relations with whites* (continued)—

tianity, 18, 105-107, 22, 51-53, 23, 229, 24, 209, 41, 181-183, 57, 21; conferences with, 22, 281, 24, 261, 26, 61-63, 28, 149, 43, 37-39, 45; mourn for Nicolet, 23, 281; relations with Montmagny, 24, 23, 25, 143-145, 27, 293, 28, 315; in Sillery hospital, 24, 161; aided 69, 31, 173-175; assume French dress, 24, 205; flee from St. Joseph, 25, 193; apostates, 267; Iroquoised Algonkin aids Jogues, 28, 131; at Miscou, 30, 143; aided by Jesuits, 37, 75, 38, 39; at Tadoussac 37, 191; humbled by misfortunes, 38, 45, 47; defend Three Rivers, 40, 99, reception to Tracy, 49, 235-237; French obtain peace for, 57, 23.

English—give food to, 5, 43; seek aid against Iroquois, 37, 259; annoyed by, 57, 23; trade with, 21-23, 63, 281.

Dutch—trade with, 63, 281, 293.

Miscellaneous: begin to till soil, 5, 33; epidemics, 6, 61, 24, 271, 53, 59-61, 69-73, 79-81, 123-125; quarrel among, 16, 209-213; originate custom of marrying seine, 17, 199; traffic in charms, 211; famine, 25, 105-107; knowledge of copper mines, 50, 327; grand medicine society, 59, 308.

Algonkins, lake of, early name of Lake Michigan, 15, 248. *See also* Lakes.

Algonquian stock. *See* Indians: anthropology and ethnology.

Algonquins, 27, 249, 253, 261, 265, 267, 279, 283, 285. *See* Algonkins.

Alibamu (Alabamas, Alibamons), 65, 271, 67, 279, 69, 203; location, 65, 343, 67, 342; attack Apalaches, 66, 343; fort, 67, 342; liquor traffic, 70, 237. French and English trade, 69, 205. Missions to, 1, 37, 67, 279, 342, 69, 203-205.

Alimibegouek tribe of Kilistinons: location, 44, 249. *See also* Crees, Kilistinons, *and* Lakes: Nipigon.

Alimoueskan (Alimoueckan), Eustache, Nipissing convert: piety, 27, 55-57, 30, 121.

Alimouspigut, Algonquian tribe: location and population, 66, 117; hostile to Assiniboines, 117.

Aliniouek (Alimiwek, Aliniwek), Algonquian tribe: location and population, 44, 247, 324. *See also* Illinois (Indians).

All Saints, name of Neutral village, 21, 207, 225.

Allart, Germain, Récollet, in Canada, 53, 303.

Allefonsce, Jean: *Cosmographie*, cited, 2, 301, 71, 243.

Allegories, among Iroquois, 43, 169.

Allen, J. A.: *Hist. Amer. Bison*, cited, 9, 310, 71, 345.

Allen, William: *Hist. Norridgewock*, cited, 66, 346, 71, 313.

Allet, Antoine (François) d', Sulpitian, 43, 73; Canadian mission, 323, 52, 43, 261.

Alligators ("crocodiles"), in lower Mississippi, 65, 135.

Allioux, Vincent, Jesuit, **71**, 127; sketch, 166, 167.

ALLOUEZ (Alloues, Alloez, Aloes, Aloez, Aloués, Daloës), Claude Jean, Jesuit, **47**, 309, **48**, 237, **49**, 251, **50**, 285, **51**, 63, 71, **52**, 199, 201, 209, 213, **53**, 255, **54**, 171, 307, **55**, 319, 321, **57**, 251, 281, 295, 301, 308, 319, **59**, 101, **61**, 157, **71**, 127; arrives in Canada (1658), **44**, 101, 322; superior at Three Rivers (1660), **45**, 163; appointed vicar general of Northwest (1663), **56**, 303, **65**, 53; leaves for Ottawa country (1665), **49**, 161-163; returns to Quebec (1667), **50**, 177, 213, **51**, 71-73; returns to Ottawas (1667), **48**, 297, **50**, 213; harangues Ottawa council, **50**, 279-281; journey to Lake Nipigon, **51**, 63-69; Marquette replaces, at Chequamegon Bay (1669), **50**, 322, **54**, 169; returns Iroquois prisoners, **52**, 197; founds mission of St. Francis Xavier, **54**, 305, 306; Pottawattomies ask for, **54**, 305; visits Miamis and Mascoutens, **54**, 308; harangues Algonkins, **55**, 109-113; in charge of St. Francis Xavier mission, 185, 191; takes Marquette's place among Illinois, **60**, 149-167; succeeded among Illinois by Gravier (1688), **65**, 264; as Algonquian linguist, **49**, 109, **60**, 129; biography, **44**, 322, **71**, 148, 238-242, 261. Monument, at De Pere, Wis., **56**, 302-303; view of, **56**, frontispiece. Facsimile of writing, **47**, 308, **71**, 212.

Missionary labors: scene of, **1**, 33, 35, 317. Algonquian tribes, **50**, 117; Ottawas, **33**, 271, **49**, 243, 249, **50**, 227, 249, **51**, 259-261, **52**, 262-263, **54**, 143-145, 169, 175-177, 239, **59**, 69, 221, 306; Crees, **18**, 259; Mascoutens, **20**, 308, **55**, 191, 201, **58**, 21, **61**, 155; Foxes, **55**, 219-223, **61**, 73, 155; Illinois, **58**, 21, **60**, 129, 167, **61**, 157, **62**, 211, **66**, 245; Pottawattomies, **54**, 265. Winnebagoes, **15**, 248; at Green Bay mission, **56**, 125, **57**, 265.

Writings: *Recit d'un 3e voyage fait aux Illinois* [1679 ca.], **60**, 16, 17, 148-167, 311, 312, **71**, 199. *Sentiments*, **71**, 121. Journals and letters — (*Rel.* 1663-64), extract, **49**, 109-117; (*Rel.* 1666-67), **44**, 322, **50**, 249-277, 285-311, **51**, 21-69, **71**, 195; (*Rel.* 1668-69), cited, **52**, 205-207, 211; (*Rel.* 1669-70), **54**, 197-241, **71**, 196; (*Rel.* 1672-73), **57**, 265-305, **58**, 21-71, **71**, 197-198; (*Rel.* 1673-74), extract, **58**, 265-271, **71**, 198; (*Rel.* 1675), extract, 221-235; (*Rel.* 1676-77), extract, **60**, 197-201, **71**, 199; cited, **20**, 308.

Alluvions, law of: cited, **4**, 109, 254; scope, 254.

Almochoquois, **2**, 207. *See* Armouchiquois.

Almonds, **49**, 207; sweet and bitter, oil of, 205.

Alms: given to missions of New France, **23**, 23-25, 187, 305, **24**, 101; to Indians, **35**, 89, 95-101, 211; Récollets in New France forbidden to solicit, **53**, 303. *See also* Converts, and Jesuits: missions.

Aloes (Aloez), **45**, 119, 159, **49**, 205, **50**, 161. *See* Allouez.

Alsace, parliament of, not hostile to Jesuits (1672), **70**, 314.

Altar: hospital nuns ask for, **51**, 115; vessels of, profaned, **71**, 39;

Altar (continued)—

screen for, in Indian chapel, **63**, 243; stone for, presented to Jesuits, **28**, 243.

Altham, John, English Jesuit: in Maryland, **36**, 244.

Althea, medicinal uses, **49**, 207.

Alton, Ill., painted rock near, **59**, 312.

Alum, **12**, 269, **66**, 29; English, **50**, 161.

Amador, **47**, 295; pupil at Jesuit seminary, **45**, 119, 271.

Amalingans (Amirgankanois), Algonquian tribe on lower Kennebec River; instructed and baptized by Rale, **67**, 183-195. *See* Mohegans.

Amantacha, Louis, Huron interpreter: sent to France, **4**, 225; visits Le Jeune, **5**, 73, 225; goes to meet Hurons, 239, 241; at a council, 251-253; Brulé with, 291; praised by Le Jeune, **6**, 21-23, 87; baptized, 85; imprisoned by Iroquois, 87, **7**, 215; history, **5**, 245, 247, 280. *See also* Louis de Sainte-Foi.

Amazons, **30**, 289; nuns compared to, **18**, 77, **38**, 97, **41**, 187.

Ambassadors and envoys: sent as act of condolence, **67**, 183; many affairs entrusted to one man, **10**, 63, **38**, 261; how welcomed at place of destination, **42**, 79, **47**, 73-75, **68**, 157-163; detained as hostages, **33**, 121, 125 (*see also* Hostages); captives sent as, **36**, 21, **43**, 69-73, **44**, 117, 121, 197-199, 203; neutrality, **33**, 165-167; women as, **68**, 159; songs by, 159-161; presents carried by, **35**, 47, 165 (*see also* Indians: gift-giving); attacked or slain, **21**, 21, **33**, 125, 131, **42**, 177, **48**, 235, **49**, 111, **54**, 75, **64**, 245-247—burned by Andastes, **48**, 79; Cayuga chief sent in behalf of Senecas, **54**, 263-267. Sent by Amalingans—to Abenakis, **67**, 183. Algonkins—to English colonists, and Indian tribes of New England, **36**, 83-89, 103, 129, 227, **37**, 77, 259; to Iroquois, **28**, 303; to Louis XIII., **15**, 223-225. Cayugas—to French, **40**, 91, **42**, 99-101, **48**, 237-239. Dutch—to accompany Iroquois ambassadors, **44**, 121. Eries (Cat Nation)—to Senecas, **42**, 177. Foxes—to Abenakis, **67**, 129; to Iroquois, **58**, 49. French—to Abenakis, **63**, 57, 63; to court of England, **1**, 131, 235, **2**, 275; to Dutch, **42**, 41, **44**, 97-99; to Iroquois, **11**, 277, **14**, 288, **21**, 21, 318, **29**, 47-63, **38**, 199, **42**, 37-125, **43**, 297, **44**, 117-119, 323, **45**, 95, **54**, 113; to Neutrals, **36**, 133; to New England colonists, **36**, 75-111, 246-247. Hurons—to Andastes, **30**, 253, **33**, 73, 129-131; to Neutrals, **34**, 173; to Onondagas, **33**, 121-125, **42**, 89, 121, **43**, 43-47. Iroquois (*see also* the several tribes)—to Andastes, **48**, 79; to French and their allies, **27**, 227, 247-303, **31**, 111-113, **32**, 87, 143-145, 171, **38**, 183, 195-199, **41**, 109-119, 213, **44**, 121-129, **46**, 225-239, **47**, 93, 277, **48**, 79-81, **49**, 177-179, **50**, 127-131, 135-139, 199, **51**, 81, 241-251, **52**, 163, **60**, 135, **64**, 29, 143, 245, 257. Loups—to Oneidas, **53**, 243. Massa-

- chusetts colony—to Mohawks, **64**, 276. Massachusetts Indians—to Algonkins, **38**, 173. Mohawks—to French, **28**, 315, **40**, 155, 183-191, **43**, 47, **44**, 121-129, 207-213, 223; to Hurons, **28**, 301. Oneidas—to French, **42**, 95, 253, **45**, 81, **49**, 149, **50**, 205, **65**, 27. Onondagas—to French, **40**, 89-91, 117, 163-165, 177, 183, **41**, 19-21, 51, 69-75, 217, **47**, 95-97, **49**, 143, **51**, 241; to Hurons, **33**, 119. Ottawas—to Jesuits, **14**, 99-103; to Iroquois, **64**, 25-29, 37. Petuns—to Jesuits, **15**, 57. Plymouth—to other colonies, **36**, 99. Senecas—to French, **41**, 217, **42**, 63, **43**, 99-101, **50**, 199, **52**, 53, 197; to Hurons, **60**, 211; to Onondagas, **43**, 167. Sioux—to Ojibwas (Sauteurs), **58**, 257. Sokokis—to French, **36**, 141. Iroquois converts to their tribesmen, **63**, 302.
- Ambergris, used in medicine, **50**, 327.
- Ambians, old form of Amiens, q.v., **2**, 275, 310.
- Ambroise, serves Jesuits at Quebec, **6**, 55.
- Ambroise (Cauvet?), Jesuit brother, at Notre Dame des Anges, **28**, 191; at Three Rivers, 217; at Quebec, 219.
- Ambuscades made by Indians, **17**, 71, 79, **18**, 43, **20**, 75, 79, **26**, 35, **30**, 37, 231, **31**, 19, 21-25, 197, 229, 257, **32**, 127, 141, 147, 149, 169, **33**, 69, 75, 133, 181, **35**, 201, 213, **36**, 21, 125, 181, 189, **37**, 75, 99, 105, 143, **38**, 49-53, 189, 191, **39**, 179, **40**, 85, 99, 105, 115, 119, 121, 205, **41**, 113, **64**, 69, 73, **70**, 145, 251.
- Ameda, Indian name of medicinal tree: identity, **12**, 269.
- Amelin, Joseph, *dit* Francheville, agent at Jérémie Islets: abilities, **69**, 125-127; Coquart proposes exchange for, 127.
- Amenecis (Amicoué?), Algonquian tribe: in Fort William Henry campaign, **70**, 101.
- America, **42**, 175, **44**, 235, 289, **50**, 241, **61**, 125, **62**, 243, **66**, 319.
- America, Central: citations regarding history, **71**, 296.
- AMERICA, North, **11**, 39, **16**, 225, **29**, 31, **38**, 221, **45**, 181, **46**, 67, 199, **47**, 103, **411**, 131, 319, **48**, 187, 207, **49**, 275, **55**, 321, **56**, 49, **58**, 65, 109, **59**, 65, 309, **60**, 105, 117, 316, **61**, 270, **63**, 201, 304, **65**, 264, 271, **66**, 97, **68**, 251, **69**, 223; regarded as an island, **45**, 225; explorations, **16**, 231; rainfall, **39**, 39; fauna, **44**, 277; eclipses, **68**, 257. French colonies in, **49**, 217-219, 274, 278; French armies, **70**, 311; British armies, **71**, 388; Quebec, key to, 185.
- Books relating to*: discovery, **71**, 339-341; cartography, 362-365; description, 242-263; silva, 348; fauna, 345; birds, 346; botany, 346-348; aborigines, 264-296; archæology, 265-270, 330; history, 242-263, 296-299.
- America, South, **49**, 276, **59**, 309, **61**, 270; rainfall, **39**, 39; French colonies, **49**, 217, 219, 274.
- American Academy of Arts and Sciences: *Memoirs*, cited, **13**, 272, **67**, 338, **71**, 274, 347.

- American Academy of Political and Social Science: *Annals*, **71**, 303.
- American Antiquarian Society: possesses one of C  loron's lead plates, **69**, 298. *Proceedings*, cited, **6**, 329, **36**, 244, **40**, 255, **43**, 325, **71**, 221, 268, 282, 290, 328. *Transactions and Collections*, cited, **4**, 266, **5**, 282, **71**, 252, 271, 328.
- American Arch  ological Institute: *Papers*, Amer. ser., cited, **71**, 324, 378.
- American Association for Advancement of Science: *Proceedings*, cited, **10**, 323, **21**, 315, **71**, 277, 284.
- American Catholic Historical Society of Philadelphia: *Records*, **71**, 328.
- American Commonwealths* series, cited, **71**, 319, 325.
- American Ethnological Society: *Transactions*, cited, **71**, 269, 273.
- American Folk-Lore Society: *Journ. Amer. Folk-Lore*, **71**, 275.
- American Historical Association: *Annual Reports*, cited, **8**, 299, 300, **71**, 338.
- American Philological Society: *Transactions*, cited, **24**, 309, **71**, 274, 291.
- American Philosophical Society: Jefferson gives collection of fossils to, **69**, 300. *Proceedings*, cited, **71**, 285. *Transactions*, cited, **5**, 282, **12**, 271, **71**, 348.
- Americana, **41**, 252; bibliography, **71**, 219-224, 242-350, 356-365.
- Americanists, **45**, 266.
- Americans (appellation of aborigines), **37**, 249, **38**, 63, 141, **43**, 139, **44**, 153, 283, **48**, 61, 79.
- Americans (people of United States), invade Canada, **71**, 388.
- Amerind, ethnological appellation of American Indians, **71**, 267, 404.
- Amethysts, at Lake Superior, **45**, 272.
- Amherst, Sir Jeffery: his regiment, **71**, 25, 387; superseded as commander-in-chief, 388; term as governor, 118.
- Amicouets (Amicoures), **54**, 133, **60**, 215. *See* Amikou  s.
- Amiens (Ambians), France: origin of name, **2**, 310; Jesuits at, **3**, 19. *See also* Jesuit colleges.
- Amikou  s (Amicouets, Amikouai, Amikouas, Amikouecs, Amikouek; Beaver tribe; Fr., Nation du Castor, Naiz percez) Algonquian tribe, **44**, 251, **55**, 137, 153, 155, **56**, 95, **57**, 243, **61**, 99. Location, **10**, 322, **18**, 231, **33**, 149, **47**, 317, **54**, 133; attacked by Nipissings, **10**, 83; Iroquois hostile to, **42**, 75, 93, **43**, 145; capture Iroquois, **53**, 245; attack Oneidas, **54**, 115; winter near Lake Erie, **60**, 215; ask for missionary, **60**, 215.
- Amikous, Jean, an Algonkin: conversion, **46**, 129-131.
- Aminoya, Indian village: Spaniards at, **59**, 313.
- Amiot. *See* Amyot.
- Amirgankanois, **37**, 261. *See* Amalingans.

- Amiskoueroui, Nicolas, Algonkin convert: baptism and death, **8**, 267-277.
- Amiskwape, Ignace, Algonkin convert: refuses to join pagan dance, **16**, 65.
- Amiskweian, Magdeleine de St. Joseph, Ursuline seminarist: why thus named, **20**, 129; modesty and docility, **19**, 51-53; educated by a Frenchman, **11**, 53; marriage, 55, **20**, 129.
- Ammunition: sent to Abenakis by Vaudreuil, **67**, 63. Ball (lead) — used by Natches, **68**, 163-165, 191. Bullets — **64**, 45, **66**, 29; sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 27, 51. Cartridges — **70**, 47. Dust-shot — **70**, 39. Gunpowder — **13**, 261, 263, **20**, 221, 223, **21**, 37, **30**, 233, **38**, 285, **39**, 55, **42**, 173, **47**, 85, **56**, 161, **66**, 29, 133, **67**, 257, **68**, 191; used by Indians, **40**, 215, **42**, 281, **50**, 259, 309; furnished to Indians by white men, **24**, 271, **25**, 47, **62**, 159, **54**, 191, **66**, 267, **67**, 109, **68**, 165; refused to Illinois by Marquette, **59**, 177; sold at Detroit mission, **69**, 249, 257; used as presents, **28**, 205, **43**, 171, **44**, 105, 129, **65**, 121, **67**, 59, **68**, 163; buried with chief, **67**, 157; offered to Manitou, 159; used in torture, 175; flasks for, **59**, 149. Shot — needed by Illinois mission, **66**, 29; sold at Detroit mission, **69**, 257, **70**, 25, 47, 51, 55, 59, 65; price, **70**, 39 — of horns for, 57.
- Amnesties: granted to illicit traders, **65**, 215, 272.
- Amortization, letters of, granted to Jesuits, **71**, 65. *See also* Mortmain, *and* Rent.
- Amou, ———, marquis d': commands at Bayonne, **70**, 299.
- Amours, Charlotte d': marriage, **63**, 300, **67**, 336.
- Amours, Louis d', sieur de Chauffours: in Acadia, **63**, 93-95; seignior of Jemseg, **67**, 336; sketch, **63**, 300.
- Amours, Marie Elizabeth d': marriage, **43**, 323.
- Amours, Mathieu d', **43**, 323, **63**, 93-95, 300; marriage, **30**, 304; member of council, **50**, 207.
- Amsterdam, Van Rensselaer at, **28**, 111; merchants, reported as maintaining Swedish colony, 109.
- Amulets, articles used as, by Indians, **6**, 207, 291, **9**, 117, **10**, 209, **33**, 211. *See also* Charms.
- Amyot, Charles, Jesuit servant: goes to Huronia, **35**, 43.
- Amyot, Charles, French merchant: accompanies Nouvel on missionary journeys, **48**, 231, **49**, 65, 69, 161; sketch, 273.
- Amyot (Amiot), Jean, Jesuit engagé: messenger from Montreal, **30**, 171-173; at Quebec, **32**, 77; to return to Huronia, 81; captures an Iroquois, 21, 137; drowned, **10**, 321, **32**, 87-89; virtues, 139-141; sketch, **30**, 304.
- Anabaptists, in New Netherlands, **25**, 65, **28**, 109. *See* Mennonites.
- Anahotaha, Huron chief, **45**, 245; death, 255.
- Anastasie, Abenaki convert, **63**, 77.

Anastasia, Iroquois convert: piety, **57**, 97-99.

Anastohé, **30**, 253. *See* Andastes.

Ance, **2**, 299. *See* Liesse River.

Ance aux Bateaux, Céloron at, **69**, 153.

Ancelot, ———, French ship-captain: at Quebec, **18**, 75.

Anchieta, Joseph, Portuguese Jesuit: saves Indian converts from slavery, **12**, 276.

Andacwandet, licentious rite among Hurons, **17**, 179 to cure sickness, 147.

Andagaron (Andagoron), Mohawk village: location, **8**, 300, **51**, 295; Jesuits at, **39**, 71, 191, 197. *See also* Gandagaron.

Andahiacon (Andahiach, Andaiakon, Endahiach), Pierre, Huron chief, **13**, 213, 241, 257-261, 265; virtues, **58**, 133, 137-139; pious death, **60**, 303-305.

Andaon'oti, a Huron, **36**, 115.

Andaron, Jacques, a Huron: piety, **58**, 159.

Andaskaent, a Huron, **36**, 115.

ANDASTES (Andastaeronons, Andastaz, Andastis, Andastoë, Andastoehronons, Andasto,e'ronons, Andastoerrhonons, Andastoés, Andastogenronons, Andastogueronnons, Andastogehronons, Andastogueronnons, Andastogués, Andastoguetz, Andastrogué, Atrá'kwae'ronons, Carantouanais, Conestogas, Minquas, Susquehannocks), Huron-Iroquois tribe, **37**, 105, **38**, 235, **42**, 189, **45**, 205, **47**, 71, 107, **48**, 77, 79, **49**, 141, 147, 163, **50**, 205, **51**, 243, **52**, 147, 155, 197, 203, **53**, 253, 291, 293, **54**, 71, **56**, 57, **57**, 25, 169, 171, **60**, 173, **62**, 161, **63**, 153; identity, **71**, 294. Location, **8**, 301, **30**, 85, **33**, 63, 129, **45**, 205, **49**, 141; population, **56**, 57; sedentary, **8**, 115, **18**, 233; epidemic among, **14**, 9; history, **8**, 301.

Relations with other tribes: (a) Hurons — allies, **30**, 253, **33**, 63, 123, 129, **38**, 235; some dwell in Huronia, **30**, 253; asked to aid, **33**, 73, 129-131; strive to mediate with Iroquois for, 131-133; some join, at N. D. de Foy, **55**, 35. (b) Iroquois — at war with, **33**, 133, **37**, 97, 105, 111, **38**, 191, **45**, 205, **47**, 71, 107, 111, **48**, 77-79, **49**, 141, 147, 153, **50**, 205, **51**, 243, 247, **52**, 147, 155, 179, 197, 203, **54**, 75, 111, **56**, 37, 57, **57**, 25, **58**, 227, **59**, 245, 251; ruined by, **60**, 173, **62**, 161. (c) Other tribes — allied with Neutrals against Iroquois, **37**, 97; war with Mohegans, **43**, 179.

Relations with whites: visited by Brulé, **5**, 291; at peace with French, **43**, 143; some, taken to France, **51**, 173. Trade with Swedes, **33**, 135, 185; allies of Swedes, **49**, 153.

Andastoé (Andastogué), country of Andastes, **48**, 77, **51**, 173, 231, 247, **52**, 161, 167, 173, 175, 179, **53**, 243, 247, 251, 253, **54**, 75, **55**, 35, **59**, 245. Location, **33**, 129, **45**, 243; Hurons visit, **33**, 131-135, **45**, 243 — would flee to, **35**, 193; Mohawks near, **37**, 97.

- Andata, aiach, Jacques, a Huron: brings letters to Quebec, **38**, 169.
Andatahouats, Huron appellation of Ottawas, **14**, 285.
Andatiakonhons, a Huron, **50**, 219.
Andation, Pierre, Huron convert: piety, **23**, 53-55.
Andatso, Onondagas at, **41**, 21.
Andehoua (misprinted Ariethoua), Huron seminarist, **12**, 93, 95;
returns to his country, 105-109.
Andehouakiri, Augustin, Huron boy: pious death, **52**, 229-231.
Andekerra, Joseph, Huron convert: pious death, **60**, 305-307.
Andeouarahen, Jean Armand, Huron convert: at Quebec, **23**, 175-
177.
Anderton Reserve, Ont., Wyandots on, **5**, 279, **8**, 304.
Andesson, Island chief, **8**, 296; accused of sorcery, **13**, 211. *See*
also Teswehat.
Andewaraken, Armant, Huron convert: piety, **24**, 107-111.
Andiatæ (Andiata), Huron village, **10**, 179, **13**, 157, 235, 241, 243;
location, **10**, 326; council at, **14**, 21, 41; Jesuits at, 29; epidemic
in, 51.
Andiatarocté, Iroquois name for Lake Champlain: meaning of term,
29, 49.
Andichons, bark canopy for bed, **17**, 203.
Andionra, Marthe, Huron convert: rescued from Iroquois, **33**, 93.
Andiora, Marie, Huron convert, **23**, 241.
Andioura, Mohawk chief: ambassador to French, **40**, 183-187.
Andouanchronon, Indian tribe, **18**, 233.
Andorons, Magdalene, Huron convert: death, **41**, 159-161.
Andotiennons, Iroquois convert, **64**, 73.
Andotitak, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **36**, 119.
Andotraaon, Luce, Huron convert: abandons pagan confraternity,
30, 23.
Andotrahon, Hélène, Huron convert: virtues, **58**, 133-135, 153.
Andouart, —, Quebec notary, **42**, 299.
André, a Frenchman: accidentally killed, **32**, 77.
André, Huron convert: pious death, **43**, 237-241.
André, Iroquois child: baptized, **53**, 199.
André, Montagnais child: baptism and death, **8**, 251-253; burial,
253-255.
André, Louis, Jesuit, **71**, 127; on Ottawa mission, **1**, 33, **55**, 133,
59, 69, **61**, 73; with Amikoués, **10**, 322; sent to upper Algonkins,
54, 241; on Green Bay mission, **15**, 248, **57**, 251, 265-305, **58**, 39,
298, **59**, 219-221, **61**, 153-155, **62**, 205; on Tadoussac mission, **59**,
305, **68**, 51; observations on tides, **57**, 301-305, **60**, 205-207; biog-
raphy, **57**, 318-319, **71**, 151, 229, 238; facsimile of writing, **57**, 318,
71, 212.

ANDRÉ (continued)—

Writings, 57, 318; cited, 35, 292, 57, 308. Letters: 1673, 57, 265-305; 1674, 58, 273-289, 297; 1676, 60, 201-205, 71, 199. Journal, cited, 60, 207. *Little Glossary*, cited, 57, 319. *Préceptes*, cited, 57, 318, 71, 272.

André, Michel, *dit* de St. Michel, 46, 177; family, 303.

Andromeda, constellation, 50, 75.

Anendrak, Marguerite, Huron convert, 46, 113-117; death, 115-117.

Anenichiendis, Huron chief: baptism and death, 13, 197-199.

Anenkhiondic, Huron chief, 13, 169, 185; rank, 10, 231; friendly to Jesuits, 289, 301.

Anerawi, Algonkin chief: escapes from Iroquois, 21, 41.

Anerraté, Huronized Algonkin: baptism and death, 13, 137-139.

Angele, Algonkin girl: baptized, 22, 125.

Angelic salutation, 3, 149, 298.

Angelique, Algonkin convert: exhorts Attikamègues, 24, 97.

Angélique, Attikamègue convert: instructs tribesmen, 37, 59.

Angelique, Montagnais convert: piety, 37, 199.

Angels: especially invoked by savages, 14, 201-203; nine choirs, 20, 25, 75; aid Jesuits, 39, 45; patrons of Neutral nation, 95; number nine dedicated to, 40, 153-155; aid French, 155, 161.

Angelus: established by Champlain, 6, 103; at Quebec, 30, 189; explained, 6, 327.

Anger, François d', musician, 47, 295, 311.

Anglican church: resemblance of, to Roman Catholic communion, 4, 73.

Ango, Jean, French navigator, 3, 291.

Angont, Huron mythical serpent: causes evil and death, 33, 217.

Anguien, 8, 225, 11, 53. *See* Enghien.

Anguieout, Mohawk chief, 44, 205.

Angwiens (Angoutenc, Angouteus), Huron village, 10, 328, 13, 237, 271, 14, 33, 284, 17, 165; location, 10, 328, 34, 255; fortified, 10, 203; Jesuits visit, 14, 69, 15, 23-25; epidemic at, 14, 73, 15, 23-25.

Anie (Aniegué, Anier), country of Mohawks, 40, 61, 44, 197, 223, 63, 179, 66, 187. *See* Agnié, and Annié.

"Anié, the great," 63, 197, 215, 231, 243. *See* Kryn.

Anier (Anieronon, Anies, Aniez), appellation of Mohawks, 43, 27, 39, 62, 169, 63, 177, 197, 231, 243, 64, 143, 66, 187. *See* Agné, Agnie, and Annié.

Anikoutchi, Michel, Attikamègue convert, 24, 79; baptism and piety, 71-75.

Animal-worship. *See* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.

Animism (spirit-worship), leads to animal-worship, 13, 271.

Anise, green, 50, 161.

Aniseed, 66, 29.

- Aniskaouaskousit, a Montagnais, **12**, 19; serves Jesuits, **12**, 21.
- Aniskawaskousit, Paul, Algonkin convert: pious death, **16**, 71.
- Anjou, French province: Three Rivers region compared to, **9**, 161; seigniories in, **16**, 15.
- Anmouet, Paul, an Abenaki, **62**, 135.
- Annaotaha (Annahotaha, Anotaha), Estienne, Huron chief, **42**, 251; courage, **34**, 129; captured by Iroquois, 131; captures Iroquois, **36**, 181-187, **37**, 109; life spared, **36**, 187.
- Annapolis, Md., becomes state capital, **36**, 244.
- Annapolis, N. S., **4**, 306; site of Port Royal, **1**, 307.
- Annapolis Basin, **1**, 307.
- Annat, François, Jesuit provincial: permits issue of *Relations*, **37**, 133, **40**, 251.
- Anne, Algonkin convert, **8**, 257.
- Anne, Algonkin convert: baptism and death, **11**, 119-121.
- Anne, Algonkin girl: baptism and piety, **14**, 147.
- Anne, Attikamègue convert: baptized, **24**, 83.
- Anne, Detroit resident, **69**, 259.
- Anne, Huron convert: baptism, **15**, 91; death, 105.
- Anne, Huron convert: charity and piety under trials, **19**, 201, 211, 235, 237.
- Anne, Montagnais convert: I. Death, **8**, 41. II. Piety, **53**, 79-83.
- Anne, Ottawa convert: piety, **48**, 125-127.
- Anne Thérèse, Iroquois convert: sent to France, **19**, 27; presented to French, 269; piety, sickness, and death, 29-35.
- Anne of Austria, **11**, 53, **15**, 227, **28**, 259, **45**, 45; marries Louis XIII., **2**, 296; vow and gifts to St. Anne, **14**, 288; birth of her son, **15**, 219, 225; aids Canadian missions, **14**, 147, **15**, 223, **32**, 137, **39**, 43; interest in New France, **23**, 287, **27**, 139, **41**, 211, 239, **46**, 147, 199, **50**, 107-109; regent of France, **25**, 101-103, **30**, 215, **32**, 123, 131, **36**, 65, 157, **50**, 319; sends soldiers to Canada, **26**, 71, **27**, 89, 277; receives Jogues, **31**, 105-107, 125; permits appointment of bishop for Canada, **36**, 69; asks Dutch to secure Jogues's deliverance, **39**, 266; sends women to Canada, **41**, 185; concedes land to Jesuits, **68**, 79; death, **50**, 319; mourning in Canada for, 107-109, 195. Portrait of, sent to Canada, **28**, 239, **29**, 235-239. Laval writes to, **45**, 23; Avaugour writes to, **46**, 149.
- Anne of England, **67**, 199, 207.
- Annecy, France, Abenakis send collar to tomb of St. Francis at, **63**, 31, 299.
- Annendieratons, Huron woman: killed, **37**, 117.
- Annendok, Huron woman: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 101.
- Annenharisonk, André, a Huron: drowned, **37**, 105-107, 169.
- Annenharisonk, Nicolas, Huron chief: captured by Iroquois, **33**, 163, 165.

- Annenharitak, a Huron: at Three Rivers, **37**, 109.
- Annennontank, Catherine ("Creature de Dieu"), Huron girl: marriage, **47**, 289, 318.
- Annenraes, Onondaga chief: captured by Hurons, **33**, 117; inclines his people to peace, 119; captured by Eries, **41**, 81, 113.
- Annenrai, Iroquois chief, **42**, 103.
- Annerahwy, a Huron: at Three Rivers, **28**, 147-149.
- Annhatetaionk, Jacques: piety, **60**, 103.
- Annié (Anniée, Anniegé, Anniegué, Annienge, Anniené), country and village of Mohawks, **36**, 133, **37**, 103, 177, **38**, 199, **41**, 19, 21, **44**, 123, 125, 165, 203, **45**, 91, **49**, 167, 179, 253, 257, **50**, 57, 63, 65, 181, 197, 199, 203, 205, 211, 215-219, **51**, 145, **52**, 53, **54**, 265, 277, 281, **55**, 41, 261, **56**, 27, 29, 49, **64**, 95. *See* Agné, Agnié, and Anie.
- Anniehronnons (Anniege'ronnons, Annien,e'ronnons, Anniengehronnons, Annieronons, Annieronnons), Huron appellation of Mohawks, q.v., **8**, 300, **27**, 79, 93, 99, 101, **28**, 147, 149, 153, 155, 159, 171, 183, 225, 275-287, 291, 295, 299, 301, 315, **29**, 47, 49, 53, 57, 59, 145, 149, 183, 211, 227, **33**, 65, 69, 73, 89, 135, **35**, 59, **36**, 123, 143, **37**, 97, 111, **38**, 189, 197, **40**, 91, 97, 103, 115, 121, 155, 161, 165, 169, 183, **41**, 19, 43-47, 57, 63, 79, 85-87, 101, 115, 199-203, **42**, 77, 89, 109, 123, 189, 191, **43**, 145, 163-169, 177-181, 263, 273, 313, **44**, 63, 107, 321, **45**, 91, 93, **49**, 151, 255, 265, 267, **50**, 37, 203, 211, **51**, 81, 83.
- Annieouton, Joachim: conversion, **55**, 289-299; death, 299-311.
- Anniés (Annié, Anniers, Anniez), the Mohawk tribe, **27**, 79, **44**, 107, **50**, 181, 193, **52**, 117, **56**, 51, 175, **63**, 169.
- Anniwindet, a Huron: slain by Iroquois, **37**, 111.
- Annis, Rev. J. W., Canadian antiquarian: collects Huron relics, **5**, 297; cited, **19**, 271.
- Annonchiasé (Annonchiassé, Annonhiasé), Iroquois appellation of Maisonneuve, **40**, 191, **41**, 19, 63, 113.
- Annonciade, **1**, 314. *See* Annunciades.
- Annonkenritaoui, Seneca chief: converted, **44**, 23.
- Annonkouaiouton, Oneida chief, **53**, 47.
- Anotaha, **42**, 253, **43**, 43. *See* Annaotaha.
- Anonatea, Huron village, **13**, 193, 207, 211, 223, 247; location, **13**, 189, 271, **34**, 255; Jesuits at, **14**, 7, 11, 15, 47, 51.
- Anonchiara, Huron appellation of F. du Peron, **14**, 289, **15**, 189, **16**, 239.
- Annuities, asked by last Canadian Jesuits, **60**, 139.
- Annunciades, order of nuns: convent founded at Paris, **1**, 314, 11, 57.
- Anser canadensis*, **17**, 243. *See* Goose.
- Anspach, Rev. Lewis A.: *Hist. Newfoundland*, cited, **1**, 319, **2**, 295, **71**, 299.
- Antaioik, Huron appellation of Jean Amyot, **32**, 25, 137.

- Antego, **36**, 244. *See* Antigua Island.
- Anthon, Prof. Charles: ancestry, **69**, 309.
- Anthrandéen, **30**, 304. *See* Kontrande, en.
- Anthropological Society of Washington, D. C., endorses term "Amerind," **71**, 404.
- Anthropology: bibliography, **71**, 221, 263-270.
- Anthropomorphism *See* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.
- Anthropophagi, epithet applied to Iroquois, **35**, 239, **49**, 231.
- Antichon, cabin of Southern Indians, **67**, 321.
- Antilles, commerce with Canada, **50**, 241-243.
- Antinoe, Egypt, **66**, 325.
- Antoine, Algonkin convert: captured by Iroquois, **27**, 43.
- Antoine, Attikamègue convert: seeks missionary for his people, **35**, 263; piety, **37**, 75.
- Antoine, Peoria convert, **64**, 171-177.
- Antwen (Antouennen, Anwennen), Huron appellation of Daniel, **5**, 290, **9**, 291, **16**, 239.
- Aochiati, Matthias, a Huron: conversion and baptism, **17**, 79-83.
- Aoeatsioaenronnon, **34**, 205. *See* Aweatsiwaenronnons.
- Aoechisaeronons, Algonquian tribe, **34**, 205.
- Aoendoens, Agnes, Huron convert: baptized, **43**, 123-125.
- Aoenhokoui, Huron chief: envoy to Neutrals, **34**, 173.
- Aoesiwa, Marie, Huron child, **10**, 23.
- Aonchiare, a Huron: baptism, **13**, 197.
- A,onchiarre, Joseph, a Huron: baptism and death, **32**, 71.
- Aondaenchrió, Huron chief: advice by, regarding witch, **14**, 39.
- Aondecheté, Huron appellation of Ragueneau, **9**, 312, **16**, 239, **55**, 297; of Carheil, **50**, 197.
- Aondechette, Pierre, a Huron, **60**, 89.
- Aondironon (Aondironnons), Neutral tribe, **18**, 233; destroyed by Senecas, **260**, **33**, 81-83.
- Aonetta, Marie, a Huron: baptism and piety, **15**, 101-109, **23**, 61; zeal, **19**, 261-265.
- Aonkerati, Henry, a Huron: escapes from Iroquois, **27**, 223.
- A,ontarisati, François, an Iroquois: captured by Hurons, **37**, 109; burned at stake, **111**, **38**, 55, **40**, 97, 159.
- Aontarisati, an Iroquois: death, **48**, 237.
- Aontarison, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 105.
- Aontenawi, N., a Huron, **36**, 119.
- Aontrati, Charles, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **36**, 123; escapes from captors, 133.
- Aotiokwadoron, Jean Baptiste, a Huron: conversion and piety, **26**, 293-295, 299.
- A,otonatendia, rendezvous for savages, **38**, 181.

- Aotonst, Tiburce, convert: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 115.
- Aouandoïe, Huron chief: Jesuits lodge with, **8**, 93, 97; his benevolence, 95.
- Aouasanik, location, **33**, 149.
- Aoueatsiouaenrrhonons (Aoueatsiouaenronnons), **5**, 279, **18**, 235; meaning of name, **30**, 113. *See also* Nipissings.
- Aouendons, Noëlle, Huron convert: piety, **29**, 283-287.
- Aouenion, Zacharie, Huron convert: pious death, **58**, 145.
- Aouendihas, Huron woman, **55**, 309.
- Aouesemenisk, Aimé, Algonkin child: baptized, **11**, 121.
- Aouetitit, Pierre, Algonkin child: baptism and death, **7**, 297.
- Aouguenhaon, Oneida convert: piety, **52**, 149-151.
- Aouigaté, Mohawk chief, **44**, 205.
- Aoutaeroi (Aoutaenhrohi, Awataeroi), demon that causes sickness, **10**, 183, 199, **13**, 31, 171, 213; feasts of, **10**, 177. *See also* Indians: feasts.
- Aoutem, Souriquois appellation of demon, **1**, 75.
- Aoutmoin (Autmoin), Souriquois appellation of medicine-men, **1**, 75, 167, **2**, 75, 295, **5**, 287; speak at councils, **3**, 91; tricks, 117-125, 131; prays to sun, 133. *See also* Indians: medicine-men.
- Apalaches (Apalachi), Algonquian tribe: location, **66**, 343; mission to, 131.
- Apelles, Greek painter, **22**, 71.
- Apican, a Sauter: miraculously cured, **55**, 119.
- Apicanis, an Algonkin: miraculously cured, **50**, 121-123.
- Apikousiou, Françoise, Papinachois convert: baptized, **59**, 61.
- Apios tuberosa*: cultivated by aborigines, **2**, 299; described, **6**, 329.
- Apistabech, a Montagnais: death, **63**, 249.
- Apmangouch, Bernard, convert: courage in death, **32**, 245. *See also* Wapmangouch.
- Apocynum cannabinum*, fibers used by Indians, **23**, 325.
- Apostacy of converts, **11**, 115-119, **17**, 139, **18**, 221, 223, **19**, 233, **20**, 35, 209, 211, 281-285, **25**, 113, 247-281, **28**, 41, 147, 249, **29**, 95, 99, **35**, 21, 151, **40**, 37, **52**, 145, 147, **61**, 227; penance for, **25**, 255, 273-281, **27**, 165; punishment for, **25**, 261-281, **33**, 51-53, **35**, 237, **36**, 193; divine vengeance upon, **19**, 199, **31**, 261, 267-277, **33**, 35.
- Aposteme, symptoms of, **51**, 97.
- Apothecaries: Hébert, **2**, 308; Jean Boispineau, **69**, 131; among Jesuit brethren, **69**, 77-79, 131, **70**, 83, 89.
- Apparitions: seen by Indians, **12**, 15, 55, **14**, 155, **17**, 165, 173, 189, 197, 199, **18**, 21, 209, **20**, 185, 187, 261, **26**, 251-253, **30**, 27, **31**, 157, **32**, 207, 219, **33**, 193, **34**, 171-173, **46**, 31, **49**, 57, **57**, 197; of departed spirits, **33**, 267, **34**, 97, **38**, 25, 163-165, **39**, 243, 267.
- Appeals, from seigniorial courts, **71**, 73, 77.

- Apple: wild, **5**, 99, **9**, 155, **21**, 197, **48**, 165, **51**, 121, **54**, 217, **55**, 195, **56**, 123, **60**, 217, 221, **64**, 133, **65**, 73, **66**, 227; sweetness, **6**, 271.
 Marquette finds, on lower Mississippi, **58**, 99. Cultivated in Canada, **6**, 75, **64**, 133-139; in New Netherlands, **28**, 111, **40**, 143.
 Appleton, Wis., rapids at, **54**, 306.
 Apricots, **8**, 17, **43**, 257, 325.
 Apt, Provence, St. Anne's shrine at, **14**, 288.
 Aquaviva, Claude, Jesuit general: Biard writes to, **1**, 127, 189, **3**, 5, 287; sketch, **1**, 312.
 Aquienhio, Louis, Huron convert: pious death, **47**, 161-163.
 Aquitaine: Récollets from, in Acadia, **4**, 259, **24**, 310; dip of magnetic needle in, **39**, 39. *See also* Jesuits: provinces.
 Arabia, **49**, 276; caravans in, **25**, 25; horses of, **29**, 61.
 Arachiokouan, Noël, a Huron: baptized, **11**, 135.
Arachis hypogæa, cultivated by aborigines, **2**, 299.
Aralia (Panax) quinquefolia, **67**, 333. *See* Ginseng.
 Arakhié, Huron child: intelligence and piety, **13**, 117-121; sickness and death, 121-125.
 Arâmbec, Etechemin village: residence of Bashaba, **3**, 297; location, **1**, 309. *See also* Norembega.
 Araña, ———, Jesuit, **18**, 33.
 Aranbinau, Abenaki medicine-man: friendly to Druillettes, **38**, 37.
 Aras, ———, Montreal habitant: death, **38**, 201.
 Arber, Edward: *English Scholar's Library*, cited, **71**, 262.
 Arbor vitæ, habitat, **3**, 295.
 Archæological Institute of America: *Papers*, **71**, 264.
 Archæology, of North American aborigines. *See* Indians: archæology.
 Archambault, ———, **71**, 111.
 Archambault, Anne: marriage, **36**, 246.
 Archambault, Marie, marriage, **36**, 246.
 Archambaut, Denis: killed by explosion, **36**, 137.
 Archers, in Quebec garrison, **63**, 101-107.
 Archibald, Sir Adams: *Capture of Louisbourg*, **71**, 299.
 Archiendassé, misprint for Achiendassé, **24**, q. v., 109.
 Archimedes, Greek philosopher, **21**, 111.
 Archirigouans, misprint for Achirigouans, q. v., **24**, 269.
 ARCHIVES.—

Canada: Canadian—stored in Jesuit college (1776), **71**, 394. Dominion (Ottawa)—**34**, 237, 245, **36**, 251, **57**, 307, **62**, 273, **64**, 271, **67**, 327, **69**, 280, **71**, 220, 224-226, 230, 231, 245 (*see also* Libraries: Canadian Parliament, *and* Brymner). Quebec (province)—**36**, 247, **62**, 269, **64**, 269, **71**, 225, 228, 233, 244. Quebec (archdiocese)—**20**, 309, **42**, 299, **46**, 303, **56**, 303, **63**, 296, **65**, 256, **71**, 228, **231**, 383, 389;

ARCHIVES: *Canada* (continued)—

Quebec (seminary), **1**, 43, **6**, 81, **42**, 292, 298. Quebec (city)—Bureau of Jesuit Estates, **36**, 234; Hotel-Dieu, **71**, 121, 228; convents, **71**, 402; Ursuline monastery, **71**, 228, 379, 383, 387; Quebec college (*see below* Jesuit). Montreal—transcripts from, **70**, 309, **71**, 225; *see also below*, Jesuit: St. Mary's College. Oka (mission), **5**, 281. St. François du Lac (mission), **65**, 267, **71**, 280.

England: London—Public Record Office, **4**, 265, **60**, 318, **67**, 328, **71**, 220, 224, 230, 309. *See also* Libraries: Bodleian, and British Museum.

France: **4**, 62, **30**, 16; national, **47**, 314, **64**, 269, **65**, 259. Paris, **4**, 258, **39**, 265, **66**, 344, **70**, 309, **71**, 220, 225, 228, 244, 245; Affaires Étrangères, **7**, 305, **14**, 4, **17**, 239, **71**, 233; Colonies, **65**, 258, **66**, 297, **69**, 281, 304, **71**, 228, 301; Fortifications et Colonies, **67**, 341; Guerre, **71**, 296; Marine, **59**, 305, **63**, frontispiece, **69**, 281, 294, **71**, 246, 250, 296, 301, 378; *see also below* Jesuit: Paris; and Libraries: Bibliothèque Nationale. Bordeaux, **63**, 296. Condé, **46**, 297. Eure-et-Loire, **61**, 272, **71**, 287. Honfleur, **3**, 291. Pont-à-Mousson (university), **46**, 155, 298. Rodez, **2**, 287. St. Malo, **3**, 292.

Italy: Rome—Corsini, **4**, 264; Gesù (*see below* Jesuit); Propaganda, **70**, 304.

United States: Boston (1721-22), **67**, 61, 65; Maine Historical Society, **67**, 336; New Orleans (Spanish), sent to Havana, **71**, 382; Winthrop family, **36**, 233, 234. *See also* Libraries: Congress and Wisconsin State Historical Society.

Jesuit: (a) MSS. Soc. Jesu (formerly in the Gesù, at Rome), **1**, viii.-ix., 127, **2**, 294, **3**, 5, 285, **4**, 247, **6**, 319, **11**, 271, **15**, 199, **17**, 239, **18**, 251, **21**, 309, **30**, 299, **32**, 307, **34**, 237, **35**, 285, **36**, 69, 233, **45**, 263, **57**, 307-308, 310, **60**, 312, 313, **67**, 341, **69**, 279, **71**, 147; pillaged and dispersed, **71**, 120. Province of Lyons, **28**, 309. Paris, **46**, 297; École de Ste. Geneviève, **9**, 313, **14**, 4, **42**, 297, **62**, 269, **65**, 257, 265, **66**, 334, 340, 342, **71**, 225-233, 247, 290. (b) Colleges—Quebec, **27**, 77, 83, 307, **28**, 187, 205, 213, 227, 229, 237, **30**, 171-175, 179, 185, 187, 197, **32**, 87, 89, 93, 95, 99, 101, **35**, 51, 55, **38**, 185, **45**, 117, 121, 125, **68**, 79; placed in Hotel-Dieu, **28**, 305; deposited in provincial record-office, **39**, 267. St. Mary's (Montreal), **1**, 34, 44, **2**, 288, **3**, 285, **4**, 247, **5**, 281, **6**, 319, **8**, 285, **11**, 271, **17**, 239, **18**, 251, **20**, 301-305, 309, **21**, 309, **22**, 315, **23**, facing 224, 321-323, 327, **25**, 283, 289, **26**, 316, **27**, facing 106, **28**, facing 104, 305, **30**, 299, **32**, 15, 307, **33**, 271, **34**, 17, 237, 247, 249, **35**, 285, **36**, 250, **38**, 290, 295, **40**, 254, **41**, 242, 253, **42**, 297, **43**, 21, 319, **44**, 320, **46**, 297, 302, **47**, facing 268, facing 308, 314, **48**, 292, 298, **49**, 271, **50**, 315, 322, 323, **51**, facing 142, 291, **55**, 318, **57**, 308, 310, 318, facing 318, 319, **58**, 291, 292, **59**, facing 108, facing 212, 293, 294, 297, 299, 301, 310, **60**, 312, 317, **61**, 265, 270, **63**, 295,

- 297, **64**, facing 58, 269, 272, **65**, facing 44, 259, 265, **66**, 297, **67**, facing 70, facing 120, 327, 328, 331, 337, **68**, 321-323, **69**, 279-281, 286, **71**, 211-215, 226-233, 237, 243, 247, 280, 372, 384, 385, 400, **72**, 17-18.
- Archouguets, misprint for Achouguets, q.v., **24**, 269.
- Arctoids, zoölogical order, **21**, 315.
- Arctomys*: *monax*, **8**, 306; *pruinosis*, **6**, 329. See Marmot.
- Arcturus, star, **50**, 71.
- Ardanville, Renée d', sponsor in baptism, **1**, 111.
- Aregatensi, Nicolle, Huron convert: piety, **60**, 307.
- Arendaonatia, Huron village: Jesuits at, **14**, 13, 45; location, 285.
- Arendarhonons (Ahrendarrhonons, Arendaenronons, Arendaenronons, Arendaeronons, Arendageronons, Arendaronons, Arendarrhonons, Renarrhonons; Fr., Nation de la Roche), Huron tribe and clan, **8**, 71, **10**, 235, **13**, 270, **15**, 51, **28**, 149, **36**, 141, 179, **43**, 41, 51; location, **8**, 294, **34**, 257; migration, **20**, 305; enter Huron confederacy, **16**, 227; status therein, **20**, 19; captives given to, **13**, 37; allies of French, **8**, 294, **20**, 19-21; war with Iroquois, **23**, 159, **33**, 121; abandon their villages, 81; absorbed by Senecas, **36**, 141, 179; remnant of, at Quebec, carried away by Onondagas, **43**, 191, 207.
- Arendiowane (Arendioané, Arendiogueanne, Arendioouanne, Arendioané, Arendiwané), Huron appellation of medicine-men, **10**, 35, 39, 43, 185, 197, 199, **13**, 187, 241, **14**, 29, 57, **15**, 137, **33**, 221, **39**, 21. See also Indians: medicine-men.
- Arenhatsi, Cecile, Huron widow: serves Ursulines, **36**, 213.
- Arenhoutha, Estienne, Huron convert: baptism and piety, **30**, 85-87.
- Arenhouton, René, Huron convert: baptized, **28**, 191.
- Arenté, Huron village, **13**, 233, 235, **24**, 113, **34**, 217; location, **34**, 254.
- Ares, war-god of Thracians, **5**, 286.
- Areskoui (Aireskoi, Aireskouy, Aireskui), Huron-Iroquois divinity: **5**, 286, **13**, 221, **33**, 225, **39**, 13, 207, 209, 221, **53**, 225, 239. See Agreskoui.
- Argali (*Ovis aries*), habitat, **2**, 310.
- Argall (Argal), Samuel, English sea-captain, **1**, 319, **2**, 273; destroys French settlements in Acadia, **1**, 6, 13, 129, 229-233, 313, **2**, 257-267, 309, **3**, 11, 287, **4**, 9, 11, 35-41, 45, 233, **28**, 319, **65**, 271; disputes with Turnell, **4**, 41-43; friendly to Jesuits, **1**, 231, **2**, 265, **3**, 9, **4**, 33; sends French prisoners to England, 13, 21-23, 77-79; returns to Virginia, 53; names Delaware Bay, **28**, 314. Name, **2**, 310; character, **4**, 17, 21, 43, 79; sketch, **1**, 318, **2**, 309.
- Argenson (Argençon), Pierre de Voyer, vicomte d', **44**, 105, 111, 117-121, 233, **45**, 81, 95, 99, **46**, 159, 161, 183, 241; appointed governor of Canada, **43**, 323; arrives at Quebec, **23**, 328, **44**, 101; reception, **44**, 103, 225-229; visits Jesuit college, 227; at Three

Argenson (continued)—

- Rivers, 229; campaign against Iroquois, 227-229, 315-317, **45**, 159, 199-201, **46**, 89-91, 119; relations with bishop and Jesuits, **45**, 111, 121, 125, 149, 165, **46**, 161-163, 167, 177, 302; visits hospital, **45**, 39; decision in Vaillant case, 81; returns to France, **43**, 55, **46**, 183; term as governor, 302, **71**, 116.
- Argenson, ——— d', brother of governor: Lalemant writes to, **71**, 230.
- Argentenay, settlement on Orleans Island, **47**, 215.
- Argonauts, epithet applied to Indian navigators, **42**, 219, **45**, 227, **47**, 193, 225, **49**, 47.
- Argond, ———, French official, **67**, 27.
- Aries, constellation, **50**, 75.
- Arinadsit, Marie, Huron girl, **41**, 231.
- Aristolochia serpentaria*, specific for snake-bite, **59**, 308.
- Arhetsi, Huron village, **36**, 141.
- Ariethoua, misprint for Andehoua, q.v., **12**, 93.
- Arihouaon, Magdelaine, Iroquois captive: baptism and pious death, **33**, 109-113.
- Arimoustigwan, Claude, converted medicine-man: Christian constancy, **20**, 297-299.
- Arioo, Huron name for Chastellain, **8**, 307, **16**, 239.
- Arizona, as shown on Kino's map, **68**, 333.
- Aristotle, Greek philosopher, cited, **7**, **7**, **22**, 91, **27**, 57, **32**, 283, **38**, 223.
- Arkansas (Arkinsa), Siouan tribe, **66**, 37; thus named by Illinois Indians, **64**, 279; location, **65**, 107, **67**, 319; villages, 125; population (1750), **69**, 217; friendly to French, **65**, 155, **68**, 219; hostilities with other tribes, 217; ask for missionary, 219. Language, **70**, 241; words and phrases, **67**, 255-257, 291, 321-323. *See also* Acansas, Akansea, and Kappas.
- Arkansas (state), flora, **71**, 348.
- Arkansas Post, established on Arkansas River, **69**, 301; changes in location, **70**, 241; Chicasas attack, **69**, 217; Jesuits at (*see* Jesuit missions). *See also* Akensas.
- Arlestain, Anne, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.
- Arlestain, Charlotte d', sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.
- Arlestain, Philippa d', sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161. *See* L'Estain.
- Arlington, ———, Lord, addressed by Winthrop, **1**, 319.
- Armand, Huron seminarist: escapes from Iroquois, **32**, 161-165.
- Armand, Huron chief: in war council, **30**, 165; gifts to, 167; messenger to Three Rivers, **35**, 59; death, **41**, 159.
- Armand, Ignace, Jesuit provincial, **71**, 398.
- Armand Jean, Huron seminarist: baptism, **14**, 161; piety, 235-237; wrecked in Ottawa River, 245-247; sent to Huronia, 243; preaches the faith, 251-255.

- Armored fish (causar), **33**, 213; described, **1**, 251-253, 319.
- Armors, **46**, 145, **48**, 133, **69**, 241, **71**, 152.
- Armouchiquois (Almouchiquois), appellation of New England Algonquian tribes, **1**, 183, **3**, 221; country, **1**, 61, 83; location, **2**, 69, 207, **3**, 209; population, 105; language, **1**, 73, 308; cultivate soil, **2**, 165, 207, 229, **3**, 209; thievish, 225; hostile to Souriquois, **1**, 105, 308; French trade with, **2**, 31-45, 229; attack English, 47, 145.
- Arms, French royal, Céloron attaches to tree on Ohio, **69**, 165.
- Army, British, in North America, **70**, 311; commanders-in-chief, **71**, 65, 388; Germans in, 25; *Lists of Officers*, 342. Regiments—Royal Americans, **70**, 313; 42nd Highlanders, **71**, 389; 35th and 60th foot, **70**, 312, 313; 15th and 78th foot, **71**, 387.
- Army, French, **63**, 304, **70**, 311, 312; troops sent to Canada, **23**, 319, **26**, 71, **27**, 89, 277, **28**, 316, **46**, 151, **47**, 293, 318, **49**, 161, **63**, 269, 303, **64**, 276, **66**, 342, **68**, 227; to Louisiana, **68**, 223, 330; Tracy's guards wear royal colors, **49**, 217; officers "reduced" (half-pay), **71**, 379; names of officers in, **67**, 111, 331, **68**, 328, 334, **69**, 293; Jesuits instruct officers in mathematics, **64**, 131. Regiments—Angoumois, **70**, 219; Auvergne, **62**, 273; Carignan (*see* Carignan-Salières regiment). Navarre, **46**, 215. Picardy, **46**, 215.
- Arnest, a Souriquois: baptized, **1**, 111.
- Arnold, Benedict, in Quebec campaign, **71**, 251.
- Arnold, Thomas: *Catholic Dictionary*, **71**, 350.
- Aronhiatiri, Huron name for a missionary, **33**, 169, 171.
- Aronhieiarha, Mohawk chief: captured by Hurons, **40**, 95, 115, 159, 173; effects peace with French, 115, 159, 177; returns home, 151.
- Arontaen (Aronté), Huron village, **5**, 294, **10**, 285, **13**, 49, 57, 79, 151, **14**, 47; location, **10**, 328, **13**, 39, **34**, 254.
- Arontio, Marie Felix: marriage, **47**, 318.
- Arontiondi, a Huron: pious death, **46**, 111.
- Arontoine, Huron appellation of A. Daniel, q.v., **39**, 243. *See* Antwen.
- Arquebus, **2**, 167, **12**, 137, 177, 189, **18**, 157-159, **21**, 23, 53, 61, **24**, 273-275, **30**, 233, 285, 289, **31**, 21, 27, 31, 175, 259, **32**, 19, 33, 81, 147, 167-169, 177, 181, 283, **33**, 47, 245, **34**, 91, 217, **35**, 31, 221, 239, **36**, 61, 121, 135, **37**, 35, **38**, 173, 285, **39**, 179, 241, 253, **42**, 161, **43**, 157, 165. Cost of repairing, **32**, 71; fired, as salute, **37**, 249; accidental injuries from (*see* Casualties). Presented at councils, **29**, 235, **30**, 143, **43**, 171, **44**, 129; to converts, at baptism, **20**, 221, **24**, 233, 237; French allow neophytes to use, **25**, 27. *See also* Firearms.
- Arquebusiers, in religious procession, **29**, 181.
- Arquien, ———, sieur d', French officer, **2**, 275; governor of Calais, **4**, 75.

- Arrêt* . . . *touchant l'établissement Jesuite à Montreal*: **67**, 12, 50-53, 327.
- Arrêt* . . . [*touchant*] *les missionnaires du Sault St. Louis*: **67**, 14, 72-83, 327.
- Arrêts* . . . *touchant les Sauvages Chrétiens en Canada*: **67**, 11-12, 24-37, 327.
- Arrière-fiefs*, **71**, 69, 71, 81-85; defined, 390.
- Arrows and arrow-heads. *See* Indians: warfare.
- Arrowsic (Arroseag): English confer with Abenakis at, **67**, 197-203; Baxter at, 336. *See* Georgetown, Me.
- Arson, penalties for, **43**, 67, **47**, 297.
- Art, among aborigines. *See* Indians: occupations, arts, and industries.
- Artaguette, Diron d', French official: investigates Bienville's conduct, **66**, 129, 139-141; in Louisiana, **68**, 328.
- Artaguette (Artaguiette), Pierre d', French officer: commands Mississippi fort, **68**, 193; attacks Chicasas, 309; burned at stake, **70**, 249, 316; sketch, **68**, 328.
- Artichoke, Jerusalem (*Helianthus tuberosus*): origin, and cultivation by aborigines, **4**, 298.
- Artillery, **49**, 49, **64**, 45, 113; used by Indians, **48**, 77, **51**, 203; salute by, **68**, 273; manufactured at L'Orient, **67**, 341; at siege of Fort George, **70**, 143, 151, 155, 159, 163-169. *See also* Ammunition, and Cannon.
- Artisans, **11**, 75, **32**, 73; early, at Quebec, **6**, 49-53, 69, 79, 105, 326; sent from France, **4**, 181, **49**, 217; needed in Canada (1636), **9**, 189; in religious procession, **32**, 91; at Fort Amsterdam, **28**, 107. *See also* Guilds, and Workmen.
- Arundel, English family: of French origin, **4**, 265.
- Arundinaria macrosperma*, **65**, 267. *See* Canes.
- Asafoetida, in old formulas, **49**, 277.
- Asbestos, mined in Quebec province, **5**, 286, **8**, 289.
- Ascerraguehaon, Jeanne, Huron woman: piety, **52**, 165.
- Asclepias incarnata*. *See* Indian hemp.
- Aswandic, Huron appellation of familiar spirits and charms, **17**, 159, 205-211, **33**, 213; benefits secured through, **17**, 209, **33**, 211-215; mysterious return, **17**, 211; feasts in honor of, **33**, 213. *See also* Charms.
- Aswandic, Huron woman: origin of name, **17**, 159; death, 159.
- Asenragéhaon (Assenragenhaon), Jeanne, Huron woman: piety, **58**, 137-139; death, **60**, 297-303.
- Ash: on Chautauqua portage, **69**, 161. Bark—used in medicine, **13**, 261; as building material, **21**, 87. Wood used for bows, **15**, 245.
- Ash-cake, origin of, **40**, 255.

- Ash Wednesday: date in 1639, **15**, 249; Algonkins observe, **27**, 211; procedure on, **30**, 161.
- Asher, G. M.: *Books Relat. N. Neth.*, **71**, 219.
- Ashes, medicinally used by aborigines, **54**, 97.
- Asia, **49**, 276; short passage to, **8**, 295; hardships of apostles in, **44**, 235; North American aborigines compared to peoples of, 297.
- Asiatics: standard of beauty, **44**, 283; customs in eating, 297.
- Asimina triloba*. See Papaw.
- Askicouanerons (Askicwaneronons, Askikwanehronons), Huron appellation of Bissiriniens (q.v.), a Nipissing tribe, **17**, 165; location, **5**, 279; flee from Iroquois, 279. See also Aoueatsiouaenrrhonons, Nipissings, and Sorcerers.
- Askikwannhe, lake and district, **37**, 111, 266. See also Lakes: Nipissing.
- Aspen, **58**, 298; French-Canadian name for whitewood, **47**, 315; on Isle Jésus, **58**, 121.
- Aspersions. See Baptisms.
- "Aspinwall Papers," cited, **2**, 309. See Mass. Hist. Coll.
- Assapita, Peoria medicine-man, **64**, 175.
- Asseline, David: *Antiq. de Dieppe*, cited, **1**, 312, **71**, 243.
- Assembly, general (local), requests of habitants referred to, **30**, 183. See also Canada: government.
- Assenais (Senis): location, **65**, 269; assassins of La Salle flee to, 157, 175-177.
- Assendassé (Asendasé), Pierre, Mohawk chief: conversion and death, **1**, 30, **57**, 145-147, **58**, 171-175, **59**, 237-239, **60**, 177-179, **61**, 173-179.
- Asserua, **8**, 300. See Ossernenon.
- Asses: brought to Canada (1636), **9**, 163; wild (caribou?), natives of Canada, **6**, 271, 289, **29**, 221, **33**, 193, **38**, 241.
- Assimine, **65**, 273, 263; tree described, **69**, 173. See Papaw.
- Assiniboels, Lake of the, **68**, 251. See Lakes: Winnipeg.
- Assiniboines (Assiniboëls, Assinboels, Assinoboeli), Siouan tribe, **64**, 265, 281, **68**, 291. Location, **42**, 296, **68**, 291-293; seventeenth century, **66**, 341. Speak Siouan and Algonquian languages, **66**, 107; Aulneau studies and systematizes, **68**, 239, 303. Described, **66**, 107-111; compared to Flemish and Crees, 109, **68**, 299; nomads, 239, 249; tractable, 303. Allied with Crees, **66**, 107; trade at Hudson Bay, 107; hostile to Alimouspigut, 117; Aulneau and other French visit, **68**, 237-239, 249; tell French of new tribes, 237, 249-251; visit Koatiouak, 293; separation from parent stock, **71**, 376. See also Assinipoualak.
- Assinipoualak (Assinipoualac, Assinipouars, Assinipour), same as Assiniboines, **18**, 231, **51**, 57, **54**, 193, **71**, 376. Meaning of name,

Assinipoulak (continued)—

- 44**, 249. Location in 1658, **44**, 249, 324-325; in 1670, **54**, 193; villages, of **55**, 99. Speak Siouan language, **54**, 193.
- Assiskwa (Astiskoua, Astiskwa), Mathurin, Huron convert: asks for baptism, **23**, 141; persecutes converts, 143-149; renounces chieftainship, **243**, **26**, 271; piety, 269-271.
- Assistaeronnonns (Assista Ectaeronnonns, Atsistaëronnonns, Atsistagherronnonns), Huron appellation of Mascoutens: location and villages, **5**, 280, **44**, 249, 325; at war with Hurons, **30**, 89; at war with Iroquois, **44**, 249; Jesuits visit, **54**, 227. *See also* Fire Nation and Mascoutens.
- Assistant and Assistancies. *See* Jesuits: order.
- Associates of Montreal, **43**, 322; formation, **21**, 312; surrender colony to Sulpitians, 312. *See also* Montreal.
- Association de la Propagation de la Foi: *Annales*, **66**, 332-333.
- Assokwekik, Algonkin appellation of Sokokis, **28**, 275.
- Assyrians, Tobias among, **48**, 89.
- Astataion, misprint for Atsataion, q.v., **13**, 55.
- Asthma, hospital nun dies of, **31**, 161.
- Asticou, Algonquian chief: meaning of name, **3**, 297; offers aid to French, 71; Biard visits, 269; authority of, 297.
- Astiskoua (Astiskwa), Mathurin, Huron chief. *See* Assiskwa.
- Astouregamigoukh, northern tribe, **24**, 155; location, 311.
- Astragalus*, medicinal plant, **49**, 276.
- Atahocan (Atachocam), Algonquian divinity, **5**, 153-155, **6**, 157, 328.
- Ataonchronons, misprint for Ataronchronons, q.v., **13**, 61.
- Ataronchronon, Huron clan and tribe: location, **13**, 270; villages, **19**, 269.
- Ataentsic, **8**, 303, **10**, 151, 323, **14**, 9. *See* E-yă'-ta-hen'-tsik.
- Atahontaenrat, **36**, 141. *See* Tahontaenrat.
- Atandihetsi, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 93.
- Ataouabouskatonk, Cree tribe, **44**, 243.
- Atarannouenta, Mathieu, a Huron: pious death, **53**, 125-127.
- Atarohiat, Joseph, a Huron: baptized, **24**, 117.
- Atatasé, Marie, a Huron: miraculously cured, **20**, 27.
- Atchatchakangouen, **58**, 41; Crane clan of Ojibwas, 293.
- Atcheast, an Algonkin, **22**, 215.
- Atcheens, Iroquet chief: exhorts comrade to be baptized, **35**, 261.
- Atchen (Atchéne), legendary demon, **9**, 115, **68**, 49.
- Atchenha, a Huron, **43**, 29.
- Atchiligouan, **18**, 231, 259, **54**, 133. *See* Achirigouan.
- Atchougue (Achougue, Atchougek, Atchouguets), **44**, 251; location, **33**, 149; winter near Hurons, **24**, 269.
- Ateaskwentiondi, a Huron, **36**, 115.
- Atechiategnon, Huron demon, **13**, 227.

- Atecouando, Jérôme, Abenaki chief, **69**, 73.
- Ateiachias, Pierre, Huron youth, **14**, 255; left at Three Rivers, 257; in seminary at Quebec, **16**, 169-175; baptism and death, 177-179.
- Atendera, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **36**, 119.
- Ateriata, an Iroquois, **53**, 261.
- Atetkouanon, **5**, 283. *See* Pastedechouan.
- Athanase, Iroquois child: baptized, **53**, 199.
- Athapascans, location, **68**, 332; mythology, **10**, 320. *See also* Indians: anthropology and ethnology.
- Athataion, misprint for Atsataion, q.v., **10**, 61, 177.
- Atheiaska, Jean, Huron lad: piety, **58**, 159-161.
- Athénée Louisianais: *Comptes-Rendus*, cited, **66**, 345, **67**, 329, **71**, 255, 325, 328, 334.
- Atheriatha, Jean, Huron lad: piety, **60**, 101.
- Athletic Sports*, cited, **10**, 328.
- Athohonchiwane, a Huron: at Montreal, **36**, 137; slain by Iroquois, **37**, 93.
- Athoricher, François, Huron convert: offers cabin for oratory, **58**, 149, **60**, 83.
- Athurnando, Abenaki chief: at St. François, **67**, 31-33; receives presents from French, 35.
- Atiaonrek, tribe conquered by Iroquois, **42**, 197.
- Aticamegues, **30**, 189. *See* Attikamègues.
- Atichawata, appellation of Algonkins, **28**, 149. *See* Algonkins.
- Atieronhonk, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **35**, 59.
- Atieronhonk, Bernard, a Huron: baptism, **26**, 187-189.
- Atiessa, Mathias, Huron convert: piety, **23**, 51-53.
- Atigué, **69**, 169. *See* Attigué.
- Atikamegues, **53**, 95. *See* Attikamègues.
- Atiohenret, Marguerite, Huron child: pious death, **33**, 177.
- Atiohonchiot, an Iroquois, **44**, 113.
- Atiokwendéron, Michel, a Huron: tortured by Iroquois, **26**, 37.
- Ationnionraskwa, a Huron, **41**, 23.
- Ationnontetsia, Huron village, **38**, 177.
- Atiouandaronk, **8**, 115, 297, **27**, 21. *See* Attiwandarons.
- Atiraguenrek (Atirhangenrets), **8**, 297, **42**, 197. *See* Attiwandarons.
- Atironta, Huron name for Gabriel Lalemant, **34**, 157.
- Atironta, Huron chief: I. Name and authority continued, **20**, 35, 307. II. (Jean Baptiste; Aëoptahon), succeeds Atironta I., **20**, 35, **23**, 167; leads against Iroquois, **23**, 159; at councils, **27**, 289; **28**, 147-151; at Quebec, **27**, 77, 103, **28**, 147, 155; his wife, **27**, 113, **28**, 151-153; hunts, **28**, 159; encourages convert, **29**, 163; at Three Rivers, **28**, 171; to settle at Montreal, **29**, 181; envoy to Onnontaé, **33**, 121-123, 133; slain by Iroquois, **35**, 203. III. (Pierre) piety and death, **57**, 37-47.

- Atiwandaronk (Atiwendaronk), **1**, **22**, **8**, 297, 304, **45**, 207. *See* Attiwandarons.
- Atlantis, The Lost*, **71**, 270.
- Atlas, myth of, **12**, 271.
- Atlases, list cited, **71**, 362-365. *See* Cartography and Maps.
- Atogouaekouan (Atogwatkwann; Algon., Michtaemikouan; "La Grande Cueilliére," "Big Spoon"), Mohawk chief, **44**, 233; at Quebec, 107.
- Atohonchioanne, Jacques, pious death, **43**, 247.
- Atoka (ataca, atoca), **43**, 147, 324. *See* Cranberry.
- Atokouchiouani, René, a Huron: baptized, **24**, 117.
- Atondatochan, Oneida chief, **42**, 75-77.
- Atondech, Huron woman: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 101.
- Atondo, Jacques, Huron convert: piety, **54**, 87-89.
- Atondo, Paul, Huron chief: at Quebec, **22**, 135-153; captured by Iroquois, 139; conversion and baptism, 139-141, **26**, 293-295; piety, 297-299.
- Atontrataronnons, Algonquian tribe: flee to Huronia, **18**, 260; restore captives to Massachusetts envoys, **38**, 175.
- Atra'kwae (Atra'kwae'ronnons), **36**, 141, **37**, 105, 111; the Andastes, **36**, 247, 248. *See* Akrakwae.
- Atsan, Huron war chief, **13**, 59; asks baptism, **15**, 131.
- Atsataion (Astataion, Athataion), "farewell" feast, **10**, 61, 177, **13**, 55, **15**, 67.
- Atsena ("Le Plat," "The Dish"), Huron chief, **43**, 41, 191; wounded by Iroquois, **37**, 107; harangues Iroquois envoys, **41**, 19, **43**, 193.
- Atsigouendia, Jeanne, Huron convert: piety, **58**, 151-153.
- Atsihiendo, a fish, **13**, 263.
- Atsirond, Montagnais chief, **10**, 259.
- Atsistaehronons (Atsistaëronnons, Atsistagheronnons, Attistaehronons), Huron appellation of Mascoutens, **18**, 235, **20**, 61, 308, **21**, 195, **30**, 89, **44**, 249, 325. *See* Assistaehronons, and Mascoutens.
- Atsiwens, Jacques, a Huron, **41**, 21.
- Atticameg (Atticamegues, Attiguamegues), **32**, 283, **54**, 131. *See* Attikamègues.
- Attignawantan (Atignaonantan, Atinniaonten, Atinniawentan, Attignaouantan), Huron tribe and clan, **5**, 71, 249, **9**, 291, **10**, 11, 27, 77, 79, 145, 205, 211, 231, 257, **13**, 270, **43**, 195; name sometimes applied to Huron confederacy, **5**, 278; Bear clan, **34**, 131; location and villages, **5**, 278, 292, 298, **15**, 39; age and importance, **8**, 294, **16**, 227-229; division of people of, **14**, 21-23; friendly to Jesuits, **15**, 141; families adopted into, **16**, 229; status of adopted families in, 229; gentle natures, **10**, 211; attack Island tribe, 79; attitude

toward Iroquois envoys, **33**, 121; attacked by Iroquois, **34**, 131-133; decide to emigrate to Mohawk country, **43**, 191. *See also* Hurons.

Attigeneongnahac (Atigeneonghac, Attigeneongha, Attigeneongnac, Attigeneongnahak, Attigeneongha, Attingeennongnahak, Attingeennonniahak), Huron tribe and clan, **8**, 71, **11**, 17, **13**, 125; location, **8**, 294, **10**, 319; villages, **19**, 269; age, **8**, 294, **16**, 227; relative importance, **16**, 227-229; families adopted into, 229; captives given to, **13**, 37; ask for Jesuits, **10**, 235; plot against Jesuits, **15**, 57. *See also* Hurons.

Attigué (Atigué, Attiqué), Shawnee village: Céloron at, **69**, 169; location, 297.

ATTIKAMÈGUES (Aticamegues, Atikamegues, Attikamegouek, Attikamegs; Fr., Poissons-blancs, "whitefish"), Montagnais tribe, **6**, 326, **9**, 115, 219, **24**, 37, 69, 87, 155, **29**, 119, **30**, 189, **32**, 283, **36**, 55, 147, **37**, 99, 105, **53**, 95, **56**, 157. Origin of name, **9**, 307, **20**, 271, **29**, 109, **31**, 201, **54**, 131; location, **18**, 113, **24**, 67; language resembles Cree, **46**, 71; a hunting tribe, **24**, 53, **31**, 209; docility, **21**, 117; simplicity and innocence, **31**, 211, **32**, 283, 287, **37**, 45, 205.

Relations with other tribes: trade, **18**, 227, **31**, 209, 219, **37**, 99, **38**, 49, **43**, 51; visit Sillery Indians, **23**, 309, 313, **24**, 37, 51, 97, **25**, 153, 209; at French-Iroquois council, **27**, 251, 267; invited to settle at Sillery, **37**, 75-77; attacked and defeated by Iroquois, **36**, 147, **37**, 43, 67-75, 105, 203, **38**, 53, **46**, 209; at Montagnais council, **52**, 227; flee to Tadoussac, **37**, 203, 225; destroyed by war and pestilence, **9**, 307.

Relations with French: trade at settlements, **12**, 171, **16**, 71, **20**, 259, 271-279, **23**, 299, **24**, 67-69, 101, **26**, 99-101, **27**, 279, **29**, 109, 225, **31**, 209, 219, **32**, 283, 293, **37**, 19, 43, 53, 71, 139, **43**, 51, **44**, 201, **45**, 105; ill-treated by, **26**, 85; nursed by hospital nuns, **24**, 161; feasted by Montmagny, 75; carry letters from Huronia, **30**, 189, **31**, 219; mission to, **37**, 137-139, **44**, 237; at Three Rivers, 201; allies of, **46**, 209; escorted by, **31**, 229.

Attikamegou ("the Prince"), a Montagnais, **9**, 73-75; baptism of son, 7-21; modesty, 111.

Attistaehronon, **18**, 235. *See* Mascoutens.

Attiwandarons (Atiouandaronk, Atiraguenrek, Atirhangenrets, Attiwandaronk, Attiouandarons, Attiouendaronk, Attiuiendarons), Huron appellation of Neutrals, **8**, 115, 297, 304, **17**, 165, 242, **18**, 235, **20**, 49, **21**, 187, **23**, 179, **27**, 21, **45**, 207; meaning and application of name, **21**, 193, 315; location, **8**, 304, **18**, 260; flint-workers, **8**, 297. *See also* Neutrals.

Attochingochronon, Indian tribe, **18**, 235.

Attorney, power of, Druillettes gives, to Endicott, **36**, 95.

Atwiriniou, Ignace, a Montagnais: baptized, **59**, 61.

Au (Aux, Eau), Pierre d', sieur de Jolliet: at Albany, **64**, 59; sketch, 275, **71**, 380.

Aubé, B., cited, **25**, 288.

Aubert, Jean-Baptiste, Jesuit, **71**, 127; arrives in Louisiana, **72**, 19; curé of Kaskaskia, **70**, 233, 271, 275; sketch, **70**, 89, **71**, 179.

Aubert (Auber), Marguerite, marriage, **35**, 289.

Aubert, Thomas, navigates Gulf of St. Lawrence, **3**, 39, 41, 291.

AUBÉRY (Auberi, Aubry), Joseph, **71**, 127; arrives in Canada (1694), **66**, 344; Loyard replaces at Medoctec (1708), 346; opposes English claims in Acadia (1713 and 1720), 344; advices to government on Abenaki affairs (1716), **66**, 31-35; Loup's visit, **67**, 69. Sketch, **66**, 344, **71**, 158.

Missionary labors: assigned to Abenakis (1700), **66**, 344; with Abenakis at St. François de Sales, **1**, 15, **66**, 205, **69**, 69-73, 79; fifty years in missions, **69**, 71.

Writings: letters—to Jouvency (1710), **66**, 17-18, 175-181, 334-335, **71**, 203; to Vaudreuil (1723), **67**, 16, 128-131, 328-329, **71**, 204; to Chartres canons (1749), **69**, 13, 69-73, 279-280, 287, **71**, 206.

Aubin, ———, sketch of Ramezay, cited, **67**, 332.

Aubry, Jacques: goes to Three Rivers, **47**, 303; returns to Quebec, **48**, 237.

Aubry, Nicolas, secular priest: lost in forest, **2**, 185, 301.

Aubuchon, Marie Anne, marriage, **63**, 303.

Auburn, N. Y., mineral spring near, **43**, 326.

Auction, property of Jesuits sold at, **70**, 219, 265, 279.

Audran, Pierre, **71**, 127; death, 400; sketch, **70**, 85, **71**, 179.

Audubon, John James, naturalist: cited, **17**, 243.

Auger, Edmond, Jesuit provincial, **71**, 397.

Augurs (Roman), Indian sorcerers compared to, **12**, 9.

Augusta, Me., early English settlement at, **36**, 238. *See also* Kousinoc.

Augustin, an Algonkin: baptized, **22**, 113.

Augustin, a Huron: baptism and death, **15**, 135.

Augustine nuns. *See* Hospital nuns.

Augustinians, in Belgium, **71**, 387.

Aulnay (Aunay), Charles d', known as Aulnay-Razilly: origin of surname Razilly, **30**, 305; Razilly appoints as lieutenant in Acadia, **9**, 309, **28**, 319; governor of Acadia (1635), **8**, 288; captures Pente-goët, 287; contest with La Tour, **28**, 319, **36**, 101, 243; Jesuits correspond with, **30**, 181; aids Capuchin missions, 305; death (1650), 304, **36**, 242; character, **30**, 304-305; sketch, 304; memoir on Acadia, 305.

Aulnay, Madame d', wife of Charles d'Aulnay: captures Quebec frigate, **36**, 131, 143; marries La Tour (1651), 247.

Aulnay family, **71**, 302.

Aulneau, ———, Sulpitian: De Gonnor's advice concerning, **69**, 63.

Aulneau, Sister ———, Nau's request to, **69**, 45.

Aulneau, Charles, Jesuit: missionary communications regarding, **69**, 47, 63.

AULNEAU (Auneau), Jean Pierre, Jesuit, **71**, 127; serves sick at sea, **68**, 229; arrives in Canada (1734), 331, **71**, 171; at Quebec, **68**, 233, 315; to study aboriginal languages, 237-239; asks for reckoning of eclipses, 257-259; asks Bonin for aid, 257-259, 287; pupil of De Gonnor, 315; death (1736), 313-317, **69**, 39, **70**, 251, 317; sketch, **68**, 331, **71**, 170-171.

Explorations and missionary labors: accompanies exploration party, **68**, 233, 283, 315, 331; sent to Crees and Assiniboines, 237, 249, 293, 315; projects mission among Ouant Chipouanes, 237-239, 249-253, 332; at Sault St. Louis, 273, 287; at Fort St. Charles, 287-289; in Northwest, **69**, 43.

Writings: letters — to Faye (1735), **68**, 17, 236-245, 322-323, **71**, 205; to Bonin, **68**, 17, 248-255, 322-323, **71**, 205; to Bonin (1735), **68**, 17-18, 256-259, 322-323, **71**, 205; to Bonin (1736), **68**, 20-21, 286-305, 322-323, 335, **71**, 205; to De Gonnor, cited, **68**, 317. *Aulneau collection*, **71**, 232-233.

Aulneau de la Touche, Madame ———, mother of missionary: affiliated with Jesuits, **69**, 41, 45; sends supplies to Nau, 35, 45; illness, 55; Jesuits write to, 35-49, 55-59, 59-65, **71**, 232-233; letters to Jesuits, cited, **69**, 35, 41, 47, 59.

Aulneau family, residence, **71**, 233; possess MSS., **68**, 322, **71**, 232.

Aune, Jean d', Huguenot captain, **3**, 183.

Auneau, **70**, 251. *See* Aulneau.

Aunois, Jeanne, marriage, **32**, 312.

"Aunt," familiar appellation among Indians, **31**, 83.

Auray, Brittany, **4**, 271; St. Anne's shrine at, **14**, 288.

Auriesville, N. Y.: Iroquois sites near, **8**, 300, **9**, 314, **29**, 293, **51**, 295; memorial church at, **8**, 301.

Aurora borealis: described, **2**, 27-29; terrifies French, **3**, 211; omen of evil, 217; Aulneau sees, **68**, 291.

Austin, Tex., history, **71**, 326.

Austria: in Thirty Years' War, **8**, 306; becomes empire, **32**, 312; at peace with Spain, **67**, 337. *See also* Anne of Austria.

Ausitaganassit, Abenaki convert: intemperate, **62**, 129; goes to Anticosti Island, 129; wounded, 129; piety, 129.

Auteil. *See* Auteuil.

Autelsipounes, western tribe: Assiniboines visit, **68**, 293. *See also* Ouant Chipouanes.

Auteuil (Auteil), Denis Joseph d', French official: **36**, 145; arrives in

Auteuil (continued)—

- Canada, 139; marriage, 246; house burned, 47, 299; servants run away, 38, 171; gives information to Jesuits, 50, 185.
- Auteuil (Auteil), Madame Claire d' (*née* Monceaux): marriage, 36, 246; assaulted, 121, goes to Beauport, 123.
- Autmoine, 2, 295. *See* Aoutmoine.
- Auvergne: moose compared to mules of, 48, 163; drummer from, given to Jesuits, 49, 163; helpers to Jesuits arrive from, 60, 107; regiment, 62, 273; mineral spring in, 65, 113.
- Aux (Eau), Chevalier d', 64, 59. *See* Au.
- Avalon, English Newfoundland colony, 5, 277.
- Avaugour (Avaujour), — du Bois, Baron d', 46, 153, 157, 189; governor of New France (1661), 46, 147, 241, 302; arrives in Canada (1661), 183; at Montreal and Three Rivers, 183; reception to, 183-185; summons Jesuit superior to council, 187; inspects Canadian posts, 241-243; permits liquor traffic with Indians, 47, 273-275; at Ursulines' chapel, 275; makes change in council, 279; sends soldiers to Montreal, 283; confessor of, 281; sentences prisoner, 305; breach with Jesuits, 316; recalled, 247, 316; returns to France, 305; term as governor, 247, 71, 116; dislikes ceremony, 46, 187, 47, 273; secretary, 46, 303, 47, 285; nephew, 275, 317. Memorials on Canada, 47, 316-317. Letter to Condé (1661), 46, 13, 149-153, 297-298; cited, 46, 149, 71, 193. Dablon's petition to, facsimile, 47, 268, 71, 212.
- Avaugour, Louis d', Jesuit, 65, 39, 67, 323, 71, 127; at Lorette, 66, 147, 157, 203; procurator of missions in North America, 68, 121; sketch, 66, 344, 71, 159; letter of Le Petit to (1730), 68, 121-223. *Lettre circ. Devilles*, 71, 226; letter to Germain (1710), 66, 16-17, 147-173, 334, 71, 203.
- Ave Maria, nuns of, devotion, 11, 59.
- Aveneau, Claude, Jesuit, 65, 101, 71, 127; arrives in Canada (1685 or 1686), 63, 302, 71, 156; at Sillery, 63, 125; with Illinois, 64, 279; with Miamis, 66, 213, 339; death, 213-215, 71, 156; sketch, 63, 302, 71, 155-156; obituary letter on, 71, 229.
- Avezac-Macaya, Marie Armand P. d', editor of Cartier, cited, 2, 302, 71, 245.
- Avignon, France, Biard dies at, 1, 199-201; *Relations* published at, 6, 320-321, 7, 306-307, 310; university of, 6, 321.
- Avicenna, Arabian physician, 51, 290.
- Avon, N. Y., Seneca site near, 8, 294.
- Avond, Louis, Jesuit, 71, 127; arrives in Louisiana (1736), 71, 171 72, 19; sketch, 71, 171-172.
- Avoyelles, La., location of Tonicas (1817), 65, 267.
- Awanchronon, Huron appellation of Algonquian tribe, 21, 125.
- Awataerohi, 10, 183. *See* Aoutaerohi.

- Awatanik, Michel, an Algonkin: baptism, **45**, 217.
- Aweatsiwaenrhonons (Aoeatsioaenronnon, Aoueatsiouaaenrrhonons, Aoueatsiouaenronnons, Aweatsiwaenrrhonons, Awe,atsiwaen'ronnons), Huron appellation of Nipissings, **72**, 14; Fr., Gens puants, **34**, 205; break treaty of peace, **10**, 83, **15**, 248; identified, **10**, 322; war against Iroquois, **38**, 181, 294. Name also applied to Winnebagoes, **10**, 322.
- Aweawissen, a Huron: goes to war, **38**, 195.
- Aweiawa, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **38**, 179.
- Awechisae'ronnons, Huron appellation of Algonquian tribe: hostile to Iroquois, **38**, 181.
- Awenhas, Huron catechumen: gift of Ursulines to, **28**, 167.
- Awenhokwi, a Huron: warns Neutrals against Jesuits, **21**, 213, 217.
- Awen're, an Iroquois: interpreter between French and Iroquois, **38**, 179.
- Awenrherhonons (Ahouenrochrhonons, Awenrehronons, Wenrôhronons), Huron-Iroquois tribe: location, **8**, 302, **21**, 233. *See also* Ahouenrochrhonons, *and* Wenrôhronons.
- Awessenipin, (le charbon, "the coal"), an Algonkin: his daughter tortures fellow-captives, **22**, 263.
- Awls, **10**, 177, 249, **12**, 119; in barter, **7**, 223, **8**, 313; bone, of Indian manufacture, **8**, 305; as presents to Indians, **11**, 227, **15**, 159, 163; use of, in witchcraft, **12**, 237; as money, **18**, 19; as remedy, **43**, 267; requested by missionaries, **66**, 31; sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 27, 43.
- Awnings, requested by missionaries, **66**, 29.
- Awonhontonwa, Marie Félix, Huron convert: speaks French, **60**, 89.
- Axes, **32**, 29, **70**, 61; as present at death, **10**, 271; prize for contest, 291; reward for catechism, **23**, 34; in torture, **26**, 183; in trade, **183**, **69**, 101; as present to Indians, **26**, 61, 65; carpenter's, **70**, 55.
- Ayer, Mrs. Edward E., translator, **64**, 270.
- Aymara Indians: dictionary of language, **3**, 298.
- Aymard, Anne, marriage, **21**, 318.
- Azores. *See* Islands.
- Azores of the Great Bank, **1**, 147-151; origin of name, **1**, 314.
- Azou, François, Jesuit brother, **71**, 127; sketch, 144.
- Aztecs, war-god of, **12**, 269.
- B, sound unknown in Huron language, **15**, 157, **39**, 103.
- Babel, tower of, **37**, 235.
- Baby, Louis F. G.: *Exode des classes dirigeantes*, **71**, 300.
- Babylon, N. Y., wampum made by whites at, **8**, 314.
- Bacalaos (Bacaillos, Bacallaos, Bacalos, Baccalao, Baccalaos), **1**, 307-308, **71**, 356; Basque name for codfish, **2**, 295; applied to Acadia, 141; to Canada, 295.

- Bacchanalia, *ononharoia* compared to, **51**, 31.
 Bacchantes, Hurons in *ononharoia* compared to, **10**, 207, **17**, 177.
 Bache, Richard M.: *Amer. Wonderland*, **71**, 275.
 Bachelard, Jean, Port Royal settler, **4**, 93.
 Backer, Augustin and Aloysius, Jesuits: collaborators with Sommer-vogel, **71**, 223; *Ecriv. Comp. de Jésus*, cited, **66**, 310, 319, 321, 329, 332, **71**, 219, 399.
 Bacon: brought to Canada, **36**, 139, **69**, 101; as food, **67**, 291, **68**, 181. *See also* Lard, Pork, and Swine.
 Bacon, Francis, Lord, aids Newfoundland colonies, **4**, 254.
 Bacon, Gilles, discovers mines, **28**, 227-229; with Hurons, 229.
 Bacq, Martin Joseph Xavier de, Jesuit brother, **71**, 127; sketch, 178.
 Badaillac, Marie Catherine, marriage, **70**, 306.
 Badger, **6**, 271; hunted, **37**, 185; trade in skins of, **4**, 207.
 Badgley, ———, Montreal judge, owns Coquart MS., **69**, 280.
 Badgley, J. C., son of preceding: owns Coquart MS., **69**, 280.
 Bagaduce, corruption of Matchebiguatus, **8**, 287.
 Bagot, Jean, Jesuit: cited, **38**, 109-111; sketch, 293.
 Bahama channel, **70**, 293.
Baie des Molues, **69**, 290. *See* Malbaie.
 Baie St. Paul, Que., **70**, 308.
 Baieux, **39**, 263, **41**, 239, **43**, 25. *See* Bayeux.
 Bailey, John R.: *Mackinac*, cited, **55**, 319-320, **71**, 317-318.
 Bailey, L. W.: *Silurian System*, **71**, 343.
 Baillarjon, interpreter, **68**, 205.
 Baillet, Adrien: *Jugem. des savans*, cited, **5**, 280, **71**, 219.
 Baillon, H.: *Dict. de botanique*, **71**, 350.
 BAILLOQUET, Pierre, Jesuit, **46**, 173, 187, **47**, 283, **48**, 237, **49**, 171, **57**, 245, 308, **61**, 99, **71**, 127. Arrives in Canada, **30**, 183; at Mont-real, **32**, 87, **38**, 195; preaches, **32**, 77, **34**, 43; holds Easter mis-sions, **32**, 83; at Three Rivers, **35**, 43, 55; illness, **49**, 179; accompanies Indian expeditions, **36**, 117, **38**, 181; sketch, **30**, 305, **71**, 197. Letter by, **47**, 169-173.
Missionary labors: with Montagnais, **1**, 16, **34**, 57-59, **41**, 189-191, **47**, 61, 167-173, **49**, 159; visits Bersiamites, **18**, 258; with Algonkins, **47**, 161-165, **57**, 239, **59**, 71, **60**, 211; with Ottawas, **59**, 69-71, 217, **61**, 69-71, 95-97, **62**, 195.
 Bailly, ———, murdered by Natchez, **68**, 167.
 Bain, James, Jr., "Old French Fort at Ste. Marie," cited, **5**, 297, **19**, 270, **71**, 264.
 Baiogula, **1**, 223. *See* Bayagoulas.
 Baird, Spencer F., naturalist: cited, **10**, 326, **17**, 243.
 Baird, Charles W.: *Huguenot Emigration*, cited, **1**, 305-306, 313, **71**, 327.

- Baird, Henry M.: *Huguenots and the Revocation*, cited, **7**, 311, **71**, 327.
- Baird, Henry S.: "Early Hist. Wisconsin," **71**, 317.
- Baires, described, **67**, 289; used by travelers on Mississippi, 295, 311.
- Bajouë, ———, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Bajouë, Madame ———, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.
- Baker, C. Alice: *N. Eng. Captives*, **71**, 287.
- Baker, George A.: *St. Joseph-Kankakee Portage*, cited, **66**, 348, **71**, 317.
- Bakers at Quebec, **32**, 91; furnish *pain benit*, **30**, 199; in procession, **28**, 195.
- Balanquer, ———, French ship-owner, **70**, 291.
- Baldwin, C. C.: "Ind. Migration," **71**, 290.
- Ball, games of, **10**, 327-328.
- Balize, anchorage at mouth of Mississippi, **68**, 181.
- Ballard, Edward: *Popham Celebration*, **71**, 313.
- Ballet: in France, **15**, 233; danced at wedding, **28**, 203; performed at Quebec, **30**, 159; by Indians, **33**, 205-207.
- Ballot, used in electing chief, **18**, 101-103.
- Balm, **42**, 39, **49**, 207; of St. Joseph, miraculous power, **38**, 125-127.
- Baltazar, Christophe (Christofle Baltasar), Jesuit: French provincial, **3**, 167; Jesuits write to, **1**, 139, 185.
- Baltimore, Cecil (Calvert), Lord, **36**, 244; Newfoundland surrendered to, **5**, 277.
- Baltimore, George (Calvert), Lord, receives Newfoundland grant, **5**, 277; writes to king, 278.
- Bamboo, southern cane resembles, **65**, 267.
- Bançais, Simeon, **69**, 75. *See* Le Bansais.
- Bance, Guillaume, home burned, **28**, 189; rebuilt, 203; his land, 207.
- Bancroft, George, historian, **45**, 169; cited **1**, vii; his collection in Lenox Library, **5**, 269, 273; owns *Cramoisy Relations*, **8**, 284, **25**, 284, **28**, 311.
- Bancroft, H. H.: *Central America*, cited, **3**, 291, **71**, 296. *Hist. of Northwest Coast*, cited, **3**, 294, 295, **4**, 255, **71**, 296.
- Bandelier, Adolph F.: *S. W. United States*, cited, **59**, 307, **71**, 324, 378.
- Bangor, Me.: centennial of settlement, **71**, 313; alleged site of Norembega, **1**, 309; Abenaki village at, **2**, 293; Biard plans mission at, **2**, 308, 309. *See also* Kadesquit.
- Bankers at Papal court, **38**, 149; explanation of term, 293.
- Bankruptcy: among habitants, **67**, 43; of Jesuit Lavalette, **70**, 314.
- Banks of Newfoundland (Grand Banks, Great Banks, Codfish Banks),

Banks of Newfoundland (continued)—

2, 177, **68**, 231; discovered by French, **4**, 105; described, **1**, 147; why thus named, **39**, 39; fishery at, **1**, 97-99, **2**, 177, **4**, 255, **34**, 229, **63**, 306; birds abound on, **2**, 133.

Banlieue (suburbs) of Quebec, **28**, 209.

Banns, of marriage, rejected, **30**, 159.

Banquets, **39**, 23. *See* Feasts.

Baouichtigouian (gens du Sault): location, **18**, 231, 259; Jesuits to visit, 237. *See also* Ojibwas, *and* Sauteurs.

Baptism, **3**, 253, **11**, 73, **18**, 19, **20**, 295, **23**, 117, **32**, 127, **54**, 109; Fléché's administration of, criticised, **1**, 165, 310, 311, **3**, 147; by aspersion, **34**, 89, **39**, 241; caution of Jesuits in granting, **2**, 9, 13, 91, **3**, 143-149, **11**, 139-141, 153, **23**, 139, 169, 295, **24**, 87, 129-131, **24**, 135, 257, **25**, 113, 131, 267, **26**, 89, 95, 133, 137, 213, **27**, 93, **37**, 45, 61, **38**, 17, **39**, 143, **58**, 219; conditional, **63**, 83; conferred by Indian converts, **33**, 39, 87, 93, **35**, 263, **42**, 81, **62**, 24, 239-241,—by laymen, **9**, 21-23, **11**, 127, **15**, 135-137, 171, **23**, 87, **24**, 133, **26**, 285, 297, **27**, 25, 67, **28**, 91-93, **29**, 269, **38**, 59, **42**, 75, 81, 187, 223, **45**, 235, **46**, 231, **48**, 83, 145, **49**, 103, **52**, 219, **57**, 173, **63**, 93-95, **69**, 225; cures sickness, **2**, 281-285, **4**, 97, **9**, 13, 15, **10**, 13-15, **11**, 127, 131, 201, **14**, 13, 23, 183, 223, 229, **16**, 45, **17**, 37, 137, 187, **19**, 203, **20**, 25, **26**, 227, **31**, 205, **38**, 17-25, **40**, 131, **42**, 145-147, 165, **45**, 61, **49**, 55-57, 113, **52**, 21, **55**, 125, 205, **57**, 229, **58**, 51, 61, 263, 287, **60**, 247, **61**, 157; drives away devil, **2**, 183, **3**, 133, **4**, 183, **14**, 163, 165; feared by Indians, as causing misfortune or death, **9**, 9-13, 99, **10**, 67, **11**, 119, 163, 239, **14**, 23, 53, 67, 77, 107, 137, 175-177, **16**, 137, **17**, 83, 97, 129, **18**, 201, **19**, 167, 225, **20**, 201, 205, 261, **22**, 101-105, 223-225, **24**, 25-27, **26**, 93, **31**, 159, **35**, 239, 245, **39**, 125-131, **40**, 255, **42**, 147, **48**, 123, **49**, 105, 113, **50**, 251, 277, **51**, 23, **52**, 19, 185-187, **54**, 55-57, 147, **55**, 53, 87, **57**, 85, 175-183, **58**, 191, 219-221, 225, **59**, 237, **61**, 177, 229-231, **63**, 205, **64**, 163-165, 191; imparts wisdom, **18**, 93, 181, **20**, 153; mock ceremony of, among French sailors, **32**, 267,—by Iroquois in torturing Jesuits, **34**, 29, 35, 145, **39**, 253, 263, **43**, 285. Of aged, **3**, 153, **25**, 211; of captives, opposed by pagans, **33**, 103; of dying, **4**, 87, **16**, 243, **18**, 29, **20**, 310; of infants, **2**, 13, 15, 93, 149, **3**, 151, **4**, 87, 95, **16**, 235, **25**, 211,—opposed by Mennonites, **28**, 313; of young men, delayed, **11**, 233, **18**, 123, 137, 211, **20**, 211, **22**, 229. Regarded as pledge of alliance with French, **2**, 89, **3**, 147; second, **24**, 165; secretly administered, **14**, 7, 41, 43, 67, **15**, 75, 181, **18**, 39, **19**, 221, 223, 229, **20**, 65, **39**, 81, **42**, 97, **58**, 219-221, **62**, 137; sought by Indians, **1**, 71, **2**, 279, **3**, 277, **4**, 87, 10, 311, 313, **11**, 17, **18**, 199, 203, **22**, 93-95, 99, 111, 119, 123, 127-129, 139, 159, 261, **23**, 27, 41, 81, 107, 141, 155, 159, 201-203, **24**, 77-81, 91, 115, 129, 213, 255-257, **25**, 39,

III, 119, 125, **26**, 101, **27**, 31, **29**, 179, **31**, 267, **46**, 109, **57**, 269-273, 287, **58**, 175, **63**, 249, **64**, 179-181; sponsors by proxy, **2**, 155-161; strengthens tortured captives, **31**, 123; tickets for, given to converts, **37**, 217; times for, of catechumens, **17**, 31.

BAPTISMS—

Among Indian tribes: Abenakis, **24**, 63, **25**, 121, 139, 143, **29**, 67, 203, **31**, 185, 193, 205, **38**, 17, **60**, 137, 239, 243, **62**, 25, 29-31, 35-37, 41, 45, 131, **63**, 49, 61, 67, **67**, 29, 211. Algonkins, **7**, 297, **9**, 31-67, **14**, 129, 147-149, 157, 165-167, 181-189, 201, 213, 219, 229, **16**, 21, 37, 47, 119, 137-139, 157, 215, **17**, 235, **18**, 101, 119, 145, 147, 197, 201, 215-217, **19**, 51, **20**, 185, 265-267, 293, 309, 21, 247, **22**, 59, 95-101, 105, 109, 113, 127-129, 143, 157-159, 173-175, 213, **23**, 223, 229-231, **24**, 37, 165, 179, 215, 219, 231, 237, 241, 253, 265, **25**, 129, 173-175, 219, 245, **26**, 133, 305, **27**, 37, 43-45, 113, 181, 241, **29**, 97-99, 121, 139, 149, 155, 161, 173, **30**, 113, **32**, 261, 263, **35**, 179, 259, **45**, 217, **46**, 107, 129-137, 265-267, 281-283, **48**, 25, 69-71, 281-283, **49**, 27, **51**, 187, 213, 219, **52**, 213, **61**, 270; lower, **60**, 269, 273; northern, **56**, 161, 165, 179, 199-201, **59**, 65, **60**, 247-259, **61**, 79, **64**, 267, **66**, 97, 105, 117-119; upper, **54**, 239, **55**, 101-103, 131, **55**, 135, 141, 147, 155, 167, 171, 205, 221-223, **56**, 135, 157, **58**, 21, 43, 263, 269-273, 279, 287, **59**, 97, 217-221, **60**, 149, 197-203, 209-213, 225-229, **61**, 71-73, 97-99, 127-129, 153-157. Amalingans, **67**, 193-195. Amikoués, **56**, 95, 99. Andastes, **53**, 253, **54**, 103-105, **59**, 245. Attikamègues, **16**, 71, **23**, 313, **24**, 69-71, 75-79, 83-85, 89, 101, **25**, 211, **26**, 89-97, **27**, 161, **31**, 211, 223, 337, **32**, 289, 299, 301, **36**, 229, **37**, 39-45, 53, 55, 61. Bayougoulas, **65**, 171. Bersiamites, **37**, 239, **49**, 69, **50**, 193. Eskimo, **45**, 69. Etechemins, **59**, 27, **61**, 75. Foxes, **51**, 45, **58**, 43-47, 51, 57, 69, 71, **59**, 221, 225, 231, 235, **60**, 149-151. Houmas, **65**, 149. Hurons, **1**, 8, **10**, 11-13, 31, 63, 67-69, 83, **11**, 9, 15, 19, 21, 81, 135, **12**, 49, 239, 243, **13**, 35, 97, 133, 149, 167, 181, 183, 191-203, 223, 237, 245, 251, **14**, 7, 11-15, 23-25, 31, 39-41, 47-53, 59, 69-75, 78, 93, 107, 129, **15**, 15, 69, 71-75, 81, 89, 101, 103, 129, 131, 135, 169-171, 175-177, 185-189, **16**, 59, **17**, 11, 25, 31-37, 53, 61, 83, 97-99, 105, 187, 221, 229, **18**, 13, 23, 27, 119, **19**, 77, 79, 123, 167-175, 185-191, 207, 219-223, 267, **20**, 23, 37, 39, 215, **223**, **21**, 135, 151, 157, 173, 233, 287-291, **22**, 85, **23**, 21-25, 59, 67-69, 75, 83, 87, 93, 101-103, 109-111, 117, 131, 139, 161, 177, 267, **24**, 105, 111-121, 181, 249, 281, **25**, 71, **26**, 21, 25, 51, 187-191, 195, 209-211, 225-227, 233, 265, 273-275, 299-303, **28**, 41, 61, 85, 91-95, 121, 137, 191, **29**, 261, **30**, 223, **31**, 25, 29, 49, **32**, 81, 95, 243, **33**, 69, 93, 99, 115, 257, 261, **34**, 83, 103, 159, 227, **35**, 23, 75, 91, 139, 177, 199, **36**, 51, **39**, 137, 145, 239-243, 249, **40**, 59, **42**, 41, 75, 81, 133, 187, 245, **43**, 123-125, **44**, 25, 253, **46**, 31, **48**, 25, 145, **50**, 171, **51**, 131-133, 145, 187, 211, 219, 235, **52**, 211-213, **54**, 81, 91, **55**, 53, **59**, 219, **60**, 211, **61**, 69, **69**, 51. Illinois, **51**, 51, **64**, 163-165, 169, 191, 219, 233, **65**, 33, 67, 79,

BAPTISM: *Among Indian tribes* (continued)—

66, 249, 67, 177-179, 68, 213, 69, 201-203, 70, 255. Iroquet, 24, 253, 25, 127, 245, 31, 279-285. Iroquois, 21, 169, 25, 71, 26, 181, 29, 59, 269, 31, 81, 89-91, 135-137, 39, 215, 41, 39, 97-105, 119, 125, 133, 163, 42, 115, 125, 131, 143-147, 205, 43, 89, 107, 129, 215, 297, 44, 69, 79, 155, 173, 187, 46, 87, 47, 83, 175, 187, 205, 48, 83, 91-93, 111, 141, 50, 217, 51, 81, 175, 187-189, 193-195, 201, 219, 223-225, 229, 235, 251-253, 52, 19, 25-27, 125, 139-141, 53, 163-169, 175, 195-199, 247-251, 255-259, 277, 54, 43-45, 53, 61-63, 79, 93-95, 109, 123, 277, 55, 41, 67, 73-75, 85-87, 56, 27-29, 35, 39, 47, 55, 63-65, 57, 153, 161, 165, 169, 173-185, 195-201, 58, 131-133, 173, 179, 189-195, 203, 287, 211-217, 221-225, 231-235, 239-245, 59, 75, 237, 243-245, 249-251, 278-281, 60, 27, 175, 179-183, 195, 61, 21, 57, 163, 179-181, 187, 219-221, 225, 229, 231, 235-237, 270, 62, 61-63, 69, 95, 235-237, 245, 64, 77, 85, 65, 27-31, 66, 87; Cayugas, 43, 309-315, 52, 185, 193, 54, 273; Mohawks, 43, 251, 57, 83-85, 91, 103; Oneidas, 44, 33, 52, 147, 151, 57, 113-115, 121, 64, 77, 85; Onondagas, 42, 95-101, 129, 181, 205, 43, 141, 167, 299, 303, 44, 35, 39, 43, 45, 155, 47, 193, 197, 52, 159-161, 171; Senecas, 44, 23, 52, 195. Kilistinons, 51, 59. Kiskakons (*see* Ottawas), 52, 209-211, 54, 169, 177, 181, 185, 61, 69, 129. Loups, 51, 213, 53, 147, 153-155, 159, 60, 187. Mascoutens, 58, 21, 31, 35, 61, 59, 221, 66, 241. Miamis, 58, 35, 62, 77-79. Mistassins, 59, 43, 47, 68, 47, 69-73. Monsonis, 68, 297. Montagnais, 7, 275-279, 289, 9, 29, 16, 59, 75, 89, 21, 87, 105, 22, 221, 24, 39, 131-133, 26, 105, 111, 121-123, 131-137, 149, 305, 33, 21-27, 35, 277, 281, 37, 191, 203, 217, 225, 40, 247, 46, 71, 47, 63, 49, 73, 159, 51, 175, 53, 91, 59, 61-63, 255. Neutrals, 18, 39, 20, 51, 52, 21. Nipissings, 14, 7, 21, 243-245, 25, 27-29, 133, 27, 49, 53-61, 56, 99. Ojibwas, 51, 61. Ottawas (*see also above* Kiskakons), 18, 257, 48, 123-125, 267-273, 277, 50, 213, 227, 267, 275-277, 283, 299-305, 51, 23-25, 175, 261, 54, 143-147, 171, 56, 91-93, 99-107, 119, 57, 203, 217, 229, 233, 261, 271, 281, 287, 291, 299-301, 59, 69-71, 61, 129, 270, 68, 285. Ouchestiguetch, 49, 65. Oumamiois (Oumamiwek), 36, 225, 59, 53. Papinachoïs, 47, 237, 49, 51-61, 50, 31, 35, 117, 193, 211, 51, 75, 52, 219, 56, 87-89, 59, 25-31, 61, 77. Petun Hurons, 8, 135, 14, 35, 20, 47, 59, 65, 99, 21, 183-185, 23, 181, 35, 113, 167, 50, 307-311. Piscatoways, 62, 59. Pottawattomies, 51, 29-31, 35-41, 54, 205, 211-213, 58, 37-41. Sacs, 51, 45, 54, 209. Shawnees, 56, 63. Sioux, 51, 55, 68, 285. Sokokis (Socoquis), 60, 137, 239, 243. Souriquois (Micmacs), 1, 6, 77, 109-113, 129, 2, 87, 135-139, 143, 147, 149, 155, 163, 225, 3, 165, 12, 265-267, 28, 23-25, 30, 127-131, 137, 32, 41, 45, 53, 45, 61, 65, 61, 75. Tonicas, 67, 309. Wenrôhronons, 15, 159, 17, 29, 37, 21, 233. In various tribes, 39, 229.

Statistics: conferred by Allouez, 44, 322; by Kino, 68, 333; by

Laval, **45**, 37-39. In 1635, **7**, 275; 1636, **8**, 247; 1637, **11**, 81; 1646, **28**, 271; 1656, **42**, 217; 1658, **44**, 317; 1668, **51**, 177; 1670, **53**, 25, **54**, 251-253; 1678, **61**, 19; 1679, **61**, 270; 1681-83, **62**, 191.

Miscellaneous data: at Detroit, **70**, 73-77; Quebec, **20**, 309—hospital, **19**, 11-13, **20**, 243, 271, **31**, 159-161; Sault St. Louis, **63**, 197; Sillery (St. Joseph), **20**, 309-310, **22**, 93. First, of Indian at Montreal, **15**, 250. Of Indian captives, **9**, 65-67, **15**, 171-173, 185-187, **17**, 63-65, 75, 99, 103-107, **18**, 29, **23**, 35, **24**, 297, 303, **30**, 85, 195, 223, **31**, 129, **33**, 103-113, **35**, 49, 129, **37**, 111, **38**, 55, **39**, 81, 181-183, 195, 215, 219-223, 231, 253, **40**, 159, **42**, 129, 149, **43**, 107, **52**, 127, 157-159, **54**, 29, 33-35, 95, **62**, 57, 243, **68**, 277; of Indians, alarmed by earthquake, **48**, 207; of Indians in France, **2**, 87, **7**, 287, **11**, 93-95, 99; of negroes, **68**, 175. Sponsors, both French and Indian, **20**, 309. Baptismal records cited — Boucherville, **50**, facing 174; Detroit, **70**, 73-77; Port Royal, **1**, 109-113, **2**, 135; Sandwich, church of Assumption, **70**, 309; Sillery, **20**, 309, 310. *See also* Registers, parish. Baptiste, student with La Brosse, **71**, 59-61.

Bar, France, citizens send statue of Virgin to Lorette, **60**, 87.

Baratier, Edme, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157. *See also* Lantange-Baratier.

Bar Harbor, Me., Jesuits near, **1**, 318.

Barbadoes nuts (*Pignons d'Inde*, physic-nuts, *médécinier*, *Brech-nüsse*; *Jatropha curcas*), medicinal drug, **47**, 199; described, **43**, 326.

Barbau (Barbot), **36**, 133. *See* Lucot, L.

Barbe, Indian seminarist: piety, **23**, 293-295; marriage, **30**, 157.

Barbels, **6**, 271; ascend St. Lawrence, **48**, 175; fishery, **1**, 69.

Barber, Edwin A.: "Ind. Music," **71**, 278.

Barbier, Gilbert: trades at Three Rivers, **37**, 111; sketch, 266.

Barbutt (Barbuts), James, British captain: friendly to Jesuits, **71**, 25; sketch, 387.

Barceloná, N. Y., site of portage, **69**, 295.

Bardy, Claude, Jesuit, **49**, 171, **50**, 185, 187, 193, 197, 201, 213, **71**, 127; arrives in Canada, **49**, 161; pension, **50**, 195; returns to France, **50**, 215; sketch, **49**, 274, **71**, 150.

Bareton, —, canon: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.

Barges, **42**, 219, **70**, 199; on Lake St. Sacrament, 105, 121, 123, 139, 143, 145, 149; how built, 119.

Bargon, Jacques, Jesuit, **71**, 127; arrives in Canada, 143; returns to France, 399.

BARK (of trees), **10**, 153, **12**, 157, **13**, 61, 189, 219, 239, 265, **24**, 171, **27**, 251, **58**, 105, **60**, 187, 257, **61**, 77, 81, **63**, 73.

As material: for cabins, **3**, 77, **5**, 27, **7**, 37-39, **8**, 105, **10**, 93, 101, 249, **11**, 101, **14**, 43, 75, **15**, 153, 193, 246, **17**, 15, 61, 181, 185, **18**, 17,

BARK: *As material* (continued)—

149, **19**, 101, **21**, 85-89, 113, **22**, 213, 221, **23**, 21, 135, 145, 305, **24**, 301, **25**, 23, **27**, 47, 181, 185, 205-207, 301, **28**, 119, 283, **29**, 203, **31**, 217, 219, 255, **32**, 293, **34**, 21, **35**, 173, **37**, 223, **38**, 41, 247, **39**, 99, 107, **41**, 93, 121, 189, 195, **42**, 125, **47**, 163, 193-195, **49**, 49, **50**, 273, 297, 303, **51**, 71, 277, **54**, 111, 223, **56**, 73, **58**, 43, 63, 149, **59**, 33-35, 103, 157, 195, 221, **60**, 83, 221-223, 251, **61**, 123, 125, **62**, 203, 255, **63**, 191, 209, **64**, 33, **67**, 67, 91, 135, 193, 219, 283, **68**, 59, 73, 81, 101, 111, 291, **69**, 155; canoes, **5**, 23, 133, **11**, 41, **15**, 53, 151, 161, **18**, 17, **19**, 65, **22**, 49, 133, **23**, 173, **25**, 161, **26**, 59, 309, **27**, 203, **29**, 61, 223, **30**, 293, **31**, 155, 183, 187, 249, **32**, 137, 189, **33**, 29, 37, **35**, 261, **36**, 33, 225, **37**, 229, 247, 261, **38**, 247, **39**, 47, 51, 97, 119, **41**, 93, **42**, 213-215, **49**, 71, 263, **51**, 275, **54**, 131, 253, 301, **59**, 91, 269, 273, **62**, 167, **63**, 285, **66**, 93, 155, 285, 289, **67**, 139, **68**, 33, **69**, 195; casks, boxes, etc., **15**, 246, **23**, 217, **48**, 123, **50**, 145, **67**, 137, **69**, 69; cords, **30**, 293; snares, **9**, 253; cradles, **5**, 235; household utensils, **1**, 283-285, **11**, 211, **12**, 173, **14**, 261, 271, **18**, 17, **22**, 231, **26**, 113, **29**, 91, **32**, 285, **39**, 111, **43**, 325, **49**, 33, **54**, 155, **55**, 217, **61**, 137, **63**, 289, **67**, 91, 95, 137, 141; kettles, **5**, 97, **41**, 185; shields, **13**, 272; sledges, **5**, 141; tombs, **10**, 269-271, 295, 301, **13**, 259, **60**, 35-37.

Other uses: beds and bedding, **14**, 151, **17**, 205, **18**, 11, 17, **19**, 129, **23**, 315, **24**, 161, **27**, 215, **31**, 51, **38**, 247, **41**, 159, **45**, 57, **47**, 161, **52**, 29, **55**, 307, **58**, 153, **67**, 217; litter for sick, **63**, 217; (birch) in place of writing-paper, **8**, 131-133, **24**, 83, 95, **29**, 133, **41**, 167, **47**, 83, **67**, 227; dead shrouded in, **5**, 129, **25**, 173, **40**, 167; eaten in time of famine, **23**, 277, **25**, 107, **30**, 263, **35**, 175, **39**, 113, **48**, 119, **50**, 177, **51**, 71, **56**, 205, **67**, 223; embroidery on, **22**, 318; in Indian medicine, **40**, 139, 143, **41**, 193; packages wrapped in, **5**, 71, **11**, 121, 125; torches, **9**, 275, **18**, 171, **21**, 247, **30**, 291.

"Bark, talking" or "white," Indian appellation of written documents, **61**, 249-251, 255.

Barks (vessels), **21**, 53, 91, **60**, 125, **62**, 163, **64**, 249; ply on St. Lawrence and Saguenay, **21**, 83, 87, **22**, 205, 247, 277-279, **28**, 189, 213, 217, 223, **32**, 87, 101-105, **59**, 27-29, 51, **60**, 81, 257, **64**, 41-43, 149, **68**, 75, **69**, 129; in ocean trade, **25**, 63-65, 75, **28**, 235; in Miscou trade, **22**, 241; on Hudson Bay, **63**, 285; in cod-fishery, **64**, 119; armed, **41**, 59-61, 65, **63**, 287. "Esperance," **36**, 149, **37**, 99, 111, 115, 117, **38**, 173. *See also* Shallops, and Ships.

Barley, **17**, 233; cultivated by Jesuits, **6**, 29, 77; succeeds in Canada, **9**, 163, **23**, 271; malted, **28**, 191.

Barn, how built, **70**, 21-23.

Barnabé, Papinachois child: baptized, **49**, 51.

Barnacles, **66**, 115. *See* Goose, Canada.

Barnage (*basnage*), **71**, 380. *See* Brenage.

- Barneveld, John of: biography, **71**, 336.
- Baron, Simon, Jesuit donné, **8**, 85, **13**, 211; robbed by Hurons, **8**, 81, 99; arrives in Huronia, **13**, 125; acts as surgeon, 115, 181, **213**, 257; sponsor in baptism, **14**, 95; sketch, **8**, 294.
- Baronies: In Canada — Portneuf, **30**, 306; Longueuil, **71**, 91. In Acadia, **67**, 332.
- Barré, ———, soldier: deserts, **38**, 169.
- Barré, Charlotte: gives presents to Indians, **28**, 243; becomes nun, **16**, 256, **28**, 245; sponsor in baptism, **20**, 309, 310.
- Barreau, ———, French ship-captain, **36**, 131.
- "Barren grounds" of Canada, travel in, **71**, 341-342.
- Barrin, **71**, 117. *See* La Galissonnière.
- Barrois, origin of name, **69**, 307. *See* Le Barroys, *and* Lootman.
- Barrois, Antoine, **69**, 307.
- Barrois (Baroy), Francois, Detroit habitant: marriage, **69**, 307.
- Barrois, Jean, French surgeon, **69**, 307.
- Barrois, Louise, marriage, **69**, 309.
- Barrois (Baroy), Madame (*née* Sauvage), dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 247.
- Barrois, Marie Anne, marriage, **69**, 306.
- Barrois-Lothman, **69**, 307. *See* Lootman.
- Barry, Paul de (du), Jesuit author: sketch, **15**, 248, 249. *Solitude de Philagie*, read by missionaries, **15**, 165; bibliography, 249.
- Bart. *See* Barthe.
- Barter: lead used in, **1**, 34; other commodities, **3**, 69, 77, **4**, 113, **7**, 217, **12**, 119-121, 249, **14**, 91, **15**, 159, 183, **17**, 189, 241, **28**, 305, **31**, 209; at Detroit mission, **69**, 243, **70**, 23, 27, 41, 43, 63. *See also* Fur trade, *and* Trade.
- Barthe, André Charles, fur trader: sketch, **70**, 307.
- Barthe (Bart, Barte), Jean, *dit* Belleville, armorer: dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 277, **70**, 29, 35, 41, 47, 61-65; marriage, 307.
- Barthe, Pierre, sketch, **70**, 307.
- Barthe, Théophile, armorer, **70**, 307.
- Barthelon, ———, abbé, chaplain for Company of the Indies, **67**, 271.
- Bartholomew, a Huron: baptism and death, **15**, 135.
- Bartlett, John R.: *Bibliotheca Americana*, cited, **1**, 299, **55**, 317, **71**, 219.
- Bartram, John, cited, **43**, 326.
- Bartram, William: *Travels*, cited, **69**, 301, **71**, 243.
- Bashaba, Etechemin chief: authority of, **3**, 297; history, **71**, 313. *See also* Betsabes.
- Basile, serves Jesuits, **32**, 103.
- Basile (Bazire?), ———, transports bricks for Lorette, **60**, 81.
- Basins, for hospital, **49**, 209, **66**, 27, **69**, 271.

Bas-jaunes, **70**, 55; local nickname (?), 309.

Baskets: used by Hurons, **17**, 169; of canes, **59**, 157, **65**, 139-141, **68**, 123; of bark, **67**, 137.

Basnage, **64**, 279; meaning of term, **71**, 380.

Basque scaffold, why thus named, **5**, 35, 276. *See also* Échaffaut aux Basques.

Basques (Bascua), **1**, 163, 173; in North America, **71**, 310; in Canada, **4**, 201, **11**, 195, 201, **68**, 101, **71**, 303; in Newfoundland, **1**, **1**, **2**, 293, 295; at Gaspé, **8**, 29; in fisheries, **5**, 276, **9**, 169, **49**, 23-25; in fur trade, **6**, 297, **27**, 147, **28**, 219; assault natives, **3**, 69; render natives suspicious of French, **5**, 177; aid Jesuits, **4**, 243, 255. Language, **1**, 308, **2**, 295, 298, **3**, 119.

Bass, black (Alg., *achigen*), **42**, 295.

Basswood, **59**, 107, 149, **70**, 35.

Bastard, **28**, 233.

"Bastard, Flemish," Iroquois chief: his parentage, **35**, 213; attacks French, 213; sketch, 292.

Bastien: serves Jesuits, **28**, 235; burned to death, **30**, 187, 189.

Bastile, persons confined in, **58**, 295, **69**, 292.

Baston, **53**, 137, **62**, 243. *See* Boston.

Batchewaung (Pow-e-ting), location, **18**, 259. *See also* Sault Ste. Marie.

Bath, Me., history, **67**, 338, **71**, 314.

Baths: used by Indians, **3**, 115; described, **26**, 245, **38**, 253; object of, 255. *See also* Sweating.

Bathurst, N. B., founded, **24**, 310.

Batiscan (town), Que.: Jesuit estates at, **43**, 321, 322, **71**, 81, 83; mill at, **71**, 83. *See also* Rivers: Batiscan; *and* Jesuits: estates.

Baton Rouge, La.: origin of name, **65**, 268, **67**, 303; concession at, **68**, 328; Jesuits at, **67**, 303.

Batteaux, in fur trade, **70**, 306. *See also* Boat, Canoes, Pirogues, *and* Shallops.

Battering-ram, used by Iroquois, **35**, 27.

Baudet, ———, a sailor: deserts, **38**, 169.

Baudet, Louis, priest: editor, **69**, 382.

Baudouin, Gervais, Quebec physician, **68**, 328.

Baudouin (Baudoin), Michel, Jesuit, **68**, 197, **71**, 127; arrives in Louisiana, **72**, 19; with Cha'htas, **68**, 219, **69**, 203; superior of Louisiana missions, 79, 203; at New Orleans, 205; missionary labors, **70**, 267; warned of danger, 215; services to French colony, 241; appointed vicar-general, 261; counsels submission to authorities, 277, 279; permitted to remain in Louisiana, 267, 269; sketch, **68**, 328, **70**, 87, **71**, 126, 169.

Baudry, Jacques, *dit* Desbuttes, *dit* St. Martin, Detroit habitant: sketch, **69**, 309.

- Baudry, Jean, Quebec armorer, **69**, 309.
- Baudry, Joseph Marie, *dit* St. Martin: works in forge at Detroit, **69**, 253 — for mission, **70**, 61; marriage and death, **69**, 309.
- Baudry, Louise Marguerite Geneviève: marriage, **69**, 309-310, **72**, 17.
- Baudry, Madeleine (*née* Paillé), wife of Joseph, **69**, 309; dealings with Detroit mission, 263, 275, **70**, 51.
- Baudry, P. J. W.: "Vieux Fort," **71**, 300.
- Baugé (Bauché), Marguerite (*née* d'Alégre), marquise de: aids Abenaki mission, **63**, 85; sketch, 300. *See also* Urfé.
- Baunard, ———, writes introduction to biography of Marie de l'Incarnation, **16**, 256-257, **71**, 332.
- Baunin, **30**, 193. *See* Bonin.
- Baurie (Bovie, Boré), Jean, Jesuit, **71**, 127; sketch, 160.
- Bauvais, **71**, 39. *See* Ste. Gême.
- Bavaria, Drexel preaches in, **28**, 314.
- Bawtree, Edward W., surgeon: collects Huron relics, **36**, 245; location of his collection, **5**, 296. "Ind. Sepul. Pits," cited, **5**, 293, 295.
- Baxter, James Phinney: *New France in New England*, cited, **66**, 346, **67**, 333-338, **71**, 313.
- Baxter, Joseph, English minister: mission to Abenakis, **67**, 97; corresponds with Rale, 97-101; sketch, 335-336. MS. journal, cited, **67**, 336.
- "Bay, the." *See* Green Bay.
- Bayagoulas, post on Mississippi River, **68**, 221; erection of fort, 187; French settle, **67**, 297-299.
- Bayberry (*Myrica cerifera*), wax made from, **67**, 89, 335.
- Baye de Genes (des Gennes), name given by Champlain to Chignecto Bay, **2**, 305, **3**, 249.
- Baye Française, Grande, **1**, 309. *See* Bay of Fundy.
- Baye des Puans, **52**, 203, **54**, 129, 137, 169, 265, **55**, 103, 159, 173, 185, 191, 219, **56**, 91, 115, 121, 125, 129, 137, **57**, 205, 209, 265, 301, **58**, 37, 41, 55, 65, 95, 101, 273, **59**, 69, 93, 97, 163, 185, 219, **60**, 149, 197, 201, 205, **61**, 71, 93, 149, 153, **62**, 73, 151, 161, 193, 201, **67**, 161; origin of name, **55**, 183, **59**, 97-99, **62**, 203; Ottawas on, **52**, 201. *See also* Green Bay, and Stinkards.
- Baye Ste. Marie, **2**, 147, 279, 223, **4**, 91; silver at, **3**, 69. *See also* St. Mary's Bay.
- Baye St. Paul: effect of earthquake at, **48**, 49; tar made at, **69**, 83; fur trade at, 85.
- Baye sallée, **59**, 97. *See also* Green Bay.
- Bayeux (Baieux), France, **39**, 263, **52**, 65, 93-95; hospital nuns at, **32**, 135.
- Bayles, W. E.: *Prod. commerciaux*, **71**, 350.

Bayougoulas (Baigogoulas, Baiogoulas, Baiougoulas, Bayagoulas), Cha'hta tribe: location, **65**, 163, 268, 269; massacre Mougoulachas, 157; destroyed, **67**, 297.

Bayonets, used by Indians, **42**, 157, 163.

Bayonne: ship from, at New Orleans, **70**, 291, 295; Jesuits at, 297-299; a bishopric, 297.

Bayou Lafourche, **65**, 268.

Bayous (bayouks), in Yazoo country, **68**, 221.

BAYS—

Apalache, **66**, 343.

Argal's, **1**, 309. *See* Bay of Fundy.

Ataouabouscatouek, Kilistinons on, **44**, 249.

Atkins's, English at, **2**, 292.

Bathurst, N. B., **24**, 310.

Biloxi (Bilocchi), **65**, 165, 169, 179; origin of name, 163.

Biscay, **62**, 275, **67**, 341.

Boston, **36**, 87. *See* Massachusetts Bay.

Button, location, **45**, 223.

Casco, **24**, 309.

Chaleurs, **7**, 312, **9**, 311, **12**, 275; watershed for, **2**, 303; tribes near, 303, **22**, 239, **30**, 139; legendary monster near, **2**, 301.

Chequamegon, **46**, 301, **50**, 322, **66**, 338; history, **71**, 319, 323. *See also* St. Esprit Bay.

Chesapeake, **2**, 309, **5**, 291, **62**, 272.

Chibou (Cibou), **8**, 294, **13**, 115; described, **8**, 157, 306. *See also* Bras d'Or.

Chignecto (Chignitou, Chinictou): early names, **2**, 305; meadows, **3**, 63, 249. *See also* Beaubassin.

Conception, N. F., English on, **4**, 254.

Dault's, Ont., **8**, 297, **10**, 328.

Delaware, **50**, 321; Hendrik Hudson discovers, **28**, 314.

Espiritu Santo, **45**, 272.

French, **1**, 67, 155, **2**, 49, 67, 145, 229, 245, **3**, 197, 245, **4**, 25; described, **1**, 73, **2**, 69, 209, **3**, 209. *See also* Bay of Fundy.

Frenchman's: location, **1**, 318; described, **3**, 271.

Fundy, **1**, 319, **2**, 49, 294, 305; origin of name, **1**, 309; other names, 309, **71**, 368.

Galveston, **45**, 272.

Gaspé (Gaspay), **5**, 19, **22**, 319, **24**, 147, **47**, 221; location, **5**, 276; Lyonne at, **24**, 310; Souriquois from, in Bersiamite country, **28**, 35.

Georgian, **10**, 322, 324; Ottawas at, **14**, 286; Hurons settle near, **35**, 173; frozen over, 185.

Green (La Baye), **1**, 317, **44**, 324, **54**, 305, **55**, 187, 321, **56**, 302, **57**, 39, 305, 316, 319, **58**, 298, **69**, 193, **70**, 245, 317; described, **54**, 207, **56**, 139, **59**, 99; tides in, **56**, 137-139, **59**, 99, **60**, 205-207; islands

at entrance, **56**, 302; severe cold at, **57**, 271-273; Nicolet on, **8**, 295; Joliet and Marquette at, **50**, 322; Indian tribes about, **15**, 247, **23**, 325, **54**, 205, 207, **55**, 103, **56**, 125, **60**, 201; Hurons flee to, **1**, 26. *See also* Baye des Puans.

Ha! Ha!, De Quen describes, **31**, 249, 251.

Hog, Ont., **19**, 272.

Hudson (Hudson's, Hutson, Hutston's, Utson's; North Bay, North Sea), **1**, 9, 10, **9**, 310, **10**, 319, **15**, 245, **24**, 311, **41**, 257, **45**, 223, **46**, 71, 249, 304, **51**, 55-57, **54**, 251, **56**, 171, 203, **58**, 296, **59**, 35, 43, 253, **61**, 153, **64**, 119, 139, 147-149, **66**, 67, 81-83, **68**, 43, 332, **69**, 115, 125; location, **45**, 223; routes to, **42**, 296, **44**, 323, 324; region of, described, **45**, 231, **66**, 111; river system, **56**, 303; geology, **71**, 343; climate, **56**, 205-207, **64**, 265, **66**, 111-113; large island in, **45**, 225; tides, **56**, 203; game at, **45**, 231-235; Indian tribes about, **18**, 229, 258, 259, **38**, 237, **41**, 183-185, **45**, 225, 231-235, **56**, 149, **64**, 265, **66**, 109-111; mythical Conibas referred to, **3**, 295; Hudson discovers, **45**, 272; voyages to, **11**, 277, **53**, 85, **71**, 249, 252, 337, 338; early French explorers at, **28**, 320, **34**, 246; overland route to, discovered by Albanel, **49**, 275, **56**, 187; Joliet at, **50**, 325; French post at, **28**, 320, **66**, 69-105, 119, **67**, 333; French claims to, **34**, 247; English at, **28**, 320, **57**, 21, 315, **59**, 306, **61**, 151, **63**, 285, **64**, 261, **66**, 69, 77; Button explores, **45**, 272; French expeditions against English at, **63**, 305, **64**, 275, 279, **66**, 77-105, 119; fur trading at, **2**, 302, **38**, 237, **56**, 149, 157, **66**, 69-71; history, **71**, 250.

James, **23**, 326, **44**, 323-325, **56**, 304, **63**, 306, **64**, 281.

Kenté, **50**, 326. *See* Quinté Bay.

Keweenaw, Jesuits at, **21**, 319, **48**, 265, 277. *See also* Ste. Thérèse Bay.

Matagorda, **45**, 272, **57**, 316.

Matchedash, **5**, 293; boundary of Attignaouantans, 278.

Merrymeeting (Quabacook): why thus named, **36**, 239; Druillettes at, 87.

Mille Vaches, **49**, 273.

Mines, **2**, 294; copper at, **3**, 69; Biencourt at, 249.

Miramichi, Jesuits at, **30**, 143.

Mobile, **66**, 341; location, **45**, 223; called St. Esprit, 272.

Molue, **69**, 290. *See* Malbaie.

Nisibourounik, called "bay of Kilistinons," **44**, 243.

North, appellation of Hudson Bay, **51**, 63, **53**, 85.

Northwest Angle Inlet, Lake of the Woods, **68**, 335.

Nottawasaga: boundary of Attignaouantans, **5**, 278, 292; Indian sites near, **34**, 252.

Onanguissé, **69**, 191.

Papinachois, chapel on, **68**, 101.

BAYS (continued)—

Penetanguishene, **5**, 295, **8**, 297; Huron villages on, **5**, 293, 294; Indian sites near, **34**, 251, 253.

Quabacook, **36**, 239. *See* Merrymeeting Bay.

Quinté: Cayuga colony on, **51**, 290. *See also* Kenté Bay, and Sulpitian missions.

Rigibouctou, **30**, 143.

Rupert, **44**, 323.

Saginaw, **20**, 308.

St. Anne's, French settlements at, **4**, 270.

St. Esprit (Chequamegon, q.v.): Algonkins rendezvous at, **46**, **141**, 301, **50**, 297; Indians at, sedentary, 273; Jesuits at, 273, 322.

St. Esprit (Mobile), **47**, 147.

St. Mary's: location, **2**, 295; portage to, 299; De Monts at, 301; Champlain at, **3**, 295. *See also* Baye Ste. Marie.

St. Paul's. *See* Baye St. Paul.

St. Xavier, **57**, 265, 301-303.

Ste. Thérèse (Terese): climate at, **46**, 139; Ménard at, 301, **48**, 265, 277, **50**, 269. *See also* Keweenaw Bay.

Sandusky, Hurons on, **69**, 300.

Sesambre, **2**, 207; French at, 263; origin and variants of name, 305.

Sept Isles (Seven Islands): fish in, **59**, 51; described, 306.

Stinkards (Stinking Waters), **54**, 197. *See* Green Bay.

Sturgeon, Wis., **60**, 320; Jesuits at, **59**, 167, **60**, 153; ship-canal at, **59**, 314.

Tadoussac, **2**, 207; described, **29**, 123.

Thunder (Ont.), **10**, 319; Huron villages on, **5**, 293, 294, **8**, 297.

Willsborough, **51**, 181-183.

Bazin, —, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.

Bazire, Marie, marriage, **69**, 291.

Bdellium, as a medicine, **49**, 277.

Beach, William W.: *Ind. Miscel.*, cited, **21**, 315, **65**, 272, **71**, 241, 271, 276, 278, 279, 289, 291, 314, 324, 326, 336.

Beads, **13**, 103, **17**, 179, **42**, 195, **44**, 73, 77, **46**, 137, **53**, 113, 263, **54**, 113, 189, **55**, 113, **57**, 47, **58**, 187, **59**, 149, 155, 177, 179; cut from shells, **8**, 313, **46**, 301; made of glass, **41**, 111; substitutes for, **8**, 313-314; varieties of, **46**, 301; used as ornaments, **2**, 294, **44**, 287-291, **62**, 105, **63**, 27, **67**, 137, 334, **68**, 265; in barter, **7**, 223, **8**, 314, **12**, 119-121, **69**, 263, 275; as rewards, **8**, 145, **65**, 77; as currency, **8**, 312-314; as adornment of dead, **10**, 293, **54**, 147; as presents, **15**, 159, **23**, 211, 217, **27**, 263, 281, 295, **28**, 25, 243, 295, **29**, 53-57, 91, 189, **41**, 111, **42**, 77-79, 87-89, 95, 103, 119, 169, 185, 189-191, 257, **43**, 37-39, 107, 147, 165, 171, 175, 183, 189, 203, 215,

- 243, 269, 281, 313, **44**, 103, 121, **45**, 91, **53**, 251, **54**, 25, 231, 299, **57**, 55, **58**, 141, 147-149, 187, **62**, 105; manitou made from, **22**, 318; collars of, **23**, 217, 221, **27**, 253, 259, **69**, 69; used in peace proceedings, **27**, 247; presented to Virgin, **41**, 165, 171, **43**, 239, **60**, 41, **61**, 107; image made from, **42**, 39; as sacrifice, 197; as ransom, **45**, 119; *oyanders* provide, **58**, 185; converts pledge, **63**, 87; missionaries ask for, **66**, 29, 133, **69**, 37; sent from France, 35, 45; at Detroit mission, 247-249, **70**, 23, 27; price of (1745), **69**, 259. *See also* Belts, Porcelain, and Wampum; and Indians: ornaments.
- Bead-tree (Necklace-tree; *Ormosia dasycarpa*), **64**, 280.
- Beans, **42**, 71, **65**, 71, 167; cultivated by aborigines, **1**, 21, 85, **2**, 165, 207, 298, **15**, 153, **21**, 195, **38**, 245, **43**, 183, **50**, 145, **54**, 207, **59**, 129, **67**, 213, **68**, 137; Brazilian, **2**, 207, 304; in Indian cookery, **5**, 282, **17**, 17, **40**, 255; as sacrifice, **42**, 197; converts give to needy, **62**, 247; Tonicas give to Jesuits, **67**, 309; Florida, given as reward, **64**, 231, 280.
- Bean-tree (*Gleditschia*; honey locust): described, **67**, 171-173; identified, **69**, 297.
- Bear clan, **8**, 300. *See* Attignawantans, and Indians: clans.
- Beard, not worn by Indians, **8**, 159, **11**, 209, **21**, 99, **44**, 287, **51**, 45.
- Béarn, province of, France, **67**, 333.
- Bears, **7**, 9, **10**, 155, 181, 229, **12**, 147, **14**, 149, 199, **27**, 289, **33**, 201, **37**, 235, **41**, 189, **42**, 37, 65, **45**, 231, **47**, 143, 145, **49**, 171, 261, **51**, 57, 129, **54**, 189, 219, **56**, 117, 123, 129, 205, **57**, 261, 273, **60**, 219, 221, **65**, 105, 113, **66**, 227; in Canada, **6**, 271, **48**, 177; white, on Hudson Bay, **45**, 225; on Anticosti Island, **48**, 153; in Illinois country, **51**, 51, **65**, 73-75, **67**, 169, **69**, 143; white, on Agoomska Island, **56**, 203; in Abenaki country, **67**, 213; in Louisiana, 303, 317; in Mississippi valley, **69**, 209. Habits, **6**, 307, (black) **45**, 225, (white) 225-227, **56**, 181, **60**, 151-153. Season for hunting, **3**, 79, **6**, 277; method of hunting, **6**, 307, **30**, 281, **33**, 25; hunted, **14**, 33-35, **15**, 99, 183, **16**, 49, **23**, 63, 157, **24**, 131, **29**, 159, **30**, 53, **31**, 259, **32**, 49, 263, **37**, 185, **38**, 21, **39**, 25, **40**, 185, **60**, 153, **67**, 219, **70**, 285. Used as food, **6**, 219, **18**, 159, **19**, 143, **32**, 47, **37**, 55, **42**, 65, 87, **57**, 159, 297, **59**, 149, **67**, 225, **69**, 257. Medicine-men imitate, **14**, 61, **47**, 181; as presents, **29**, 249, **54**, 211; as medicine, **46**, 35; commercial value of, **48**, 158; feasts of, **57**, 287; hair of, woven by Indians, **59**, 127; kill hunter, **60**, 151-153. Skins—uses of, **21**, 183, **23**, 79, **26**, 145, **42**, 65, **44**, 295, **60**, 189, **65**, 115, **67**, 139, 217; present to Jesuits, **21**, 287; trade in, **69**, 111, 171; lent to Piponnette, 261. Grease—sent to New Orleans, **69**, 213; given to Jesuits, 267; prices (1750), 127.
- Beaubassin, **2**, 207; identified, 305; copper at, **3**, 296. *See also* Chignecto Bay.

Beaubien, de, Detroit settlers, **69**, 306.

Beaubien, ———, de, dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 273, **70**, 53.

BEAUBOIS, Nicholas Ignace de, Jesuit, **67**, 279, 323, **71**, 127; arrives in Canada (1718 or 1719), **67**, 341, **71**, 126, 166; at Kaskaskia mission (1720), **67**, 341; returns to France (1724), 341; takes Indian chiefs to Paris, **68**, 329; at l'Orient, France, 265; buys slave, 267; in Louisiana (1727), 341-342; superior of mission, 329, 341; losses in Louisiana, 271; cares and responsibilities, 273-275; maintains donné, 277; at Vannes, France (1762), **71**, 399; sketch, **67**, 341, **71**, 126, 166.

Writings: Memoire sur l'importance de fortifier l'Ouabache, cited, **67**, 341. *Harangue au Roy Louis XV.*, cited, 341. Letters (1726-27) to De la Loë, **67**, 19-21, 265-275, 329.

Beauce, France, emigration from, to Canada, **7**, 310, **36**, 246; Detroit compared to, **69**, 193.

BEAUCHAMP, Rev. William M., antiquarian, cited, **8**, 300, **10**, 325-326, **41**, 256, 258, **43**, 326, **46**, 301; letters of, cited, **8**, 293, 299, 302, 305, **41**, 255; aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xiii; notes by, in this series, **51**, 293-295, **71**, 373. Map of Iroquois cantons, **51**, 293; cited, 291, **71**, 215.

Writings: Iroq. Trail, cited, **8**, 298, 300, 303, **52**, 262, **71**, 292, 293. *Ind. Names*, cited, **25**, 289, **29**, 293, **42**, 295, 296, **71**, 272. "N. Y. Iroq.," cited, **8**, 293, 297, 298, 300, 314, **71**, 292. "Aborig. Occupation of N. Y.," **71**, 270. "Aborig. Stone Implements," **71**, 282. "Aborig. Earthenware," **71**, 284. "Wampum Belts," **71**, 285. "Ind. Nations," **71**, 290. "Neut. Nation," **71**, 292. "Onondaga Customs," **71**, 292; "Orig. Iroq.," **71**, 292.

Beaucourt, Josué Dubois de Berthelot, sieur de, Quebec engineer: begins fortifications at Quebec, **69**, 235; marriage, 303.

Beaufort cloth, use of, **69**, 83.

Beaufour, ———, French official, **35**, 31.

Beauharnais (Beauharnois), Charles de la Boische, marquis de: appointed governor of New France (1726), **67**, 332; Abenaki policy, 31; sends expedition to Minnesota, **68**, 329; sends supplies to Guignas, 281; appoints La Verendrye commandant in Northwest, 334; uses influence in favor of La Verendrye, 334; visits Jesuits, **69**, 237; Hocquart antagonizes, 292; removes Chartier, 297; fortifies Quebec, 303; succeeded by La Galissonière, 293; returns to France (1747), **67**, 332; death (1749), 332; term as governor, 332, **71**, 117; sketch, **67**, 332; letter of (1731), cited, 336.

Beauharnais, Claude, brother of preceding, ancestor of Empress Josephine, **67**, 332.

Beauharnais, François de, seigneur de la Chaussay-Beaumont and royal counselor, brother of preceding: intendant of New France

- (1702), **67**, 332; term as intendant, 332, **71**, 118; granted barony in Acadia, **67**, 332.
- Beauharnais, Jeanne Elizabeth de, sister of preceding: marriage, **67**, 332. *See* Begon.
- Beaulieu, ——— de, French naval captain, **18**, 71, 73.
- Beaulieu, Jacques Gourdeau, sieur de: constructs fireworks, **11**, 69; marriage, **27**, 312; death, **47**, 303-305, 319, **48**, 223; sketch, **11**, 278.
- Beaulieu, Madame de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.
- Beaulieu, Louis de, Jesuit, **71**, 128; arrives in Canada (1667), **50**, 215, 327; preaches in Quebec church, 217, **51**, 145; with Montagnais, **1**, 16, **50**, 327, **52**, 215, 217; Montagnais name, 215; speaks Montagnais fluently, **50**, 327, **52**, 215; at Montagnais council, 227; sponsor in baptism, **59**, 63; returns to France (1671), **50**, 327; sketch, 326-327, **71**, 151.
- Beaumont, ———, a soldier: lost in woods, **37**, 103.
- Beaumont, Gaston du Boscq de, editor, **71**, 262.
- Beauport, Que., **36**, 245, **38**, 185, **45**, 125, 167, **47**, 261, **70**, 305; colony at (1635), **6**, 326; population, **32**, 71, 109; mission at, **15**, 249, **27**, 117, **28**, 181, 251, **30**, 165, 175, 199, **32**, 71, 77, 109, **35**, 33, 39, 57, 61; chapel sent to, **27**, 107; Gilles Nicolet at, 312, **28**, 251; Hayot at, 203, 317; oratory for, 191; Jesuit lands at, 209, 213, 225, **40**, 255, **45**, 131-133 (*see also* Jesuits: estates); Hurons at, **35**, 39, **70**, 207; services at, **36**, 115; seignioriness of, **48**, 159 (*see also* seignioriness); English attack near, **64**, 41; habitants of, fight against English, 51.
- Beaupré: Le Tardif, proprietor in, **5**, 288; early settlement, **9**, 311-312, **12**, 137; origin of name, 139; called Cap de Tourmente, **11**, 87, **12**, 139; mission at, **11**, 87, **30**, 175, **32**, 83, **35**, 57, 119, 125, 133, **45**, 151, 155, **46**, 189; St. Anne's shrine at, **14**, 288 (*see also* Chapels, Churches, Miracles, *and* Pilgrimages); St. Sauveur at, **27**, 87; a seignioriness, **11**, 278, **42**, 285, **48**, 159; early settlers at, **36**, 247; company of, **42**, 300; petition from habitants to governor, **45**, 81; Iroquois attack, **46**, 179; Laval at, **47**, 275; habitants of, fight with English, **64**, 51; oxen at, **69**, 89.
- Beauvais, ———, Kaskaskia settler: purchases Jesuit estates, **70**, 317, **71**, 389. *See also* Ste. Gême.
- Beauvais, Jean de, French naval officer: trustee of lands, **8**, 311.
- Beauvais Nangis, ——— de, abbé de Ste. Geneviève: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Beauville, Acadian barony: granted to Beauharnais, **67**, 332.
- BEAVER, **6**, 271, 277, 291, **7**, 9, 47, 107, 121, 145, 157, 175, 185, 277, **8**, 41, 159, 259, 273, 305, **9**, 133, 165, 213, 241, **10**, 173, 201, **11**, 211, 243, **12**, 137, 187, 189, **21**, 23, 35, 59, 95, 123, **22**, 103, **27**, 289, **29**,

BEAVER (continued)—

239, **31**, 247, **37**, 55, 235, **39**, 61, **41**, 189, **42**, 203, **43**, 53, 73, 103, 113, **44**, 245, **45**, 205, **46**, 65, **47**, 153, 167, **49**, 171, **53**, 89, 187, **54**, 219, **55**, 149, **56**, 79, 83, 155, 159, 179, 183, 205, **57**, 261, **58**, 47, 121, **59**, 161, 165, 225, **69**, 171.

Habitat: in cold countries, **47**, 147; in swampy districts, **68**, 33; in Huron country, **8**, 57; in Iroquois country, **27**, 261; at Hudson Bay, **33**, 67, **45**, 229; in Canada, in Algonquian country, **37**, 65, **40**, 211, **48**, 177; in Eskimo country, **45**, 67; on Isle Bouchard, **48**, 167; in Outagami country, **51**, 43; in Abenaki country, **67**, 213; in Missassin country, **68**, 47; at Checoutimi, **69**, 113; in Mississippi valley, 209.

Description: habits, **1**, 249, **9**, 127-131, **6**, 303-305, **60**, 227, **30**, 191; prolific, **6**, 303, **8**, 57, **40**, 215; lodges, **1**, 249-251, **6**, 299-301, **9**, 127-129, **37**, 31.

Chase: season for hunting, **3**, 79, 83, **66**, 155; method of hunting, **5**, 61, **6**, 299-303, **33**, 25; aborigines hunt, **16**, 31, **18**, 221, **20**, 199, 267, 291, **22**, 267, **24**, 131, 211, 259, **26**, 79, 117, 129, 249, **27**, 205, **28**, 25, 297, 203, **30**, 133, 265, **31**, 195, 253, **32**, 31, 263-265, 271, **36**, 25, 105, 197, **37**, 31, 185, **39**, 113, **40**, 151, 185, 195, 205, 211-215, **45**, 227, **54**, 117-119, **66**, 153-155, **67**, 219, **68**, 275; French hunt, **41**, 67, **45**, 195; hunters, route of, **42**, 213; used for food, **1**, 85, **5**, 165, **6**, 181, **14**, 271, **23**, 221, 279, **24**, 37, 51, **32**, 241, **37**, 219, **42**, 87, **45**, 229, **69**, 257. *See also* Beaver skins, and Fur trade.

Miscellaneous: project for raising in parks, **9**, 165; eagle carries away **33**, 47; economic value, **45**, 195, **68**, 283; white, in south, **47**, 143; as religious offerings, **52**, 147; pouches, used in medicine, **69**, 291 — trade in, 95. *See also* Castor.

BEAVER SKINS, **1**, 79, 157, **2**, 151, 169, **8**, 309, **9**, 77, 171, 181, 285, **13**, 107, **19**, 143, **29**, 77, **30**, 249, 287, **32**, 157, **36**, 147, **41**, 43, **42**, 167, **43**, 143, 175, **45**, 107, **46**, 103, **47**, 153, **49**, 63, **51**, 67, **53**, 241, **57**, 245, 285, **58**, 33, 133, **59**, 137, 175, 177, 183, **60**, 291, 305, **65**, 197, 213, 245; winter and summer, **43**, 77.

Aboriginal uses: beds, **1**, 281; hangings, **24**, 171-173; clothing, **1**, 203, **9**, 173-175, **13**, 39, 101, **15**, 155, **21**, 183, **23**, 113, 121, **25**, 185, **26**, 163, **31**, 221, **33**, 161, **37**, 49, **40**, 241, **44**, 73, **49**, 99, **68**, 75, 111. Mortuary—dead wrapped in robes of, **1**, 263, **10**, 283-285, 297, **23**, 217, **39**, 265; ossuaries lined with, **10**, 297-301; presents for dead, **24**, 173.

Trade: chief wealth of aborigines, **4**, 207; aboriginal unit of value, **10**, 217; exchanged for clothing, etc., **2**, 201, **5**, 49, 63, **38**, 245; fines paid in, **25**, 187, **28**, 225, **67**, 107-109. Basis of Canadian commerce, **1**, 249, **66**, 153; mass fees, **29**, 195; parish tithes paid in, **42**, 273, 275, 299; Jesuits meet expenses with, **43**, 171; debts reck-

oned in, **69**, 249, 257, 263. Value—in money, (1612) **2**, 127, (1626) **4**, 207, (1632) 255, (1639) **15**, 159, (1646) **28**, 235, (1648) **32**, 99, (1649) **34**, 59-61, (1682) **62**, 67, (1684) **63**, 243, (1750) **69**, 127; in wampum, **36**, 103; in liquor, **43**, 77, **63**, 255-257; fluctuations in, **8**, 313. Weight of, **28**, 235; brought to Quebec, **32**, 103, **36**, 149; bundled, **34**, 57; shipped to France, **27**, 85, **37**, 117. *See also* Fur trade.

Miscellaneous: as presents, **1**, 75, **5**, 209, 249, **9**, 231, **14**, 45, **15**, 57, 179, **21**, 47, 53-55, **23**, 131, 211, 217, 223, **24**, 293, **25**, 263, 269, **26**, 83, 159, 163, **27**, 97, 295, 301, **28**, 205, **30**, 143, **31**, 203, **36**, 85, **38**, 195, **40**, 167, **42**, 103, 257, **43**, 47, **45**, 49-51; size of mortuary robes, **10**, 297; robes given as marriage dowry by aborigines, **14**, 19; used as parchment, **21**, 31; confiscated, **23**, 328, **30**, 183; Iroquois capture, **24**, 277; chapel adorned with, **27**, 213; removed entire from beaver, **31**, 253; theft of, by French, **37**, 163, **67**, 67; presented to Virgin, **53**, 99; traders wear, **54**, 225.

"Beaver's tail, to eat the," explanation of phrase, **67**, 129.

Beaver tribe, French appellation of Amikoués, q.v., **10**, 83; called Neds perces, **42**, 75, 295, **53**, 245; capture Iroquois, 245.

Bécancourt (Becancour), René Robineau, sieur de, **36**, 249. *See* Robineau, *and* Seigniories.

Bécancourt (Becancour), Que., Abenaki village, named for René Robineau, sieur de Bécancourt: mission at, **1**, 17; Abenakis at, **12**, 274, **66**, 340, **67**, 29-31, 57, 131; residence of Nicolas Perrot near, **55**, 320; fortifications at, **67**, 33; Aubéry's opinion concerning, 35; population (1716), 35; Vaudreuil at, 55; Abenakis ask for De Croisil, 61; Gounon at, **69**, 289. *See also* Jesuits: mission colonies.

Beech-nuts, Pottawattomies make flour (*fené*) from, **54**, 203.

"Beech-trees, school of," **39**, 211.

Beeches, abound on Cape Breton, **8**, 157; on Isle Jésus, **58**, 121; along Chautauqua portage, **69**, 161. Nuts, as food, **54**, 203.

Beckwith, Hiram W.: *Illinois Indians*, **71**, 290. "Map of Illinois in 1680," **71**, 317.

Bécquemont, Marie Louise, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 75.

Bed-covers, dressed skins used for, **67**, 259.

Bede, Venerable, cited, **4**, 115, **57**, 131.

Beef: produced in Canada, **40**, 215; smoked, **66**, 257; tallow in candles, **67**, 89; eaten at feast, **68**, 269; salt, sent to New Orleans, **69**, 213; sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 43; weight, 61; price, 21, 29, 37, 39. *See also* Cattle.

Beeman, T. W.: cited, **18**, 258. "Lanark County," **71**, 264.

Beer (bear): brewed at Quebec, **5**, 267; by Jesuits, **6**, 75, **28**, 191; at Sillery, **30**, 159; Dutch brew, **28**, 113; effects of manufacture, **51**, 173-175; given to workmen, **9**, 157; medical use, **12**, 269; dis-

Beer (continued)—

tributed after first communion, **46**, 167; at seminary, **47**, 295; given to Indians, **49**, 179.

Bégon, Claude Michel, sieur de la Picardière, French naval officer: arrives in Canada as intendant (1712), **67**, 332; marriage, 332; Cholenec confers with, 25; policy regarding Abenakis, 31, 35; opinion on liquor-traffic, 45; solicits Father de Lauzon's return to Sault St. Louis, 79-81; asks appropriation for Sault St. Louis fort, 81; letter of royal council to (1721), 81; rebuilds palace at Quebec, **69**, 235; Dupuy replaces (1726), 292; returns to France (1726), **68**, 235-237; good administration, 87; term as intendant, **71**, 118; successors in office, 396-397; sketch, **67**, 332. Letter to Rale (1721), **67**, 12-13, 55-61, 327-328, **71**, 204; letters cited, **67**, 25, 29-31, 337.

Begon, Jeanne (*née* Beauharnais), marriage, **67**, 332.

Beguet, Thérèse, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 77.

Belanger, ———, a surgeon: arrives at Quebec, **32**, 99.

Belanger, François: appointed deputy, **38**, 185; marriage, 294.

Belestre, François Picoté de, French officer: marriage and death, **69**, 306.

Belhomme, Matris, burned by Iroquois, **37**, 115.

"Believing village," Huron appellation for La Conception, **34**, 217.
See Ossossané.

Bell, **69**, 271; Montagnais use, **22**, 233; in Quebec parish church, **27**, 101, **28**, 195; given to catechumen, **27**, 167; in Huron missions, **29**, 259; hung in Tadoussac chapel, **31**, 247; superstitious remedy, **43**, 267; missionaries request, **53**, 249, **66**, 133; at Iroquois mission of Sault, **62**, 171, 253, **63**, 227-229; Ottawas use, in mourning ceremonies, **67**, 159.

Bell, Andrew, translator, **71**, 297.

Bell, Robert: "Geol. of Hudson Bay," **71**, 343.

Bell-ringers, in religious procession, **28**, 193.

Belle Poire, French officer: attacked by Iroquois, **38**, 193.

Belleborne, estate and brook, **8**, 296.

Bellefond (Bellefons), Bernardin Gigault, marquis de, and marshal of France: obtains medicines for Jesuits, **62**, 95, 231; sketch, 276.

Belleperche, Jeanne, daughter of Pierre: sponsor in baptism, **70**, 77; marriage, 308.

Belleperche, Marie Anne (Campeau), wife of Pierre. **69**, 259-261, 273, **70**, 65.

Belleperche, Marie Anne, daughter of Pierre: marriage, **70**, 307.

Belleperche, Pierre, Detroit habitant: masses for wife of, **69**, 259-261, 273, **70**, 65.

Bellerive. *See* St. Ange.

Belleville. *See* Barthe.

- Bellin, Nicholas, cartographer: cited, **49**, 273; *Petit Atlas Maritime*, cited, **2**, 305, **71**, 362; *Hydrographie française*, 362. *See also* Cartography and maps.
- Bellomont, Richard, earl of, governor of New York (1698): secures annulment of Delli's grant, **64**, 277.
- Bellona, figure of, on medallions for aborigines, **70**, 97.
- Belloy, Louise de, sponsor in baptism, **1**, 111.
- Bells: carillon of, at Sault St. François, **62**, 171.
- Belmont (Bellemont), François Vachon de, Abbé, Sulpitian: superior of Montreal seminary (1698-1732), **21**, 312, **67**, 245, 339; founds and supports La Montagne mission (1698), **62**, 275, **67**, 339; sketch, 339; author of *MS. Hist. du Canada*, 339; cited, **21**, 312, **62**, 272, **71**, 243.
- Belot, ———, I. treasurer extraordinary, II. military commissioner, III. sieur du Pontor, IV. procuror: sponsors in baptism, **2**, 159. *See also* Montfort, *and* Pontor.
- Belot, ———, *dit* de Monfort (Montfort), with Poutrincourt, **2**, 155; sponsor in baptism, 157.
- Belot, Madame, wife of Belot IV., sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.
- Belts, **10**, 221, 223; method of wearing, **7**, 15; aborigines make, of beads, **67**, 137; wampum, described, **8**, 313; all wampum, modern, 314; ornamented with porcupine quills, **10**, 291, **17**, 165; superstitious remedy, 185; worn as ornaments, **56**, 173; cross adorned with red, **59**, 103; as presents, 123, **67**, 187, **71**, 376; chapel adorned with, **63**, 243; missionaries request, **66**, 31. *See also* Beads, Porcelain, *and* Wampum.
- Benac, ——— de, superintendent of D'Artagnan's concession: receives Jesuits, **67**, 287.
- Benedictines: L'Aubinière professes to be one, **28**, 233; nuns, at Alençon, 233.
- Bengalese, convert: confessed by Le Jeune, **5**, 235.
- Benier, ——— Jesuit: desires to come to Canada, **6**, 65-67.
- Benjamin, French boy: in religious procession, **32**, 91; serves Jesuits, 101.
- Benjamin, Montagnais boy: son of Noël Tekwerimat, **41**, 183.
- Benzoin, **71**, 377; defined, **49**, 276.
- Beothiks, history, **71**, 274, 291.
- Beowulf, Indian myths compared to that of, **12**, 269.
- Berard, **36**, 240. *See* Tibaud, P.
- Beraudin, ———, sieur, ship-owner, **37**, 117.
- Berchereau, François Chavigny de: governor's representative at Quebec, **27**, 87; sketch, 311-312.
- Bercier, Louise, marriage, **46**, 302.
- Berdashe, class among aborigines, **59**, 129, 309-310.

- Berg, Otto: *Pharmakognosie des Pflanzen- und Thierreichs*, **43**, 326, **71**, 349.
- "Berger, le," an Iroquois: redeemed from captivity by Montmagny, **36**, 21-23; tries to shield Jogues, 23-25; surrenders to French, 25-27; sent to France, 29-33; sickness, baptism, and death, 35-45.
- Bergeon, ———, Paris notary, **71**, 83.
- Bergier (Berger), Jean, seminary priest, **66**, 37, 57; in charge of Illinois French, **65**, 103; at Cahokia, 264; superior of Mississippi missions, 264, **66**, 257; dispute with Jesuits, 127, 137; among Tamaroas, 131-133, 257; illness, 257, 261; nursed by Gabriel Marrest, 257; death, 263.
- Berkley, William, one of "Merchant Adventurers," **4**, 270.
- Berlin, Wis., Mascoutens at (1634), **5**, 280.
- Berlingan, name of horse at Detroit mission, **70**, 53.
- Berment (Berman), Claude de, sieur de la Martinière: goes to Gaspé, **48**, 233-235; sketch, 296.
- Bernalillo, N. Mex., Indian site near, **59**, 307.
- Bernar, Jesuit donné: sails for France, **35**, 55.
- Bernard, Algonkin convert: fights Iroquois, **27**, 231; presents prisoners to governor, 241.
- Bernard, ———: I. Priest in France, **21**, 291; efficacy of relics of, **29**, 197-199. II. Priest in France: at Dijon, **67**, 323.
- Bernay, ——— de: superior of hospital nuns at Bayeux, **52**, 91, 95; apparition of, 93-97.
- Bernicla canadensis*. See Wild goose.
- Bernières (Bernier), Henri de, grand vicar for Laval, superior of Ursulines: arrives in Canada (1659), **45**, 271; completes studies at Quebec, 271; takes orders, 121, 137; at Beaupré, 133; officiates at Ursuline convent, 139-141; at Three Rivers, 165; curé of Quebec (1660), 165; officiates at parish church, 167, **46**, 163, 171, 189, **47**, 283; winters at Jesuit residence, **46**, 187; leaves Jesuit residence, **47**, 291; dines at Jesuit refectory, 309; superior of Quebec seminary (1663), **45**, 271; at governor's residence, **48**, 227; officiates at funerals, **49**, 175, **51**, 149; administers last sacrament to Mme. de la Peltrie, **56**, 279, 283; death, **45**, 271; biography, 271, **71**, 334.
- Bernières-Louvigny, Jean de, royal treasurer at Caen, uncle of preceding: relations with Mme. de la Peltrie, **11**, 276, **16**, 17, 258, **56**, 241-243, 279; treasurer of France, 241; at Tours, 251-257; death, **45**, 271; funeral services in Canada, 113; sketch, **16**, 258; composes religious works, **56**, 304; *Le Chrestien interieur*, cited, 304.
- Berosus, Chaldean historian: cited, **1**, 73; *Babylonica*, 309.
- Berruyer (Beruyer), J.: member of Company of New France, **25**, 79; director of Hundred Associates, **36**, 73; seignior of Manselmont, **42**, 300.

- Berry, ———, Gravier deposits money with, **66**, 135.
- Berry-month, Abenaki name for July, **16**, 259.
- Bersiamites (Betsiamites), Montagnais tribe, same as Oumamiwek, q.v., **49**, 273; location, **18**, 227, 257, **30**, 139, **35**, 275, **47**, 221, **53**, 87; at Tadoussac, **28**, 201, **35**, 275; language, compared to that of Tadoussac Indians, **59**, 49. Character and disposition, **21**, 117, **36**, 225, **47**, 223, **53**, 89; intelligent, 89; monogamous, 89; aversion to medicine-men, 89; poor, 89; dress, 89. Slain by Montagnais, **8**, 41; war with Souriquois, **18**, 257, **28**, 35, **37**, 235; peace with Souriquois, **30**, 139, 143; missions to, **1**, 15, **21**, 117, **37**, 233-239, **47**, 61; desire Jesuits, **22**, 219, **59**, 49; baptisms, **31**, 159, **30**, 225, **50**, 193; Jesuits with, **8**, 291, **36**, 127, 225, **53**, 87-93; trade with, **59**, 51, 59.
- Bertaud, ———, priest in France, **21**, 291.
- Bertaut, ———, manual of, **28**, 161.
- Berthe, Gabriel de, sieur de Chailly: birth, **62**, 274; at Montreal, 274.
- Berthelot, ———, sieur, royal councilor: Isle Jésus granted to, **9**, 314.
- Berthelot. *See* Beaucourt.
- Berthier, Alexandre, sieur: commands Fort l'Assomption, **50**, 141; at Quebec assembly (1682), **62**, 157; death, **72**, 15; sketch, **50**, 320.
- Bertonio, Ludovico, compiles Aymara dictionary, **3**, 298.
- Bertrand, ———, Huguenot layman: at Port Royal, **1**, 123; sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157; recovers from gout, 183. *Lettre Missive*, **1**, 46, 119-123, 301; cited, **2**, 297, **71**, 182, 216.
- Bertrix (Bertric), Jacques, Jesuit: seen in vision, **31**, 75; sketch, 289.
- Beruys, Jean, Jesuit brother, **71**, 128; sketch, 153.
- Besançon, France, parliament of, not hostile to Jesuits, **70**, 314.
- BESCHEFER (Bechefer), Thierry (Thiery, Theodoricus), Jesuit, **50**, 171, 179, **63**, 303, **71**, 128; arrives in Canada (1665), **49**, 161, 273; studies aboriginal languages, 167; illness, 171, **50**, 167; starts on embassy to Iroquois and Dutch (1666), **49**, 273, **50**, 191; recalled to Canada, 193; missionary to Iroquois (1670), **49**, 273, **53**, 239; procuror at Quebec college, **60**, 141; superior of missions (1680), **49**, 274, **62**, 191; prefect of classes in Quebec college (1681), **49**, 274; at Quebec Assembly (1682), **62**, 157; advises Frontenac, 273; presents image to Sillery mission, **63**, 29; death (1711), **49**, 274; sketch, 273-274, **71**, 123, 149-150. Facsimile writing, **50**, 174; cited, **71**, 214.
- Writings*: three letters (1666-67), **50**, 12-13, 167-179, 315; cited, **26**, 316, **71**, 195; letter to provincial (1683), **62**, 17-21, 191-267, 269, **71**, 200; two letters to De Villermont (1687), **63**, 22-24, 269-293, 297, **71**, 200; *Lettre obit. C. Pijart (MS.)*, 226; *Conf. chez Jésuites (MS.)*, 226.

Bescherelle, Ainé: *Nouv. Dict. National*, cited, **27**, 314, **47**, 319, **71**, 350, 390-391.

Bescherelle, Al., *Dict. national*, **71**, 350.

Besouat, **8**, 296. *See* Tesswehat.

Bessabes, **3**, 297. *See* Betsabes.

Bête puante, **67**, 305. *See* Skunk.

Betel-nut, used by orientals, **44**, 285.

Bethlehem, De Quen's chapel compared to manger at, **37**, 225.

Betonica (*Betonica officinalis*), hospital nuns request, **49**, 207; identified, **49**, 277.

Betsabes (Bessabes), Etechemin chief: identified, **3**, 297; visited by French, **2**, 49; offers aid to French, **3**, 71. *See also* Bashaba.

Betsiamites, **30**, 139. *See* Bersiamites.

Beugny, Jacques Simon de, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 128; sketch, 173.

Beverly township, Ont., Indian sites in, **21**, 317-318.

BIARD (Biar, Biart; misprinted Birat), Pierre (Peter), Jesuit: **1**, 311, 314, **2**, 213, **4**, 119, 157, 165, 254, **71**, 128; professor of theology at Lyons, **1**, 207, **3**, 163; appointed to Acadian mission (1608), **1**, 129, 207, 311-312, **2**, 83, 213, **3**, 163, 167; obstacles to embarkation, **1**, 131-133, 139-145, 209, **2**, 83-85, 171-177, 213-215; departure from France and arrival in Acadia (1611), **1**, 129, 139-141, 145, 151, 189, 209, 312, **2**, 7, 61, 85-87, 91, 173-177, 215-217, **3**, 179-181, **29**, 31; at Port Royal, **1**, 6, 13, 139, 151, 189, **3**, 251; Acadian and Maine voyages, **2**, 27-53, 99, 229, 293, **3**, 221-225; visits Etechemins, **1**, 169, **2**, 49, **3**, 187; at Port St. John, **1**, 163; at St. John River, **2**, 27, 229, **3**, 211-217; at Ste. Croix, **2**, 27, 231, **3**, 199-201, 225; journey to Armouchiquois, **1**, 308, **2**, 31-45, 229-231, **3**, 219-227; at Kennebec River, **1**, 13, **2**, 27, 35, **3**, 221-225; at Pentegoët, **2**, 27, 47, 225, 231, 281, **3**, 225, **4**, 93; returns to Port Royal, **3**, 227, 251; illness, **2**, 239, **3**, 53, 227; encourages colonists, 229; at Chiboctous River, **2**, 49; at Bay of Mines, **3**, 249; at Chinictou, 249; aids colony, **2**, 243, **3**, 255; builds boat, **2**, 243-245, **3**, 257-259, **29**, 41-43; collects roots and acorns, **2**, 245, **3**, 259; fishing, **2**, 245-247, **3**, 259, **29**, 43; leaves Port Royal with La Saussaye, **2**, 249, **3**, 263; at St. Sauveur, **1**, 129, **2**, 249, **3**, 265; visits Asticou, 269; captured by English, **1**, 13, 129-131, 201, 229-235, **2**, 255, 259, **3**, 7, 27, 37, 283, **29**, 33; visited by Le Bailleur, **2**, 259-261, **4**, 15-17; Indians offer refuge, 17-19; confers with Argall, **2**, 257, 295, **4**, 13-15, 21-23, 43; taken to Virginia, **1**, 131, 231, **2**, 263, **3**, 9, **4**, 31-35; refuses to guide English to Port Royal, **2**, 267, **3**, 11, **4**, 37, 47; accused, **1**, 318; life endangered, **4**, 37, 41; hatred of Turnell toward, **4**, 51-53; argues with Turnell, 43, 57-59; slandered by Frenchman, **2**, 267-269, **4**, 43-49, 59; accused of being Spaniard, **3**, 13, **4**, 47, 57; at Azores, **1**, 131, 233, **2**, 271-273, **3**, 15, **4**, 55-69; hides in vessel, **1**,

131, **2**, 271, **3**, 15, **4**, 65; at Pembroke, **1**, 235, **2**, 273, **3**, 17, **4**, 69-71; testifies in behalf of Turnell, **1**, 235, **2**, 273, **4**, 71; conferences with English divines, 73-75; at Sandwich, 75; at Dover, **2**, 275, **3**, 17-19, **4**, 75; returns to France (1614), **1**, 131, 235, **2**, 275, **3**, 19, **4**, 75, **29**, 33; duration of captivity, **3**, 19; with French army, **1**, 197-199; death (1622), 197-201; eulogy, 197-201; biography, 197-201, **71**, 122, 137, 231.

Missionary and official labors: services on shipboard, **3**, 179-183; celebrates mass, **1**, 151, **2**, 43, 177, **3**, 211; founds mission in Canada, **39**, 169; with Souriquois, **24**, 147; duties at Port Royal, **2**, 7, 91-93, **3**, 229; visits Malouins, **2**, 27, 229, **3**, 187, 211-217; mediates for Du Pont, **1**, 169-171, **2**, 27-31, 101, 179, 229-231, **3**, 187-191, 217, 227; consoles Merveille, **2**, 27-31, 231, **3**, 213-217; ministers to sick, **2**, 15-21, 51, 93-95, 99, 223, 279-281, **3**, 201-203, **4**, 91-97; vow, **2**, 241, **3**, 251; studies Souriquois language, **2**, 9-13, 239-241, 247, **3**, 195-197, 247; instructs aborigines, **1**, 163-167, **2**, 33, 51-53, 91-93, 101, 219-221, **3**, 193-197, 245-247, **4**, 87; translates services into Souriquois, **3**, 149; opposes heathen ceremonies, **1**, 213-215, **2**, 17-21, 95, 225, **3**, 203-205; at burial of convert, **1**, 169, **2**, 21-23, **3**, 203-205; with aborigines, **2**, 41-43, **3**, 69, 225; celebrates mass, **2**, 43; on beginning and progress of mission, **2**, 277-279, **3**, 81-89.

Miscellaneous: Biencourt interpreter for, **2**, 97, **3**, 193; seeks Du Pont's aid in Souriquois language, **2**, 221, 231-233, **3**, 197, 219, 227; Biencourt opposes, **2**, 221-223, **3**, 197, 227, 299; complains of Fléché, **1**, 161-163, **2**, 87-89, **4**, 87; eulogizes Poutrincourt, **1**, 157-159, 181, **2**, 17, 87; complains of Poutrincourt, **2**, 235; eulogizes Biencourt, **1**, 145, 187, **2**, 7; complains of Biencourt, **2**, 235-239; scholarly, 175; meteorological observations, **3**, 47, 53-61; advocates colonization, 137, **4**, 111-117; defends Jesuits, 151-153.

Writings: list, **1**, 201; letters—to Aquaviva (1611), 46, 127-137, 301-302, **71**, 182; to same (1614), **3**, 1, 5-19, 285, **71**, 183; to Baltazar (1611), **1**, 47; 139-183, 301-302, **71**, 182; to provincial, **2**, 1, 5-55, 287, **71**, 182. *Missio Canadensis*, **2**, 1, 63-117, 287-289, **71**, 182-183. *Rel.* 1616, **3**, 1-2, 21-283, 285-289, **4**, 1-5, 7-167, 247, **71**, 183. Cited, **1**, 171, 306, 310, 312, 314, 316, 318, **2**, 291, 295, 307, 309, 310, **3**, 287, **5**, 287, **8**, 287, **9**, 308, 309, **18**, 260.

Bibaud, Max: *Hommes illus.*, cited, **67**, 332, **71**, 332. *Bibl. Canad.*, cited, **71**, 244.

Bibaud, ———, *jeune*: *Panthéon Canadien*, cited, **71**, 400.

Bible, read by missionaries, **15**, 165; can Catholics swear on Protestant, **71**, 43.

Bibliographical Society, London, **6**, 4.

Bibliography, of this series, **71**, 219-365.

Bibliothèque des Amis de la Religion, **66**, 319.

Bibliothèques (libraries): Nationale, etc. *See* Libraries.

Bicknell, Percy Favor, translator for this series, **9-19**, v of each volume; **20-72**, 5 of each volume.

Biddle, James W.: "Green Bay in 1816-17," **71**, 317.

Bie, Adrien de, painter, **71**, 402.

Biencourt (Biancourt, Biencour), sieur de St. Just, son of baron de Poutrincourt, **1**, 149, 151, 157, 181, **2**, 23, 223, 225, 249; vice-admiral, 139, 179; returns to France, **1**, 97, 99, **2**, 139, **3**, 165; reports baptisms to queen, 173; fails to obtain extension of monopoly, 173; waits for Jesuits, 165, 173-177, 181, 213; his partners, **1**, 312, **3**, 165, 177; voyage to Acadia, **1**, 141-151, 157, 312, **2**, 177, 215, **3**, 179-181; instructs missionaries, **1**, 71, 181; in charge at Port Royal, **2**, 7, 219, **3**, 187, 193, 199; interpreter, **2**, 9, 21, 97; explores Acadian and Maine coasts, 27, 99, **3**, 209, 219-225; quarrel with Malouins, **2**, 29, 229; attacks Merveille, **3**, 213; takes Merveille's barque, 217; quarrel with Jesuits, **1**, 318, **3**, 241-243, 299; opposes Du Pont's instructions to Jesuits, **2**, 221, 231, **3**, 197, 227; enforces monopoly, **2**, 229, **3**, 199, 201, 211; visits Etechemins, 49-51; claims Emmetenic, 47; visits Armouchiquois, 31, 45, 229; in Membertou's illness, **3**, 203; honors Membertou's funeral, 25; makes vow, **2**, 241; at Pentegoët, 281, **4** 93; at Chignecto, **3**, 249; aided by Jesuits, 255; boats fail, 257; absent from Port Royal, 263; at Long Island, **4**, 27; appoints La Tour as successor, **28**, 319; sponsor in baptism, **1**, 109, **2**, 157; humanity, 47; eulogized, 7.

Biencourt, Jean de, baron de Poutrincourt, **1**, 305. *See* Poutrincourt.

Bienvenu, Algonkin lad: given to Jesuits, **5**, 137; baptism of mother, **6**, 135.

Bienvenu, Alexis, *dît* Delisle: sketch, **70**, 306.

Bienvenu, François, *dît* Delisle, father of Alexis: Detroit colonist, **70**, 306.

Bienvenue, Susanne, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 75.

Bienville, Jean Baptiste le Moyne, sieur de, brother of Iberville, **65**, 173; in charge at Mobile, **63**, 305, **66**, 341; explorations on Red River, **65**, 155-157; commandant at Fort Mississippi, 161, 177; explores lower Mississippi, 177; his lieutenant, 268; captures Pensacola, 270; encounters English, 270; friendly to Jesuits, **66**, 133, 139, 143, **70**, 225; La Vente slanders, 129, 342; forbids French to trade with Peorias, **66**, 265; habitants favorable to, 141; slave of, **67**, 299; avenges St. Cosme's death, 303; founder of New Orleans, **27**, 312; selects New Orleans as capital of Louisiana, **67**, 340; presents medal to Tonica chief, 309; decree of, concerning negroes, 343; attacks Chicasas, **68**, 328; achievements in Louisiana, **70**, 223; biography, **66**, 342, **71**, 335.

Bienville de Céloron, **69**, 293. *See* Céloron de Blainville.

Big Bone Lick, Ky.: location, **69**, 299; fossil remains at, 299-300.

"Big Jean," **36**, 125, 246. *See* Boudart, Jean.

Bigamy, among Iroquois, **61**, 173.

Bigot, François, lawyer: commissary of Louisbourg (1745), **69**, 292; intendant of New France (1748), 292; orders awaited regarding tar-making, 83; Dufour petitions, 93; Coquart's memorandum for, 127, 291; grants money for Tadoussac chapel, 139; issues card money, 303; term as intendant, **69**, 292, **71**, 118.

Bigot, Jacques, Jesuit, **71**, 128; arrives in Canada (1679), **62**, 271; twenty-five years in Abenaki missions, **66**, 211; at Sillery (1681), **62**, 261-265, 271, 276; studies Abenaki language, 261; composes songs for Indians, **63**, 67-69; relations with English, **65**, 95; in France (1691-94), **62**, 271; at Naurakamig (1698), **65**, 263; in charge of greater congregation at Quebec, **66**, 213; attends sick, 213; death (1711), **62**, 271, **66**, 211-212; sketch, **62**, 271, **71**, 155; letter to, **71**, 225.

Writings: letters in this series—from Sillery (1681), **62**, 9-10, 25-53, 269-271, **71**, 200; from Sillery (1682), **62**, 12-14, 108-149, 269, **71**, 200; to La Chaise (1685), **63**, 13-14, 100-137, 296, **71**, 200; from Abenakis (1699), **65**, 14, 87-97, 256-257, **71**, 202. Letters cited, **63**, 299, **71**, 226-227, 233-234. *Mission Abnaguise* (1683-84), **63**, 9-12, 27-99, 295, **71**, 200; cited, **62**, 276, 299. Other writings cited—*Miss. Abneg.* (MS.), **71**, 227; *Miss. Abnag.* (1685), 234; *Miss. Abnag.* (1702), **65**, 255.

Bigot, Vincent, Jesuit, brother of Jacques, **71**, 128; arrives in Canada (1680), **62**, 271; founder of Abenaki mission, **57**, 313; at Sillery (1681-1704), **62**, 261-263, 271; at death of convert, 31; conducts services for converts, 47; at Sault St. François Xavier, 109, 115, 145, 245, **63**, 65; copies MSS. of *Relations*, **57**, 313; on Kennebec (1688), **1**, 15; at Pentagoët (1694), **62**, 271; lends money, **65**, 41; establishes Naurakamig, 263; in Acadia, 87; superior (1704-1710), **62**, 271, **69**, 69, 239; neglects to continue *Journal des Jésuites*, 239; returns to France (1713), **62**, 271; procurator of missions, 271; death (1720), 271; sketch, 271, **71**, 124, 155; circular letter on, 229; letter to, cited, **69**, 71. Writings—first draft of *Rel.* 1673-79 (compilation), **59**, 300, 301; *Rel. Abnag.* (1701, MS.), **71**, 227.

Bigra, Amable, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 73.

Bigra, Marie Josephine, marriage, **70**, 73-75.

Bigra, Marie Rose, child baptized, **70**, 77.

Bill-berries, **16**, 259. *See* Blueberry.

Billiard (Billard), Pierre Régis, Jesuit, **71**, 128; theologian at Quebec college, **69**, 77; sketch, **70**, 87, **71**, 176.

Billings, E. R.: *Tobacco*, cited, **10**, 328, **71**, 346.

- Billon, Frederic L.: *Annals St. Louis*, cited, **70**, 316, **71**, 318.
- Biloxi (Bilocchi), village and fort: location, **65**, 165, 270; identified, 270; founded (1698), by Iberville, **63**, 305; colony at, 304-305; colony removed from (1702), 305; Gravier at, **65**, 157; poor water at, 163; Spanish shallop at, 167; Du Rue, chaplain at, 265.
- Biloxis (Bilocchis), Cha'hta tribe: **65**, 173; location, 163, 269; remnants still existing, 269.
- Binau, ———, Detroit habitant: rents Jesuit land, **69**, 251.
- Binet, Jesuit provincial of France, **8**, 197, 207, **11**, 31, 272, **14**, 283, **31**, 75, 289; grants printing of *Relations* to Cramoisy, **15**, 145, **27**, 133; opinion regarding donnés, **21**, 293-295; *Rel.* 1644-45 sent to, **27**, 127; Iroquois capture letters of, **28**, 39; J. Lalemant asks aid of, 101; letters to, **27**, 135, **28**, 39-101.
- Bineteau (Binneteau, Binteau), Julien, Jesuit, **65**, 61, **71**, 128, arrives in Canada (1691), **65**, 263; with Abenakis in Acadia (1693), **1**, 15, **65**, 263; at Kaskaskia mission (1696), 81, **66**, 247; death, 25, 253, **71**, 399; sketch, **65**, 263, **71**, 158. Letter from Illinois mission (1699), **65**, 13-14, 65-77, 256-257, **71**, 202.
- Bino (Bineau), ———, *fls.*, dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 273.
- Biographies consulted in this series, **71**, 332-338.
- Biq, **30**, 189. *See* Islands: Bicq.
- Birch, **8**, 157, **59**, 59, **60**, 316; stunted in Labrador, **18**, 115. Bark—used for canoes; **3**, 83, **4**, 205, **15**, 161, **18**, 115, **58**, 261; for boxes, **19**, 271, **59**, 203; for cabins, **30**, 113, **65**, 43; for writing material, **36**, 246; for food, **48**, 119. Wood, used for bows, **15**, 243. *See also* Bark, Canoes; *and* Indians: architecture.
- Birds, **59**, 51, 59; abundant on islands, **2**, 141, 295, **5**, 19, 99; on Isle aux Alouettes, **48**, 155; tufted, near Hudson Bay, **45**, 231; of Canada, **6**, 271; kinds of, found in Illinois, **60**, 163; method of hunting, **6**, 309; hunted by aborigines, **1**, 85, 253; eggs used as food, **30**, 265; omens in songs, **12**, 9; songs imitated, as signals, **32**, 31; painted on skins, **67**, 257; language, **50**, 289. *See also* Isle of Birds.
- Bire, Marguerite, wife of Mathurin Roy, Quebec habitant: miraculously cured, **51**, 91-93.
- Birettas, worn by Jesuits, **42**, 265, 279.
- Biron, Pierre, Jesuit engagé: exchanges service, **32**, 101.
- Birré, ———, associated with Peiré, **65**, 39.
- Birth, illegitimate, at Detroit, **70**, 77. *See also* Flemish Bastard.
- Biscay (Biscaye): ships from, fish in Canada, **5**, 19; shallop from, **47**, 291; fishermen on Newfoundland coast, **2**, 293. *See also* Boats, Biscayan.
- Biscuits: given to aborigines, **24**, 69, **63**, 259; bulk compared with wheat, **47**, 281; provisions on expedition, **50**, 131; provisions of Jesuits, **67**, 291, 297.

- Bishop: Canada needs, **36**, 69; Lalemant recommended for, **36**, 71; why Hundred Associates desire Jesuit, 237; golden, term applied to early prelates, **59**, 269. *See also* Quebec: diocese; and Briand, Dosquet, L'Auberivière, Laval, Mornay, Plessis, Pontbriand, St. Vallier.
- Bishops, bestow alms on French hospitals, **24**, 187; French, favorable to Jesuits, **70**, 213.
- Bison: skin, used for shields, **60**, 161; hunted by aborigines, 163; history, **71**, 343. *See also* Buffalo, and Cattle, wild.
- Bisseaux, ———, sieur de, **2**, 310. *See* De Buisseaux.
- Bissiriniens, Algonquian tribe, **5**, 279, **7**, 297, 312, **8**, 43, 75, 81, 83, 89, 115, **10**, 77, **13**, 23, 27, 89, 91, 191, 211, 233, **14**, 7, 37, 285. *See* Nipissiriniens.
- Bissot, Claire Françoise, marriage to Joliet, **50**, 325.
- Bissot (Buisot), François, sieur de la Rivière: arrives at Quebec, **35**, 51; in Tadoussac fur trade, **9**, 305, **35**, 57; appointed deputy, **38**, 185; returns from France, **46**, 183; biography, **35**, 290, **71**, 337.
- Bissot, Jean Baptiste, French officer: influence with savages, **70**, 316; biography, **71**, 334.
- Bissot, Jeanne, marriage, **64**, 276.
- Bissot (Buisot), Madame ———, gift to Quebec parish church, **42**, 285.
- Bitouset, Jeanne, marriage, **47**, 315.
- Bitumen ("pitch rock"), found by Allouez, **60**, 155, 163; identified, 320.
- Bivil, Pierre, "The Swiss," **43**, 35-37. *See* Miville.
- Bizard, Jacques, Swiss officer: at Quebec assembly (1682), **62**, 157; sketch, 274.
- Black, indicates mourning among Souriquois, **3**, 129; symbolic meaning, **12**, 215.
- "Black beast," **10**, 155, **21**, 197. *See* Squirrel, black.
- "Black chief," appellation of Jesuits, **67**, 319-323, **68**, 175, 217, **69**, 225.
- "Black gown," "black robe," Indian appellation of Jesuits, **1**, 8, 27, 32, 35, **9**, 113, 199, 291, **10**, 315, **11**, 193, 239, 289, **12**, 167, 259, **15**, 31, 39, 51, 59, **19**, 177, 179, 247, **20**, 29, 31, 61, 63, 291, **21**, 75, **22**, 251, **23**, 47, 51, 75, 121, **24**, 31, 239, **25**, 85, **26**, 303, **28**, 215, 293, **31**, 199, 245, **39**, 59, **41**, 61, 73, **42**, 81, 135, **43**, 189, 195, 199, 213, 273, 291, 299, **44**, 45, 115, 215, **45**, 51, **46**, 39, 45, 89, 109, 117, 181, 231, 241, **47**, 57, 95, **48**, 237, **49**, 53, 61, 131, 141, **50**, 187, 211, 275, 299, 303, **51**, 125, 227, 243, 249-253, **52**, 23, **54**, 193, 225, 229, 231, **55**, 59, **56**, 61, 163, 171, 177, 189, 191, 209, **57**, 109, 115-119, 135, 137, 143-147, 159, 173, 209, 217, 225, 243, 247, 253, 259, 285, 295, **58**, 23,

"Black gown" (continued)—

33, 35, 51, 53, 63, 181, 201, 219, 227, 233, **59**, 33, 115, 121, 223, 229, 231, **60**, 55, **61**, 131, 133, 141, 171, 185, 189, 229, **62**, 211, 235, 251, **63**, 221, **64**, 131, 171, 183, 207, 209, **65**, 65, **66**, 53, **67**, 211, 213, 321, 323, **68**, 203, 205, 213, 269.

Blackberries, **10**, 103, **38**, 243, **46**, 229, **47**, 75, **48**, 165, **67**, 309.

Blackbird, Andrew J., Ottawa chief: *Hist. Ottawa Ind.*, cited, **14**, 286, **71**, 290.

Blackmail, levied by pirates, **4**, 265.

Blacksmiths, **57**, 29; at Detroit, **69**, 255, **70**, 33.

Bladders, oil stored in, **3**, 79, **70**, 41.

Blair, Emma Helen, assistant editor of this series, **1-19**, v of each volume; **20-72**, 5 of each volume; value of her work in this series, **72**, 11.

Blanchard, ———, at Tadoussac, **69**, 137.

Blanchet, Jean Bernard, Jesuit, **71**, 128; sketch, 151.

Blanchetière, Marie Renardin de la, marriage, **42**, 300.

Blanchette, name of heifer, **70**, 53.

Blancmenil, ——— de, superior of Paris Visitandines, **71**, 55.

Blanc-rhasis (*blanc-raisin*), white ointment, **49**, 207, 277.

Blankets, **9**, 249, **12**, 17, 115, 249, **13**, 99, **15**, 153, **17**, 185, **18**, 19, **19**, 161, **30**, 230, **32**, 161, **34**, 63, **35**, 47, **37**, 31, **39**, 159, 213, **50**, 131, **51**, 107, **60**, 35, **62**, 187, **63**, 115, 133, **64**, 77; weight, **18**, 17; sizes, **38**, 247, **39**, 207, **70**, 41, 59, 65, 308; materials, **53**, 127, **55**, 255, **59**, 281, **60**, 307, **70**, 59, 65, 308; colors, **17**, 173, **49**, 209, **50**, 163, **53**, 127, **67**, 67-69, **69**, 257; prices, **70**, 23; Mackinac, described, **70**, 308. How used, **3**, 75, **18**, 123, 213, **33**, 37, **35**, 151, **37**, 39, 219, **38**, 29, **39**, 99, 161, **40**, 37, 139, 145, 167, **70**, 308. In trade, **7**, 223, **17**, 189, **26**, 183, **67**, 67-69, 137, **69**, 257; sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 65. As presents, **21**, 33, 53, **23**, 125, **26**, 61, 163, **28**, 239, **30**, 143, **40**, 169, 223, **43**, 183, **60**, 89, **67**, 59. Buried with chief, **67**, 157.

Blasphemy, punished by French, **9**, 145, **28**, 167-169.

Blé d'Inde, French appellation of Indian corn, **2**, 297.

Bleury, Jacques Charles de Sabrevois de, sketch, **69**, 298.

Bleury, Jacques Charles de, *fils*, commandant at Detroit, **69**, 298.

Block, Adrien, Dutch explorer: at Connecticut River, **28**, 313.

Blockhouse (French), at Onondaga, **71**, 381.

Blondeau, Catherine, marriage, **67**, 339.

Blondeau, Marie Madeleine, marriages, **69**, 294.

Blood, of brave man, savages drink, **34**, 31, 147, **39**, 241, 255, **70**, 125.

Blood-letting, as a remedy, **13**, 95-101, 115, 181, 213, 235, **14**, 267, **15**, 151, **16**, 243, **17**, 29, **19**, 21, **24**, 23, **48**, 271, **53**, 99, **57**, 51, **59**,

- 205, 245, **60**, 59, 65, **61**, 225, **64**, 67, **68**, 67; practiced by Indians, **5**, 143, **61**, 85, **68**, 61.
- Bloody Brook, Mass., battle at, **60**, 321-322.
- Bloody flux, **57**, 217, **59**, 175, 185, **60**, 223, **61**, 25, **62**, 97, 99, 231, **64**, 155, **65**, 153; epidemic among Indians, **55**, 121-123.
- Blouin, Madeleine, masses said for, **71**, 111.
- Blowers, marine fish: in St. Lawrence River, **48**, 175.
- Blueberry (*Vaccinium canadense*; "bluet"), **6**, 271, **16**, 258-259, **48**, 165, **55**, 151, **56**, 205, **59**, 69-71, 175, 306; described, **16**, 258; as food, 259; esteemed by Indians, **38**, 243; in Indians' Paradise, **16**, 191.
- Bluet (blueberry): why thus named, **56**, 205; word not accepted by Academy, **71**, 373.
- Boar, wild, **16**, 231, **38**, 249, **47**, 143.
- Boards, **70**, 33, 35, 37, 47, 49; exported from Canada, **50**, 241; for roofing, **70**, 21; prices, 23, 31. *See also* Lumber, and Timber.
- Boas, Franz, ethnologist: cited, **9**, 309. *Central Eskimo*, **71**, 289. *Eskimo*, **71**, 289.
- Boat-pulley, worn by Indian as ornament, **44**, 291.
- Boats: French construct, **44**, 177; Biscayan long, **50**, 33, 207. *See also* Batteaux, Canoes, Pirogues, Shallops, and Ships.
- Bobé, ———, French official in Illinois, **70**, 271, 273, 279.
- Bobus, ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Bochart, **71**, 118. *See* Champigny, and Duplessis-Bochart.
- Boëuf, nation du, Siouan tribe, **47**, 316. *See* Ox, nation of.
- Bœuf sauvage*, application of term, **9**, 310. *See also* Buffalo, and Cattle.
- Bohemia, French troops in, **70**, 311.
- Bohemian language, *Philagie* translated into, **15**, 249.
- Boileau, ———, French ship-captain: at Quebec, **36**, 147.
- Boilers, copper, **50**, 163.
- Bois, Louis Édouard, abbé: *Chev. de Sillery*, cited, **14**, 287, **71**, 332. *Isle d'Orléans*, **71**, 300. *Notice sur Coquart*, **71**, 227.
- Bois blanc* ("white wood"), use of term, by French Canadians, **47**, 315.
- Boisbriant, Pierre Dugué (Guay, Duguay), **67**, 67, **71**, 388; builds Fort Chartres, **69**, 301; sketch, **67**, 335. *See also* Dugué.
- Boismilon, Louis Charles de, Jesuit, **71**, 128; sketch, 173, 400.
- Boispineau, Charles, Jesuit brother, **71**, 128; apothecary at Quebec college, **69**, 77; death, 291; sketch, **70**, 83, **71**, 166.
- Boispineau, Jean Jard, Jesuit brother, **71**, 128; apothecary at Quebec college, **69**, 131; sketch, 291, **71**, 163.
- Boisthibault, Doublet de: *Vœux des Hurons*, cited, **61**, 266, 267, 272, 273, **71**, 287.

- Boisverdun, **36**, 121, 246. *See* Gauthier, Charles.
- Boivin, Charles, Quebec carpenter, **38**, 171; goes to Three Rivers, 179; works on Quebec church, **42**, 285.
- Boivin, Guillaume, Jesuit donné, **44**, 95, **45**, 119, 121, 161; builds house at Three Rivers, **36**, 129.
- Bologne, **34**, 43. *See* Boulogne.
- Bomb-ketches, in English fleet, **66**, 189.
- Bombs, in Hudson Bay expedition, **66**, 99.
- Bon, Father, **69**, 251, 259, **70**, 21. *See* Carpentier.
- Bon Désir, Que., Coquart at, **69**, 139.
- Bonaparte, Charles Lucian: *Amer. Ornithology*, **71**, 346.
- Bonaparte, Napoleon, **67**, 332; executes Louis d'Enghien, **8**, 291; captures Malta, **11**, 276.
- Bonaventure, Algonkin lad: sent to France, **7**, 297.
- Bonaventure, an Iroquet: hospital nuns care for, **25**, 121-123; baptized, 127.
- Bonaventure, Montagnais lad: death of, **9**, 221-225. *See also* Fortuné.
- Bonaventure, N. B., **36**, 139; location, **9**, 311; fisheries at, 169, **47**, 221.
- Bondfield, Jean, Jesuits lease land to, **71**, 81.
- Bondy, sieur ———, death and burial, **50**, 213.
- Bondy, Joseph Douaire de, owes La Richardie, **69**, 249; carries furs to Montreal, 261; sketch, 308.
- Bone, aboriginal implements of, **8**, 305, **13**, 272, **15**, 245, **59**, 129, **71**, 282. *See also* Indians: occupations, arts, and industries.
- Bone-pits, **8**, 305, **19**, 271, **36**, 246. *See* Indians: archæology.
- Bones: of Jesuit martyrs, conveyed to Quebec, **34**, 35; of dead Indian, conveyed to his own country, **11**, 131; of dead, alone buried, **39**, 31; burned, in divination, **16**, 195; pounded, eaten, **48**, 119, 263. *See also* Indians: archæology, religion, and mortuary customs.
- Bonfires, **49**, 165, **55**, 115; of rejoicing, **15**, 219. On feast-days — St. John, **28**, 207, **30**, 183, **34**, 55, **35**, 51, **50**, 189, **59**, 287, 316; St. Joseph, **27**, 211, **28**, 173, **30**, 163, **34**, 43, **35**, 35; St. Louis, **69**, 181; disapproved by Jesuits, **35**, 35, 51. *See also* Jesuits: missionaries.
- Bonhomme, Guillaume, lands granted to, **71**, 77.
- Boniface, François, Jesuit, **1**, 30, **57**, 109, 308, **63**, 179, **71**, 128, 197; in Mohawk mission, **52**, 123, **56**, 27, **57**, 25, 79, 83, 89-91, 105, **61**, 165, 169, 209; with Oneidas, **56**, 27; sketch, **52**, 262, **71**, 151, 152.
- Bonin (Baunin), Jacques, Jesuit, **71**, 128; at Three Rivers, **30**, 193; sent to Huron mission, **32**, 189; returns to France, **35**, 55; sketch, **30**, 306, **71**, 147.

- Bonin, Julien, Jesuit: professor in Luçon seminary, **68**, 332; Canadian Jesuits correspond with, 249, 257, 261, 281, 287, 319, **69**, 41.
- Bonnault (Bonneault), André, Jesuit, **71**, 128; arrives in Canada, **60**, 107, 318; labors among upper Algonkins, **61**, 97-101; in Wisconsin missions, **60**, 318, **61**, 157; sketch, **71**, 154. Letters to Dablon, **61**, 97-101.
- Bonne, Pierre de, voyageur, **65**, 107.
- Bonnécamps, Joseph Pierre de, Jesuit, **71**, 128; form of his name, 400; teaches hydrography at Quebec college, **69**, 75; his chart of explorations, 197-199; biography, 288, **70**, 83, **71**, 174, 236. Journal of voyage on Ohio River, **69**, 19-21, 151-199, 281; cited, 293, 294, 297, **71**, 206. MS. map, cited, **69**, 294. Letters, cited, **69**, 288.
- Bonnefons, Amable, Jesuit author, **30**, 153; sketch, 303.
- Bonnemer, Florent, Jesuit brother, **71**, 128; arrives in Canada, **30**, 191, 306; apparition of departed spirit to, **38**, 163-165, **39**, 267; restriction upon, **45**, 115; sketch, **71**, 147.
- Bonnet, Jean, Jesuit author: *Image sacrée*, **28**, 143, 314.
- Bonnycastle, Richard H.: *Newfoundland in 1842*, **71**, 300.
- Bontemps (Bontan), French captain, **8**, 61, **10**, 57; captures English ship, **7**, 211.
- Bonzes, **46**, 291; relations to poor, **8**, 273.
- Books (*see also* Libraries): of devotion, **28**, 143, **49**, 211, **50**, 163, **51**, 115, **52**, 107. Sizes of volumes described, **71**, 219; anonymous, 193, 201, 225-226, 233, 243, 272, 275, 289, 299, 327, 333; prices, **1**, 308, **4**, 271, **66**, 312, 318-321, 324 (*see also* Jesuits: *Relations*). Indians dread, as containing spells, **20**, 33.
- Sales of collections and libraries*: catalogues cited — Barlow, **2**, 290, **3**, 288, **4**, 250, **5**, 273, **6**, 324, **7**, 307, **8**, 285, **11**, 274, **20**, 303, **22**, 315, **23**, 322, **25**, 285, **27**, 310, **28**, 311, **30**, 301, **34**, 242, 243, **36**, 235, **37**, 264, **38**, 290, **40**, 254, **41**, 249, **42**, 291, **43**, 320, **44**, 320, **45**, 267, **46**, 299, **47**, 313, **48**, 292, 293, **49**, 271, **50**, 316, **51**, 285, 286, **52**, 259, **53**, 302, **54**, 304, **55**, 318; Brinley (George), **35**, 287, **71**, 219-220; Field (Thomas W.), **38**, 291; Fraser, **4**, 271; Moore, **6**, 324; Lenox Library (duplicates), **23**, 323, **42**, 291, **45**, 267; Murphy (Henry C.), **2**, 288, 290, **3**, 286, 288, **5**, 273, **27**, 308-310, **38**, 290-291, **50**, 317; O'Callaghan (E. B.), **2**, 288, 290, **4**, 248, 250, **5**, 273, **6**, 324, **7**, 307, **14**, 284, **18**, 252, **20**, 303, **22**, 315, **23**, 322, **25**, 288, **28**, 311, **30**, 301, **32**, 308, **34**, 242-243, **36**, 235, **37**, 264, **38**, 291, **40**, 254, **42**, 291, **43**, 320, **45**, 267, **46**, 299, **47**, 313, **48**, 291-292, **50**, 317, **52**, 259, **53**, 302, **55**, 318, **57**, 313, **60**, 314; Squier (E. G.), **35**, 287, **49**, 271, **53**, 302; Sunderland (*or* Blenheim), **59**, 295.
- Booksellers*: sworn, in University of Paris, **6**, 31 (*see* Licenses, of publishers). Catalogues cited — Bangs & Co. (N. Y.), **23**, 323, **25**, 285, **27**, 309-310, **28**, 311, **42**, 291, **45**, 267; Silvio Bocca, **38**, 290;

Books: *Booksellers* (continued)—

Chadenat (Paris), **18**, 253, **23**, 323, **34**, 242-243, **37**, 264, **38**, 291, **49**, 271, **57**, 313; Robert Clarke (Cin.), **71**, 220; Dodd, Mead & Co. (N. Y.), **5**, 273, **14**, 284, **25**, 285, **28**, 311, **34**, 242, **41**, 249-250, **45**, 265, 268, **50**, 317; E. Dufossé (Paris), **6**, 324, **7**, 307, **11**, 274, **14**, 284, **18**, 253, **20**, 303, **22**, 315, **23**, 323, **25**, 285, **28**, 311, **30**, 301, **32**, 308, **34**, 242-243, **35**, 287, **36**, 235, **38**, 290-291, **40**, 254, **41**, 250, **43**, 320, **48**, 292, **50**, 314, **53**, 302, **54**, 304, **55**, 318, **57**, 313, **66**, 318-319, 321; Harrassowitz, **6**, 324, **8**, 285, **11**, 274, **14**, 284, **18**, 252, **20**, 303, **22**, 315, **28**, 311, **30**, 301, **32**, 308, **34**, 242, **35**, 287, **36**, 235, **37**, 264, **40**, 254, **41**, 249, **43**, 320, **45**, 265, **46**, 299, **47**, 313, **48**, 291, **50**, 314-316, **54**, 304, **55**, 318; Leclerc, **7**, 307, **11**, 274, **34**, 243, **38**, 290, **42**, 291; Maisonneuve (Paris), **34**, 242, **38**, 290; Parison, **2**, 287; B. Quaritch (London), **18**, 253, **38**, 289-290, **47**, 313, **49**, 271, **66**, 324; Raoul Renault (Quebec), **27**, 309, **55**, 318; Jacques Rosenthal, **38**, 290; J. Osborne Wright (N. Y.), **45**, 265.

Boquet, Charles, Jesuit donné, **45**, 133, 167, **49**, 157, **50**, 183; 209, **51**, 147-149, **62**, 151; returns from Onontagè, **43**, 49, 59; novitiate, discussed, **45**, 115; at Sillery, **47**, 277; at Three Rivers, 301; goes to Fort Orange, **50**, 191; in expedition against Iroquois, 201; in Oneida mission, 213, **63**, 151; sketch, **62**, 273.

Borax (boura): found in Illinois, **69**, 223; sold at Detroit mission, **69**, 277, **70**, 65; price, **69**, 277.

Bordeaux, France, **64**, 143, **71**, 23; latitude, **48**, 169; Jesuits at, **67**, 333, **68**, 225, 265, 332; Carthusians at, **70**, 299; parliament of, 299. Merchants, in fur trade, **4**, 257; support Récollet missions, 259; trade with New Netherlands, **25**, 49, 55. *See also* Jesuits: order — provinces.

Bordier, —, of Company of New France, **25**, 79.

Bordier, Jacques, Jesuit provincial, **49**, 187, **50**, 97, 225; Le Mercier writes to, **49**, 189-191, **50**, 99-101, 227-229.

Boré, Étienne de, shelters the Jesuit Baudouin, **70**, 269.

Boré, **71**, 127. *See* Baurie.

Borja (Borgia), Francisco de, Jesuit general, **61**, 125, 127; sketch, 269.

Boston (Fr., Baston), Mass., **31**, 189, 205, **36**, 99, 101, 240, **38**, 31, 35, **50**, 67, **59**, 73, **60**, 133, **64**, 41-47, 147, 277, **65**, 93, **66**, 187, 346, **67**, 97-101, 197, **69**, 281; La Tour hires soldiers at, **28**, 319; Druillettes at, **36**, 77, 87-95, 99, 137, **37**, 259; its merchants, **36**, 109, 242; citizens would volunteer against Iroquois, 101, 109; Frenchmen at, **50**, 67, **64**, 119; Pierron at, **59**, 73; English fleet at, **66**, 189, 343, 345; Iberville's plan for its reduction, **63**, 306; Abenakis send message to governor, **67**, 63; Shute arrives at, 197; Abenakis at, 103-109, 117, 209-213; St. Castin imprisoned at, 111-113; Liv-

- ington returns to, **69**, 233; English prisoners returned to, **70**, 191, 197; image of codfish in state-house, **64**, 276.
- Boston Society of Natural History: *Proceedings*, cited, **71**, 268.
- Boswellia Frereana*, incense produced by, **49**, 276.
- Bosworth, Francke H.: *Doctor in Old New York*, **71**, 315.
- Botany, books relating to, **71**, 346-350.
- Bouat, François Marie, accompanies Gravier to Mobile, **66**, 63; sketch, 340.
- Bouat, Marguerite, marriage, **66**, 340.
- Bouchard, **71**, 89. *See* Bochart.
- Bouché, **62**, 75. *See* Baugé.
- Boucher, ———, French ship-captain at Quebec, **36**, 147.
- Boucher, ———, of Penetanguishene, finds Indian relics, **34**, 252.
- Boucher, Claude, Jesuit provincial: permits printing of *Relations*, **45**, 173, 177, **47**, 243.
- Boucher, J. B., **69**, 298. *See* Niverville.
- Boucher, Jean Baptiste, Jesuit, **60**, 249, **71**, 128; studies with Richard, **60**, 119; in Montagnais mission, **1**, 16, **59**, 253, **60**, 119, 318; with northern Algonkins, **60**, 245; with Papinachois, **61**, 75; sketch, **59**, 315, **71**, 153. Letter, **60**, 257-261, **71**, 199.
- Boucher, Jeanne, marriage, **69**, 298.
- Boucher, Joseph, Canadian officer, son of Jean Baptiste, sieur de Niverville: accompanies Céloron and St. Pierre, **69**, 298.
- Boucher, Marguerite, marriage, **28**, 316.
- Boucher, Marie, marriage, **62**, 273.
- Boucher, Pierre, **28**, 317, **42**, 251, **46**, 173, **48**, 295, **49**, 163, 177, **50**, 181; arrives at Quebec, **28**, 155; at Three Rivers, 167; at Beauport, 203; governor of Three Rivers, **8**, 289, **40**, 255, **43**, 109, **50**, 207, **62**, 273, **68**, 334; asks Iroquois to liberate Poncet, **38**, 195; at Quebec, 197; marriage, 294; defends Three Rivers, **40**, 107-111; habitants' envoy to France, **46**, 187, **47**, 293, 318, 319; at Quebec conference (1682), **62**, 157; biography, **28**, 315, 316, **71**, 337. *Hist. véritable*, cited, **8**, 289, **9**, 310, **10**, 321, 322, **28**, 316, **47**, 318, 319, **71**, 243, 244, 337. Letter, **40**, 109-115.
- Boucher, Pierre Louis, Canadian officer: parentage, **69**, 298.
- Boucherville, ——— de: *Avantures*, **71**, 244.
- Boucherville, Que., **28**, 316, **47**, 320, **66**, 342; emigration from, to West, **70**, 307, 308. Parish register, cited, **50**, facing 174.
- Bouchette, Joseph, Canadian surveyor: *British Dominions*, cited, **6**, 329, **71**, 341. *Topog. Dictionary*, cited, **58**, 296, **66**, 345, **69**, 290, **71**, 341, 391.
- Boudart, Jean: marriage, **36**, 246; slain by Iroquois, 125.
- Boudet, Romaine, marriage, **46**, 303.
- Bouencha, Pierre, mason: enters Jesuit service, **28**, 227.

- Bougainville, ——— de: report of Ft. William Henry campaign, cited, **46**, 301; biography, **71**, 306.
- Boughton Hill, N. Y., Seneca site at, **8**, 293, **51**, 293.
- Bougoust, Etienne, carpenter: enters Jesuit service, **28**, 201.
- Bouillet, Jean, **64**, 278. *See* La Chassaigne.
- Boulaye, ———, dean of Calais, **2**, 275.
- Boulé, François, habitant, **38**, 294; slain by Iroquois, **28**, 316, **38**, 175.
- Boulé, François, Montagnais convert: death and burial, **28**, 173; identified, 316-317. *See also* Nenaskoumat.
- Boullé, François, Jesuit donné: sponsor in baptism, **20**, 309, **28**, 317.
- Boulogne (Boullongne, Bologne), Philippine Gertrude de: encounters an Iroquois, **32**, 183; enters convent, 313, **34**, 43. *See also* St. Dominique, Mother.
- Boundaries: uncertainty of tribal, **1**, 9 — marked by a pole, **65**, 268; between Maine and New Brunswick, **2**, 291; Acadia (Nova Scotia), **4**, 270, **67**, 35, 332, 333, **71**, 242, 257 (*see also* Acadia); New France, **4**, 101-107, 191, 254; New England, 254; Virginia, 101, 105; Canada, extended by Quebec Act, **71**, 391; Western United States, 339.
- Boura, **69**, 277. *See* Borax.
- Bourbon, Charles, duc de, **2**, 296. *See* Soissons.
- Bourbon, Henri II., duc de, **2**, 296. *See* Condé.
- Bourbon, L. A. de, **67**, 27. *See* Estrées.
- Bourdeaux, **64**, 157. *See* Bordeaux.
- Bourdon, Anne: becomes Ursuline nun, **45**, 79; superior, **11**, 277.
- Bourdon, Geneviève: age, **37**, 267; becomes a nun, 119.
- Bourdon, Jean, surveyor, **32**, 91, **42**, 251, 255, 297, 300, **44**, 231, **46**, 185, **47**, 289; landgrant to, **8**, 289, **24**, 309; envoy to Mohawks, **9**, 314, **28**, 137, 189, 207, **29**, 47, 53, **31**, 109, 290; constructs fireworks, **11**, 69; daughters become nuns, **11**, 277, **37**, 119, 267, **45**, 79; commandant at Three Rivers, **27**, 81; at Quebec, **28**, 213; Jesuit gifts to, 143, **32**, 67; employed on church paintings, 181; visits Montreal, **30**, 177; dismantles Fort Richelieu, 183; elected syndic, 187; gifts to Jesuits, 203; agent of Company of Habitants, 203; Labatie's letter not written to, **31**, 117, 290; trading voyage, **34**, 57, 59; goes to Tadoussac, **35**, 43; goes to France, 57, **45**, 165, **48**, 239; second marriage, **35**, 289; expedition sent to aid, **38**, 175; gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 283-285; voyage to Hudson Bay, **43**, 35, 55, 321, **71**, 337; explores St. Lawrence, **44**, 189; Mezy ill-treats, **48**, 239; returns to Canada, **49**, 161; king's procurator, **50**, 207; death, **51**, 145; sketch, **11**, 277. Facsimile writing, **23**, 224, **71**, 211.
- Bourdon, Madame (*née* Potel), gifts to, **36**, 113; visits Ursulines, **37**, 119.

- Bourdon, Madame (*née* Gagnier), **42**, 255, 297; gifts to, **32**, 67; returns to France, **45**, 165. *See* Monceaux, Anne de.
- Bourdon, Marguerite: becomes a nun, **43**, 35; founder of Quebec General Hospital, **11**, 277.
- Bourdon, Marie, marriage, **42**, 300.
- Bourdon, Marie Thérèse, becomes hospital nun, **42**, 255.
- Bou-re, **2**, 294. *See* Matachias.
- Bourgeois, Marguerite, advised by Chavigny, **27**, 312.
- Bourges, **48**, 183, 221. *See* Jesuits: order — colleges.
- Bourget, ———, ship-captain, arrives at Quebec, **30**, 193.
- Bourg-la-Marque, **70**, 191. *See* Bourlamaque.
- Bourgmont, Étienne Vényard, sieur de: with Comanches, **68**, 329. "Voyage," **71**, 244.
- Bourgnon, Monsieur de: Beaubois buys slave from, **67**, 267.
- Bourguet, ———, in Company of New France, **25**, 79.
- Bourguignon, ———, priest, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Bourinot, Sir John George, Canadian historian: cited, **1**, 305, 307, 309, 311, 315, **2**, 295, 304; information given by, **4**, 4. *Builders of Nova Scotia*, **71**, 300. *Cape Breton*, cited, **8**, 305, 306, **9**, 309, **71**, 300. *Local Canad. Government*, **71**, 300. *Story of Canada*, **71**, 300. "Old Forts," **71**, 300.
- Bourke, John G.: cited, **61**, 270. *Apache Medicine-men*, **71**, 279.
- Bourlamaque, François Charles, chevalier de: humanity, **70**, 191; sketch, 313.
- Bouron, Elizabeth, marriage, **70**, 306.
- Bouron, Louise, marriage, **70**, 77.
- Boursier, Joseph, *dit* Desforbes, Jesuit brother, **71**, 128; sails for France, **35**, 53; at Onondaga, **42**, 217, **43**, 135; sketch, **71**, 148.
- Boussat, Jean, Jesuit brother, **71**, 128; dies while nursing sick, **66**, 213; sketch, **71**, 156.
- Bout de l'Isle (Montreal), location, **67**, 331.
- Boutentréin, ———, house burned, **46**, 161.
- Bouteroue (Boutroue), Claude de, intendant of New France, **51**, 171, 290, **71**, 117.
- Bouteroue (Boutroue), Mademoiselle, daughter of Talon: sponsor to Garakonté, **53**, 53.
- Boutet, Marie, becomes Ursuline nun, **45**, 79.
- Boutet, Martin, sieur de St. Martin: plays violin, **27**, 113; first instructor at Jesuit seminary, **36**, 175, 250; gifts to, **30**, 155, **35**, 31; gifts by, to Quebec parish church, **42**, 277; lodges with Jesuits, 285; at Jesuit college, **60**, 141-143; at Sillery school, 320; teaches hydrography, **69**, 288; sketch, **27**, 314.
- Boutin, ———, French ship-captain: at Quebec, **36**, 137-139.
- Boutonville, ———, governor's secretary: gifts to, **30**, 155.

- Bouvard, Martin (Samuel), Jesuit, **65**, 61; native of Chartres, **61**, 271; at Lorette, **58**, 131, 153; at Sillery, **60**, 320; preacher at Quebec, 141; writes prayer for Hurons, **61**, 271; superior of Canadian missions, **64**, 274, **65**, 187, 247-249, **66**, 343; relations with St. Vallier, **64**, 274; sketch, **58**, 297, **71**, 124, 153. *Chapelle de Lorette* (1675), **58**, 296, **59**, 301, **60**, 12-14, 69-103, 311, 315-316, **71**, 199. *Journal des Jésuites*, **69**, 239. Letter to Pontchartrain, **66**, 12, 43-47, 297, **71**, 203. *Revenus des Jésuites*, **65**, 18, 181-187, 258, **71**, 202. *Vie de C. Pijart*, **71**, 227.
- Bovie, **71**, 127. *See* Baurie, Jean.
- Bowls, **49**, 209, **50**, 163, **66**, 27; holy, in Lorette chapel, **60**, 87.
- Bows. *See* Indians: warfare.
- Boxes: bark, **67**, 137; tin, **66**, 27.
- Boxwood, combs of, **49**, 209.
- Boyer, **30**, 139, 143. *See* Nechabeouit.
- Boyer, Daniel, in Company of Associates, **4**, 257.
- Boyer, Jean, Jesuit servant: goes to Huronia, **35**, 45.
- Boyer, a Montagnais: meets Vimont, **21**, 87.
- Boyer, Paul: *Voyage Amér. Occid.*, **71**, 244.
- Boyer, Pierre: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 29; sketch, 307.
- Boyle, David, Canadian antiquarian: cited, **36**, 246; examines sites, **5**, 279, 297. *Annual Reports*, cited, **5**, 297, **71**, 264. *Primitive man*, cited, **5**, 297, **71**, 264.
- Boyvin, Guillaume, with expedition against Iroquois, **50**, 201.
- Bracelets: Iroquois give to Jesuits, **28**, 293; aborigines wear, **14**, 163, **44**, 291, **56**, 173, **62**, 179, **70**, 97, 149; converts offer, **61**, 205; chapel adorned with, **63**, 243. *See also* Indians: social and economic life — ornaments.
- Brachet, August. *Hist. French Grammar*, **71**, 351.
- Bradehale, François, Jesuit, **71**, 128; sketch, 159.
- Bradford, William, governor of Plymouth: entertains Druillettes, **36**, 91; urges colonies to aid French against Iroquois, 99, 101, 107; in Kennebec trade, 99, 107, 239, 242; his authority, 107; landgrants to, 241.
- Bradstreet, Col. John: destroys Catarakoui, **58**, 294; plan for conducting Indian affairs, **71**, 260.
- Bragge, William: *Bibl. nicot.*, cited, **10**, 328, **71**, 219.
- Brahmans, Iroquois compared to, **46**, 291.
- Brainerd, David, missionary to Stockbridges, **26**, 315.
- Bramble, Charles A.: *Big Game of Canada*, **71**, 345.
- Brambles: in Hudson Bay region, **66**, 97; along Mississippi, **70**, 285.
- Brampton, Ont., Indian site near, **21**, 317.
- Branding, **49**, 171. *See* Penalties.
- Brandy, **24**, 143, **34**, 39, **38**, 257, **43**, 149, 261, **53**, 191, 193, **54**, 101,

- 61, 171, 66, 199, 70, 157; given to workmen, 9, 157; as present, 28, 143, 45, 127, 131; induces suicide, 30, 189; destroys reason, 46, 105; an Iroquois mistakes holy water for, 29, 153-155; used by Dutch, 31, 131; saved in wreck, 34, 231; at feasts, 57, 129, 62, 61; Enjalran uses, 60, 117; converts refuse, 62, 69, 249; harangue against, 101-103; French offer Indians, 129, 63, 251, 255; requested by missionary, 66, 29; Mistassins dislike, 68, 45; Natches capture, 169-171; Natches demand, as ransom, 191; Natches drink, from altar vessels, 195; Crees desire, 295; as payment for work, 69, 249, 257; Jesuits borrow, 273-275; sold at Detroit mission, 259, 70, 59, 65; price (1740), 69, 247, 273, 70, 29, 43, 45. *See also* Drunkenness, Intemperance, *and* Liquor traffic.
- Branle. French dance, 33, 207.
- Brant Point, early name, 2, 305.
- Brantford, Ont., Indian sites near, 21, 317, 36, 248.
- Brantly, William T.: *English in Maryland*, 71, 324.
- Brasdefer, 71, 116. *See* Chasteaufort.
- Bras d'Or, Great, estuary in Cape Breton Island: called Grand Cibou, 4, 270; origin of name, 8, 306. *See* Chibou Bay.
- Braslay, ——— de, bishop of Troyes: sponsor in baptism, 2, 157.
- Brass, copper mistaken for, 45, 221; utensils of, found on Christian Island, 36, 245.
- Braun, Antoine: *Biens des Jésuites*, 71, 234.
- Brazil, 43, 325, 326; adjoins New France, 2, 199; French in, 8, 287; Jesuit missions in, 6, 25, 12, 276; beans of, 2, 207, 304; cost of tobacco from, 6, 330; voyages to, 71, 255.
- Brazilian Indians, addressed by De Léry, 1, 59; legend among, 59; ornaments, 2, 294; indulgent to children, 5, 221.
- Bread, 9, 239, 249, 10, 59, 201, 16, 79, 21, 87, 46, 137, 47, 75, 70, 55, 57. Indian, 10, 201, 271; how made, 15, 155, 17, 17, 20, 55, 21, 223, 23, 123, 30, 279, 40, 255; corn, 20, 55, 40, 255, 41, 99, 59, 153; Iroquois, 40, 131; made from persimmons, 64, 137, 278. Reward for catechism, 23, 311-313; made at Jesuit residence, 27, 107; alms to poor, 111; consecrated, 28, 153-155, 37, 264, 70, 41 (*see also* Pain béni); delicacy to Indians, 48, 69; given to Indians, 49, 179; at feast, 68, 269; baked at Detroit mission, 70, 45; cost of baking, 49; weight of loaf, 9, 157; price (1645), 27, 103.
- Bréard, Charles and Paul, cited, 2, 307, 3, 291. *Doc. relat. marine normande*, 71, 327.
- Breaux, Joseph A., *Notes sur la Louisiane*, 71, 325.
- BRÉBEUF (Brebœuf), Jean de, Jesuit, 4, 181, 5, 57, 73, 115, 157, 221, 223, 233, 243, 257-265, 290, 293, 296, 297, 6, 41, 47, 61, 83, 109, 115, 121, 153, 159, 7, 225, 233, 8, 43, 51, 65, 153, 283, 285, 295-299, 302, 303, 9, 245, 287, 293, 299, 307, 11, 11, 13, 19, 12, 23, 39, 81, 97, 127,

BRÉBEUF (continued) —

251, 261, **20**, 93, 219, 225, 227, **21**, 65, 289, **22**, 195, **24**, 295, **34**, 215, **39**, 147, 177, **42**, 292, 296, **43**, 125, **52**, 187, **57**, 259, **71**, 128; arrives in Canada, **1**, 8, **4**, 255, 260; winters with savages, 179, 213; ministers to French, 217; goes to Huron mission, 221, 260; returned to Europe by English, **1**, 23, **5**, 33, 191; returns to Canada, **1**, 314, **5**, 199; baptizes La Grenouille's child, 227-231; in Huron council, 245-255, 263; journey to Huronia prevented, **6**, 7-19; instructs his brethren, **21**; acting superior, 37; departure for Huronia, 41, 43, **7**, 213-221; saves life of Indian child, 117; abandoned by savages, **8**, 91; welcomed at Toanché, 93, 97; visits Amantacha, 139; Champlain writes to, **10**, 27; harangues councils, 29-31, 39, **15**, 39-47, 79, 115, 117, **17**, 61; flattered by Island savages, 79; confers with Huron chiefs, **14**, 15-23, 27, 29, 33, 57, 85, **15**, 37; sends messages to Quebec, **14**, 109; advises his associates, **15**, 31; report of his murder, 35; summoned before Huron council, 59, 61; regarded by Hurons as a chief, 119; effect of his eloquence, 119; invites Hurons to his "farewell feast," 67; illness, **19**, 179; at Quebec, **20**, 215, **21**, 283, **22**, 135, **23**, 35-37, 81, 183, 249, 273, **24**, 117, **26**, 293; asks Montmagny for aid, **21**, 67; at Sillery, **22**, 41, 137, **23**, 273, **24**, 105-107, 119, 181; at Three Rivers, 253, **24**, 281-283, **25**, 191, 195, 251, 275, **26**, 23-25, 101; at Fort Richelieu, **24**, 307; petitioned by Tekwerimat, **25**, 195; deals with apostate, 251-253, 257; returns to Hurons, **26**, 71, **28**, 45; loan to, repaid, **30**, 175; accused of sorcery by Indians, **34**, 169; pacifies angry Hurons, **39**, 125, 133, 135; threatened in Huron councils, 131-135; captured by Iroquois, refuses to escape, **34**, 127-133; tortured to death by Iroquois, **1**, 26, **4**, 266, **6**, 37, **17**, 242, **34**, 25-37, 139-149, 213, 227, 237, 246, **35**, frontispiece, 19, 79, 243, **36**, 187, **39**, 245-255, **40**, 169, **41**, 119-121, **42**, 263, **43**, 311-313, **44**, 173, **46**, 302, **48**, 221, **50**, 87, **56**, 103, **63**, 171, **71**, 138, **72**, 18; sketch, **4**, 265, 266, **34**, 195, **71**, 138; Martin's life of, **4**, 272; portrait, **71**, 209.

Missionary labors: in Huron mission — founds mission, **1**, 23-26, **4**, 221, 260, **39**, 49, 265, **70**, 205; superior, **13**, 9, 21-25, 29, 33-35, 85, 91, 95-99, 103, 115, 119, 121, 127, 133-141, 149-185, 193, 197, 207-217, 223, 227, 231-237, 245-257, **19**, 193, **23**, 247; visits family of Soranhes, **13**, 23; instructs captive, **13**, 39-53, 57-59, 71-77; instructs Hurons, **14**, 19, 81, 87, 93-99, **15**, 73, 105, 123, 125, **23**, 317, **24**, 115, 119; at Huron feast, **14**, 91; visits villages, 7-15, 25-33, 41, 67, **15**, 35, 65, 111, 129, **19**, 183, 195, **30**, 87; persecuted, **19**, 193, 195; slandered, **21**, 75, **23**, 35-37; last baptisms by, **34**, 103, 129. With Montagnais, **4**, 179, 213, **34**, 159, **39**, 259. With Neutrals, **8**, 305, **18**, 39-43, 255, **20**, 95, 105, **21**, 187, 205, 215, 283, **23**, 35, 183, **34**, 163, 171, **54**, 305;

regarded as a sorcerer, **21**, 207-211; explorations in that country, **71**, 373.

Miscellaneous data: relics, **50**, 87, 123 — cures disease, **56**, 103-105; bones, preserved at Quebec, **4**, 266. Apparition seen after death, **48**, 221-223, **52**, 67-69; spirit invoked, **37**, 35; memory honored in England, **4**, 266. Surnamed Echon by Hurons, **5**, 287 (*see also* Echon); linguistic ability and achievements, 280, **13**, 9, 109, **14**, 9, 11, **22**, 135, **26**, 71, **34**, 159, 161, **39**, 105, 259; executive ability, **34**, 179. Life and virtues, **7**, 31, **34**, 159-195, **39**, 259-263; self-denial, **34**, 173, 181; fortitude, 31, 141, 143.

Writings: **34**, 163, 165, 173, 179, 183, 187, 189, 193, 195; cited, **9**, 315, **10**, 321-326, **12**, 21, 277, **13**, 270, 271, **15**, 245, 246, 248, **17**, 242, 243, **26**, 316, **34**, 253, 254, **35**, 248, **39**, 51, **63**, 306. Letter to Vitelleschi (1636), **11**, 1, 5-11, 271, **71**, 184. To same (1637), **11**, 1-2, 13-21, 271, **71**, 186. To same (1641), **20**, 11, 103-105, 301, **71**, 187. To same (1643), **23**, 14-15, 246-253, 321, **71**, 187. To Caraffa (1648), **32**, 10, 59-65, 307, **71**, 189. Other letters, **7**, 219-221, 277-279, **19**, 201-207. Instructions to missionaries, **12**, 115-123. Reports of Huron mission — 1635, **8**, 69-155; 1636, **10**, 7-307.

Brechnüsse, **43**, 326. *See* Barbadoes nuts.

Breech-clout, used by Indians, **12**, 21, 101, **31**, 117, **66**, 31.

Breeches, **38**, 285, **66**, 27; how regarded by Indians, **3**, 75, **44**, 295.

Breeching-straps, **70**, 51.

Brehault, **5**, 99, 135, 163. *See* Nassitamiriniou.

Brenage (*basnage*, *barnage*), seigniorial or church due, **71**, 380.

Brenesche, defined, **17**, 191, 243. *See* Goose, wild.

Brentford, John (Jehan), **36**, 91, 99, 241. *See* Bradford, William.

Brescia, Italy, Ursuline order founded at, **5**, 275.

BRESSANI, Francesco Gioseppe, Jesuit, **71**, 128; arrives in Canada, **30**, 303; parish priest at Quebec, **23**, 247, 273; at Three Rivers, **25**, 257, 261, **35**, 43; departs for Huronia, **26**, 29; captured by Iroquois, **19**, 31-51, **25**, 149, 157, 193, **28**, 47, **30**, 303; tortured and mutilated, **1**, 25, 28, **27**, 137, **29**, 229, **30**, 69, 71, **39**, 55, 65, 83; fortitude, 127; captivity, 55-77, 85-97; ransomed by Dutch, **1**, 25, **26**, 51, **27**, 63, **39**, 75-79, 85; returns to France, 83-85; goes to Huron mission, **30**, 69, **35**, 45, 203, **36**, 119; goes to Quebec, **32**, 97; announces Huron victory, 177, 185; encourages Hurons to fight, 183; at Quebec, **34**, 59, 61; preaches, 63, 65, **35**, 35, 39; makes scientific observations, **39**, 35, 39; four voyages to Canada, 39, 97; wounded by Iroquois, **35**, 203; returns to France, 57, **36**, 49; plans history of Canadian missions, **38**, 215, 295; asked to translate Huron *Relation* into Italian, **18**, 37; sketch, **23**, 326, 327, **71**, 145.

Writings: *Breve Relatione*, **38**, 14, 207-291, **39**, 9-10, 13-263,

BRESSANI: *Writings* (continued)—

40, 9, 13-65, **71**, 216; object and scope, **38**, 217-219; cited, **1**, 315, **2**, 303, **23**, 247, 326, 327, **25**, 289, **31**, 289, **71**, 191; translated into French, **4**, 277, **28**, 306. Letter to general (1644), **39**, 55-77; other letters (1644), cited, 265, **71**, 227.

Brest, France, **25**, 65.

Bretons: discover Great Banks and Canada, **1**, 201, **3**, 39, 292, **4**, 105; at Newfoundland, **1**, 3; dialect, 309; afflicted by scurvy, **3**, 53. *See also* Britons, and Brittany.

Breviaries, Indians dread, **21**, 219, **48**, 261.

Breweries: at Sillery, **28**, 239, 247; at Quebec, **32**, 69; built by Talon, **51**, 173; at Montreal, **36**, 125; on Jesuit estate at Kaskaskia, **70**, 317. *See also* Beer.

Brewers, in religious procession, **28**, 195.

Briand, Jean Olivier, bishop of Quebec, **71**, 59; makes Jesuits vicars-general, **70**, 311; correspondence with Meurin, **71**, 33-47, **231**, 389; interdicts Floquet, 394, 395; influence among Canadians, 388; sketch, 389.

Bribery, among Huron chiefs, **10**, 253.

Brice, Wallace A.: *Hist. Fort Wayne*, **71**, 318.

Brick, **9**, 137, 159; made in Canada (1636), 165, **58**, 147, **60**, 81; brought to Tadoussac, **26**, 119; used at New Amsterdam, **28**, 107; made at New Orleans, **69**, 211, 213; exported thence, 215.

Brickyard, near Three Rivers, **37**, 107, 109, **38**, 193.

Bridles, for horses, **70**, 53, 67.

Briefs, papal: *Credita*, suppressing missionary publications, **55**, 315, 316; abolishing Jesuit order, **70**, 314; granting indulgence, **71**, 211. *See also* Bulls, and Decrees.

Briet, **71**, 128. *See* Bruyas.

Brienne, comtesse de, interest in New France, **23**, 285.

Brigantines, **22**, 277, **28**, 185, 245-247, **45**, 95, **66**, 189.

Brigard, —, royal secretary, **1**, 57, 300, **2**, 191.

Brigeac (Brignac), Claude de: secretary to Maisonneuve, **50**, 319; kills Iroquois chief, 55; captive at Onneiout, **47**, 177-179, **50**, 57-63. Letter, **47**, 177-179.

Brighton, Eng., Brébeuf memorial at, **4**, 266.

Brill, a fish, **42**, **71**, 79, **50**, 241.

Brinley, George: sale of his library (*see* Books: sale catalogues).

Brinton, D. G., American historian: *Amer. Hero-myths*, cited, **8**, 303, **71**, 275. *Amer. Race*, cited, **18**, 257, 259, **65**, 268, **71**, 264. *Lenâpé*, cited, **12**, 271, **47**, 315, 316, **71**, 275, 276. *Library of Aborig. Amer. Literature*, cited, **71**, 276, 277, 295. "Mound-builders," **71**, 264. *Myths of New World*, cited—1st ed., **20**, 310; 3rd ed., **5**, 286, **8**, 303, **10**, 320, **13**, 271, **15**, 249, **29**, 294, **51**,

- 289, **61**, 270, **71**, 275. " 'Nation' in Anthropology," **71**, 264.
" Shawnees and their Migrations," cited, **47**, 316, **71**, 290.
- Brisach (Brisac), fortified town in Germany: compared with Quebec, **46**, 151.
- Brisay, Jacques René de, marquis de Denonville, **71**, 117. *See* Denonville.
- Brisart (Brisar), Jean: baptism of his son, **70**, 73; sponsor in baptism, 77.
- Brisart, Jean, *fils*, baptism, **70**, 73.
- Bristol, N. Y., " burning spring " in, **43**, 326.
- British Association for the Advancement of Science: *Handbook of Canada*, **71**, 341. *Canad. Economics*, 354. Cited, **5**, 296, **71**, 266.
- Britons (Bretons), **4**, 115. *See* Welsh.
- Brittany, **50**, 323, **52**, 261, 262, **69**, 286, 287; beds in, **3**, 300; Ursulines in, **22**, 179, **23**, 287; Jogues in, **25**, 65, **31**, 101; declination of magnetic needle in, **39**, 39; hospital nuns in, **41**, 187; parliament of, **64**, 277.
- Broäc, ———, interest of, in missions, **68**, 115-117.
- Broart (Broar, Brouat), Ambroise, **42**, 215. *See* Brouet.
- Brodhead, John Romeyn: *Hist. New York*, cited, **64**, 276, **71**, 215.
- Broët, Pascase, Jesuit provincial, **71**, 397.
- Bronze: Ottawas worship image of, **49**, 241; horse, **62**, 57, 271-272; candelabrum presented by Iroquois to chapel, **63**, 243.
- Broches, of white metal, found on Huron site, **36**, 245.
- Brook, Ste. Ursule, **28**, 207. *See* Creeks (water).
- Brookfield, N. S., galena at, **3**, 296.
- Brooksville, Me., history, **71**, 315.
- Brossard, Jeanne, marriage, **70**, 307.
- Brotier, ———, seeks to obtain provisions, **46**, 143.
- Brotin, ———, commandant among Natches, **68**, 191.
- Brouet (Broar, Broart, Brouat), Jesuit brother, **71**, 128; arrives in Canada, **21**, 107; goes to Iroquois country, 313; at Onondaga, **42**, 215, **43**, 135; sketch, **71**, 145.
- Brousseau, Léger, Quebec publisher: fire in printing establishment of, **27**, 308.
- Brown, Alexander: *Genesis of United States*, cited, **2**, 309, **3**, 287, 288, **71**, 296.
- Brown, Edward Osgood: copies St. Anne's parish register, **69**, 290; MS. owned by, **71**, 256. *Two Missionary Priests at Mackinac*, cited, **69**, 290. *Miss. Michilimackinac*, **71**, 234.
- Brown, John Carter. *See* Libraries: J. C. Brown.
- Brown, John Nicholas: aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xii. *See also* Libraries.
- Brown, Richard: *Cape Breton*, cited, **2**, 295, **4**, 264, **8**, 306, **71**, 300, 361.

- Browne, John M.: "Ind. Medicine," **71**, 279.
- Brucker, Joseph: *Études religieuses*, cited, **55**, 315. "Marquette," cited, **50**, 322, **71**, 234.
- Brucy (Brussy), Antoine de la Fresnaye, sieur de: Perrot's partner, **69**, 293; at Quebec assembly, **62**, 157; sketch, 273.
- Bruff, J. G.: "Ind. Rock Engravings," **71**, 285-286.
- Bruges, David de, Huguenot pilot, **3**, 183.
- Brulard (Brulart), ———, sister of Noël, founds hospital order, **14**, 287.
- Brulard, Catherine, abbess of Longchamp, sister of Noël, **14**, 287.
- Brulard, François, priest, brother of Noël: builds Jesuit college, **14**, 287.
- Brulard, Jean Baptiste, Capuchin, brother of Noël: commissary-general, **14**, 287.
- Brulard, Nicolas. *See* Sillery, marquis de.
- Brulard, Noël. *See* Sillery, chevalier de.
- Brulard, Pierre, French magistrate, father of Noël, **14**, 287.
- Brûlé (Bruslé), Étienne, French interpreter, **8**, 295; with Iroquets, **5**, 289; robbed by Ottawas, **14**, 101; slain by Hurons, **5**, 239, 255, 291-292, **7**, 233, 310, **8**, 83, 93, 103, 296, **10**, 37, 79, 237, 305, 309, **12**, 87-89, **14**, 17, 53; sketch, **5**, 291; discoveries, **71**, 315; character, **5**, 241, 291, **19**, 309, 311.
- Brûlots, insects found on Mississippi, **67**, 293.
- Brunet, Jacques Charles, *Manuel du libraire*, cited, **3**, 287, **71**, 220. Michaud's *Biog. Univ.*, cited, **4**, 271.
- Brunet, Ovide, Canadian botanist: cited, **5**, 582. *Plantes Canad.*, cited, **13**, 270, **71**, 346. *Michaux en Canada*, **71**, 338.
- Brunson, Alfred: "Early Hist. Wisconsin," **71**, 318. "Wis. Geog. Names," **71**, 318.
- BRUYAS, Jacques, Jesuit, **50**, 219, **51**, 143, 239, **53**, 47, **54**, 29, **57**, 61, 109, 147, 308, **58**, 173, 175, 191, **62**, 61, 65, 251, **63**, 151, **71**, 128; arrives in Canada (1666), **50**, 195, 323; journey to Iroquois, **213**, **51**, 179-187; Julien Garnier assists. **50**, 324; studies Iroquois language, **52**, 23; Iberville asks chaplain of, **66**, 77; denounces intemperance at Sault St. Louis, **67**, 39; helps arrange peace with Iroquois (1700-01), **50**, 323; death (1712), 323; sketch, 323, **71**, 123-124, 150; letter to, from Chaumonot, 213; character, **59**, 75; linguistic ability, **50**, 323; compiles earliest existing Mohawk grammar, 323; facsimile writing, **51**, 142, **71**, 212.
- Missionary labors*: appointed to Iroquois (1667), **50**, 323; superior of Iroquois missions (1679), 323, **56**, 27, **57**, 79, **59**, 75, 237, **60**, 177; De Gueslis replaces among Mohawks, 315; with Iroquois, **1**, 30, 31, 316, **50**, 175, **51**, 81, 149, 221-235, **52**, 145-151, **53**, 241, **54**, 111-113, **55**, 45, **56**, 31, **57**, 79, 83, 115, **58**, 171, **59**, 75, **60**, 315, **61**, 21, 165, 173-175, 195, 231, **63**, 171; superior at Sault St. François

Xavier, **62**, 173, 245; at Sault St. Louis, **63**, 223; with Montagnais, **68**, 79; superior of Canadian missions (1693-98), **50**, 323.

Writings: cited, **29**, 293. Letters (1668), **51**, **12**, **13**, **117-143**, 283, **71**, 195; to Frontenac (1673), **57**, 9, 25-27, 307, **71**, 197; to same (1691), **64**, 13, 57-65, 269, **71**, 201; extracts, (1675) **59**, 237-249, (1676) **60**, 177-179, **61**, 65-67, 213-215, **71**, 199. Journals (*Rel.* 1667-68), **51**, 221-235; (*Rel.* 1669-70), **53**, 241-259, **71**, 196; (*Rel.* 1671-72), **56**, 31-37, **71**, 197; (*Rel.* 1672-73), **57**, 81-87, **71**, 197. *Mohawk Language*, cited, **50**, 323, **71**, 272.

Bry, Theodore de, translates Acosta's *Historia*, **3**, 298; publishes Heriot's *Virginia*, **10**, 324; cited, **6**, 330.

Bryce, George: *Hudson's Bay Company*, **71**, 301. "Assiniboine River," **71**, 301. "Further History of Radisson," **71**, 332.

Brymner, Douglas, archivist: aid from, acknowledged, **4**, 4; translates and publishes Regnaut MS., **34**, 237-238; acquires Coquart's memoir, **69**, 280. *Canad. Archives* (see Canada, Dominion: publications).

Buade, **71**, 117. See Frontenac.

Buckskin, gloves of, **36**, 33. See also Deer.

Buckingham, George, duke of, Baltimore writes to, **5**, 278.

Bucklers, **38**, 59. See Shields, and Indians: warfare.

Buckles, **66**, 29; bartered to Indians, 337; worn by Iroquois, **68**, 265.

Buckwheat: cultivated by Iroquois, **1**, 85; in Louisiana, **69**, 211.

Bué, Madame, cousin of Garnier, **21**, 283; letter, cited, **23**, 237.

Buffalo (buffle, wild cow, wild ox): habitat, **9**, 310, **15**, 249, **47**, 147, 316, **66**, 225, **67**, 169, 319-321, **69**, 177-179, 209; described, **55**, 195-197, **59**, 111-113, **65**, 73; hunted, 73, 105, **67**, 285; attempt to tame, **66**, 293; numbers of, exaggerated, **69**, 179. Flesh dried by Indians, **65**, 73-75; fat, eaten, **55**, 197. Hair—made into textile fabrics, **66**, 231; into cords, **68**, 133. Skins—used for robes, **59**, 111-113; for bed-coverings, **65**, 73; hide, for shields, **13**, 272. See also Bison, and Cattle, wild.

Buffalo, N. Y.: Indian sites near, **8**, 304, **21**, 313; Marshall collection of *Relations* at, **42**, 293.

Buffalo Historical Society: *Publications*, cited, **8**, 297, **71**, 265, 328.

Buies, Arthur: *Saguenay*, **71**, 301.

Building, taught in Paraguay missions, **12**, 276.

Buildings, lessee's responsibility for, **70**, 71.

Buisseaux, ———, sieur de, French ambassador: secures release of Jesuits, **2**, 275, 310, **4**, 75; aids La Mothe, **2**, 310, **4**, 79.

Buisson, François, Jesuit, **71**, 128; sketch, 164.

Buissot, **35**, 51. See Bissot.

Bulletin des Recherches Historiques, cited, **21**, '311, '32, 313, **43**, 321, 323, **68**, 327, **71**, 233, 235, 272, 311, 334, 336-337, 379.

Bullets. *See* Ammunition.

Bullion, Madame ——— de: joins Montreal Association, **21**, 311; founds hospital, 311-312, 318; endows nuns of St. Joseph, 318.

Bullot, Vible, captain of "Sauveur," **4**, 27.

Bulls, papal, **8**, 311; regarding Ursulines, **38**, 293; regulating superiors' terms of office, **32**, 61, 63, **38**, 183. *See also* Briefs, and Decrees.

Bunon, Jacques Philippe (Philibert), Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 128; sketch, 157.

Bureaus, naval, **70**, 215. *See* France: department of marine.

Burel, Gilbert, Jesuit brother, **1**, 9, **5**, 15, 61, 67, 101, 179, **6**, 47, 53, **8**, 67, **9**, 301, **42**, 299, **71**, 128; arrives in Canada, **5**, 11, **8**, 293; at Quebec, **4**, 183, 260; prefers Canada mission, **6**, 39; ill health, 51; sketch, **71**, 138.

Burgum, **71**, 128. *See* Bargon.

Burial: Christian, of Indian converts, **2**, 21, 99, 149, 225, **3**, 203, 205, **24**, 149, **25**, 173, **27**, 67, **28**, 215-217, **35**, 95. *See also* Indians: social and economic life — mortuary customs.

Burgundy, France, **67**, 339, **69**, 295; noble families of, **14**, 286.

Burke, Edmund, opposes Quebec Act, **71**, 391.

Burlington, Ky., salt springs near, **69**, 299.

"Burned Clearing," near Three Rivers, **47**, 267.

Burning springs, **8**, 302. *See* Springs, burning.

Burrows Brothers Company, Cleveland, O.: publishers of this series, **1-19**, ii-iii of each volume, **20-72**, 2-3 of each volume, **72**, 9-10, **12**. Jesuit MSS. owned by, **15**, 239, **60**, facing 200, 312. Cramoisy *Relations* owned by, **20**, 302, **22**, 313, 314, **27**, 309, **30**, 299-301, **36**, 234.

Burtin, N. V.: *Vie de C. Tekakwitha*, **71**, 332.

Burton, C. M. (Detroit): historical MSS. possessed by, **70**, 309. *Cadillac's Village*, cited, **65**, 272, **69**, 307, 308, **70**, 305, 306, **71**, 318. *Footsteps of Cadillac*, cited, **69**, 308, **71**, 338. *Life of Cadillac*, cited, **65**, 271, 273, **71**, 332.

Bustards, **6**, 271, **8**, 159, **9**, 165, **13**, 255, 261, **30**, 153, **48**, 119, **50**, 31, **54**, 189, **56**, 61, **59**, 99, 109, 161, 171, 181, 183, **65**, 73, 115, 159, **66**, 225. *See* Goose, Canadian.

Buteau, Charles, his child baptized, **70**, 73.

Buteau, Josephine, marriage, **70**, 75-77.

Buteau, Michel, baptism, **70**, 73.

BUTEUX, Jacques, Jesuit, **6**, 47, 59, 67, 83, 129, 131, **7**, 231, 283, **8**, 21, 23, 31, 43, 47, 53, 59, 65, 247, 253, 257, 259, 265-269, 290, 293, **9**, 35, 41, 55, 59, 79-83, 99, 111, 113, 117, 125, 193, 199, 243, 299, 301, **11**, 65, 83, 127, 133-137, 149, 179, 278, **12**, 93, 205, **18**, 207, **20**, 291, **22**, 61, 283, **27**, 99, **35**, 43, **71**, 128; arrives in Canada, **7**, 213; win-

ters with Indians, **1**, 18; visits Algonkin camp, **9**, 23-27; exorcises demons, **18**, 209; threatened by Indian, **20**, 263-265; narrowly escapes capture by Iroquois, **24**, 275; at Montreal, **25**, 191, **27**, 77-79; at Quebec, 93, **32**, 105; at Fort Richelieu, **28**, 181; makes feast for Coûture, 183; votes for building Jesuit residence, 227; slain by Iroquois, **9**, 307, **35**, 289, **37**, 99, 135, 143, 203, **38**, 49, 51, **42**, 263; virtues, **37**, 137; loved by Indians, 205, 225; sketch, **6**, 326, **37**, 135, **71**, 40; facsimile writing, **71**, 210.

Missionary labors: Algonkin mission at Three Rivers, **1**, 18, **4**, 261, **5**, 275, **6**, 43, 45, 77, 81, **7**, 229, 269, 277, **8**, 17, 55, **15**, 250, **18**, 111, **22**, 41, 127, 269, **23**, 309, **24**, 67, **25**, 191, **26**, 79-81, 85-99, **28**, 199, 217, 229, **30**, 175, 195, **37**, 69; as superior, **17**, 233, **27**, 81, **28**, 169, **31**, 289. With Attikamègues, **20**, 273-279, **23**, 315, **24**, 69, 85, 99, **36**, 117, 129, 229, 231; missionary journeys up St. Maurice River, **37**, 19-67, 75, 77, 97, 139. At Sillery, **22**, 131, **23**, 309, 313, **24**, 161-163, 179, **37**, 69. With Montagnais, **1**, 16, **24**, 143-145, **26**, 103-121, 125, **36**, 131, 137. In Gaspé, **36**, 131.

Writings: Journal (1651), **36**, 231, 245, **37**, 19-67, **71**, 190, 191. Letter to general (1640), **17**, 6, 233-239, **71**, 185. To Caraffa (1649), **34**, 9, 21-23, 237, **71**, 189. To Ragueneau (1651), **37**, 69-77, 139, 141, **71**, 190, 191. Other letters, **12**, 171-175, **18**, 113-117, 187-189, 209-211, 217-221, **20**, 259-267, 309, **25**, 275-281. Cited, **11**, 109, 125, 217, 235, **12**, 25, 145, 159, 179, 183, **19**, 25, **22**, 251, 257, 261, **23**, 237. Butler, Alban: *Lives of Fathers*, cited, **28**, 318, **71**, 333, 375.

Butler, James D.: "Hist. Relics in Northwest," **71**, 318. "Prehistoric Pottery," cited, **59**, 313, **71**, 284.

Butler, Jean Guillaume, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 128; sketch, 168.

Butter, **9**, 157, **70**, 61; Canadian product, **6**, 73-75, 79; made at Malbaie, **69**, 91.

Butterfield, Consul W., Western historian: *Brulé's Discoveries*, **71**, 315. *Disc. of Northwest*, cited, **8**, 295, 296, **15**, 245, **20**, 308, **54**, 308, **58**, 293, **71**, 318. "Nicolet Bibliography," **71**, 220.

Butternut Creek. *See* Creeks (water).

Button, Sir Thomas, English naval commander: explores Hudson Bay, **45**, 272.

Buzzards, prey on corpses, **68**, 169.

CABANAGE, **67**, 105; meaning of term, 287.

Cabbage-palm (*Sabal Palmetto*), tree identified as, **47**, 316.

Cable, George W.: cited, **68**, 328; *Hist. N. Orleans*, **71**, 326-327.

Cabot, John and Sebastian: explorations by, **71**, 335, 338, 339. John, discovers Cape Breton, **1**, 1. Sebastian, on Canadian coast, **2**, 295.

Cacagous, a Souriquois: sagamore of Port St. John, **1**, 163, 175; baptized in France, 165.

- Caches: aboriginal, of provisions, 7, 223, 227, 8, 77, 151, 9, 249, 12, 131, 39, 101; of the dead, 9, 273, 277. *See also* Indians: social and economic life — resuscitation.
- Cactus opuntia*, 59, 139; identification, 312.
- Cadet, le, French appellation of Algonkin boy: baptism, death, and burial, 11, 107-109.
- Caddoes (Kadodakio), Pani tribe: location, 65, 269.
- Cadie, 55, 27. *See* Acadia.
- Cadieu, Charles, *dit* Courville: engages in Tadoussac fur trade, 35, 57, 42, 300-301; buys property, 285; marriage, 300; death (1715), 301; sketch, 300-301.
- Cadillac, Antoine de la Mothe, 71, 338; arrives in Canada (1683), 65, 271; marriage (1687), 271; landgrant in Maine (1688), 271; English seize property (1690-91), 271; settles at Quebec, 271; commandant at Mackinac (1694-97), 271; founds Detroit (1701), 38, 294, 50, 325, 65, 271, 68, 333, 69, 300, 306; Hurons accompany to Detroit, 285; his colonists, 70, 305-306; member of trading company, 65, 273; has monopoly of trade, 272; hostile to Jesuits, 50, 325, 65, 201, 247-249, 272; governor of Louisiana (1710), 272, 66, 342; returns to France (1717), 65, 272; death (1730), 272; biography, 271-272, 71, 332; Jesuits' correspondence with, 60, 318, 71, 228; Detroit colony, 318. *Memoires*, cited, 65, 272. "Rel. Missilimakinak," 71, 253.
- Caen, France, 11, 276, 45, 271, 47, 316, 56, 241, 61, 261; hermitage at, 16, 258, 47, 320. *See also* Jesuits: order — colleges.
- Caen, Emery de, Huguenot naval captain, 5, 59, 139, 175, 209, 275, 283, 12, 275; vessel captured by Turks (1624), 4, 264; in charge, with Guillaume, of commercial affairs of New France, 256; termed "the General," 171, 211, 256; retains interpreter, 211; captured by English (1629), 8, 288; provisional governor of Canada (1632), 4, 258; Quebec surrendered to, 255, 258, 5, 41-43, 8, 288; Hébert acts for, 4, 258; losses at Quebec, 255, 258, 5, 287; recompensed for losses, 4, 258, 7, 311, 8, 227, 310, 17, 243; trading company of, 4, 256-257; grants in West Indies, 258; intercedes for captive Iroquois, 5, 27, 47, 7, 171; sponsor in baptism, 5, 71; declines to aid Montagnais, 93; dismisses Pierre Pastedechouan, 109-111; surrenders Quebec to Champlain, 201; superseded by La Ralde, 4, 263, 5, 278; unfriendly to Jesuits, 4, 171, 267; leaves cattle in Canada, 6, 73.
- Caën, Guillaume de, merchant, uncle of preceding, 5, 83; in charge, with Emery, of commercial affairs of New France, 4, 256; trading company of, 257.
- Cæsar, Julius, 44, 229; embarkation for Britain, 2, 310.
- Cæsars, Huron convert compared to, 26, 309; aborigines compared to, 44, 285.

- Cage*, etymology, **32**, 313. *See also* Cajoul.
- Cahiagué, Huron village, **8**, 294, **34**, 256; site, **20**, 305; Lalemant at, **5**, 279; mission at, **20**, 305; importance, 305.
- Cahniaga, Iroquois village, **8**, 300. *See* Caughnawaga, and Osserenon.
- Cahokia, Illinois village, **64**, 278, 280; location, **66**, 348; Tamaroas settle, **65**, 264; French settle, 262; St. Cosme at, 262; Tamaroa mission at, **66**, 339; Meurin ministers to French at, **70**, 310.
- Cahokias (Kaoukia), Illinois tribe, **64**, 101, 264; location, 280; mission, **1**, 35.
- Cai-fong-Fou, synagogue of, **66**, 318.
- Cailleteau, ———, slain by Iroquois, **38**, 177.
- Cailleteau, Marie, marriage, **48**, 296.
- Cairo, Ill., site of French post near, **66**, 339.
- Cajoul, French-Canadian term for raft: etymology, **32**, 313. *See also* Cage.
- Cakes, hospital nuns give Jesuits, **28**, 145; distributed after first communion, **46**, 167.
- Calabash, Hurons raise, **17**, 179.
- Calais, France, **1**, 310; Jesuits welcomed at, 275, **3**, 19, **4**, 75.
- Calamine, used in ointment, **51**, 289.
- Caldrons, used for bells, **27**, 67. *See also* Kettles.
- Calecut, king of, visited by Europeans, **5**, 119.
- Calendars, **41**, 199; difference between civil and ecclesiastical, **7**, 306; converts use, **18**, 167, 171, **20**, 189, 197-199, **24**, 59, **25**, 163, **26**, 77-79, 113-115, 131, **27**, 143, 175, **29**, 109, **31**, 217, 233, 281, **32**, 289, **37**, 41, 57, 187, 189, **50**, 33, 43; Chinese, **66**, 318.
- Calgary, N. W. T., site of Fort La Jonquière, **69**, 298.
- Calico, worn by Indian women, **62**, 276; chapel hung with, **67**, 219.
- California, **1**, 205; discovered by Drake, **3**, 294; Mississippi River conjectured to flow through, **54**, 189, **59**, 159; Pekitanoui River flows through, 311; Quant chipouanes dwell near, **68**, 253; Picolo's report on missions of, cited, 332; map of, **66**, 316.
- Calixtus II., pope: approves constitutions of Knights of Malta, **11**, 276.
- Calkins, Hiram: "Ind. Nomen. Wisconsin," **71**, 272.
- Callières-Bonnevue, Louis Hector de, captain in French regiment, **64**, 61, **65**, 93-97; not married, **71**, 303, 381; appointed governor of Montreal (1684), **63**, 303; in French-Iroquois war, 273; St. Vallier hostile to, **64**, 121-123; succeeds Frontenac as governor of New France (1798), **63**, 303, **65**, 181; concludes peace with Iroquois (1701), **63**, 303; fortifies Quebec, **69**, 303; grants to Jesuits, **66**, 45, **71**, 79, 89; endorses petition of Jesuits, **66**, 47; death (1703), **71**, 381; term as governor, 117; achievements, **63**, 303; sketch, **71**, 303. Carheil's letter not written to, **65**, 189, **71**, 381; cited, **50**, 326. *Mémoires*, cited, **65**, 272.

- Callières family, history, **71**, 337.
- Calliope, pseudonym of Marie de Razilly, **8**, 288.
- Calmonotti, misprint for Calvonotti, **18**, 256. *See* Chaumonot.
- Calnek, W. A., *Hist. Annapolis County*, **71**, 301.
- Calumets, **10**, 219, **27**, 285, 301, **40**, 203, **47**, 85, **56**, 189, **59**, 153, **60**, 157, 203, **70**, 149; origin and etymology of name, **65**, 125; material used, **28**, 167, **36**, 113, **59**, 310; described, **59**, 131, **62**, 267, **65**, 123-125, 267; importance and significance, **58**, 97-99, **59**, 117-119, 121, 131, **65**, 123-125; aborigines use, **24**, 137, **66**, 111, **67**, 167, **68**, 127, 141; borne by envoys, **12**, 277, **59**, 115, **68**, 159-161, 195, 203; in ceremony of resuscitation, **26**, 157, 161; at councils, **28**, 295, 299; buried with chief, **67**, 157; painted on skins, 257; Sioux adore, **54**, 193; in tortures, **24**, 281, **26**, 43; as presents, 163, **27**, 271, **28**, 167, **59**, 159, **65**, 121-123, **67**, 249-253; missionaries use, **59**, 147, 151. History and dance of, **71**, 280. *See also* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion — dances; *and* ceramics.
- Calvert, Cecil, Lord Baltimore, **59**, 307; colonizes Maryland, **36**, 244.
- Calvert, Charles, Lord Baltimore, son of preceding: governor of Maryland, **59**, 75, 307; letter cited, **62**, 272.
- Calvert, George, father of Cecil: colonizes Newfoundland, **36**, 244.
- Calvinism, sailors abjure, **64**, 263.
- Calvinists, **47**, 316; at Port Royal, **1**, 4, 135, 209; oppose Jesuits, **2**, 213, 217, 281, 299; oppose church ceremonies, **4**, 75; Kirks regarded as, **5**, 49; abjure heresy, **8**, 63; Jogues with, **25**, 65; in New Netherlands, **28**, 107. *See also* Heretics, Huguenots, Lutherans, *and* Protestants.
- Calvonotti, Joseph Marie, **18**, 35, **71**, 129; etymology of name, **18**, 256. *See* Chaumonot.
- Camomile, oil of, hospital nuns request, **49**, 205.
- Campbell, Henry Colin: *Ménard*, cited, **21**, 319, **71**, 234. *Radisson and Groseilliers*, cited, **28**, 320, **71**, 338. "Radisson's Journal," **71**, 318.
- Campbell, John: "Amer. Anthropol.," **71**, 264-265. "Relics of Mound-builders," **71**, 264.
- Cambodia, Gamboge, native of, **49**, 276.
- Cambria, N. Y., Neutral site near, **8**, 305.
- Camino Santo*, in chapel of Lorette, Italy, **58**, 167, **60**, 91.
- Camlet, given to Quebec parish church, **42**, 273.
- Campeau, Capt. ———, dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 273.
- Campeau, Mme. ———, makes payment for Detroit mission, **69**, 247.
- Campeau, Anne Cecile, daughter of Jacques: marriage, **69**, 308.
- Campeau, Baptiste, Detroit habitant: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 57, 63; masses said for, 65.

- Campeau, Mme. Baptiste, masses said for, **70**, 65.
- Campeau, Charles, Detroit habitant: sponsor in baptism, **70**, 75.
- Campeau, Claude, Detroit habitant: dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 265, 271-273, **70**, 31, 35, 43; operates flour-mill, 43.
- Campeau, Étienne, Montreal habitant: marriage and death, **69**, 306.
- Campeau, François, Detroit habitant: dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 249; orders masses, 259.
- Campeau, Jacques, Detroit habitant, son of Étienne: marriage, **69**, 306; dealings with Detroit mission, 245-249; marriage of daughter, 308; orders masses, **69**, 249, **70**, 65; masses for, 63.
- Campeau, Jean Louis, *dit* Louison, Detroit habitant, son of Jacques, **69**, 306; dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 39-43.
- Campeau, Mme. Jean Louis, *dit* Louison: dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 247.
- Campeau (Montret), Marie Charlotte, Detroit habitant: sponsor in baptism, **70**, 77.
- Campeau, Marie Elizabeth, daughter of Michel: baptism, **70**, 77.
- Campeau, Marie Thérèse, daughter of Jean Louis: marriage, **70**, 307.
- Campeau, Michel: I. Detroit habitant, son of Étienne — marriage, **69**, 306; sponsor in baptism, **70**, 73; baptism of children, 75, 77. II. Son of Paul — baptism, **70**, 73.
- Campeau (Campau), Nicholas, *dit* Niagara, son of Jacques: origin of nickname, **69**, 306, **70**, 67; builds barn for Detroit mission, 21, 23; dealings with Detroit mission, 23-25, 31-33, 37-59, 63-71; rents mission farm, 31-33, 51, 55, 67-71.
- Campeau, Paul, Detroit habitant: baptism of children, **70**, 73, 77.
- Campeau, Thérèse, daughter of Michel I.: baptism, **70**, 75.
- Campeau, Thérèse Cécile, daughter of Jacques: marriage, **70**, 308.
- Camphor gum; use, and source of supply, **49**, 276.
- Campseau (Campeau, Campseaux), **1**, 83, 147, **2**, 207, 209, 215, 305, **3**, 179, **4**, 101; Jesuits at, **1**, 151; Biencourt at, **2**, 177, 183. *See also* Canso.
- Camus, ———, *Mémoire* (Paris, 1802), cited, **59**, 295.
- Canaanites, Iroquois compared to, **46**, 65.
- CANADA (Canadas; *see also* New France, and Quebec), **8**, 298, 306, 307, **9**, 181, **11**, 275-278, **13**, 269, **14**, 287, **19**, 27, **20**, 255, **21**, 318, **22**, 155, 181, 317, 318, **23**, 291, 301, 328, **25**, 243, **27**, 311-313, **28**, 245, 311, 314-320, **29**, 33-35, **31**, 105, **32**, 215, **38**, 103, 139, 145, 147, **40**, 21, **41**, 199, 239, 250-253, 257, **42**, 243, 253, 265, 295, 296, 299, 300, **43**, 257, 321-325, **44**, 221, 235, 253, 285, 289-295, 303, 322, **45**, 21, 45, 269, 271, **46**, 147, 245, 301-303, **47**, 33, 315-320, **48**, 27, 143, 147, 155, 295, 297, **49**, 37, 189-191, 201, 219-221, 227, 273, 275, 278, **50**, 85, 109, 115, 147, 157, 247, 319-328, **51**, 85, 111, 119, 135, 137,

CANADA (continued)—

141, 171, 211, **52**, 61, 63, 85, 91-97, 105, 262, **53**, 27, 55, 287, 303, **54**, 55, 279, 287, **55**, 320, 322, **56**, 55, 85, 149, 219-223, 227-237, 243, 251-257, 275, 289, 291, 301, 302, **57**, 129, 133, 139, 313, 315, **58**, 157, 295, 297, **59**, 45, 87, 205, 301, 306, 315, 316, **60**, 69, 75, 103, 111, 113, 119, 285, 315-323, **61**, 249, 257, 271, 273, **62**, 153, 155, 167, 183, 185, 245, 271-276, **63**, 29, 57, 145-151, 181, 223, 241, 279, 283, 289, 299, 302-305, **64**, 47, 57, 81-83, 97-99, 109, 121, 143, 147-149, 153, 243, 259-261, 273-279, **65**, 25, 45, 109, 131, 179-181, 185, 191, 219, 227, 251, 261-270, 273, **66**, 51, 63, 77, 79, 111, 115, 147, 159, 167, 173, 185, 189, 193, 195, 211, 215, 265, 337-347, **67**, 61, 65, 85, 123, 167, 331, 332, 335, 338, 339, **68**, 209, 235, 267, 283, 285, **69**, 37, 49, 207, 221, 290, 292-294, 298, 302, 306-309, **71**, 39.

Name: origin and etymology, **2**, 301, **8**, 300, **38**, 227; how applied, **2**, 199, 301. Other names of country, **2**, 295, 307. *See also* Bacalaos, and New France.

Description: **1**, 223, 241, **3**, 46-51, **4**, 111, 193, 195, **5**, 41, 67, **16**, 237, **71**, 340-342; compared with France, **4**, 111, **9**, 161; latitude, **38**, 149, **49**, 213, **50**, 245; topography, **71**, 341—mapped by Bourdon (1641), **11**, 278; well watered, **48**, 171-173; extent in 1648, **32**, 131; boundaries, **3**, 41, **4**, 191—extended by Quebec Act, **71**, 391; geology, **71**, 343-345—minerals, **8**, 289, **38**, 243. Climate—**3**, 47-61, **6**, 29, **28**, 243; in spring, **5**, 181, **8**, 99, 155; in summer, excessive heat, **5**, 21-23, 215, **47**, 303, **68**, 33, **50**, 169—drouth, **5**, 215, **17**, 135, **50**, 191; in autumn, **8**, 23; in winter, intense cold, **1**, 245, **2**, 217, **5**, 21, 123-127, 147-151, **7**, 41-43, **8**, 39, 155, **9**, 189, **16**, 75, **17**, 17, **22**, 41, **24**, 29, 77-79, **34**, 39, **38**, 139, 241, **39**, 111, 163, 165, 227, **47**, 33, **48**, 175, **49**, 213, **50**, 169, **53**, 37, **56**, 75, 83, **62**, 217-219, **69**, 57—causes of this, **1**, 245, **38**, 221-227; abundant snows, **4**, 193, **16**, 187, **23**, 315, **27**, 99, **29**, 17, **39**, 159; mild winters, **28**, 251, **30**, 161, **32**, 77, **68**, 261-263, **69**, 235; salubrity, **1**, 245, **2**, 183, **7**, 271, **11**, 63, **17**, 233, **18**, 85, **38**, 223-225, **40**, 217, **41**, 229, **48**, 177-179, **50**, 169, 237, **68**, 261; unfavorable for lung diseases, **69**, 63; compared with that of France, **3**, 47, **5**, 125, 149, 181-185, 215—of southern districts, with that of Provence, **50**, 247; seed-time, **34**, 51, **50**, 169. Fertility of soil, **1**, 121, 247, **2**, 73, 201, **6**, 29, 77, **17**, 233, **38**, 223, 241, **40**, 215, **50**, 237, 247, **68**, 261; its character along the St. Lawrence, **9**, 159-163; forests and timber, **5**, 183, **38**, 221, **50**, 243, **71**, 348; flora, **69**, 145, 291, **71**, 346-348; fruits, **6**, 271-273, **38**, 243; fauna, **6**, 271, **21**, 177, **22**, 318, **38**, 241, 296, **48**, 175-177, **71**, 345-346—diminishing (1637), **11**, 143; birds and fishes, **6**, 271; fisheries, **4**, 255, **40**, 215-217, **71**, 345, (*see also* Fisheries); resources, **8**, 13; colonization urged, 13.

Aborigines: **1**, 205, 241, **4**, 179, 191, **71**, 291, 295 (*see also* Algonquians, Montagnais, and other tribes); Indian population (1679-80),

61, 270; Abenakis remove hither, 12, 274, 24, 311, 69, 69; importance of their villages to Canada, 67, 121, 125; decree respecting Christian Indians, 67, 25-37.

History: discovered by Cartier, 3, 41, 4, 107; colonized, 1, 4-5 (*see also* New France, *and* Quebec); exploited by trading companies, 4, 256-258, 8, 289 (*see also* Companies, commercial); conquered and occupied by English (1629-32), 8, 310, 21, 311; restored to France, 1, 9, 24, 8, 288, 295, 39, 265, 42, 298; condition, in 1636, 9, 133-149, 185-187; under De Lauson's government, 6, 325; Avaugour's advice regarding, 47, 316-317; habitants secure fur trade, 8, 309; affairs in 1645, 27, 77-83; in 1653, 40, 256; in 1658, 46, 302; Iroquois hostilities, 55, 322, 63, 233, 64, 259; enfeebled condition of colony, 28, 316; earthquake (1663), 48, 41-57; Frontenac's return, 55, 322; affairs in 1696, 65, 11-12, 25-41, 255-261; epidemic prevalent, 66, 211-213, 69, 233; effect of French and Indian war, 69, 286; of Bigot's administration, 292; invaded and conquered by English, 50, 325, 64, 274, 66, 185-199, 70, 311-313, 71, 21, 25, 29, 71, 288, 391, 398; invaded by Americans, 388, 394; Jesuit estates belong to Canada, not England, 393; Dominion of, organized, 393; history, 27, 307-308, 38, 295, 69, 282, 71, 220-221, 224-225, 234-263, 296-313, 342; value of Jesuitica in its history, 1, viii.

Population: 1676, 60, 143; 1680, 61, 270; 1714, 69, 302; increasing, 50, 179, 51, 107; immigration, 7, 255, 309-310, 11, 63, 12, 187, 50, 177, 215, 71, 341; character of women sent, 21, 109; farmers settle there, 48, 175; soldiers, 51, 159; settlements, 167, 60, 143; genealogy, 2, 308, 71, 337-338 (*see also* Habitants, *and* Marriages); emigration from, to West, 70, 307-308.

Occupations and industries: agriculture (*see* Agriculture). Manufactures—begun by Talon, 51, 173 (*see also* Trades). Commerce—4, 255, 11, 185, 12, 183, 225, 229, 235, 14, 203, 215, 243, 15, 151, 219; imports, 9, 153, 15, 159, 36, 139, 41, 211, 60, 115; exports, 9, 169, 50, 241-243; dependence upon home trade, 16, 51; tariff on goods, 44, 93; lists of goods given to merchants, 41, 243; lead procured from Illinois, 69, 223; liquor traffic injurious to interests of merchants, 67, 43; "Merchant Adventurers of Canada," 4, 270; *see also* Commerce, Companies (commercial), Fur trade, Ships, *and* Trade. *Canadian Economics*, 71, 345.

Ecclesiastical affairs: early ecclesiastical status, 16, 257—a dependency of Rouen, 38, 185-189 (*see* Rouen); necessity for a bishop, 36, 69 (*see* names of various bishops; *also* Quebec: ecclesiastical); officiality (ecclesiastical jurisdiction), 45, 81. Parishes—organized by Quebec ecclesiastics, 55, 237; supplied with priests from Quebec, 71, 388; temporal administration, 389; dues from, to clergy, 392. Price of masses, 69, 307; influence of ecclesiastics in families, 38, 103-105.

CANADA (continued)—

Economic and social conditions: early poverty, **14**, 217; early dependence upon France, **18**, 243, **19**, 65; aided by French government, **36**, 250, **40**, 256, **50**, 179; policy of Louis XIV. toward Canada, 327; farmers of revenue in, 325, **69**, 129, 141, 290 (*see also* Farmers of revenue; *and* Companies: of Indies *and* Occident); importance to Canada of Detroit and Illinois, **69**, 193, 229. Many poor, **50**, 155; wages of workmen, **24**, 159 (*see also* Wages); card money, circulation stopped, **69**, 233—history, 302, 303, **71**, 303, 307, 311 (*see also* Money). Social conditions, **9**, 139-143, **11**, 73-75, **50**, 171-173, **71**, 327; early years of colony compared to Golden Age, **18**, 83, 89; first ball, **50**, 207. Religion and morals, **4**, 81, **9**, 145-149, **23**, 251, **38**, 145, **68**, 233. Education, **9**, 149, **11**, 221, **16**, 256, **71**, 97, 101, 103; *Rapport sur l'éducation*, 1824, cited, 234, 301, 384, 391-393, 402. Popular songs, **71**, 354, 355. Slavery, **69**, 301 (*see also* Slavery).

Government, etc.: in early days, **30**, 305-306; reorganized (1647-48), **8**, 309, **30**, 305-306—thus rendered more economical, **36**, 244; again changed (1663), **47**, 317. Governors, list of, **71**, 116-119; Iroquois appellation of, **25**, 287. Council (superior, *or* supreme), **36**, 248, **42**, 59, **43**, 37, 39, 45, 47, **43**, 73, **44**, 93, 321, **45**, 270, **46**, 153, 187, **47**, 279, 318, **71**, 71; its members, **28**, 320, **47**, 317, **69**, 290; chosen by governor, **46**, 153, 187, **47**, 317, **48**, 239, **49**, 167. Councils, provincial, under English régime, **71**, 392. Elections, **11**, 277; deputies, **38**, 183-185; revenues, **40**, 211; finances (1658), **46**, 302. Various officials—seneschal, **36**, 145, 248-249, **44**, 321; attorney-general, **47**, 317; superintendent of waters and forests, **37**, 265; provost, **69**, 291; general assembly, petition referred to, **30**, 183; syndic procuror (local), elected by habitants, 183, 187. The government—**46**, 151; appointments by, **62**, 274, **66**, 338, **67**, 336; seeks English alliance, **23**, 327; recognizes services of Picquet, **69**, 295; grants Mount Desert to Cadillac, **65**, 271; reprints *Jesuit Relations*, **1**, 42, **71**, 237; orders excavations in Jesuit barracks, **42**, 298; edicts by, **71**, 244-245. Canadian law—codified, **71**, 391; history, 306-307. Military forces—inadequate to defense of the country, **38**, 65, **46**, 302; additional, asked from home government, **46**, 147-151, **47**, 317; plans for defense, **62**, 161-163 (*see also* Army, French; Militia, *and* Soldiers). Parliament, library of (*see* Libraries).

Canada, Dominion of—publications: *Reports on Canadian Archives*, cited, **4**, 258, 266, **5**, 277, **34**, 238, 245, **66**, 346, **71**, 224-225, 245, 376-377. Department of Agriculture—*Reports*, cited, **71**, 224-225 (early reports on the archives were published by this department). *Statistical Year-Book*, cited, **3**, 296-297, **71**, 341. Geological Survey—explorations in Canadian interior, **56**, 304; maps by, 304, **71**, 362-363; *Reports* cited, **5**, 286, **71**, 343.

- Canada, Royal Society of: reprints Boucher's *Hist. vérité.*, **47**, 319; bibliography of its fellows, **71**, 220; *Proceedings*, cited, **1**, 307, **311**, **5**, 284, **9**, 310, **28**, 316, **44**, 323, **47**, 319, **65**, 270, **67**, 334, **68**, 325, **69**, 288, 295, 297, 304-305, **70**, 312, **71**, 220, 224, 236, 242, 244, 264-265, 270, 272, 274, 279-280, 283, 289, 291, 293, 295, 297-302, 304-313, 315, 329, 332-339, 343-344, 346-348, 355, 362-363, 379-380.
- Canada, West (Upper), **71**, 342.
- Canadas, name of edible root, **2**, 299.
- Canadi Indians (Canadocoa, Canadaquois), located, **2**, 205, 303.
- Canadian Economics*, cited, **4**, 254, **71**, 345.
- Canadiana (works relating to Canada), **38**, 291, **41**, 251, 252, **71**, 221-263, 296-313, 332-348, 354.
- Canadian Indian Researchal Society: *Canad. Indian*, **71**, 287.
- Canadian Institute (Toronto): sessions, **5**, 293, 297; Jesuit relics presented to, **36**, 246. Publications cited — *Proceedings*, **5**, 297, **19**, 270, **69**, 301, **71**, 264; *Reports*, **71**, 265, 267; *Transactions*, **69**, 301.
- Canadian-French dialect, **71**, 351 (*see* Clapin, S.); words and phrases, **16**, 258, **71**, 351.
- Canadians (Indians of Canada), **5**, 35, **71**, **6**, 185, **11**, **11**, **24**, 265, **37**, 267, **45**, 37, **47**, 241, **64**, 253, 261, 265, **66**, 83-87, 91, 93, 99, 103, 115, 169, 177, **68**, 233, **71**, 305; in expedition against Iroquois, **63**, 269, 273; captured by English, **70**, 201.
- Canadians (French settlers of Canada), **28**, 315, **64**, 119, **69**, 173; expedition against English at Hudson Bay, **59**, 306; in fur trade, **68**, 117; in Louisiana, **65**, 177, **67**, 285 — own concessions on Mississippi, 281; in Chicasa war, **69**, 49; refuse to join revolting English colonies, **71**, 388, 394; affected by Quebec Act, 391; inclined to exaggeration, **69**, 179; folk-life and lore, **71**, 305; history, **71**, 298-312.
- Canaenda (Canagora), **51**, 293. *See* Gandagaro.
- Canajoharie, N. Y., Mohawk village sites near, **8**, 300, **51**, 294-295.
- Canals, **59**, 169, 171; Erie, history, **71**, 317; Chicago-Des Plaines, **59**, 314 — anticipated by Joliet, **58**, 105; Fox-Wisconsin, 294; Sturgeon Bay, **59**, 314; Grenville, **12**, 276; Lachine, **273**; Canada, **8**, 294, **71**, 306; Panama, suggested by Champlain, **2**, 300.
- Canandaigua, N. Y.: Seneca village site near, **8**, 294; gas springs near, **43**, 326.
- Canceau, **45**, 59. *See* Canso.
- Cancer, among Indians, **58**, 35, **62**, 251.
- Candace, queen: her servant baptized by Philip, **20**, 217, **32**, 289, **37**, 241.
- Candelabrum (candlestick), bronze, given by Kryn to mission chapel: value, **63**, 243.
- Candles, **28**, 145, 245, **49**, 207, 209, **50**, 163, **52**, 109.

Candlesticks, gilded, **52**, 107.

Candle-wax, **30**, 153, 155.

Candle-wicking, **50**, 163, **66**, 29.

Candolle, Augustin P. de, botanist, cited, **11**, 275.

Cane (staff), carried by Indian, **52**, 227.

Canes (*Arundinaria macrosperma*): described, **59**, 147, **65**, **111**, 129, 267; material for beds, 133, **68**, 127; for baskets, **65**, 139-141, **68**, 123; for mats, **65**, 119, 139; for building, 133, 137-139; used as torches, 133. Canebrakes, **65**, 159; where found, 267, **68**, 217, 221; burned by settlers, **67**, 283.

Caniatare, **1**, 317. See Lake Huron.

Canibas, Abenaki tribe: settle at Narantsouat, **36**, 238, 241; French with, **2**, 39-45. See also Abenakis, and Nuhântsouaks.

Canker, **43**, **11**, **44**, 23; considered incurable, 24.

Cannes Brûlées, concessions on Mississippi: Jesuits at, **67**, 287; fort erected, **68**, 187.

Cannibalism, **1**, 271, 273, **23**, 157; among shipwrecked sailors, **34**, 231-233; among French fugitives, **38**, 181. Among Indians: practiced on captives, **1**, 273, **4**, 201 (see also below, under tribal names); in time of famine, **35**, 21, 89, 189, **40**, 49; its religious aspect, **39**, 221. Practiced by Algonkins, **8**, 23-25, **14**, 147, **18**, **111**, **20**, 145, 167, **22**, 53, 129, **25**, 161, **27**, 253, 275; Armouchiquois, **2**, 75; Assiniboines, **51**, 57; Crees (mania for human flesh prevalent among), **46**, 263; Eskimos, **2**, 67, 73; Foxes, **58**, 67; Hurons, **10**, 227, 229, **12**, 255, **13**, 61, 79, 171, 187, **15**, 173, **17**, 75, 99, **18**, 33, **19**, 201, **20**, 39, **23**, 173, **26**, 57, **27**, 275, 295, **33**, 45, **40**, 49; Illinois, **66**, 273-275, 281, **67**, 175; Iroquois, **18**, 45, **21**, 25-27, 65, 119, **22**, 249, 253-257, 265, 271, 283-285, **23**, 159, **24**, 301, **25**, 43, 63, 179, 267, **26**, 19, 33, 49-51, 97, **27**, 157, 213, 237-239, 275, 299, **30**, 231, 259, **31**, 45, 85, 175, **32**, 19, 185, 229, **34**, 31, 147, 217, 227, **36**, 45, **38**, 47, **39**, 59, 67, 75, 81, 93-95, 253-255, **40**, 169, **41**, 53, **42**, 153, **43**, 85, 267, **44**, 81, 173, 321, **46**, 43, 61, 237, **49**, 229-231, **50**, 57, 61-63, **51**, 143, **52**, 171-173, **53**, 139, **55**, 275, **57**, 95, 169-171, **58**, 133, **61**, 211, **62**, 59, 71, 75, 91, 183, 241; Miamis, **54**, 227; Micmacs, **8**, 29; Montagnais, **5**, 31, 55, **8**, 31, **21**, 115; Neutrals, **18**, 41, **21**, 221; Ottawas, **69**, 299, **70**, 125-129; Paraguayans, **12**, 221; Sioux, **55**, 203, **57**, 277, **58**, 55.

Cannon, **21**, 63, **22**, 127, **32**, 159, 167, **37**, 85, **42**, 219, **43**, 145, 157, 193, **57**, 23, **63**, 245, **64**, 41-45, 53, 113, **65**, 161-163, **66**, 93, 99, 191, **70**, 185; of brass, **2**, 253-255; Breteuil, **28**, 111; forts equipped with, **24**, 293, **27**, 225-227, **28**, 109-111, **40**, 109-113, 171; sent to Huron mission, **32**, 99; on ships, **34**, 231; saved from wrecks, **66**, 199; used as ballast, **37**, 83; used against Indians, **24**, 47, **50**, 143,

- 68, 193, 69, 47. Swivel-guns, 21, 61, 27, 249, 28, 11, III, 43, 37, 65, 163-165. Fired as salutes, or at public celebrations, 14, 267, 15, 221, 22, 277, 27, 249, 269, 29, 181, 38, 197, 66, 201; in honor of religious feasts and ceremonies, 14, 267, 15, 227, 22, 147, 213, 26, 123, 27, 107-117, 28, 173, 179, 195-197, 207, 221, 249, 30, 163, 189, 197, 199, 36, 129, 69, 237; burst in firing, 36, 129, 137, 38, 177, 40, 101. *See also* Artillery.
- Canoemen, 58, 117, 125. *See also* Voyageurs.
- Canoes (canoes), 10, 75, 81, 171, 201, 221, 223, 12, 95, 97, 101, 107, 119, 121, 137, 149, 151, 157-161, 177, 195, 199, 203-211, 227, 229, 237, 13, 9, 27, 69, 87, 93, 219, 14, 187, 193, 215, 227, 233, 245, 249, 273, 15, 57, 153, 16, 103, 151, 153, 177, 18, 15, 17, 91, 169, 187, 189, 193, 19, 97, 101, 20, 81, 235, 30, 75, 271-275, 283, 285, 293, 31, 21, 107, 109, 111, 155, 171, 249, 259, 32, 167, 175-179, 33, 29, 65, 119, 35, 41, 99, 151, 213, 261, 275, 36, 27, 33, 129, 135, 187, 189, 37, 29, 33, 35, 51, 65, 69, 101, 107-113, 141, 189, 199, 229, 251, 38, 29, 41, 53, 175, 181, 191, 193, 269, 39, 53-61, 113, 179, 187, 40, 185, 239, 41, 55, 67, 77, 93, 97, 125-127, 135, 163, 199, 70, 119, 123, 143-147. How made, 3, 83; made by women, 2, 77; by men, 20, 81, 24, 149-151, 37, 29, 33, 38, 257; of bark (usually birch), 1, 101, 245, 5, 23, 133, 10, 89, 11, 41, 12, 41, 15, 53, 151, 161, 18, 115, 19, 65, 30, 293, 39, 47, 51, 97, 119, 45, 67, 66, 155, 289, 67, 139; Indians make, 18, 169, 21, 251-253, 22, 131, 24, 259, 33, 119, 123, 44, 203, 49, 45, 67, 113; made in summer, 69, 101; of seal-skin (*see* Kayaks), 45, 67; of wood (*see* Pirogues), 54, 191; as made by different tribes, 44, 177, 45, 67, 48, 129; of Sioux, described, 54, 193, 66, 289. Ribs, 16, 45; size and capacity, 4, 205, 38, 247, 39, 47, 51, 55, 111, 70, 105; size altered, 30, 265; relative weight, 12, 181; swiftness, 70, 121; easily upset, 1, 159-161; wrecked, 19, 87; sand not allowed in, 12, 119; dragged through rapids, 39, 99; how repaired, 7, 195, 20, 207; for war, 40, 169, 177, 43, 207; likened to gondola, 18, 91, 22, 133, 42, 219, 43, 139, 187, 207, 45, 67. Used by French, 32, 19, 77, 85, 137, 149, 34, 53, 35, 47, 57, 81, 36, 125, 149, 225, 37, 107, 169, 261, 38, 51, 169, 173, 193, 70, 235; safer than ships, 9, 235; rigged with sail, 277; as presents, 15, 179, 17, 173; inverted for shelter, 44, 305; used in scaling palisades, 42, 181; in fur trade, 70, 306; fish speared from, 103; not used by Foxes, 51, 43, 54, 223. Seen at Lubeck (1153), 1, 307; decorated with scalps, 70, 111, 113; named for saints, 37, 35. Legend of "white-stone canoe," 10, 324.
- Canon, of Roman church, cited, 3, 147.
- Canons (long beads), 12, 121; described, 46, 301. *See also* Beads, and Rassade.
- Canopus, N. Y., Indians at site of, 36, 244.

- Canot, Claude Joseph Marie, Jesuit, **71**, 129; sketch, **69**, 75, **71**, 173-174.
- Canso (Canceau, Campceau): origin of name, **1**, 315; Champlain at, **2**, 300; Jesuits shipwrecked near, **4**, 235, 255.
- Canvas, price of, **69**, 83.
- Cap à l'Arbre, **12**, 195, **28**, 231, **35**, 43, **36**, 147, **46**, 179; identified, **12**, 275; Iroquois at, **44**, 193. *See also* Point Platon.
- Cap au (de) Massacre, **29**, 23; origin of name, 293. *See also* Cap de la Victoire.
- Cap aux Diamans (au Diamant), **32**, 87, **33**, 53, **45**, 79; mill at, 109. *See also* Cap Diamant, *and* Cape Diamond.
- Cap Blanc, **2**, 207; identified, 305.
- Cap Chat, **2**, 207; origin of name, 305.
- Cap de Croix, **2**, 305. *See* Cape Cod.
- Cap de la Hève, **1**, 177, **2**, 143, 207, 304; described, **1**, 315; De Guercheville arms erected at, **3**, 263; Dutch at, **4**, 87. *See also* La Hève.
- Cap de la Magdelaine (Madelaine, Madeleine, Magdelene, Madeleine, Sainte Magdeleine), **30**, 305, **47**, facing 268, 309, **50**, 207, **53**, 95, **55**, 49, **56**, 105, **58**, 296, **60**, 318, **71**, 87; origin of name, **48**, 295; location, 159; Iroquois at, **37**, 113, 117, **38**, 171, 177; French colonists at, **47**, 255, **48**, 295; conceded to Jesuits, **48**, 295. *See also* Jesuits: estates, missions, *and* residences.
- Cap de la Victoire: origin of name, **29**, 293; Huron appellation, **30**, 304. *See also* Cap au Massacre.
- Cap de l'Evêque, **2**, 207; identified, 305.
- Cap de Massacre, **49**, 249. *See* Cap au Massacre.
- Cap de Poitrincourt, **2**, 294. *See* Cap Fourchu.
- Cap de Raze, **49**, 223. *See* Cape Ray.
- Cap de Tourmente, **5**, 103, 163 **11**, 87, **12**, 137, 139, **42**, 285, **48**, 49, 157, **54**, 149; described, **9**, 311; cattle raised at, 191; settlement at, **32**, 71; Jesuit superior visits, **35**, 57. *See also* Cap Tourment.
- Cap des Trois Rivières, **36**, 127, **46**, 175, **71**, 83, 87; settlement at, **36**, 149.
- Cap Diamant, *L'Original* lost at, **69**, 237. *See also* Cap aux Diamans, *and* Cape Diamond.
- Cap Escumant, **4**, 69.
- Cap Fourchu (Forchu), **2**, 141, 145, 207; identified, 294; French at, **4**, 27.
- Cap François, maps, **66**, 313, 316.
- Cap Massacre, **30**, 304. *See* Cap au Massacre.
- Cap Mouton, **2**, 207; origin of name, 304. *See also* Port Mouton.
- Cap Rouge, Que., **11**, 273, 278, **12**, 233, **27**, 313, **28**, 316, 317, **32**, 77, **35**, 47, **36**, 149, **43**, 67, **44**, 105, 119, **45**, 113, **47**, 31, 277, **50**, 181;

- location, **40**, 119; includes Sillery, **38**, 183; Iroquois at, **36**, 141, **38**, 175, **40**, 111, 119, 123, **44**, 231; Jesuit superior visits, **35**, 57, 59.
- Cap Ste. Croix, **65**, 105.
- Cap Ste. Hélène, **2**, 207.
- Cap Tourmente, **38**, 185, **47**, 279, **66**, 77. *See* Cap de Tourmente.
- "Cap, the," **66**, 135. *See* Point, Mobile.
- CAPIES —
- Ann (Kepane): head of Massachusetts Bay, **36**, 87; settlement at, 242.
- Blanco, Ore., Drake at, **3**, 294.
- Breton (Bretton, Briton, Brittany), **1**, 101, **2**, 207, 294, 304, **42**, 299, **47**, 317, **60**, 117, 271, **63**, 287; origin of name, **2**, 304; discovered by Cabot, **1**, 1; Verrazano at, **3**, 41; French fisherman captured near, **36**, 97. *See* Islands: Cape Breton.
- Cod (Malebarre), **36**, 240; Champlain at, **2**, 298, 305; on early maps, 305.
- Diamond, **2**, 304, **5**, 87; why thus named, 281.
- Forillon, **9**, 311; origin of name, **22**, 319; location, **3**, 300, **22**, 203; described, 319.
- Freels, **1**, 319.
- Good Hope, **5**, 197.
- Illinois (Longue Pointe), **58**, 289; identified and described, 298.
- Lorraine, **2**, 304. *See* Cape Breton.
- Magdalen (Magdelaine), early name, **2**, 305.
- Malebarre, **36**, 240. *See* Cape Cod.
- Mendocino, Drake at, **3**, 294.
- Prince of Wales, development of plants at, **71**, 347.
- Ray, **49**, 223.
- Rosier (Rosière), **2**, 305, **3**, 300, **5**, 276, **22**, 319.
- Sable, **1**, 147, 153, 310, **2**, 69, 141, 207, **4**, 27, **69**, 292; described, **2**, 305; French at, **1**, 67, **4**, 105; burial-place for Souriquois, **2**, 149.
- St. Louis, **2**, 207; identified, 304.
- Ste. Magdeleine, **47**, 253. *See* Cap de la Magdeleine.
- Sambro, **2**, 305. *See* Sesambre.
- Split, **2**, 294. *See* Cap Fourchu.
- Three Rivers, **47**, 265-267.
- Capel, Françoise. *See* St. Michel, Françoise de.
- Capers, Dutch, **60**, 113. *See* Corsairs.
- Capillaire, **66**, 343. *See* Adiantum.
- Capisto, Souriquois chief, **45**, 63.
- Capitanal, Montagnais chief, **9**, 59; speech by, **5**, 205-211; declines English alliance, 211; friendship for French, **8**, 55, 312; ability, 312; family, 253; death of his son, **9**, 79-89; daughter baptized, **20**, 309; death, **8**, 55.

Capitano, Gran, **2**, 302. *See* Parmentier, *and* Crignon.

Capitulations: Fort George, **70**, 175-177; Louisbourg, **69**, 292; Montreal, **70**, 312, **71**, 99; Port Royal (1710), **69**, 302; Quebec, **70**, 312.

Capo de arenas, **2**, 305. *See* Cape Cod.

Capons, used by French colonists, **28**, 145, **30**, 153, **32**, 69, **34**, 39, **35**, 31, **36**, 113.

Capote (capot), **60**, 49, **66**, 31; made from blanket, **70**, 308.

Capricorn, tropic of, **50**, 75.

Caps (headgear), **23**, 311, **49**, 209, **50**, 161, **66**, 27; prices, **70**, 27; storm (*taphabor*), given to Indians, **28**, 151, 167, **30**, 167.

"Captain of prayers," **37**, 57; appointed by Sillery Indians, **18**, 103, 169; instructs tribesmen, 171. *See also* Dogique.

"Captain's daughters," Algonkin appellation of nuns, **38**, 143.

Captains (of Indians). *See* Indians: government; *also* Sachems, *and* Sagamores.

Captives. *See* Indians: social and economic life — warfare.

Captivities (published accounts), of white men among Indians, **71**, 258, 280, 287.

CAPUCHINS, **2**, 175, **8**, 308; origin of order, **2**, 299; decline Canadian mission, 299, **5**, 275; Jesuit donné joins, **24**, 305; minister to French in Louisiana, **69**, 33, **70**, 287; Jesuit chapel furniture transferred to, 219, 265; dispute with Jesuits over vicariate-general, 261, **71**, 35, 388; kindness to exiled Jesuits, **70**, 289.

Missions: in Acadia, **8**, 288, **30**, 305, **36**, 227, **37**, 243, **38**, 39 — in Maine, **1**, 13, **2**, 299, **31**, 187, 203; at Nipisiguit, **24**, 310; request Jesuits to withdraw from Acadia, **30**, 185, 305; ask Jesuits to aid them 305, **36**, 227; place Abenakis under care of Jesuits, **38**, 39, 293; driven out by English, **30**, 305, **59**, 307. In Louisiana, **1**, 36, 37, **67**, 309-313, 341, 344, **70**, 261, **71**, 326; among Natches, **67**, 311.

Capuchon, hood for overcoat, **70**, 308.

Caraffa, Vincent, Jesuit: elected general of order, **30**, 147, **32**, 63; sketch, **30**, 303. Letters to, in this series, **32**, 59-65, **33**, 253-269, **34**, 21-23, **35**, 19-29.

Carantouan, Indian village: location, **8**, 301, **34**, 254. *See also* Carhagouha.

Carantouannais (Carantouans), Huron-Iroquois tribe: location, **8**, 301; identification, 302, **21**, 313; Brûlé with, **5**, 291. *See also* Andastes.

Caravans: Senecas use, in trading, **47**, 205; in Arabia, **25**, 25.

Caravita, ———, Jesuit at Rome, **18**, 33.

Carayon, August de, Jesuit: documents published by, **1**, 43-44, **70**, 304, **72**, 9; collaborator with Sommervogel, **71**, 223; notes by, **1**, 127-131, 141, 143, 151-155, 171, **6**, 35-43, 65, 69, 71, 81, 85, 87; sketch,

- I**, 310; list of works, 310. Cited, **4**, 272, **5**, 269, **71**, 367. *Première Mission*, cited, **1**, ix, 43, 44, 301, 302, 311, **2**, 287, 291, **3**, 285, **4**, 247, 272, **6**, 319, **11**, 271, **15**, 239, **18**, 251, 256, **20**, 301, **30**, 299, **32**, 207, **33**, 271, **34**, 237, **35**, 285, **36**, 233, **45**, 263, **46**, 298, **71**, 235. *Bibliog. Hist. de la Comp. de Jésus*, cited, **1**, 288, **71**, 220. *Docs. inédits*, cited, **71**, 121, 235. *Parlements et Jésuites*, **71**, 235. *Établ. Comp. Jésus*, **71**, 235.
- Carcajou (*gulo luscus*), identified, **22**, 318; habitat, 318.
- Carcan, **35**, 49; defined, 290; penalty for selling brandy, **68**, 267; abolished, **35**, 290. *See also* Pillory.
- Carcharinus glaucus*, **68**, 326. *See* Shark.
- Cardamon, flavor, used in theriacs, **50**, 327.
- Cardinal, Jeanne, Detroit habitant: marriage, **70**, 305.
- Cards, game of, **10**, 321; playing, **15**, 79. *See also* Games.
- Cards, used as money, **69**, 233. *See also* Canada: card money; *and* Money.
- Carette, Louis (François), Jesuit, **71**, 129; arrives in Louisiana (1750), **178**, **72**, 19; abandons Arkansas mission, **70**, 241, 243; at San Domingo, 267; sketch, 89, **71**, 126-127, 178.
- Carey, Matthew: *General Atlas*, **71**, 362.
- Carhagouha (Carantouan), Indian site: location, **34**, 254; Récollets at, **4**, 259, 262, 265. *See also* Arontaen, *and* Carantouan.
- CARHEIL (Careil, Carrheil), Étienne de, Jesuit, **51**, 145, 149, **52**, 181-183, 193, **56**, 49-55, **57**, 308, **61**, 181, 231, **62**, 105, **71**, 129; arrives in Canada (1666), **50**, 195, 325; gives feast, 197; takes name of Aonde'chete, 197; goes to Iroquois missions (1668), 325; Iroquois give feast to, **52**, 175; drunkard attacks, **62**, 225-227; abandons Iroquois missions (1683), **50**, 325; at Quebec college (1683), 325; goes to Mackinac (1686), 325; Cadillac opposes, 325, **65**, 247-249; fur traders oppose, **50**, 325; returns to Quebec (1703), 326; ministers to French (1703-18), 326; death (1726), 326; biography, 325-326, **71**, 150, 240.
- Missionary labors*: appointed to Iroquois missions (1668), **50**, 325; with Iroquois, **1**, 30, **51**, 251, 255-257, **52**, 161, 173-193, **53**, 257, **54**, 53, 109-111, 271, **55**, 67, **57**, 177, **58**, 227, **59**, 77, 245, **60**, 175, **61**, 21, 165, 237, **62**, 99-105, 229; in charge of St. Joseph mission, **54**, 53, **56**, 27, 57; assigned to Hurons and Ottawas (1686), **50**, 325; at Mackinac, **65**, 59.
- Writings*: letters—to Frontenac (1689), **64**, 11-12, 23-39, 269, 273, **71**, 200-201. To Callières (Champigny, *see* **71**, 381; 1702), **65**, 18-21, 189-253, 259; cited, **50**, 326. Journals—(*Rel.* 1669-70), **54**, 10, 53-77, **71**, 196; (*Rel.* 1670-71), **55**, 10, 67-73, **71**, 196; (*Rel.* 1672-73), **57**, 14, 177-189, **71**, 197. *Racines Hurones*, **50**, 326.

- Caribou (*Cervus tarandus*), **3**, 297; called "wild ass," **6**, 271; compared to deer, **64**, 265; habitat, **3**, 297, **6**, 271, **31**, 247, **48**, 177, **49**, 71, **53**, 89, **56**, 159, 179, **64**, 265, **68**, 47; described, **3**, 297; season for hunting, **79**, **66**, 115; sink in snow, **45**, 61; hunted by aborigines, **1**, 85, **7**, 107, **8**, 29, **18**, 157, **29**, 89, **36**, 221, **37**, 185, **41**, 189; as food, **45**, 67, **49**, 71; epidemic among, **30**, 281. Skins—as presents at feast of dead, **23**, 211; beads strung on thongs of, **27**, 315; as parchment, **37**, 41; in trade, **49**, 63, **69**, 111, 121-123; as clothing, **53**, 89; ornamented, 89.
- Carignan, ———, dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 273, **70**, 29, 35, 307.
- Carignan, Prince ——— de, recruits Carignan regiment, **49**, 274.
- Carignan-Salières regiment, **63**, 299; recruited, **49**, 274; officers, 169, 255, 275, **50**, 131, 139-141, 319, **62**, 273; chaplain, **50**, 321; soldier of, cured, **51**, 97-99; chosen for Canada, **49**, 215, **50**, 237, **51**, 159, **53**, 35-37; arrives in Canada, **49**, 161, 165, 169, 223, 229, 249, **50**, 81-83; builds forts, **49**, 161, 253, **50**, 83; at Three Rivers, 169; winter quarters assigned to, 173; in expedition against Iroquois, **49**, 237, **50**, 131, 139-141; history, **49**, 274. Soldiers of, settle in Canada, **50**, 245, **51**, 159, 171; develop Canada, **50**, 245; placed on half pay, **51**, 159; grants to, 171.
- Carigouan (Carigonan, Karigouan), Montagnais medicine-man, **6**, 147, 171, 179, 187-199, 205-209, 227, 231, 243, 255, 261, 285, 328, **7**, 55, 69, 89-105, 115-139, 147-153, 159-187, 195; Le Jeune winters with, **39**, 105, 115, 117; consults spirits, **6**, 167, 197, 199, 207; burns stone, **12**, 21; unkindness to Le Jeune, **6**, 195, **7**, 31, 55-63, 123-125, 181-183; death, **7**, 299-301, **9**, 69, 79, 95; licentiousness, **6**, 169, 253. Illness of son, **7**, 301; conversion, **9**, 29.
- Carillon, Que., site of battle, **71**, 372.
- Cariole, dog-train, described, **60**, 316. *See also* Train.
- Carion, Jeanne, marriage, **64**, 275.
- Carleton, Sir Guy, fifth English governor of Canada: orders compilation of *Coutume de Paris*, **71**, 391; responsible for Quebec Act, 391; term as governor, 118-119; cited, **70**, 311. *See also* Dorchester, Lord.
- Carmaron, Huron village: identity, **10**, 322.
- Carmelites: nuns, **11**, 53; zeal of, **8**, 237; prioress of, **11**, 57; Paris convent, **19**, 27; Indians at Paris convent, **11**, 95, **27**, 287. Priests, **8**, 308, **38**, 103.
- Carnival: Indians compared to maskers in, **5**, 23; Huron ononharoia compared to, **44**, 31, **51**, 31; in Canada, **48**, 193, **68**, 315.
- Carolina, **68**, 221; extent of, **4**, 105; affluent of Mississippi stretches toward, **66**, 227; Shawnees in, **47**, 316; English in, **69**, 33.
- Carolinas, geographical division, **65**, 267.

- Caron, Jean (?), master valet at Richelieu, serves Jesuits: seeks De Noue's body, **28**, 163; takes calves to Hurons, 187; accompanies Ragueneau in visitations, **35**, 57; at Three Rivers, **38**, 193; returns from Onondaga, **43**, 49; visits Jesuit concession, **50**, 211; at Prairie de la Madeleine, **50**, 217, **51**, 149.
- Caron, Jeanne, sister of Vital: marriage, **69**, 308.
- Caron, Vital, Detroit habitant: owes mass fees, **69**, 251; dealings with Detroit mission, 259-265; Father Carpentier (Bon) receives money from, 265; buys land from Jesuits, **70**, 47; sketch, **69**, 308.
- Caron, Mme. Vital, dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 273-275, **70**, 25, 35, 39, 43.
- Carp: habitat, **6**, 271, **9**, 167, **31**, 251, **42**, 71, **54**, 149-151, **55**, 157, **67**, 287; caught under ice, **12**, 147; caught in net, **56**, 121; French catch, **32**, 87; mixed in sagamité, **15**, 163; Ottawa legend of, **67**, 157; emblem of Ottawa clan, 157 (*see also* Ottawas).
- Carpenters: at Quebec, **22**, 247, **32**, 91, **35**, 33; at Sillery, **32**, 85; at Montreal, **37**, 266; at Detroit, **70**, 31; in religious procession, **28**, 193; desire to form confraternity, **43**, 35.
- Carpentier, Louis Marie Bonaventure, *dit* Father Bon, Récollet: divides masses with Jesuits, **69**, 251, 259, **70**, 45, 57, 63; dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 261, 265, 271-277, **70**, 21, 35, 37, 41, 47, 49, 55, 59; book of, **69**, 267; sketch, 308.
- Carpet, purchased for Quebec church with beaver skins, **42**, 273-275.
- Carr, Lucien, ethnologist: *Mounds of Miss. Valley*, cited, **2**, 297, 298, **5**, 285, **11**, 275, **59**, 309, **71**, 265, 282. *Food of Amer. Ind.*, cited, **2**, 299, **5**, 282, **6**, 329, **11**, 275, **40**, 255, **43**, 325, **71**, 282. *Mascoutins*, **71**, 290.
- Carrère, A.: in possession of Enjalran's MS., **60**, 311; cited, **2**, 287, **72**, 19.
- Carriboo, N. S., copper at, **3**, 296.
- Cars, ———, engraves pictures of saints, **67**, 323.
- Cartage, charges for, **70**, 31-35, 39-41.
- Carteron (Cartron), Daniel, engagé: enters Jesuit service, **32**, 101; with Hurons, **28**, 229; accompanies Buteux, **36**, 117.
- Carthusian bed, Merveille confined in, **3**, 215; described, 300.
- Carthusians, friendly to Jesuits, **70**, 299.
- Cartier (Quartier), Jacques, sixteenth century explorer, first to colonize Canada, **2**, 209, 303, **3**, 51, **5**, 281, **69**, 290. First voyage (1534), in Gaspé, **3**, 300; explorations, 292. Second voyage (1535), enters St. Lawrence, **3**, 292; at Montreal (Hochelaga), 292, **22**, 205-207; finds Iroquois at Montreal, **5**, 289; hears rumor of Niagara, **21**, 315; builds fort at Quebec, **3**, 292; site of fort, **6**, 326; sickness in colony, **3**, 51, 292. Third voyage (1541), master-pilot for Roberval, **3**, 292; winters near Quebec, 293; rescues Roberval (1643), 293.

Cartier (continued)—

On St. Lawrence, **1**, 2, 105, 308, 310, 319, **2**, 304, 306, 307, **8**, 300; at Quebec, **1**, 2, 3, **30**, 305; voyages to Canada, **3**, 41, 292-293, **71**, 338-339; discoveries, **4**, 105; religious motives, **1**, 5; map by, **5**, 281; explorations, **71**, 333; "questions de lois," 355. Writings—cited, **1**, 307, 308, 319, **6**, 329, **8**, 312. *Brief récit*, cited, **2**, 302, 307, **5**, 276, **6**, 330, **11**, 275, **12**, 269, **13**, 272, **71**, 245. *Discours du Voyage*, cited, **3**, 298, **71**, 245. *Voyage* (1534), **71**, 245, 246.

CARTOGRAPHY AND MAPS—

Cartographers: Aa, Pieter van der, **4**, 254, **71**, 360. Agnese, **2**, 295. Alexander, **1**, 309. Allefonsce, Jan, **2**, 301. Anville, Jean B., **2**, 310, **56**, 303, **58**, 298, **59**, 312, **66**, 313, **71**, 360. Beauchamp, W. M., **51**, 293, **71**, 215. Bellin, Nicolas, **2**, 305, 310, **5**, 276, **8**, 302, **59**, 306, **71**, 359, 360, 362. Biard, Pierre, **2**, 81, 294, **3**, 41, 43, 57, 292. Blaeu, W. J., **1**, 319, **2**, 294, 305, **4**, 254, **71**, 357. Boisseau, Jean, **23**, 234, **71**, 214. Bonnécamp, J. P. de, **69**, 294. Bouchette, Joseph, **18**, 257, **49**, 273, **71**, 361. Bouquet, **69**, 298. Bourdon, Jean, **4**, 268, **11**, 278, **28**, 137. Bowen, Emanuel, **71**, 362. Bowles, John, **71**, 359. Carey, Matthew, **71**, 362. Cartier, Jacques, **5**, 281, **71**, 362, 365. Cary, J., **71**, 362. Chabert, Joseph Bernard de, **1**, 315, **4**, 305, **71**, 360. Champlain, S. de, **1**, 305, 309, 315, 317, 319, **2**, 56, 118, 192, 291, 296, 303, 304, **9**, 161, **10**, 322, **14**, 284, **15**, 247, **21**, 315, 316, **33**, 271, **39**, 265, **71**, 214, 357, 362. Charlevoix, **43**, 326. Clark, J. S., **8**, 293, 297, **71**, 236, 315, 361. Commissioners, English and French, **1**, 308. Coronelli, **1**, 317, **21**, 313, 314, 316, **42**, 295. De la Cosa, Juan, **2**, 305, **71**, 356. Delamarche, C. F., **71**, 364. Denis, Jean, **3**, 41, 291, **4**, 254, **71**, 356. Deshayes [Pierre?], **59**, 306. Du Creux (Creuxius), François, **2**, 303, 305, **5**, 278, 292, 294, 295, **8**, 297, 303, 304, **10**, 322, 328, **13**, 269, 271, **14**, 286, **15**, 248, **17**, 241, 242, **19**, 271, 272, **20**, 305-307, **34**, 248, 251, 253-256, **36**, 245, **71**, 357. Dudley, **1**, 309. Duval, **2**, 303. Evans, Lewis, **71**, 360. Faden, William, **71**, 362. Farrer, Virginia, **3**, 294, **71**, 357. Fer, Nicolas de, **5**, 276, **65**, 266, **67**, 344, **71**, 358, 359. Foster, J. W., **71**, 361. Fournier, Georges, **71**, 362. Franquelin, J. B., **8**, 302, **20**, 308, **45**, 272, **63**, frontispiece, **71**, 215, 358. Franquet, **70**, 86, **71**, 215. Furlani, Paolo de, **3**, 295, **71**, 356. Galinée, René de, **10**, 322. Gastaldi, Jacopo, **2**, 304, **71**, 356. Gauvin, C. E., **71**, 362. Gesner, Abraham, **2**, 310, **71**, 361. Homem, Diego, **1**, 308. Hondius, Jodocus, **3**, 291, **71**, 356. Hunter, A. F., **10**, 318, **71**, 214. Jaillot, Hubert, **71**, 358. Jefferys, Thomas, **65**, 269, 270, **71**, 363. Jenkenon, Antony, **3**, 299, **71**, 356. Jesuits, **1**, 317, **55**, 94, **71**, 215. Joliet, Louis, **50**, 324, **58**, 294, **59**, 86, 312, **71**, 215, 357, 363. Jones, A. E., **19**, 272, **33**, 272, **34**, 249-259, **71**, 214, 397. Judæis, Cornelius de, **2**, 301, **3**, 295, **71**, 356. Jumeau, Emmanuel, **68**, 325. Keefer, Thomas C., **71**, 361. Kino, Eusebius F., **68**,

253, 333. Kitchin, Thomas, **71**, 363. Laet, Joannes de, **2**, 305, **28**, 112, **71**, 214, 363. La Jemerais (Jesmeraye), Christophe Dufros de, **68**, 335. La Potherie, Bacqueville de, **67**, 52, **71**, 215. La Tour, **71**, 359. Laure, Pierre, **59**, 305, 306, **68**, 325, 327, **71**, 359. Lescarbot, Marc, **1**, 124, 192, 309, **2**, 177, 189, 294, 299, 300, **71**, 214, 357. L'Isle, Guillaume, **44**, 323, **59**, 313, **65**, 270, **67**, 344, **71**, 358, 359, 363. Lotter, Conrad, **71**, 356. Lotter, Matthieu Albert, **5**, 276, **71**, 359. Lotter, Tobias C., **71**, 358. Löw, Conrad, **3**, 295, **71**, 356. Marquette, Jacques, **1**, 317, **59**, 91, 108, **71**, 215, 357 (*see also* Thevenot). Martines, Giovanni, **2**, 295, **71**, 356. Mauro, Fra, **71**, 355. Mercator, Gerard, **3**, 295, **71**, 356. Mitchell, John, **36**, 248, **69**, 298, **71**, 360. Moll, Herman, **1**, 309, **71**, 358, 359, 363. Morgan, L. H., **8**, 297, **71**, 361. Nicollet, J. N., **71**, 361. Nolin, —, **71**, 359. Ortelius, Abraham, **2**, 301, 309, **4**, 254, **71**, 356. Ottens, Reiner, **71**, 364. Palairret, Jean, **71**, 364. Pené, —, **71**, 364. Popple, Henry, **71**, 364. Porcacchi, Tomasso, **3**, 295, **71**, 356. Pownall, Thomas, **71**, 360. Ptolemy, **3**, 291, 295, **71**, 356. Raffeix, Pierre, **47**, 320, **71**, 353. Ragueneau, Paul, **18**, 235, **36**, 248. Ramusio, Giovanni Battista, **71**, 356. Ribero, Diego, **2**, 295, 305, **71**, 356. Roeser, C. **71**, 361. Sanson, Nicolas, **1**, 317, **2**, 305, 310, **3**, 299, **8**, 302, 304, **10**, 322, **16**, 259, **18**, 261, **20**, 307, 308, **21**, 316, 317, **36**, 248, **39**, 265, **71**, 357, 359, 364, 373. Sanson d'Abbeville, **71**, 363. Sauthier, Claude Joseph, **12**, 272, **71**, 360. Schenck, Pieter, **3**, 299, **71**, 359. Senex, John, **10**, 322, **56**, 303, 304, **65**, 266, **71**, 358. Seutter, C., **71**, 358, 369. Smith, E. R., **71**, 361. Sylvanus, **1**, 11. Taché, Jules, **5**, 296, **13**, 269, 270, **71**, 361. Thevenot (Marquette's), —, **59**, 154, **71**, 215. Thevet, André, **71**, 364. Vallard, Nicolas, **2**, 305, **71**, 356. Verrazano, Hieronimo, **2**, 304, **3**, 292, **71**, 356, 364. Vaugondy, Robert de (*père et fils*), **71**, 364. Whitney, J. D., **71**, 361. Wytfleit, Cornelius, **2**, 295, **3**, 295, **71**, 356, 357, 365. Zaltieri, Bolognino, **2**, 295, 301, **3**, 294, **71**, 356.

Maps: mappemondes — **71**, 355, 356; Catalan, **3**, 291, **71**, 356. Atlases — list, **71**, 362–365. Maps — **59**, 314; sent by Lalemant to France, **4**, 226; cited by Bressani, **39**, 37, 265 — promised by him, **40**, 61; used by missionary, **53**, 263, 269; publication stimulated by "Mississippi Scheme," **67**, 343–344; Kohl collection, **71**, 365; list of, published in this series, 214–215; cited, 355–362. Acadia — **71**, 358, 359; made by Aubéry, **66**, 344; Fronsac Strait, **71**, 360; La Hève, **2**, 304; Port Royal (Champlain), **2**, 118, 192, **71**, 214 — (Lescarbot) **1**, 124, 309, **2**, 163, 294, 299, **71**, 214; Ste. Croix Island (Champlain), **2**, 291. America — **2**, 294, 305, **4**, 254, **71**, 356, 357, 359, 363 — British colonies in, **71**, 358, 360, 364. California — **68**, 253, 302, 313, **66**, 316. Canada — **4**, 268, **11**, 278, **18**, 257, **47**, 320, **71**, 357–361, 363; early geography, **38**, 291; geological maps, **56**, 304, **71**, 362; Montreal

CARTOGRAPHY AND MAPS: *Maps* (continued)—

(district), **67**, 52, **71**, 215; Quebec (district), **67**, 333; Quebec (province), **71**, 361-362. Cap François—**66**, 313, 316, 325. Chili (coast)—**66**, 303, 313, 316. Egypt—**66**, 313, 315, 325. Florida—**71**, 356, 358, 359. Gulfs—Mexico, **71**, 356; St. Lawrence, 356, 360; Santorin, 316. Huronia—Du Creux, **1**, map at end of volume, **5**, 295; Hunter, **10**, 318, **71**, 214; Jones, **33**, 272, **34**, 249-257 and map, **71**, 214; Ragueneau, **18**, 235, **36**, 248; Taché, **5**, 296, **71**, 361. Illinois—**71**, 317, 360. India—**66**, 308, 314, 317, 325. Iroquois country—Beauchamp, **51**, 293-295, **71**, 215; Bourdon, **28**, 137; Clark, **8**, 293, 297, **71**, 236, 315; Morgan, **8**, 297, **71**, 361; in Kip's *Jes. Missions*, **66**, 331; Raffeix, **47**, 320, **71**, 358; in *Rel.* 1664-65, **49**, 266, **71**, 215. Islands—Cape Breton, **71**, 361; Caroline, **66**, 306, 314, 317, 325; Formosa, **66**, 305, 314, 325; Lieou-Kieou, 310, 315, 317; Ponghou, 305, 314, 317; Poulo Condore, 317; Sept Isles, **59**, 306; Tierra del Fuego, **66**, 303, 316. Japan—Nangasaki, **66**, 303, 314, 317. Jesuit provinces in France—**71**, 397. King's Domain—**71**, 359, 382. Labrador—**56**, 304, **71**, 362. Lakes—Great, **10**, 322, **39**, 37, 265, **56**, 91, 302, **58**, 294, **71**, 357, 359-360; Superior (in *Rel.* 1671), **55**, 94, 316, 317, **71**, 215—others, 357, 361; Ontario, 358; St. John region, **65**, 44, **71**, 215. Louisiana—**71**, 358-360; cartography, 365; Fer, **67**, 344; Franquelin, **8**, 302, **20**, 308, **45**, 272, **63**, frontispiece, **71**, 215, 358; L'Isle, **59**, 313, **67**, 344. Michigan—**71**, 361. Mississippi region (*see* Louisiana)—**59**, 295, **67**, 303. New Belgium (*and* English colonies)—**28**, 109, 112. New Brunswick—**68**, 325. New France—**1**, end of volume, **71**, 214, 356-360; Boisseau, **23**, 234, **71**, 214; Champlain, **1**, 305, 309, 315, 317, 319, **2**, 56, 296, 303, **10**, 322, **14**, 284, **15**, 247, **33**, 271, **39**, 265, **71**, 214; Du Creux, **46**, frontispiece, **71**, 215; Lescarbot, **1**, 192, **2**, 177, 300, **71**, 214; Raffeix, **47**, 320; Sanson (1656), **2**, 305, 310, **8**, 302, 304, **10**, 322, **16**, 259, **18**, 261, **20**, 307, 308, **21**, 316, 317, **36**, 248, **39**, 265—sources, **71**, 373; Wytflcit, **2**, 295; extent, as indicated on maps, **4**, 107, 254. New Netherlands—**71**, 357. New World—**71**, 356, 357. North America—**71**, 356-360, 364, 365; British dominions in, 358, 360, 364. Northwest—sent by Druillettes to his superior, **44**, 237-239. Nova Scotia—**71**, 358, 359, 361. Pacific Ocean—**71**, 356. Paraguay—**66**, 307, 313, 316, 325. Peru—**66**, 303, 313, 316. Philippine archipelago—**66**, 302, 304, 314, 317, 325. Portages—of Central United States, **58**, 294, **71**, 360. Rivers and their basins—Amazon (Maragnon), **66**, 305, 313, 316, 325; Mississippi, **71**, 357-360, 365, (Jefferys) **65**, 269, 270, (Joliet) **59**, 86, **71**, 215, (Marquette) **59**, 108, **71**, 215, (Thevenot-Marquette) **59**, 154, 295, **71**, 215; Mohawk, **51**, 293; Ohio, **69**, 294; Saguenay, **59**, 305, 306, **68**, 325; St. Lawrence, **71**, 358-360, (Bellin) **2**, 305, **59**, 306, (Denis) **3**, 291, **4**, 254. Russia (etc.)—**3**, 299, **71**, 356, 359. Syria—

- 66, 316. Tonquin (Tong-King)—66, 314, 317. Virginia—71, 357, 358. Maps and plans of towns or forts—Ganjam, 66, 305; New Orleans, 68, 328; Quebec, 2, 304; St. Ignace, 55, 320; fort at Sault St. Louis, 70, 86; Montreal (Villemarie), 50, frontispiece, 64, 151, 71, 215. Missions—Huron, 1, end of volume, 10, 319, 34, 249-259, 71, 214—Ste. Marie, 19, 270; Iroquois, 8, 293, 297, 51, 293, 71, 215, 236, 315; Madura, 66, 314, 317, 325; Moxas (Peru), 305, 313-316, 325; Ottawas, 54, 255.
- Carton (Charreton), François, Jesuit brother, 71, 129. *See* Charreton.
- Cartron. *See* Carteron.
- Carts, burned by Iroquois, 40, 111; for farm use, 70, 53, 67-69.
- Carving, taught in Paraguay missions, 12, 276.
- Carvalho, Don Sebastian, marquis de Pombal: hostile to Jesuits, 70, 313.
- Cary, J.: *Universal Atlas*, 71, 362.
- Carya alba*, *amara*, and *glabra*. *See* Hickory: nuts.
- Cascades, 39, 99. *See* Falls.
- Cascaskias (Cascakias, Caskakias), Algonquian tribe, 58, 265, 66, 37, 51, 70, 227. *See* Kaskaskias.
- Caset, ———, in Company of New France, 25, 79.
- Casgrain, Abbé Henri R., Sulpitian, 42, 292, 293; edits *Journal des Jésuites*, 1, 43, 27, 308; searches for missing volumes of *Journal*, 308; writes biography of Marie de l'Incarnation, 16, 257; editor of *Lévis MSS.*, 71, 244. *Sulpiciens en Acadie*, cited, 67, 335, 71, 287, 302. *Montcalm et Lévis*, cited, 70, 312, 71, 302. *Acadiens*, 71, 301-302. *Champlain*, 71, 333. *Marie de l'Incarnation*, 71, 333. *Montcalm peint par lui-même*, 71, 333.
- Casot (Cazot), Jean Joseph, Jesuit, 71, 129; arrives in Canada (1757), 180; disposes of Jesuit MSS., 28, 305, 309, 57, 312, 59, 301, 61, 267; declines to visit Well, 71, 109-111; generosity, 395; death, 27, 307, 28, 305, 41, 251, 55, 319, 61, 267, 71, 395, 402; sketch, 125, 180; last Jesuit in New France, 59, 301, 71, 111, 126, 393, 395; portrait, frontispiece, 210. *Terrains Jésuites en Canada*, 71, 14-15, 65-95, 208, 384.
- Casquet rocks, 2, 131; identified, 294.
- Cass, Lewis: "N. Amer. Indians," 71, 279. "Schoolcraft's Travels," 71, 279. "Pres. State of Indians," 71, 287. "Ind. in Civil Warfare," 71, 287.
- Casse, Jean, *dit* St. Aubin, corporal: sketch, 70, 306.
- Casse, Jeanne, marriage, 70, 305.
- Casse, Marie Anne, marriage, 70, 307.
- Cassia acutifolia*. *See* Senna.
- Cassia berry tree, war-medicine made of its fruit, 68, 327.

Cassia obovata. See Senna.

Cassiopeia, constellation, **50**, 75.

Cassocks (soutanes), Jesuits wear, **43**, 273, **64**, 69, **66**, 27, 133.

Casson (Cosson), François Dollier de, Sulpitian: cavalry captain, **50**, 320; arrives in Canada (1666), 320; with French troops, 147, 320; at Fort Ste. Anne, 320; with Nipissiriniens, 320; with La Salle (1669), 320-321, **57**, 315; superior of Sulpitian missions (1671), **50**, 321, **62**, 157; in Quebec assembly (1682), 157-159; explorations, **71**, 249; sketch, **50**, 320-321. *Histoire de Montreal*, cited, **21**, 312, **43**, 323, **50**, 321, **51**, 290, **71**, 248.

Castanea pumila. See Chincapin.

Castanets, used in dance, **61**, 119.

Castelogne, **6**, 125; defined, 328; medicine-tent made of, 163; Jogues wears, **31**, 61.

Castile, Blanche of, **1**, 181; queen-regent, 316.

Castile, Isabella of, introduces Christianity in New World, **1**, 97.

Castillon, ———, French captain: aids in capture of English ship, **7**, 211.

Castillon, André, Jesuit provincial of France, **47**, 123, 129; permits printing of *Relation*, **48**, 35. Letters from missionaries to, **28**, 137-141, **48**, 25-29.

Castillon, Jacques de, Parisian bourgeois, **9**, 65, **42**, 300; member of associations, **9**, 307; benefactor of N. D. de Recouvrance, **42**, 271.

Castine, Me., origin of name, **63**, 299; location, **8**, 287; Indian village at, **2**, 293; history, **71**, 315. See also St. Castin, and Pentegoët.

Castipitagan, tobacco pouch: made from muskrat skin, **5**, 131; from beaver skin, **31**, 253. See also Tobacco pouch.

Castles, Iroquois, **8**, 300. See Iroquois villages.

Castor and Pollux, legend, counterpart in Montagnais myths, **6**, 161.

Castoreum, substance obtained from beaver: medicinal efficacy, **69**, 291.

Castors, French appellation for beavers and beaver skins, **6**, 271, 297; transactions in, at Detroit mission, **69**, 249, 257-263, **70**, 25, 41, 47; unit of currency, 43; shipped from Detroit to Montreal, 49; value in Dutch money, **63**, 243. See also Beavers, and Beaver skins.

Casualties: drowning, **2**, 25, **4**, 235, 255, **8**, 296, 321, **12**, 151, 272, **23**, 275, 281-283, **24**, 57, **28**, 245, **30**, 173, 193, **31**, 153-155, **32**, 87, 137, **34**, 55, **35**, 55, 185, **36**, 147, **37**, 97, 105-107, 169, **43**, 31, 45, 51-53, **71**, 44, 45, 181, **46**, 143, **47**, 289, **50**, 215, **51**, 147, 181, 183, **62**, 167-169, **71**, 139, 151, 168, 177, 181, 397. Children — smothered, **28**, 153; fatally scalded, **36**, 201; fatally burned, **37**, 117, **46**, 187. Death from fall of tree, **32**, 77, **72**, 14; from charcoal fumes, **34**, 39; by freezing, **28**, 245, **36**, 115, **71**, 138; by lightning, **46**, 181; injuries

- from tornado, **43**, 55. Death or wounds from gunpowder explosions or bursting cannon, **32**, 71, 243, **34**, 55, **35**, 239, **36**, 129, 137, **38**, 177, **40**, 101, **45**, 255, **71**, 144.
- Cat: black squirrel compared to, **17**, 243. Wild (*see also* Lynx, and Raccoon), **8**, 302, 305, **21**, 197, **37**, 185, **42**, 37, **56**, 117, 123, **57**, 261, **59**, 161, 167, **60**, 163, 221, **65**, 73; application of term, **21**, 315; habitat, **41**, 81, **42**, 179, **51**, 43, **67**, 303, **69**, 209; black, **21**, 315 (*see* Mustela); fur, **41**, 81; used as food, **42**, 211. Skins — **23**, 211; English buy, **69**, 171; tails used as ornaments, **67**, 251.
- Cat Nation, **21**, 233; origin of name, 313-315. *See* Chat, Eries, and Kakhwas.
- Catalogne (Cathalogne, Catalorgne), Gédéon de, *dit* Laliberté, sub-engineer in Montreal: possesses plan of city, **67**, 53; sketch, 333-334. *Guerre Iroq.*, **71**, 246.
- Catalogue: of saints' days, etc., given to converts, **24**, 99; of necessities, presented to merchants, **41**, 243; of articles needed for hospital, **49**, 205-211, **50**, 161-163, **51**, 111-113, **52**, 107-109; Jesuit invoice, **66**, 27-31; of Jesuit missionaries to New France and Louisiana, **71**, 120-181. *Catalogue des bienfaiteurs*, N. D. de Recouvrance, cited, **6**, 81. *Catalogus Provinciae Franciae* (*see* Books: booksellers and sales; *also* Jesuits: order — publications).
- Catalonia, Spain, blankets made at, **6**, 328.
- Catamount (tiger-cat, *pichou du Sud*; *Felis concolor*): in Mississippi valley, **59**, 109, 309, **60**, 163, 189, **69**, 209.
- Cataracts, in rivers, **1**, 245; on route to Attikamègues, **37**, 21; at Montreal Island, **47**, 269. *See also* Falls.
- Catarakoui (Cataracoui, Katarokoui), variants of name, **58**, 294; site of Kingston, Ont., **40**, 256, **58**, 294; importance, 294; fort at, **50**, 320, **57**, 317; Huron envoy to, **58**, 179, 197, 201; Céloron's expedition at, **69**, 195; destroyed, **58**, 294. *See also* Kingston.
- Catarrh, among aborigines, **16**, 143, 187, **46**, 135, **57**, 163, **61**, 221.
- Catbird, in Canada, **38**, 241.
- Catechism: Biard plans to compose, **2**, 231; Biard and Massé compose Souriquois, **4**, 89; Rale composes Abenaki, **67**, 145.
- Catechist, Huron, in Jesuit service, **57**, 317.
- Catechumens, **11**, 141. *See* Converts.
- Caterine, Algonkin woman: baptized, **27**, 113.
- Caterpillars, **50**, 257; superstition regarding, **10**, 195; pest in Canada, **18**, 85; procession against, **28**, 219.
- Catfish (*Silurus*), identified, **59**, 109, 308-309; enters St. Lawrence from lakes, **48**, 173; in St. Louis River, **58**, 107; Indians catch, **43**, 141, 151; French catch, **48**, 129; hooks, **70**, 43; line, 65.
- Catgut cords, requested by Hospital nuns, **51**, 115.
- Cathay, western passage to, **3**, 292.

- Catherine, Abenaki convert: piety, **62**, 37.
 Catherine, Algonkin convert: miracle cures, **48**, 53; vision of, 53.
 Catherine, Huron child: I. **10**, 23; II. **21**, 287.
 Catherine, Huron convert, **21**, 289; baptism, 157.
 Catherine, Iroquois convert, **63**, 155. *See* Gandeaktaena, C.
 Catherine, little, Abenaki convert, **63**, 75.
 Catherine (Caterine), Sister, begins novitiate at Ursulines', **28**, 245.
 Catherine, the younger, Abenaki convert, **62**, 139.
 Catherine II. of Russia, refuses to banish Jesuits, **70**, 315.
 Catherine Marine, Abenaki convert: piety, **63**, 35.
 Catholic church, *and* Catholics. *See* Roman Catholic church.
 Catholic League, nobles in, **2**, 296.
 Catin, Henri, Montreal habitant: marriage and death, **70**, 307.
 Catin, Henri, *fil's*, Detroit habitant: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 23-27, 37; death, 37, 307; sketch, 307.
 Catin, Henri Nicolas, Detroit habitant, son of Henri: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 25, 39; masses for, 65; sketch, 307, 308.
 Catin, Jeanne Cecile, marriage, **69**, 306.
 Catlin, George, artist: Indian collection of, **71**, 280, 290; Indians travel with, in Europe, 290. *Illus. N. Amer. Indians*, cited, **13**, 272, **59**, 310, **71**, 279-280. *Indians in Europe*, **71**, 290.
 Catlinite: stone, named for foregoing, **59**, 310; pipes of, **13**, 33, **71**, 284. *See also* Indians: social and economic life—pipes; Pipe-stone, *and* Tobacco pipes.
 Cattle: domestic—in New Mexico, **1**, 87; sent to Canada by De Monts, 101; on Sable Island, **2**, 294; raised by Jesuits, **6**, 71-75, 79, **28**, 317, **30**, 165, **33**, 255, **35**, 27, **40**, 111, **62**, 169, **69**, 255-257, 265-269, **70**, 31-33, 53-55, 67-71, 265, 275, 279, 317; sent to Huron mission, **28**, 187, 229-231, **32**, 99; in Canada (1636), **9**, 163, 189-191; kept by Champlain at Beaupré, 311; thrive in Canada, **22**, 39-41; seldom slaughtered, 175; in Dutch settlement, **25**, 59, **28**, 109; at Three Rivers, 217; raised by French, **32**, 159, **40**, 105, 106, **45**, 193, **69**, 89; killed by Algonkins, **28**, 225; killed by Iroquois, **36**, 135, **37**, 113-115, **38**, 193, **43**, 35, 41, **63**, 289; captured by Iroquois, **38**, 57; Ursulines own, **43**, 55; at Kaskaskia, **66**, 291; used as draught animals, 291-293; of English, lost in wreck, 199; of English, killed by Abenakis, **67**, 107—captured by Abenakis, 205; at La Malbaie and La Comporte, **69**, 81, 87-93; at Beaupré and environs, 89; sent to Illinois from France, 145, 292; horned, in Louisiana, 211; horned, in Illinois, 219-221; fed on corn, 219; brought to Detroit from Illinois, **70**, 31; on Detroit mission farm, 53, 67; names given to, **69**, 269, **70**, 53; captured at Fort George, 153. Wild—**26**, 311; described, **59**, 111-113; compared to domestic, **9**, 165, **59**, 111; species of deer, **42**, 69, **48**, 167; French

- appellation of deer, **29**, **221**, **43**, 139; in Canada, **38**, **241**, **48**, 177; herds of, near Lake Ontario, **41**, 93, 129, **42**, 37, **48**, **161**, **49**, 261; in Illinois country, **51**, **51**, **54**, 189, **55**, 195, **58**, 107, **59**, 109-111, 161, 171-177, **65**, 73, 135, **66**, 225-227, 231, 271, 287, 293, **67**, 169, **69**, 143-145, 219; in Wisconsin, **51**, **51**, **59**, 107; along Mississippi, **59**, 147-149, 157, **65**, 105, 161, **69**, 209; Illinois, seen on Céloron's expedition, **69**, 177; method of capturing, **48**, 167; hunted, **15**, 183, 249, **16**, 153, **21**, 197, **22**, 273, **24**, 245, **33**, 89, **58**, 99, **70**, 285; as food, **59**, 123; Jesuits endeavor to domesticate, **66**, 293; skins, ornamented, **53**, 247; Illinois weave its hair, **59**, 127. Sacrifices offered to, **61**, 149; regarded as manitou, **59**, 223, **66**, 233, 237. *See also* Buffalo, Deer, and Moose.
- Cattle-pen, at Point aux Lièvres, **28**, 317.
- Cauchois, Jacques, purchases Wolfe Island, **71**, 378.
- Caughnawaga (Cahniaga), later name of Mohawk village of Ossernenon: location, **8**, 300. *See also* Ossernenon.
- Caughnawaga, Que., Iroquois mission near Montreal: origin of name, **1**, 317; location, 317, **12**, 272, 273; mission at, **1**, 31, 317.
- Caughnawagas, Indians at Caughnawaga, own seigniory, **12**, 273.
- Caulmont, Jacques: land of, **28**, 207; becomes Jesuit donné, **30**, 167.
- Caumont, ——— de, brother of De Tilly: at Hudson Bay, **66**, 103.
- Causar, **1**, 251. *See* Armored fish.
- Cauvet, Ambroise, Jesuit brother, **9**, 313, **71**, 129; arrives in Canada, **8**, 221; at residence of Notre Dame des Anges, **9**, 301; at Quebec, **27**, 81; helps erect college, **32**, 83; returns to France, **8**, 308, **43**, 59, **71**, 141.
- Cavalrymen, Law equips, **67**, 259.
- Cave, marble, in country of Mistassins, **68**, 49.
- Cavelier, Jean, Sulpitian, brother of La Salle: in Canada, **57**, 315; with La Salle, **1**, 36; returns to Quebec, **65**, 175. *Voyage de Missisipy*, cited, **57**, 317, **71**, 246.
- Cavelier, René Robert. *See* La Salle.
- Cayenne, Jesuits at, **64**, 155.
- Cayne, Claude, Lyons publisher, **2**, 195, **3**, 287.
- Cayuga, N. Y., Carheil at, **50**, 325; spring near, **43**, 326; Iroquois site near, **51**, 293.
- Cayuga County Historical Society: *Collections*, cited, **8**, 293, **71**, 236, 329, 361.
- CAYUGAS, English appellation of Huron-Iroquois tribe (*see also* Ouoienrhonons, Ouiogweronons, Oioguins, Goioguens, Goyougouins, and other variants): etymology of name, **8**, 298. Location, in seventeenth century, 298, **33**, 65, **49**, 151, **51**, 255, **52**, 173, 179, **61**, 165, **66**, 187; district described, **56**, 49-51. Villages, **8**, 298, **54**, 53; sites of, **51**, 293, 295. Colony at Quinté Bay, **51**, 177, 255-257, 290. Popu-

CAYUGAS (continued)—

lation (1660) **45**, 207; (1672), **56**, 51. Language, methods of studying, **52**, 179. Arrogance, **43**, 263; character, **56**, 51; averse to Christianity, **62**, 227. Member of Iroquois league, **41**, 73, 111; rank in League, **8**, 299. Annual war and hunting expeditions, **54**, 117-119.

Relations with other tribes: at war with Hurons, **33**, 119; restore Huron captives, 123-125; Seneca women take refuge with, **37**, 97; with Onondagas, **42**, 171, 185; hostile to Onondagas, **46**, 181; at war with Andastes, **47**, 71, **48**, 77-79, **53**, 247, **56**, 55-57; at war with Ottawas, **53**, 255; separate from Onondagas, **65**, 25.

Relations with French: peace negotiations with, **1**, 30, **40**, 91, 163, **41**, 101, **64**, 143; envoys among, **42**, 99-101, **45**, 161, **48**, 237-239, **49**, 149-151, **50**, 187, **64**, 143; ask for Jesuits, **1**, 30, **43**, 185, **51**, 255; confer with, **42**, 99-101; attitude toward, **43**, 281, 307, **47**, 185, 217, **49**, 259—hostilities with, **47**, 81, **65**, 25; adopt Chaumonot, **44**, 21; band of, at Montreal, **46**, 117, 123; Jesuits with, **47**, 185-189, **59**, 245, **71**, 236; captive at Montreal, **47**, 77, 105; council with, **48**, 239; Sulpitian missions among, **50**, 326; Jesuit missions among, **51**, 255-257, **52**, 173; captives among, 179; dismiss Carheil, **62**, 107. Cazenovia, N. Y., Onondaga site near, **51**, 294.

Cazes, Paul de: "Île de Sable," **71**, 302. "Frontière de Quebec," **71**, 302. "Voy. Jacques Cartier," **71**, 338.

Cazot, **61**, 267. *See* Casot.

Ceberet, ———, secretary of royal council, **15**, 209, **18**, 53, **30**, 215.

Cecile (Cecilia), Huron convert, niece of Joseph Chiwatenhwa, **21**, 289; baptism, **15**, 91.

Cecile (Cecille), Iroquois convert: complains of husband's zeal, **60**, 29, **61**, 217.

Cecyre (Cecile), dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 41. *See also* Cesire.

Cedar (*Thuya*), **7**, 79, 107, **9**, 167, 169, **27**, 211, **38**, 241, **39**, 107, **56**, 131, **58**, 119, 123, **69**, 296; habitat, **3**, 67, 295, **30**, 261, **42**, 71; described, **3**, 295; as medicine, **12**, 25, **22**, 293; bark, cabins covered with, **14**, 43. Wood—used for bows, **15**, 245; for quivers, 246; in canoes, **20**, 81; for firesticks, **22**, 267. Branches, chapel made of, **27**, 209. Of Lebanon, **23**, 203, **47**, 75, **66**, 227.

Cedars, The, rapids in lower Fox River, **54**, 306.

Celestine convent, Lyons: Gerson at, **25**, 288.

Celibacy, among Indian converts, **25**, 213, **56**, 93, **62**, 147, **63**, 187, 201-205, 227; of Berdashe, **59**, 129.

Cellot, Louis, Jesuit: vice-provincial of France, **41**, 35; provincial of France, **42**, 29, 31, 291, **43**, 85, 97, 319-320. Letters to, **42**, 31-35, **43**, 85-89, **44**, 53-67.

- Céloron (Céleron), Jean Baptiste, sieur de Blainville (Bienville), son of royal councilor: marriage, **62**, 273, **69**, 293; death, 293; family of, in Canada, 293-295.
- Céloron, Jean Baptiste, *fils*, colonial officer: sketch, **69**, 294-295.
- Céloron, Pierre Joseph, colonial officer and explorer, son of Jean Baptiste, *père*: question of identity of explorer, **69**, 293-294; marriage, 294; commandant at French posts, 294; campaign against Chicasas, 294; commands Detroit convoy (1748), **70**, 25; expedition to the Ohio (1649), **69**, 151-199, 288; route, 295-296; Joseph Boucher accompanies, 298; recovers canoe, 153; at Lake Chautauqua, 161; on Chautauqua River, 163; buries lead plates, 165, 296, 298, 299; with Loups, 169-171; sends Bonnécamps to investigate writings, 173; at Logstown, 175, 297; policy toward aborigines, 175-177, 299; policy toward English, 175-177; despatches officers to Shawnees, 179; at Scioto, 181; at Fort Miami, **70**, 309; asks Miamis to accompany, **69**, 183; conference with La Demoiselle, 187; at Detroit, 191; dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 29-31; at Quebec, **69**, 197; keeps journal, 294; sketch, 294; eulogized, 199. *MS. Journal*, cited, **69**, 281, 294, **71**, 246.
- Cement: found on Christian Island, **35**, 85; manufactured by Jesuits, **19**, 270, **35**, 291; manufactured near Milwaukee, **60**, 320.
- Cemetery, **15**, 91; at Sillery, **22**, 111; at Ste. Marie-of-the-Hurons, **26**, 201, 209-211, 291; in Huron country, blessed, **27**, 67; at Three Rivers, **28**, 165; at Quebec, 173, 215; at the Huron village St. Joseph, **29**, 275-277; of converts, **37**, 49, 55, 61, 255; at New Orleans, profaned, **70**, 265; at Kaskaskia, used as garden by English, **71**, 39; at Fort Chartres, 388; at Prairie du Rocher, 388.
- Cens*, **71**, 95, 390; amount of, 71.
- Cens et rentes*, **65**, 183; explained, 271.
- Censitaires*, **65**, 271; of Giffard, **6**, 326; enumerated by Casot, **71**, 71, 83-85, 91.
- Censive* ("fee-farm"), defined, **71**, 391; of the king, 87.
- Census: Acadian, cited (1686), **63**, 300. Canadian — not taken for 1687, **63**, 289; (1666), cited, **59**, 305; (1667), cited, **43**, 324; (1668), cited, **59**, 305; (1681), cited, **45**, 271, **47**, 317, **58**, 295. U. S. (tenth), cited, **68**, 328, **69**, 300.
- Centenarians, at Detroit, **70**, 306. *See also* Membertou, Henry.
- Century Dictionary*, cited, **57**, 318, **60**, 322, **63**, 307.
- Cercis Canadensis*. *See* Red-bud tree.
- Ceres, Iouskeha compared to, **10**, 137.
- Cervus tarandus*. *See* Caribou.
- Cesire (Cecile, Cecyre), Jean, Detroit toolmaker: dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 241-245, 249, 251, 263, 271; sketch, 306.
- Cézembre, **2**, 305. *See* Sesambre.

- Chabanel, Noël, Jesuit, **71**, 129; arrives in Canada (1643), **23**, 287, 328; in Huron missions until death, 328; sent to Algonkins, **26**, 73; with Hurons, **1**, 25, **28**, 47; with Petuns, **1**, 26; recalled from St. Jean, **35**, 147; exchanges with Gabriel Lalemant, 161; at St. Ignace, **40**, 43; death (1649), **1**, 26, **35**, frontispiece, 19, 21, 149, 151, 169, **23**, 328, **40**, 35-37, **47**, 253; sketch, **23**, 328, **71**, 145. Eulogized, **35**, 151-159, **40**, 37-43; unable to learn Huron language, **35**, 151, **40**, 37; missionary hardships, **35**, 153, **40**, 39; makes vow, **35**, 155-157, **40**, 39-41. Letter to brother (*Rel.* 1649-50), **35**, 159-161.
- Chabanel, Pierre, Jesuit, brother of Noël: letter to, **35**, 159-161.
- Chabert, Louis Thomas de Joncaire, sieur de, **69**, 293. *See* Joncaire, L. T. de.
- Chabert, Philippe Thomas de Joncaire, sieur de, **69**, 153. *See* Joncaire, P. T. de.
- Chablais, Swiss province, conversions in, **20**, 308.
- Chabot, Mathurin, father of Pierre, **65**, 266.
- Chabot, Pierre, birth, **65**, 266; miraculously cured, 109.
- Chabwekwechich, Agnes, Montagnais convert: at Ursuline seminary, **20**, 133, 135; pious death, **25**, 225-229.
- Chacachas, **70**, 249. *See* Chicasas.
- Chachagwessiou, an Illinois: engages in fur trade, **59**, 167, 175.
- Chachippe, Acadian port: Poutrincourt at, **1**, 153. *See* La Hève.
- Chadakoin, **69**, 295. *See* Chautauqua.
- Chadenat, C. *See* Books: booksellers.
- Chadwick, Edward M.: *Long House*, **71**, 293.
- Chafaut aux Basques, cape, **5**, 276. *See* Echaffaut aux Basques.
- Chafing-dishes, requested by hospital nuns, **49**, 209.
- Chagouamigong Bay, **50**, 273. *See* Chequamegon Bay.
- Chagniau, Louise, slain by Iroquois, **36**, 139.
- Cha'htas (Chactas, Chassés, Choctaws, Tchactas), Maskoki tribe, **65**, 268, **68**, 213, 223, **69**, 79, 203. Location, **68**, 328; population (1730), 195; villages, **70**, 239; language, Koroa differs from, **68**, 327; character, 193-197. Migrations, **65**, 296; legends of, **66**, 343. Attack Koroas, **68**, 217; attack Natches, 189-197, 219; carry calumet to Natches, 195; Koroas merged in, 327; civil war, **70**, 241. French distrust, **70**, 165; plot against French, 171, 191; allies of French, 187-189; demand payment from French, 195; French annually distribute presents to, **70**, 239. English trade with, **65**, 266; English influence upon, **69**, 203. Mission among, **1**, 37; Jesuits with, **67**, 279, 342, **68**, 195-197, 219, **69**, 79, 203; profane sacred vessels, **68**, 195; Jesuits retain in French alliance, **70**, 239-241; sacred mound, **66**, 343, **71**, 265; statistics, 295; history, 295, **70**, 328.

- Chaillon, captured by Iroquois, **38**, 59.
- Chailly, Gabriel de Berthe, sieur de, at Quebec assembly (1682), **62**, 157, 274.
- Chains, Iroquois bind Bressani with, **26**, 47; on farm implements, **70**, 51.
- Chairs, prices, **70**, 23.
- Chakaragou, Louis, a Montagnais, baptized, **59**, 63.
- Chalk, red, used to adulterate vermilion, **66**, 135.
- Chalumeau, gives name to calumet, **65**, 125. *See also* Calumet.
- Chalut, Jeanne, marriage, **50**, 319.
- Chamber-vessels (and pewter basins), hospital nuns request, **49**, 209, **50**, 163.
- Chamberlain, A. F., cited, **18**, 259. "Nanibozhu," cited, **5**, 286, **6**, 328, **71**, 276. "Thunder-Bird," cited, **10**, 320, **71**, 276. "Mississauga Indians," **71**, 290.
- Chamberlin, T. C., *Geol. East. Wisconsin*, **60**, 320, **71**, 343.
- Chambly (Chamblay), Jacques de, captain in Carignan-Salières regiment: commands five companies of regiment, **49**, 253; leaves for Richelieu Falls, 163; at Fort St. Louis, 175, **50**, 141; erects Fort Richelieu (1664), **12**, 272, **49**, 252; supplies soldiers, **50**, 133; obtains grant of Chambly (1672), **49**, 275; sketch, 275.
- Chambly, Jean Baptiste Boucher, sieur de Niverville and seigneur of, **69**, 298. *See* Boucher, J. B.
- Chambly, Que., **12**, 272, **63**, 177; fort at, **14**, 289.
- Chambon, Michel, Jesuit brother, **71**, 129; sketch, 174.
- Chamboy, Jacqueline, marriage, **32**, 312.
- Chamboy, Marie, marriage, **58**, 295.
- Champagne, French province, **22**, 203, **27**, 311, **29**, 294, **39**, 165, **49**, 273, **59**, 205, 305, **60**, 129, **69**, 75, 79. *See also* Jesuits: order—provinces.
- Champagne, **28**, 243, 320. *See* Macart, Nicolas.
- Champagne, ———, Detroit habitant; dealings with mission, **69**, 273, **70**, 41.
- Champellain, **13**, 19, 23. *See* Champlain, Samuel de.
- Champflour (Champhlour, Chanflour), François de, **8**, 310, **21**, 73; governor and commandant at Three Rivers, **20**, 310, **21**, 35, **26**, 23, 59; commandant at Fort Richelieu, **20**, 310; Iroquois desire to treat with, **21**, 39; at Montagnais-Algonkin council, 71; receives Le Jeune, **24**, 197; gift to Algonkin chief, 213; punishes Algonkins, **25**, 191; assists Brébeuf, **26**, 23; forbids torture of captives, 59; releases Iroquois captive, **27**, 249; receives Iroquois envoys, 249; returns to France (1645), **11**, 277, **27**, 81; obtains grant near Three Rivers, **20**, 311; sponsor in baptism, 281; sketch, 310-311. Jogues's letter to, **24**, 295-297.

Champigny, ——— de, French soldier and musician: abjures heresy, 28, 249; sings in quartette, 249; gifts to, 30, 155.

Champigny, Jean Bochart (Bochart) de, 66, 45, 79; succeeds De Meulles as intendant (1686), 63, 303; at Fort Catarakoui, 271; takes no census for 1687, 289; cured of illness, 65, 31; orders list of Jesuit revenues, 181; asks Carheil's advice on fur trade, 225 (*see* 71, 381); invites Carheil to Quebec, 249 (*see* 71, 381); grants to Jesuits, 66, 43, 71, 79, 89; endorses petition of Jesuits, 66, 47; relations with Frontenac, 63, 303; term as intendant, 71, 118; recalled to France, 65, 249; appointed intendant at Havre, 249, 71, 381; letter from Carheil, 65, 188-253, 71, 381.

Champigny, Mme. Jean Bochart, 65, 249 (*see* 71, 381); orders novena, 31; presents Dalmas with images of Virgin, 66, 79.

Champlain, Hélène Boullé de, wife of Samuel de: sketch, 13, 269.

CHAMPLAIN (Champellain, Champlein), Samuel de, explorer and colonizer, 1, 3, 315, 2, 294, 297, 304, 307, 309, 3, 181, 5, 211, 239, 247, 255, 257, 283, 287, 6, 19, 85, 125, 7, 71, 209, 225, 8, 103, 219, 288, 312, 9, 153, 201, 221, 281, 283, 305, 313, 12, 125, 21, 311, 23, 275, 42, 269, 292, 46, 303, 48, 185, 51, 294, 52, 262, 54, 307; called "father of Canada," 2, 207, 308; quartermaster in royal army, 300; Soisson's lieutenant, 296, 300; De Monts's lieutenant, 221; meets Biencourt (1611), 177; conspiracy against, 1, 103; commandant in New France (1612), 2, 300; introduces Récollets into New France (1615), 1, 6, 4, 259; brings Hébert to New France (1617), 2, 308; interview with Charles Daniel (1629), 4, 270; complains of Marsolet, 5, 283; governor of New France (1632), 2, 300, 42, 271; builds chapel (1633), 4, 256, 6, 103, 7, 309, 42, 269; establishes ringing of Angelus, 6, 103, 327; sends Nicolet westward (1634), 8, 295; aids missionaries, 5, 203, 39, 51; death and funeral (1635), 2, 300, 5, 275, 8, 215, 306-307, 9, 207-209, 13, 19; biography, 2, 300, 71, 333-334, 337; term as governor, 116; wisdom and piety, 6, 103; purity of character, 20, 19.

Explorations, travels, and settlements: first voyage to America, in Spanish service (1592), 2, 300; arrives in Canada (1603), 1, 207, 305, 2, 300; on St. Lawrence, 1, 4, 310, 2, 300; with De Monts (1604), 300; names Port Royal, 209; founds St. Croix, 291, 300; at Penobscot (1604), 8, 287; on Massachusetts coast (1605), 2, 298, 305; returns to France (1607), 300; founds Quebec (1608), 1, 4, 2, 209, 304, 3, 161, 293; names Falls of Montmorency, 24, 309; names Cap de Tourmente, 9, 311; compelled to abandon exploration (1616), 5, 289; founds Beaurpré (1626), 9, 311; at Cape Breton (1632), 5, 291, 6, 325; describes Niagara, 21, 316; returns to Quebec (1633), 4, 265, 5, 83, 189, 199-201; fortifies Quebec, 9, 137; fortifies Richelieu Island, 7, 229, 8, 19; founds Three Rivers (1634), 4, 261.

Relations with aborigines: Iroquois—attacks, **1**, **11**, 103–107, **5**, 288, 290, **8**, 299, 301, **18**, 219; defeats, **29**, 293; attacks fort **41**, 258; expedition against Onondagas, **71**, 288; treaty with, **4**, 262. Algonkins—harangues, **5**, 203; accused by, **12**, 87, 247. Hurons—at council of, **5**, 247–253; sends French to Huronia, 261; with, 289, 291, 292, 293; gives feast to, 267; harangues, **6**, 7–15, **8**, 49, **10**, 27; winters with Arendahronons, **8**, 294, **20**, 19. Montagnais—aids in war, **9**, 233, **12**, 161–163. Visits Armouchiquois, **1**, 308; visits Petuns, **4**, 262; visits Etechemins, **12**, 274; visits Ottawas, **14**, 285. Wounded by arrow, **5**, 203, 288; prohibits liquor traffic among aborigines, 231, **6**, 253, 329, **9**, 310; Indian girls presented to, **5**, 283; aids sick Indian, **6**, 141–143; imprisons insane Indian, **8**, 33; encloses Capitanel's grave, 55; sends Frenchman to live with Indians, 295; rebukes cruelty of Indians, **9**, 259; Indian wars of, **10**, 225; slandered by medicine-man, **13**, 147.

Miscellaneous: opinion of gougou, **2**, 301; associates, 307; opinion concerning scurvy, **3**, 51; relations with trading companies, **4**, 256–257; interest in missions, 258; confessor, 227, 256; Canadian policy, 258, 267; friendly to Jesuits, **7**, 211, **8**, 49; sponsor in baptism, **7**, 297, **9**, 225; investments by, **7**, 311; legacy to N. D. de Recouvrance, **13**, 21, 269, **42**, 271; one of Hundred Associates, **13**, 269; first to use word *bluet*, **71**, 373; letter from Lalemant, **4**, 2, 171, 247.

Writings: value of narrative, **1**, 37; cited, 141, 151, 310, 318, **2**, 205, 217, 310, **3**, 55, 69, 71, 249, 297, 298, **4**, 103, 260, 271, **5**, 278, 280, 291, 292, **6**, 313, 329, **8**, 293, 296, 301, 312, **10**, 227, **12**, 275, **13**, 271, **21**, 313, **34**, 249, 251, 256, **38**, 229. Maps by—**1**, 305; Nouvelle France, **2**, 56, **71**, 214; Port Royal, **2**, 118, 192, **71**, 214; cited, **9**, 161, **21**, 315, 316, **33**, 271. *Voyages*—(ed. 1613), cited, **71**, 214, 368; (1615), cited, **16**, 258; (1632), cited, **2**, 303, **3**, 299, **4**, 231, 235, 250, 254, 256, 259, 266, 268, 270, **6**, 328, **71**, 246; (1830), 246; (Laverdière's, 1870), cited, **1**, 305, 308, 309, **2**, 294, 295, 301–309, **3**, 297, 300, **4**, 258, 259, 268, **5**, 277, 283, 287–288, 291, **6**, 330, **8**, 296, **9**, 311, **10**, 322, **12**, 274, **13**, 270, 272, **14**, 285, **15**, 246, **20**, 305, **29**, 293, **34**, 254, **54**, 306, **71**, 246; (Prince Soc., 1880–82), cited, **1**, 307, 309, 310, **2**, 291, 292, 294, 298, 301, 303, 304, 305, 309, **3**, 295, **4**, 258, **5**, 281, 288, **11**, 275, **27**, 315, **71**, 246.

Champlain, Que., signiory of, **71**, 83.

Champlain, Que., seminarist in, **45**, 271.

Champs, Étienne de, provincial of France, **58**, 129; letter of Dablon to, **50**, 323.

Chandler, Kenelm, member of commission of inquiry, **71**, 93.

Chanflour, **20**, 265. *See* Champflour.

Channel, English (La Manche), **4**, 69, **18**, 71, **22**, 39; St. George's mistaken for, **20**, 119; French vessel captured in, **41**, 43.

Channing, Edward, American historical writer: *Navig. Laws*, cited, **36**, 244.

Chanson de Roland, cited, **4**, 268.

Chanteau, defined, **27**, 314-315; Montmagny receives, 115.

Chants: Indian, at council, **42**, 115-117, 121-123; Roman, taught to aborigines, **70**, 229.

Chaon, Chevalier de, commands "Ruby," **68**, 225.

Chaouanons (Chaouanaquios, Chaouanong, Chaouanou, Chaouanoua; Eng., Shawnees), Algonquian tribe, **37**, 261, **54**, 189, **56**, 63, **59**, 145, **65**, 107, 115; meaning of term, **59**, 312. *See also* Shawnees.

Chaouerindamaguetch, Algonkin name for Mme. d'Ailleboust, **30**, 267.

Chaource, Roger, baron de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.

Chapel, nautical term, **12**, 175; defined, 273, 274.

Chapelas, Henri de, **71**, 377. *See* Salières, sieur de.

Chapelier, Marie, marriage, **32**, 312.

Chapelle ardente, **34**, 93.

Chapellier, ———, phonetic rendering of English name, **36**, 97, 243.

See Shapleigh, N.

CHAPELS: portable, **14**, 245, **17**, 91, **19**, 127, **37**, 63, **38**, 29, **66**, 31, **70**, 93; cabin used for, **21**, 285; bark, 87, **22**, 213, 221, **23**, 135, 145, **31**, 217-219, **37**, 39, 53, 61, 185, **42**, 125, **59**, 221, **60**, 221-223, **61**, 125, **62**, 203, **63**, 209, **67**, 91, 193, 219; Indians build, **35**, 275-277, **37**, 51, 219, 223-225; blessed, **38**, 179; Algonkin name for, **43**, 223.

At French settlements: Port Royal, **1**, 169, **2**, 89, 91, 135. Quebec—in convents, **16**, 21; Ursuline, **22**, 47, 199, **24**, 37; aborigines baptized in Ursuline, 83, 111, **25**, 245; hospital, **22**, 157, 173-175; St. Anne's, **42**, 287, 299, **46**, 167; St. Joseph's, **42**, 299; Jesuit, **49**, 95. Montreal—**22**, 213, **29**, 181; Jesuit, **64**, 137. Three Rivers, **22**, 129, **25**, 191, 253, **32**, 295, **35**, 241. Fort Richelieu, **24**, 197. Côteau Ste. Geneviève, **24**, 309. Côte de St. Michel—built by French and Hurons together, **54**, 287. Of Martyrs, Montmartre, France, **8**, 311.

Among lower and northern Algonquian tribes: at Sillery, **16**, 59-61, 141, **22**, 43-45, 49, 55, 85-87, 143, 149, **23**, 311, 317, **24**, 21-23, **25**, 139, 183, 219, **28**, 187, **43**, 27, **48**, 107, **51**, 67, **71**, 211; described, **31**, 139; hospital, **24**, 27, **25**, 219; Indian at hospital, **24**, 57, 115, 181. Tadoussac, **22**, 221-223, 229, **24**, 127-129, 135-139, **26**, 103, 109, 113, 131, 135, 149, 153, **27**, 191-193, 199-201, **29**, 129, 133, 139, **31**, 241-243, 247, **33**, 25, **37**, 185, 191, **47**, 263, **51**, 271, 277, **60**, 245, **68**, 79. Nipisiguit, La Ferté gives funds for, **25**, 289. Miscou, **28**, 31, 35, **32**, 47. Gaspé, **47**, 233-235. Isle Verte, **48**, 281. Isles aux Basques, **49**, 25-27, 35. Lake Manikougan, **49**, 49, 57-59, 69, **50**, 33. Chicoutimi, **59**, 305, **62**, 217, **68**, 53-55, 59, 63, 109. Métabetchouan, **61**, 79, 270, **68**, 41. Lake Quinoganung, **62**, 217. Naurakamig, **65**, 87. Hudson Bay, **66**, 71. N. D. de Bon Désir, **68**, 99. Malbaie, **69**, 133. Sept Isles, **69**, 133-137.

Among Hurons.—**27**, 67, **29**, 259. Ihonatiria, **14**, 85, 93-95. Ossossané (La Conception), **15**, 57, 83, 87, 139, 175, **17**, 35, 39, 77, 149, **21**, 159, **26**, 223, **29**, 289. Ste. Marie, **23**, 23, 123. St. Joseph, **23**, 131, 135, 145, 241, **26**, 261, **29**, 275. St. Michel, **26**, 299. St. Jean Baptiste, **27**, 43. Indulgence granted to pilgrims at St. Mary's, **27**, facing 106; well attended, **33**, 141. St. Ignace, demolished, **33**, 167-169. Christian Island, **35**, 101-103, **36**, 245; built by fugitives, **35**, 173; in colony, **41**, 141, 149. Petun mission, plundered by pagans, **35**, 169. Notre Dame de l'Annonciation (near Quebec), **52**, 237; pilgrimages to, **53**, 131-133. Notre Dame de Lorette, **58**, 163-165, **60**, 61, 63, 75, 79, 297, 317, **61**, 35, **62**, 147, **66**, 149, 151, 157, 205; motives for building, **60**, 69-73; means in building, 73-79; modeled after Italian Lorette, **58**, 131, **60**, 79; site chosen, 77; erection and dedication (1674), **58**, 155-161, **60**, 85, 316-317; described, **58**, 157-159, **60**, 89-93; dimensions, 317; cost, 75; pilgrimages to, **58**, 159; reverence of French and aborigines for, **60**, 95-103, 145. St. Ignace, **59**, 219. Notre Dame de Foy, **52**, 65, **55**, 27, 257, 275, 303, **57**, 37, 43, 51, 61, **58**, 143; erection, **60**, 71.

Among Iroquois: Senecas, **52**, 195, **54**, 81, 85, 121, **56**, 61-63, **57**, 191-195, **58**, 239, **63**, 171. Cayugas, **43**, 309, 317, **51**, 225, **52**, 173-175, **54**, 111, **57**, 179. Onondagas, **42**, 125, **43**, 181, **44**, 39, **47**, 69, 175, 183, 193, **51**, 239, 247, **52**, 157, 165-167, **53**, 273-275, 281, 289, 297, **54**, 51, **57**, 135, 141, 173, **61**, 169, **62**, 61, 69, 73, 79, 95, 225, 241. Oneidas, **51**, 131, 221, **53**, 243, 251, **64**, 85. Mohawks, **51**, 209, 217, **52**, 127, **57**, 101, 107, **63**, 171. In Iroquois villages, **59**, 237. St. François Xavier du Sault (Sault St. Louis), **60**, 277, **61**, 63, **62**, 171, 181, 253, **63**, 193-195, 199, 209-211, 219-221, 229, 241-243, 231-237, **64**, 155. At La Montagne (Montreal Island), **62**, 275.

Among Ottawas, etc.: at Chequamegon Bay (St. Esprit), **50**, 297, **54**, 179-187; location of Allouez's, **52**, 263. Ste. Marie du Sault, **54**, 139, 145, **55**, 121-131, **58**, 261, **62**, 193; burned, **58**, 255. Mackinac (St. Ignace), **56**, 117, **57**, 249-251, 259-261, **61**, 69, 105, 123, 137, **62**, 193-199. Green Bay (St. François Xavier)—**56**, 125, 135, 302-303, **58**, 37-41, **61**, 71, **62**, 193; burned (1687), **66**, 347. Chouskouabika, **57**, 267, 277, 281, 291. St. Jacques (Mascoutens), **58**, 23-25, 29, 33-35, 61, **59**, 221. Mission of Menominees, **58**, 277. Ouassatinoun, **58**, 283, 287. St. François de Borgia, **61**, 127, 139, **62**, 193. At Ottawa missions, **59**, 217. Illinois—**65**, 69-71, 79-83; near Fort Crèvecoeur, **64**, 161; Kaskaskia mission, **66**, 241-243, **70**, 273; Jesuit, used as storehouse by English, **71**, 39—demolished, 39, 219. In village of Houmas, **65**, 149; Jesuit, in Louisiana, destroyed, **70**, 219, 279-281; funds for, provided by Company of Indies, 257-259. *See also Churches, and Quebec: ecclesiastical and educational.*

- Chapitulas: French at, **67**, 279, 285; Cannes Brulées compared to, 287; fort erected at, **68**, 187.
- Chapleine, baron de. *See* De Vausemain.
- Chaplet. *See* Rosary.
- Chapot, Leon: *Marie de l'Incarnation*, cited, **16**, 258, **18**, 257, **71**, 333.
- Chapoton, Baptiste, orders masses said, **70**, 63, 71.
- Chapoton, Charlotte, marriage, **70**, 307.
- Chapoton, Jean Baptiste, Detroit surgeon, **70**, 305; dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 249, **70**, 61; sketch, **69**, 308.
- Chapoton, Mme. Jean Baptiste, masses said for, **69**, 259.
- Charaux, T., Jesuit: aid from, acknowledged, **20**, 16.
- Charcoal, Huron mourners blacken faces with, **29**, 285; death from fumes of, **34**, 39; Assiniboines use in tattooing, **66**, 109; as writing material, **69**, 175; furnaces, for Detroit forge, 241.
- Chardon, Jean-Baptiste (Pierre), Jesuit, **71**, 129; arrives in Canada (1693 or 1699), **66**, 347, **71**, 160; in western missions, **66**, 347; with Ottawas, **69**, 129; at Mackinac (1701), **66**, 207, 347; with Mistassins, **69**, 129; at Green Bay mission, **66**, 347, **70**, 247, 317; with Winnebagoes, **15**, 248; in charge of Pottawattomie mission (1711), **66**, 279-281, 348; at St. Joseph (1711), 347; meets Charlevoix at Green Bay (1721), 347; at Montreal (1733), **68**, 281; accompanies Maurice (1740), **69**, 129-131; visits Checoutimi, 129; sketch, **66**, 347, **71**, 160; as linguist, **66**, 285; commended by Pontbriand, **70**, 247, 317.
- Charé, ———, interest of, in missions, **68**, 115-117.
- Charité, Algonkin child: piety, **25**, 229-231; dies at Ursuline convent, **28**, 215.
- Charité (Charitée), Algonkin convert: piety, **24**, 177-179, **27**, 173; death of son, **25**, 211.
- Charity, among Indians, **55**, 55, 251-257.
- Charlatans, **16**, 149, **35**, 241. *See* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion — medicine-men.
- Charlemagne, emperor, founds Holy Roman Empire, **32**, 312; value of *sol marquée* under, **50**, 326; presented with Virgin's chemise, **61**, 272.
- Charles I. of England: confirms grant of Nova Scotia, **4**, 269; orders surrender of Quebec, **5**, 41, 277; grants portion of Newfoundland to Lord Baltimore, 277; Lord Baltimore writes to, 278; aids Huguenots, **7**, 311; restores Canada to France, **8**, 288; grants Carolina to Sir Robert Heath, **65**, 270.
- Charles II. of England: aids Radisson and Groseilliers, **28**, 320; grants land in America to James, Duke of York, **50**, 321; alliance with Louis XIV., **57**, 317.

- Charles II. of France ("the Bald"), presents chemise of Virgin to Chartres cathedral, **61**, 272.
- Charles V. of France, **71**, 390; establishes Parliament of Paris, **2**, 297; rebuilds Petit Chastelet, **15**, 248.
- Charles VII. of France: restricts Parliament of Paris, **2**, 297.
- Charles IX. of France: introduces Capuchins into France, **2**, 299; sends colonies to Florida, **4**, 105.
- Charles V. of Spain, gives island of Malta to Knights of Malta, **11**, 276.
- Charles, ———, priest, Lalemant writes to, **35**, 49.
- Charles, French blacksmith, accompanies De Quen, **28**, 189.
- Charles, French sailor: a drunken suicide, **30**, 189.
- Charles, Huron convert: speaks at council, **26**, 65-67.
- Charles, Montagnais convert: piety, **37**, 195.
- "Charles, tall," Papinachois convert, **63**, 251, 255-257.
- Charles, "the good," **35**, 43, 289. *See* Kariskatisch.
- Charlesbourg, Que., **71**, 67; Sarrazin family at, **67**, 339. *See also* N. D. des Anges.
- Charlestown (Charleston), Mass., Druillettes at, **36**, 87.
- Charlet, Étienne, Jesuit provincial, **30**, 217, 299, **32**, 127, **33**, 59; permits issue of *Relations*, **28**, 261, **30**, 217, **32**, 125; *Rel.* 1645-46 sent to, **28**, 257. Letters to — from Charles Lalemant (1642), **21**, 16-17, 269-273, 308; cited, **22**, 317. From Jerome Lalemant (*Rel.* 1645-46), **28**, 267-273. From Paul Ragueneau (*Rel.* 1645-46), **29**, 243-245.
- CHARLEVOIX, Pierre François Xavier de, Jesuit, **71**, 129; arrives in Canada (1705), **69**, 304; teaches grammar at Quebec (1705-09), 304; ordained at Paris (1709), 304; returns to Canada, at command of French government-(1720), 235, 304; escorted by St. Ange (1721), **70**, 317; returns to France (1722), **69**, 304; writes biography of Marie de l'Incarnation (1724), **16**, 257; sketch, **69**, 303-304, **71**, 161. Portrait, **67**, frontispiece, **71**, 210; facsimile writing, 213.
- Writings* — cited, **1**, 36, 151, **2**, 307, **5**, 283, **6**, 327, **12**, 276, **39**, 266, **64**, 275, **65**, 267, **66**, 347. Map, cited, **43**, 326 (*see also* Cartography and Maps). Lettre à Compte de Toulouse, **71**, 247. *Nouvelle France* (Paris ed. 1744), cited, **5**, 289, **8**, 302, 305, **17**, 243, **36**, 247, **60**, 321, **63**, 302, **64**, 273, **65**, 268-269, **69**, 304, **71**, 247, 346, **72**, 19. Shea's translation (1866-71), cited, **1**, 306, 313, 315, 319, **2**, 306, 310, **71**, 247. *Journ. Hist.* (Paris ed. 1744), cited, **5**, 286, 288, 289, **10**, 321, 327, **11**, 275, **35**, 292, **43**, 325, **58**, 308, **59**, 309, 310, **66**, 347, 348, **67**, 343, 344, **68**, 327, **71**, 247; (London translation, 1761), **71**, 247. *Plantes Amer. Sept.* (Paris, 1744), cited, **6**, 329, **16**, 258, **43**, 324, 325, **59**, 308, **66**, 343, **71**, 247, 346. *Marie de l'Incarnation*, **71**, 247. *Voyages*, **71**, 247. [Charlevoix?] *Decouv. Mer d'Ouest*, **71**, 247.

- Charlier, Jean, **25**, 288. *See* Gerson.
- Charlier, Jean, brother of Gerson: prior of Celestine convent, Lyons, **25**, 288.
- Charlotte, Sister. *See* Barré, Charlotte.
- Charlton, B. E., examines Neutral bonepits, **21**, 317.
- Charly, ———, Detroit habitant, **69**, 261.
- Charms, **20**, **153**, **30**, 229, 231, **31**, 203; importance ascribed to, **15**, 33; discovered in dreams, **17**, 195, 203; articles used as, **6**, 203, **9**, 117, **10**, 209, 297, **12**, 13, **19**, 71, **22**, 95, **26**, 121, **33**, 211, **39**, 25-27; composition, **10**, 209, 285; used by medicine-men, **6**, 197-199, 203; used to cause sickness and death, **10**, 209, 223, **11**, 181, 263, 267, **12**, 7, 87, **13**, 31, 157, **17**, 213; used for good fortune, **10**, 189, 193, 297, **15**, 79-81, 181, **17**, 159, 195, 203-209, **20**, 217, **31**, 191, **33**, 211-215, **39**, 27; feasts given to, **15**, 181; superstitious rites increase their efficacy, **17**, 203; trade in, 211, **33**, 213-215, **39**, 27. *See also* Amulets, Ascwandic, *and* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion — medicine-men.
- Charny (Charni), Charles de Lauson de, **37**, 265. *See* Lauson.
- Charny (Charni), Mme. Charles de Lauson de, marriage and death, **37**, 265, **42**, 251.
- Charnisay, **36**, 242. *See* Aulnay.
- Charon, ———, returns to France, **45**, 165.
- Charpentier, Jean Baptiste, serves Jesuits, **3**, 259.
- Charreton (Carton), François, Jesuit lay brother, **71**, 129; at Quebec (1625), **4**, 183, 260; sketch, **71**, 138.
- Charron (Charon), Claude: murderously assaulted, **38**, 171; sketch, 293.
- Charts. *See* Cartography and Maps.
- Charters: De Monts's, of Acadia, **1**, 305; colonial, of Virginia, **4**, 253; Guy's, 254; of Hundred Associates, 257-258; of East India Company, **21**, 318; royal, **36**, 243; proprietary, 243; given to Jesuits, by Louis XIV., **71**, 65, 101; Dongan's, of New York, 317. *See also* Fiefs; Jesuits: estates; Landgrants, *and* Seigniories.
- Charter-party, **3**, 239; defined, **2**, 301; necessary to ship, 179; of Jesuits, **3**, 267.
- Chartier (Chartrier; "Monsieur the Prior"), René, secular priest, **30**, 153, 191; arrives in Canada (1647), **23**, 289; chaplain of Ursulines, 328, **28**, 317, **30**, 183; sponsor in baptism, **28**, 191; takes part in procession, 195; assists with music, 197; officiates at funeral of convert, 215; at Quebec, 219; gifts to, **30**, 155; beaver skins confiscated from, **23**, 328, **30**, 183; returns to France (1647), **23**, 328, **30**, 195.
- Chartier de Lotbinière, Louis Théandre de: marriage (1641), **43**, 323; lieutenant-general, Quebec, 73; receives landgrants (1662,

- 1672, and 1685), 324; member of Tadoussac trading company (1663), 323, 324; procuror-general of company (1664), 324; sets aside partnership, 44, 93; holds inquiry at Beaupré, 45, 81; returns to France, 117; gives first ball in Canada (1667), 43, 324, 50, 207; restores land to Récollets (1670), 324; death (1690), 324; sketch, 323-324.
- Chartier, Indian chief: removal of, to Vermillion River (1745), 69, 297; lands belonging to, 71, 85.
- Charton, Nicolas, Jesuit brother, goes to Tadoussac, 44, 95.
- Chartran, ——— de, intendant, 47, 309.
- Chartran, ——— de, son of intendant: dines with Jesuits, 47, 309; returns to France, 48, 237.
- Chartre Normand*, explained, 1, 307.
- Chartres, France: diocese of, 45, 269; importance, 61, 273. Cathedral of, dedication, 61, 273. Chapter of Cathedral of, connection with Lorette, 61, 271; sends reliquary to Lorette, 259, 272, 71, 218; Hurons send collar to, 61, 245-247; Hurons thank, 249-255; letter of Chaumonot to (1680), 16, 257-263, 265-267; letter of Aubéry to, 69, 13, 69-73, 279-280; Abenakis send wampum belt to, 286-287; converts' make offerings to, 71, 287-288.
- Chartreux, France, monastery founded at, 39, 267.
- Chassahamigon, Ménard at, 46, 145, 301. *See* Coasekimagen.
- Chasses, 67, 279, 342. *See* Cha'htas.
- Chasseur, requested by Iroquois, 51, 243.
- Chaste (Chattes, Chastes), Aymar de, at Terceira, 2, 306; sketch, 305.
- Chaste (Chester?), sieur, English commander in settlements on Maine shore, 31, 187, 205.
- Chateau Riché, 51, 91. *See* Chateau Richer.
- Chasteaufort, Marc Antoine de Brasdefer, sieur de: temporary governor of New France, 8, 219, 308, 9, 209, 71, 116; commandant at Three Rivers, 8, 308, 9, 209, 11, 131; sponsor in baptism, 83, 127; settles quarrels among Indians, 241; aids Jesuits, 12, 41, 43, 111; drives Abenakis from Three Rivers, 189; illness, 237.
- Chastelet. *See* Chatelet.
- Chastellain (Chastelain, Chastelin, Chatelain, Chatelin), Pierre, Jesuit, 8, 219, 235, 9, 49, 51, 243, 277, 301, 313, 11, 19, 13, 29, 89, 153, 181, 221, 227, 247, 249, 20, 93, 21, 291, 42, 259, 43, 33, 45, 123, 137, 139, 147, 155, 167, 46, 165, 171, 47, 275, 279, 307, 48, 231, 52, 75, 71, 129; his name, 9, 306; his Huron appellation, 16, 239; arrives in Canada, 8, 217, 13, 19; goes to Huron mission, 9, 227, 247, 251, 13, 21; illness, 95, 99; visits Huron villages, 14, 45-49, 67, 15, 111, 129; signs joint letter, 65; his work in Huron mission, 14, 107, 19, 183, 21, 145, 283, 23, 39-41, 245, 26, 201, 60, 299; at

Chastellain (continued)—

Quebec, **37**, 95, **60**, 141; preaches, **35**, 59, **37**, 119; confessor of Courcelles, **50**, 185; at Sillery, **60**, 320; sketch, **8**, 307, **71**, 141. Letters, **12**, 127-129, **19**, 185-193.

Chastille, ——— de, **2**, 159.

Chastillon (Chatillon), ———, **32**, 81; seeks to marry Indian girl, **30**, 157; accompanies Indian war-party, 173; envoy to Hurons, **32**, 69, 85; house burns, **46**, 187. *See also* Mignot.

Chastity. *See* Converts.

Chasy (Chusy), ———, slain by Mohawks, **50**, 193, 199.

Chat nation (Cats, Cat Nation, Nation du Chat), Huron-Iroquois tribe, **8**, 302, **21**, 191, **33**, 63, **38**, 237, **41**, 75, 81-83, 107, 111-115, 121, 217, **42**, 53-55, 75, 97, 113, 121, 137, 161, 175-177, 185, 191-195, **43**, 173, 259-263, 303, 326, **44**, 49, 153, **45**, 207, 243, **61**, 195, **62**, **71**, **63**, 151, 153; origin of name, **8**, 302, **42**, 179; applied to Neutrals, **8**, 305. *See also* Eries.

Chat sauvage, identified, **21**, 315. *See also* Cat, and Raccoon.

Chateau de Chantilly, **46**, 297, 298.

Chateau de Tronjoly, **69**, 288.

Château Frontenac, erected on site of Chateau St. Louis, **71**, 390.

Château Haldimand, erection, **71**, 390.

Chateau Richer (Chasteau Riché), parish of Quebec diocese, **27**, 312, **28**, 315, **46**, 303, **51**, 91, **60**, 81.

Chateau St. Louis, Quebec, **66**, 201, **71**, 65, 77; history, 390.

Chateaubriand (Chateaubriant), François Auguste, vicomte de; cited, **38**, 295. *Atala*, cited, **66**, 344.

Châteaudun, France, **25**, 289, **43**, 322. *See also* Churches, and La Ferté.

Châteauguay, Louis le Moyne, sieur de: accompanies Iberville to Hudson Bay, **64**, 278; asks for masses, **66**, 137; death, 93-95.

Châteaurenaut, ——— de, admiral of fleet, **60**, 111.

Chatelain (Chatelin). *See* Chastellain.

Châtelet, at Paris: legal transactions at, **71**, 83.

Châtelet, Petit, prison at Paris, **15**, 157, **35**, 145; history, **15**, 248.

Chatham, William Pitt, earl of: opposes Quebec Act, **71**, 391.

Chatillon, **46**, 187. *See* Chastillon.

Châtillon, ——— de, French officer: votes against expulsion of Jesuits, **70**, 219.

CHAUCHETIÈRE, Claude, Jesuit, **60**, 299, **62**, 255, **71**, 129; called to mission work, **63**, 147-149; at Sault St. Louis, **62**, 245, 253, **63**, 149; St. Vallier threatens to interdict, **64**, 121; in Montreal residence, 131; sketch, **60**, 322, 323, **71**, 154, 155. Paints Tegakwita's portraits, **62**, facing 176, **71**, 210.

Writings: Mission du Sault, **63**, 7, 14-21, 139-245, 296, 302, **71**,

200, 228; continuation, 379. Letters, **71**, 200-201; (1682), **62**, 15-17, 166-189, 269. To his brother (1694), **64**, 14-15, 117-141, 271-272. To Juheneau, **64**, 15-16, 143-157, 271-272. *Vie de Tegakouita*, **62**, 276, **71**, 247. Author (?) of a pamphlet on drunkenness, **63**, 201.

Chaudillon, Charlotte, marriage, **70**, 307.

Chaudron, Guillaume, death, **10**, 305, 309.

Chaufourneau, ———, cousin of Garnier, **21**, 283.

Chaufours, **63**, 300. *See* Amours, L. d'.

CHAUMONOT (Calvanotti, Chaumonot, Chaumonnot, Chaumont, Chomonot), Pierre Joseph Marie, Jesuit, **20**, 93, **41**, 23, 257, **42**, 73, 95, 111, 119, 171, 201, **43**, 49, 149, 151, 185, **44**, 25, 77, 101, 111, 115, 117, **45**, 87, 95, 125, 139, 141, 147, **46**, 157, 171, 181, 189, **47**, 275-281, 291, **48**, 229, **49**, 161, **50**, 63, 157, 199, **51**, 294, 308, **52**, 237-241, **54**, 271, 273, 283, **57**, 61, 63, 308, **58**, 139, 141, 149, 165, **60**, 59, 61, 83, 89, 101, 103, 303, 307, **64**, 49, **71**, 129; meaning of name, **18**, 256; named Echon, **5**, 287, **17**, 242 (*see also* Brébeuf); Oronhiaguehre, **18**, 41. Arrives in Canada, **15**, 199, **21**, 189; goes to Huron mission, **15**, 201, **18**, 11; sees apparition of Daniel, **33**, 267; instructs G. Lalemant in Huron, **34**, 219; officiates at Quebec, **35**, 61; stationed on Orleans Island, **36**, 117; visits Tadoussac, 129; takes final vows, 145; journey to Onondaga, **42**, 61-83; harangues councils, 77-79, 87-89, 93, 101-111, **43**, 173-177, **44**, 21-23, **50**, 191, **54**, 269; adopted by Cayugas, **44**, 21; at Montreal, **47**, 253; forms Congregations of the Holy Family, **48**, 241; returns from fort St. Louis, **49**, 169; at La Prairie, **63**, 155; as a linguist, **18**, 255, **21**, 189, **43**, 169; explorations, **71**, 373; wampum belt presented by, 376; sketch, **18**, 255, 256, **71**, 144; facsimile writing, **64**, 58, **71**, 213; circular letter on, 229.

Missionary labors: in Huron mission, **18**, 255, **19**, 209, 215, 221, **20**, 105, **21**, 235-237, 283, **23**, 151, **26**, 299, **34**, 213, **60**, 299; on St. Joseph Island, **34**, 211, 215. With Neutrals, **8**, 305, **18**, 39-43, 255, **20**, 95, 105, **21**, 189, 235, **54**, 305. With Iroquois—**42**, 31-33, 57-59; Onondagas, **1**, 28-29, **41**, 217-223, 227, **42**, 85-201, 217, **43**, 145, **44**, 185, **46**, 155; Cayugas, **43**, 307; Senecas, 99, 307, **44**, 21; Oneidas, **42**, 77, **44**, 29-33. At Huron colony near Quebec, **52**, 239, **53**, 97, **54**, 269, 289, **55**, 249-289, 295-303, 309, **59**, 81, **60**, 29-33, 41; at Lorette, **58**, 131, **61**, 43, 215-217, **62**, 169, 257; builds church at Lorette, **60**, 69, 145.

Writings: autobiography, **18**, 255, **71**, 121, 228, 373; (*Suite de la vie*, **5**, 287; author, **71**, 235). Grammar of Huron language, **67**, 147. *Journal des Jésuites*, **44**, 107, 117-119, 121-129, 322-323, **45**, 81, 87-95, **71**, 192, 193. Letters—cited, **54**, 113; to general (1639), **15**, 5, 197-201, 239; (1640), **18**, 1, 10-13, 251, **71**, 185. To Nappi (1640), **18**, 1, 2, 15-45, 251, **71**, 186; to Lalemant, **34**, 211-221;

CHAUMONOT: *Writings* (continued)—

to a friend, **37**, 169-181; to Ursuline superior, **41**, 219-221; to Ripault (1661), **46**, 13-14, 154-157, 298, **71**, 193; to chapter at Chartres (1680), **61**, 16, 257-267, **71**, 199; to Crasset (1690), 228. "Prière," **64**, 58, **71**, 213. *Relations*—(1669-70) **53**, 7, **71**, 196; (1670-71), 196; (1672-73), 197. Report of Huron colony, **54**, 289-301.

Chaumont, Chevalier de, **50**, 147, 199.

Chausé, Huron name of Le Mercier, **8**, 291, **16**, 239.

Chaussay-Beaumont, **67**, 332. *See* Beauharnais, F. de.

Chautauqua, N. Y., **10**, 322; variants of name, **69**, 295.

Chauvigny, ———, de, seigneur de Vaubegon: judge at Alençon, **16**, 11; death, 13. *See also* Vaubegon.

Chauvigny, Marie Madeleine de, **16**, 11, **56**, 225; marriage, **11**, 276. *See also* La Peltrie.

Chauvin, ——— fur trader, **1**, 4, **2**, 307.

Chauvin, Anne, marriage, **70**, 307-308.

Chauvin, Charles, Detroit blacksmith: buys gun, **69**, 247; mends plowshare, **70**, 29; rents mission forge, 33, 47, 49; sketch, 307.

Chauvin, Marc, priest: appointments, **71**, 383.

Chauvin, Michel, *dit* Ste. Suzanne: house burned, **36**, 125; sketch, 246.

Chauvin, les, Canadian brothers: Mississippi concessionaries, **67**, 343.

Chavigny de Berchereau, François, **27**, 313, **30**, 175, **32**, 91; marriage, **11**, 278; Montmagny's lieutenant, **27**, 87; complains of Le Jeune, 93; De Quen visits, **28**, 155; daughter baptized, 191; baptism at his house, **30**, 159; member of council, **34**, 45; sketch, **27**, 311-312.

Chavigny, Geneviève de, marriage, **49**, 273.

Chawanoquois, **63**, 249. *See* Shawnees.

Chazel, ———, appointed intendant of New France: lost at sea, **69**, 235, **71**, 397.

Chazelle, Pierre, Jesuit: antiquarian, **34**, 252.

Checoutimi, **59**, 47, **61**, 77, 79, 85, **69**, 99, 121. *See* Chicoutimi.

Chedabouctou, N. S., **8**, 292; first settled, **9**, 309; Lyonne at, **24**, 310; epidemic in, **47**, 63.

Cheese: home-made, and Gruyère, **70**, 57; Dutch, abhorred by Indians, **44**, 279.

Chef de Bois, France, **37**, 83.

Cheffault, Antoine, sieur de la Renardière, **42**, 300; secretary of Hundred Associates, **36**, 73; lands granted to, **9**, 307, 312. *See also* Companies: Cheffault-Rozée.

Chegoutimi (Chegoutimik, Chegoutimit, Chegoutimy, Chegoutinis, Chekoutimi), **46**, 257, **56**, 153, 211, **58**, 296, **59**, 27, 57, 305, **60**, 247, 249, 255, **63**, 257, 259, **65**, 43. *See* Chicoutimi.

- Chemise, of Virgin Mary, **71**, 288; silver reliquary in that form, sent to Huron converts, **61**, 251, 259-263; to Abenakis, **69**, 69, 286; description and history, **61**, 272; illustrated, frontispiece. *See also* Chartres.
- Chemises: worn by Indian women, **62**, 187, 276; sold at Detroit mission, **69**, 263, **70**, 27.
- Chene, ———, Detroit habitant: masses said for, **70**, 63, **71**. *See also* Chesne.
- Chêne, George Miville de, transcribes *Relation*, **45**, 266.
- Cheney, Lellen S., professor in University of Wisconsin: aid from, acknowledged, **43**, 325, **69**, 297.
- Chepewyans, Athapascan tribe, **68**, 332.
- Chequamegon (Chagauamigong). *See* Bays, Points, and Jesuits: missions.
- Chérais: Natches with, **69**, 215. *See also* Cherokees.
- Cherbourg, France, **8**, 295: emigration from, to Canada, **7**, 310.
- Cherokees, Maskoki tribe, **1**, 11; Natches with, **68**, 230, **69**, 215; games, **10**, 328; ball-play among, **71**, 281; sacred formulas, 277.
- Cherries, **6**, 271, **9**, 155, **28**, 111, **38**, 243, **43**, 324, 325, **48**, 165, **64**, 137; bark, in medicine, **13**, 261. Stoneless, **43**, 257 (*see also* Cranberries).
- Chervil, *tripe de roche* compared to, **67**, 151.
- Cheskaïou, Catherine, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 61.
- Chesne (Chêne), Charles, Detroit habitant: sketch, **69**, 309.
- Chesne, Marie Anne, marriage, **70**, 305.
- Chesne, Pierre, *dit* La Butte (Bute): dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 265, 271, **70**, 49, 51; sketch, **69**, 309.
- Chesne, Pierre (Pierrot), *fils*, *dit* La Butte: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 29, 35, 61; marriage, 307.
- Chestnut, **21**, 197, **48**, 119, **49**, 259, **58**, 99; habitat, **1**, 73, **43**, 257, **51**, 121.
- Chetimachâs: racial affinities, **65**, 268; location, **67**, 303, 344; at New Orleans, 299; assassinate St. Cosme, **65**, 262, **67**, 303.
- Cheval de bronze*, history, **62**, 271-272.
- Chevalet, instrument of punishment, **9**, 145, 310, **27**, 119, **28**, 167, 169, **32**, 83, **47**, 53, **48**, 95. *See also* Penalties.
- Chevalier, Henri, editor of Sagard, cited, **4**, 271.
- Chevalier, Jean Baptiste, engagé: makes contract with Illinois mission, **66**, 33.
- Chevalier, Paul, in Detroit trade, **70**, 305.
- Cheveux-Relevés, Algonquian tribe, **13**, 272, **14**, 19, **18**, 231, **38**, 181; origin and meaning of term, **41**, 77, **44**, 285; history and location, **14**, 285; trade with Hurons, **15**, 155; with Western tribes, 248. *See also* Ottawas.

Chiateandaoua, a Huron, **13**, 193, 195.

Chibanagouch, Paul, an Algonkin: baptism and death, **11**, 85-89.

Chicachats (Chicachias), **69**, 39, 47, 57, 59, **215**, **217**. *See* Chicacas.

Chicago (Chicagwa, Chikagoua, Chikagwa), **21**, 314, **51**, 283, **60**, 320, **65**, 103, **69**, 290; Indians at, **58**, 293; fur trade, **69**, 306; canals, **59**, 314; harbor, **58**, 107, 294; history, **71**, 319. *See also* Jesuits: missions.

Chicagou, **67**, 295. *See* Chikagou.

Chicard (Chicart), François, Jesuit, **71**, 129; sketch, 156.

Chicacas (Chicachas, Chicachats, Chicachias, Chickasaws, Chikacha, Tchicachas, Tchikachas, Tchikakas), Maskoki tribe, **1**, **11**, **65**, 268; location, **59**, 313, **65**, 115, 266; origin, **66**, 343; characterized, **68**, 201; manners and customs, **59**, 157; weapons, 151. Encountered by Joliet, **59**, 151-153; ask for Jesuits, 155; trade with English, **65**, 266; Bienville fails to subdue, **66**, 342, **68**, 309, 328; attack Arkansas Post, **69**, 217; further hostilities, **68**, 328, **69**, 47-49; aided by French renegade, 217; Canadian French attack, 39, 47-49, 294, **71**, 243; burn French captives, **68**, 311, **69**, 29-31, 39, 57, **70**, 249-251, 316, **71**, 171; Natchez garrison shut in by, **69**, 215; history, **68**, 328; statistics, **71**, 295. Trade with Illinois, **59**, 155; endeavor to seduce them from French, **68**, 201; Koroas retreat to, 217; Natches take refuge with, 330, **69**, 215; Iroquois at war with, **68**, 331. Language — importance, **68**, 328; difficulty, **59**, 157.

Chicha, intoxicating liquor, made from maize, **11**, 275.

Chichedek, in Bersiamite country: Souriquois at, **28**, 35. *See also* Chisedech.

Chichigoueks, Algonquian tribe, **57**, 221.

Chichip, Algonkin woman: her child baptized, **6**, 133.

Chichontibik, an Algonkin: his sins punished by death, **31**, 257-261.

Chicot, Jean, habitant, **36**, 125.

Chicot, Z., **70**, 29, 308. *See* Chiquot.

Chicoutimi (Chigoutimini, Chigoutimy, Chikoutimy; *see also* Checoutimi, *and* Chegoutimi), **1**, 219, 237, **46**, 257, **60**, 322, **68**, 41, 55, 101, 115; location, **52**, 221-223, **69**, 111; tides at, **68**, 31; Indians at, 45, 57, **69**, 99; French trading post, **59**, 305, **62**, 215-217, **63**, 257-259, **69**, 97, 103, 109, 117, 125; fur trade, **68**, 27, **69**, 109-117, 121; game scarce at, 113, 119; Coquart's report on, 111-121.

Chifflet (Chiffletius), Laurent, Jesuit writer: sketch, **49**, 277, 278. *Exercices chrestiens*, **49**, 209, 278.

Chigounabik, Barthelemy, Algonkin convert: refuses to consult medicine-men, **35**, 241; his piety, 241-247; names his son for Jogues, 245.

Chihwatenhwa, Ignace, Huron lad: baptism, **15**, 89.

Chihwatenhwa (Chihoatenhou, Chihouatenhoua, Chiohoarehra, Chiwatenhwa), Joseph, Huron convert, **15**, 103, 117, 125, **20**, 95, **21**, 157-161, 189, **23**, 61; residence, **34**, 253; conversion and baptism, **15**, 77-85; abilities, 79; Christian marriage, 105; learns to read and write, 111, 113; defends the faith, 115, **20**, 35; aids missionaries, **15**, 123; baptisms in his family, **17**, 33; instructs pagan tribesmen, 41, 47, 81, 95, **19**, 151-165; discards charms, **17**, 211; makes retreat, **19**, 137-155; called "the Christian," 137; family attacked by smallpox, 211, 261; acts as evangelist, 259; leaves his family, to accompany missionaries, **20**, 55-65; speech by, 63; slain by Iroquois, 79, 81, 95, **21**, 147, 161, 211, **23**, 59, 195; spirit invoked, **21**, 189. His good works, **15**, 15; temperance, 79; docility, 79-83; piety 87-99, **17**, 41-43, 49-51, **18**, 21, **19**, 249-253, 257, **20**, 79-83, **21**, 147-149; pious meditations, 251-265; charity, **17**, 51; courage, 41, 47, 191, 193, **18**, 21, **19**, 153, 245-249, 259.

Chikabiskisi, Joseph, Algonkin convert: piety, **61**, 129-131.

Chikagou (Chicagou), Illinois chief: visits Paris, **67**, 295, **68**, 203-205, 329; describes its sights, 215; at New Orleans, 203-205, 213-215; gift to, 213.

Chikoutimy (Chikotimi), **52**, 221, **69**, 129, 131, 135. *See* Chicoutimi. Chilblains, common in Canada, **50**, 161.

Children: Rhasès writes on their diseases, **49**, 277. *See also* Indians: social and economic life — children.

Chile (Chili), **11**, 275; aborigines, **10**, 327; maps, **66**, 303, 313, 316.

Chimneys: of stone, **70**, 31; sweeps, **47**, 241.

China, **28**, 67, **48**, 131, **49**, 276, **57**, 315, **66**, 320; western route to, **1**, 91, **12**, 273, **18**, 237, **25**, 29, **45**, 221, **66**, 67; its people, **10**, 211, **51**, 290, **57**, 127; Natchés believed to have come from, **67**, 313. Exports — silks, **23**, 279, **59**, 189, **63**, 243; ginseng, **67**, 333.

Chinawich, an Iroquet: at Three Rivers, **24**, 249; baptism, 251-253.

Chincapin (*Castanea pumila*), **59**, 139, 312.

Chingué, **69**, 171, 175-177; identified, 297. *See also* Logstown, and Shenango.

Chintz, used by Indian women, **67**, 87.

Chippewas, **1**, 10, 32, **9**, 313, **11**, 279, **71**, 272; history, **14**, 286, **71**, 290; place-names in language, 324. *See also* Ojibwas.

Chiquebi (*chiqueli*), a root: used as food, **1**, 157; described, **2**, 245, 307, **3**, 259.

Chiquot (Chicot, Cicotte), Zacharie: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 29, 39, 43; sketch, 308.

Chisedech (Chichedek), Montagnais tribe: location, **18**, 227, 258.

Chives, cultivated by Jesuits, **70**, 55.

Chiwatenhwa. *See* Chihwatenhwa.

- Chkoudun, Souriquois chief, **3**, 298: interest in religion, **1**, 79; influenced by Pontgravé, 79, 81. *See also* Schoudon.
- Choaguen, **69**, 159, 195. *See* Oswego.
- Choctaws. *See* Cha'htas.
- Choir, sisters of, among hospital nuns, **52**, 105.
- Choir-boys, at Jesuit mission, **60**, 283.
- Choiseul, Étienne François, duc de: minister of foreign affairs, **70**, 313; pensions to exiled Jesuits assigned by, 221; Abbadié writes to, 291, 297, 301. *See also* Praslin, duc de.
- Cholenec, Pierre, Jesuit, **59**, 269, 275, 277, 287, **71**, 129; at Sault St. Louis mission, **60**, 275, **61**, 241, **67**, 25; expenditures for that mission, 27; at Quebec, **62**, 169; at Lorette, 257; sketch, **59**, 315-316, **71**, 153-154; circular letter on, **67**, 331, **71**, 230. Letters — (1675), **59**, 315, **71**, 228; (1677), **60**, 275-293, **71**, 199; (1678), **61**, 51-67.
- Chollet, ———, priest, **65**, 39.
- Chomadeu (Chomedey), **24**, 223. *See* Maisonneuve.
- Chomoukchwan (Chomouchwan), **68**, 55: location, **69**, 113; journey to, difficult, 117; French at, 115; dependent upon Lake St. John, **111**, 113; fur trade, **113**, 119, 125.
- Chopart (Chepar), ——— de, French commandant at Natchez: slain by tyrannized Indians, **68**, 165, 169, 327, **69**, 215.
- Chorel, François, sieur de St. Romain, *dit* d'Orvilliers: commands at Catarakoui, **63**, 271; sketch, 303.
- Chorel, Marguerite, marriage, **67**, 335.
- Choristers, regaled by Jesuits, **32**, 81, 85.
- Chorography, not needed in New France, **9**, 151.
- Chouacoët, **1**, 308, **3**, 111: location, **2**, 69; Indians at, **3**, 209; Poutrincourt at, 298. *See also* Saco, and Rivers: Saco.
- Chouart, Medard, **28**, 319, **71**, 333. *See* Groseilliers.
- Chouré, Mathieu, serves Jesuits, **27**, 81.
- Chourel, Mathieu, at Three Rivers, **27**, 97; house burned, **36**, 115; sketch, 245.
- Chouskouabika, **57**, 265, 289-293, 297; meaning of name, 319; identified, **58**, 298.
- Chrestiennot (Chrestiennot), serves Jesuits, **27**, 81; at Three Rivers, 85; punished for gluttony, leaves Jesuits, 169.
- Christian religion: first preached in New World, **1**, 59-61, 97; in Acadia, **71**, **2**, 53; hindered by greed of traders, 127; grounds for belief in, **20**, 71; Indians ascribe misfortunes to, 157-163, 197, 263, **31**, 169, 239, 243, 245, 263, **32**, 297, **33**, 21, 247, **34**, 227, **35**, 165, 175, **37**, 59, **38**, 287; its rites regarded as magic spells, **31**, 121-123, **39**, 81, 87, 129, 131, 235; statement of, by a savage, **37**, 237; hated by Iroquois, **39**, 85, 87. *See also* Anglican church,

- Calvinists, Lutherans, Jesuits: missions, Protestants, *and* Roman Catholic church.
- Christian's Exercise, The*, religious book, **30**, 155.
- Christie, Robert: *Hist. Lower Canada*, **71**, 296.
- Christienne, Huron convert, **21**, 287.
- Christine, Mohawk convert: pious death, **57**, 105.
- Christine, princess of France: sponsor in baptism, **1**, 77, 109.
- Christineaux, **70**, 251. *See* Crees, *and* Kilistinons.
- Christmas, celebrated by Indians, **27**, 209-211, **57**, 93, **61**, 113-121.
- Christofle, a Frenchman: sponsor in baptism, **11**, 121.
- Christophlé, a Frenchman: captured by Iroquois, **44**, 101; returns, **111**.
- Chrysostome, Algonkin convert: baptism, **14**, 165.
- Church dues, paid in kind, **71**, 380.
- Churches: buildings — heated by kettles of fire, **30**, 201; erected in parishes along St. Lawrence, **60**, 123; Abenakis ask for, **67**, 29-31; fund for erecting, **70**, 233; interior fittings, 49. Auriesville, N. Y., **8**, 301. Batiscan, **71**, 83. Bayonne (cathedral), **70**, 297. Beaupré (Ste. Anne), new building erected, **50**, 319 (*see also* Ste. Anne de Beaupré). Caen (St. Pierre), **45**, 271. Cap de la Magdelaine, **71**, 83. Charlesbourg (St. Charles), **71**, 67. Chartres (cathedral; *see* Chartres). Chequamegon Bay (St. Esprit), **52**, 201. Chicoutimi, **68**, 326. Constantinople (St. Sophia), **9**, 91. De Pere (St. François Xavier), **52**, 203, **57**, 209, **58**, 267-269, **61**, 153. Detroit (St. Anne), its records, **70**, 309-310. Fort Amsterdam, **28**, 107. Kaskaskia (Immaculate Conception), **59**, 308, **70**, 233. La Prairie de la Magdelaine, **59**, 273, 287, **63**, 175-179, 183, **71**, 91. Loreto, Italy (Ripetta), **18**, 37. Lorette (Notre Dame) — **60**, 39, **71**, 75; Bouvart surrenders to St. Vallier, **64**, 274; correspondence of, with Chartres (q.v.), **61**, 265; *see also* Jesuits: mission colonies. Mackinac (St. Anne), its parish register, **69**, 290, **71**, 234, 256. Montreal — Jesuit, **34**, 249, **64**, 135, 151-153; Notre Dame, **24**, 241, 247, 261, **63**, 151-153; Sulpitian, dedicated, **64**, 137. New Chartres (St. Anne), **71**, 388. Norridgewock (mission), monument to Rale on site, **66**, 346. Paris (Notre Dame), **22**, 207-209, **35**, 37. Penetanguishene (memorial) — **5**, 297, **19**, 271; view, 295, **71**, 217. Philadelphia (St. Mary's), built by Harding, **71**, 389. Poitiers, **64**, 137. Pont-à-Mousson (St. Sauveur), **50**, 175. Quebec (*see* Quebec: churches). Rome (St. Mary Major), **28**, 318. St. François (Abenaki mission), destroyed by fire, **66**, 344. Ste. Geneviève, **70**, 235. St. Ignace (mission), Marquette buried at, **59**, 203-205. Ste. Foye (Notre Dame), history, **71**, 311. St. François-du-Lac, destroyed by fire, **66**, 344. Ste. Marie-of-the-Hurons, **26**, 201. Sandwich (L'Assomption) — **69**, 53, 243, 251, 257-259, 265-267, 305, **70**, 31, 49, **71**, 175; its rec-

Churches (continued)—

- ords, **70**, 309; *see also* Jesuits: missions — Detroit. Sault de Ste. Marie, **52**, 201, **56**, 107, **111**, **57**, 207–209, 229, 281, **68**, 267, 271. Sault St. François Xavier, **64**, 155, **67**, 27, **69**, 45. Saumur, France, **34**, 235. Sillery (St. Michel) — **24**, 57, **25**, 119, 129, 173–175, **26**, 79, **28**, 317, **29**, 93, 209, **30**, 173, **31**, 139, **32**, 257, 273, **34**, 51, **35**, 33, 39, **40**, 149, **48**, 63, **60**, 131, **62**, 47–49, 125, 129, 137, 145, 265, **63**, 27–29, 47, 53–57, 67–69, 85, 89, 105, 123–129, **66**, 43, **71**, 81; destroyed by fire, **43**, 221–223. Tadoussac (Ste. Croix) — in ruins, **68**, 79; new edifice erected, **69**, 137–141, 292; Coquart buried at, **71**, 172. Three Rivers, **24**, 193. *See also* Chapels.
- Churchwardens: Quebec — to select canopy-bearers, **28**, 193; proceedings (1645), cited, **42**, 299. In Canadian parishes, functions, **71**, 389. *See also* Chapels, Ecclesiastical procedures, and Parishes.
- Chusy, —, sieur de: death, **50**, 139.
- Ciborium, presented by Laval to Illinois mission, **65**, 55–57.
- Cibou (Cibo), **4**, 255, 269, 270. *See* Chibou Bay.
- Cicada, noise of rattlesnake compared to, **43**, 153.
- Cicero, **22**, 91, **25**, 237, **27**, 57; cited, **5**, 195.
- Cicoigne (Cigoigne), **2**, 215, **3**, 173. *See* Sicoigne.
- Cicotte, **70**, 308. *See* Chiquot.
- Cider, in New France, **9**, 157, **64**, 133, 139.
- Cilices (hair-shirts), instruments of mortification, **23**, 25.
- Timber, L. (*pseud.*), **2**, 289. *See* Lafaist.
- Cingulum (penitential girdle), used by Indian converts, **63**, 205. *See also* Mortifications.
- Cinnamon, **49**, 205, **51**, 113; in theriacs, **50**, 327.
- Cistercians, religious order: founded, **31**, 289, **38**, 293.
- Citeaux (Lat., Cistercium), **31**, 289: St. Robert founds convent at, **38**, 293.
- Citron (lime): its peel, **46**, 161, **47**, 273, 295; may-apple compared to, **43**, 259, **56**, 123, 302.
- Citrouille (*Cucurbita polymorpha*), described, **10**, 322. *See also* Squash.
- Cives, found in Canada, **38**, 243.
- Clairvaux (Clervaux), France: St. Bernard founds convent at, **31**, 289, **38**, 293; abbé of, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Clam-shells, material for wampum, **1**, 319.
- Clameur de Haro*, **1**, 57; explained, 307.
- Clapin, Sylva: "Mots sauvages," **71**, 272. *Dict. Canad.-Français*, cited, **6**, 328, **10**, 327, **16**, 258, **21**, 315, **42**, 295, **47**, 315, **60**, 316, **67**, 334, **68**, 326, **71**, 351.
- Clapp, A.: *Medical Plants*, **71**, 349.
- Clarentin, —, one of Hundred Associates, **25**, 79.

- Clark, Gen. John S., antiquarian, **51**, 295; cited, **8**, 294, 298-301, **21**, 317. *Cayuga History*, cited, **41**, 258, **42**, 295. Maps—"Seneca mission sites," cited, **8**, 293, 302, **71**, 236; "Iroquois country," cited, **8**, 297, 301. *See also* Cartography and Maps.
- Clark, W. P.: *Ind. Sign Language*, **71**, 272.
- Clarke, Sir Alured, term as governor, **71**, 119.
- Clarke, Peter D.: *Wyandots*, **71**, 293.
- Claude, Abenaki chief: at Sillery, **24**, 183; asks for a Jesuit, **28**, 215; escorts Druillettes, 229.
- Claude, Algonkin convert: death and burial, **8**, 249-251.
- "Claude, little," habitant: drowned, **30**, 193.
- Clavius, Christoph, German mathematician: cited, **64**, 139.
- Clay: aboriginal utensils of, **71**, 282, 284; Natches idols made of, **68**, 125. *See also* Indians: occupations, arts, and industries—ceramics.
- Clayborne (Claiborne) rebellion, occasions expulsion of Jesuits from Maryland, **59**, 307.
- Clement, Marie Angélique, marriage, **70**, 73.
- Clement VII., pope: and Récollets, **2**, 300.
- Clement X., pope: restricts missionary publications, **55**, 315-316.
- Clement XI., pope, **66**, 183-185, **217**, 344.
- Clement XIV., pope: abolishes Jesuit order, **70**, 314, 315, **71**, 239.
- Clements, N. S., iron at, **3**, 296.
- Clergy in New France: amicable relations with Jesuits, **60**, 127-129; rights and dues under English régime, **71**, 392. *See also* Jesuits, *and* Sulpitians.
- Clergy-houses: Jesuit, at Quebec—habitants give money for, **27**, 89, **28**, 319; stone for, quarried, 239. At Lorette, **64**, 274. On Jesuit estates, **71**, 67, 75, 81-83, 91.
- Clerks of fur-trade posts, **63**, 263-265, **68**, 27, 63, 77, 81.
- Clermont, Bonaventure, baptism, **70**, 77.
- Clermont, Louis, his child baptized, **70**, 77.
- Clermont, Valère, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 77.
- Clervaux, **2**, 157. *See* Clairvaux.
- Cliff-dwellers, book on, **71**, 267.
- Clifton, E. C., and Adrien Grimbaud (Grimaux): *French-English Dictionary*, cited, **34**, 250, **47**, 319, **71**, 391.
- Cloaks: as presents, **40**, 169, 187, **42**, 255; worn by Indians, **44**, 295.
- Clock, **69**, 271; regarded by Indians as a demon, **15**, 35, **39**, 131.
- Closse, Jeanne, marriage, **62**, 274.
- Closse (Clausse), Lambert, French officer, **62**, 274; Jesuit letters to, appropriated, **43**, 63; death, **47**, 155, 277; sketch, **43**, 322.

- Cloth, **46**, 139, **49**, 209; as presents, **28**, 167, 243, **60**, 89; of gold, **15**, 223; bread exchanged for, **27**, 111; Illinois clad in, **59**, 117; Natches demand, **68**, 191.
- Cloutier, Anne: marriage, **32**, 312; death, 73.
- Cloutier, Geneviève, marriage, **45**, 271.
- Cloutier, Louise, marriages, **10**, 321, **27**, 89, 312, **30**, 304.
- Cloutier (Cloustier), Zacharie, French carpenter, **32**, 73, 75; colonist of Giffard, **10**, 321; takes an engagé, **27**, 91; daughter marries, 89; in fur trade, 91; in religious procession, **28**, 195; gift to church, **42**, 277; sketch, **27**, 312.
- Cloves, **49**, 205, **51**, 113, **52**, 109, **66**, 29.
- Clovis, of France, builds Ste. Geneviève, **2**, 297.
- Clubs: used by Illinois tribes, **59**, 133, 151, **60**, 161; the only weapon permitted to berdashes, **59**, 129.
- Coadjutors, Jesuit, **66**, 207, 211; spiritual, **2**, 307; donnés preferred to, in Huron mission, **21**, 293, 299. *See also* Jesuits: lay brethren.
- Coal: in Acadia, **3**, 69, 296; in Canada, **9**, 169; exported from England, **31**, 101, **39**, 235; used by Assiniboines, **45**, 239.
- Coasekimagen, Sauteurs at, **46**, 301. *See also* Chassahamigon.
- Coats: as presents, **43**, 147, 165, 171, **44**, 99, 125, **45**, 89; in fur trade, **67**, 137; demanded by Natches, **68**, 191.
- Cochin China: inhabitants stain teeth, **5**, 107; gamboge produced in, **49**, 276.
- Cochon, La Fontaine, at Quebec, **38**, 169.
- Cochon, Pierrot, serves Jesuits among Hurons, **28**, 227-229.
- Cochran, Andrew William, English official: discovers MS. of *Journal des Jésuites*, **27**, 307. *La Tour*, **71**, 302.
- Cockles, fishery of, **1**, 69.
- Cod (*Morrhua*), **8**, 159, **9**, 157, 167, **16**, 79, **59**, 51, 59; called "bacalos," **1**, 308; "tom" (ponamo), **3**, 297; greediness, **38**, 57; enters St. Lawrence from sea, **48**, 75; as food, **45**, 67, **60**, 117. Fisheries — **1**, 69, 99, **3**, 81, 275, **5**, 15, 19, **9**, 169-171, **29**, 243, **34**, 229, **39**, 35, 39, **60**, 119, **64**, 119; open to nations, **5**, 277; Basques in, 276; on coast of St. Lawrence Gulf, **28**, 315, **42**, 253, **45**, 107, **48**, 153-155, **67**, 65; how conducted, **5**, 276, **48**, 155; drying-scaffolds, **5**, 276, **45**, 69; sent from Gaspé to Quebec, **48**, 235; exported to Europe, **32**, 35, **50**, 241; to Antilles, 241.
- Codfish banks, **1**, 133, 141, 177; described, 147. *See also* Banks of Newfoundland.
- Code Noir*, **71**, 249; described, **67**, 343.
- Coeymans's Landing, near Beeren Island, **25**, 287.
- Coffee: sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 45, 47; mill at Detroit mission, **69**, 271.
- Coffin, Rev. Paul, cited, **36**, 238.

Coffin, Victor, professor in University of Wisconsin: *Quebec and Amer. Revolution*, cited, **71**, 302, 391-392.

Coffins, used in New France, **32**, **71**, **49**, 175.

Cohade, Guillaume Ignace, Jesuit, **71**, 129; with Abenakis, **69**, 77; sketch, **71**, 172.

COINS: fleur de lis stamped on, **12**, 275; found on Christian Island, **36**, 245; book relating to, cited, **1**, 313, **71**, 354-355. *See also* Philadelphia Numismatic and Antiquarian Society.

Enumeration: denier (denier tournois) — **6**, 329, **9**, 312, **12**, 275; value of sol marquée in, **50**, 207, 326. Doppia (dobla, dobbra, pistole), Italian coin — **39**, 79; value, 266. Double, old French coin — **12**, 197; described, 275. Écu — **42**, 271, 275, 281-283, **44**, 93, **48**, 233; description and value, **1**, 312, **4**, 269. Farthing, **6**, 329. Franc, **1**, 312, **4**, 269, **24**, 311. Livre — **24**, 311, **39**, 266; different kinds, **4**, 269. Louis d'or, **49**, 161, **50**, 185. Mark, due seignior at transfer of land, **71**, 85. Obole — **6**, 257; described, 329. Penny, **6**, 329. Piaster — Florentine, **18**, 17; current in Louisiana and Illinois, **66**, 139-143, **71**, 43. Pistole — **36**, 97; value, **4**, 269; *see also above* Doppia. Portuguese — **71**, 111; gold coin of Hamburg, 395. Shilling — of Henry VIII., **9**, 312. Sol (sou) — **6**, 329, **9**, 312, **12**, 275, **42**, 277-281, 285; defined, **24**, 311. Sol marquée (marquez) — description and value, **50**, 207, 326. Teston (testone), old French coin — **38**, 247, 296, **39**, 97; description and value, **9**, 312. Testoon, old English coin — when used, **9**, 312.

Colbert, Jean Baptiste, French premier, **50**, 245, 247, **63**, 305; related to D'Urfé, **52**, 261; his son (Seignelay), **64**, 277; alters government of Canada, **47**, 317; instructions to Talon, **49**, 275; promotes Company of West Indies, 278; Frontenac writes to, **50**, 324; policy toward Canada, 327; Talon's report to, 327; orders education of Indian children, **51**, 173; instructions to Frontenac, **53**, 303; praised by Dablon, **55**, 105; in Canadian history, **71**, 299.

Colden, Cadwallader, cited, **1**, 317, **64**, 276.

Cole, Edward, English officer: commandant in Illinois, **71**, 389.

Coleraine, Que., iron mined at, **8**, 289.

Colette, Abenaki convert, **63**, 31.

Colivet, French boy, Jesuit engagé: arrives at Quebec, **32**, 101.

Collar, part of harness, **70**, 51; hooks for, 51. *See also* Porcelain: collars.

College: at Montreal, **71**, 109, 113; term applied to Jesuit residences, 65. *See also* Jesuits: colleges, *and* libraries; *and* Universities.

Collet, Luc, Récollet: body reinterred at Prairie du Rocher, **71**, 39, 388.

Collet, Oscar, W., annotator, **70**, 304.

Collingwood township, Ont., Indian sites in, **20**, 308.

Collins, Lewis: *History of Kentucky*, cited, **69**, 300, **71**, 318.

Cologne (Coloignes), **1**, 143, **3**, 165. *See* Coulogne.

Colombier, Henri, librarian of École de Ste. Geneviève, Paris: aid from, acknowledged, **14**, 4.

Colonies: Dutch—ruled by West India Company, **21**, 318; provisions furnished to colonists, **28**, 109; history, **71**, 315-317. English (*see also* English)—how governed, **36**, 241; confederated, **79**, 81, 99, 101, 105, 240; military strength, 105; troops levied in, **28**, 115; in Maine, **71**, 213; Druillettes describes, **36**, 240-241; unite in Pequot war, 107; trade with Dutch colonies, **28**, 109, **50**, 321; decline alliance with French against Mohawks, **1**, 14, **9**, 305, **23**, 327, **36**, 79-81, 89-95, 99-111, 247, **37**, 259; their agent in London, **36**, 85; alliance of, with Dutch, 101— with Abenakis, **49**, 153; attack on, ordered by Louis XIV., **64**, 273-274; Iroquois appellation of, 276-277; relations with Canada, **71**, 257, 313 (*see also* Commerce, and Trade); history, 257, 315-317, 320. French, in North America—menaced by Iroquois, **45**, 191; prosperity, 191-195; end of proprietary government in, **49**, 278; Tracy appointed governor, 217, 219, 274; government and officials, **66**, 129, 141, **70**, 215-221, 263, 269-273, 277, 291, **71**, 35, 39; revenues farmed by Company of Indies, **68**, 325; slave labor in, **70**, 265 (*see also* Slavery, and Code Noir); laws relating to, **66**, 339, **67**, 343, **71**, 249; progress, 339; Razilly's memoir on, **8**, 287; history, **71**, 309. French, in South America, **49**, 217, 219, 274. Indian (*see* Jesuits: mission colonies). *See also* the several colonies.

Colonization: of New France, advocated by Lescarbot, **1**, 83; Sully disapproves, **2**, 308; Biard advocates, **3**, 137-139; necessary expenses, 139-141; experiments in, 292-293; La Salle's scheme for, **57**, 316; West India Company to promote, **21**, 318; of Mississippi valley, urged by Joliet, **58**, 105-107.

Colors, symbolism of, **3**, 129, **12**, 215; among Illinois, **58**, 97-99.

Columbia, Pa., Indian villages near, **8**, 301.

Columbus, Christopher: discovers America, **1**, 1; cited, **11**, 275.

Columeau, Antoine, Jesuit brother, **71**, 129; sketch, 167.

Cumelle, ———, cited, **4**, 268.

Comanches, tribal affiliations, **68**, 329.

Combalet, Antoine de Beauvoir de Roure de: marriage and death, **8**, 310.

Combalet, Marie Madeleine de (*née* Wignerod), **11**, 133, 137; founds hospital at Quebec, **8**, 235, 310, **9**, 307; praised by Le Jeune, **11**, 55; maintains Indian girls, 95, 97; sponsor in baptism, 99; sketch, **8**, 310. *See also* Aiguillon, d'.

Combs, **10**, 271, **50**, 163, **52**, 109; materials, **49**, 209, **51**, 113, **66**, 31, **70**, 61; price, **69**, 249.

Comets: observed in Canada — (1661) **46**, 205; (1664) **48**, 241, **50**, 69-77; (1665) **49**, 159; (1681) **63**, 223; (1682) **62**, 107. Regarded as an omen of evil, **46**, 205, **62**, 107.

Commandants: English — of Illinois, after conquest, **71**, 389; attitude toward Roman Catholics, 37, 43, 45. French — **47**, 293, **64**, 221, **65**, 225, 229, 243-245; functions, **55**, 320; relations of missionaries with, **63**, 259, 263-267, **64**, 201-203, 211, **65**, 201-205, 213-215; sanction liquor traffic and licentiousness, 193-195; in collusion with liquor dealers, 197, 201-203, 215-217; engage in fur trade, 201, 211, 245; make too many presents to Indians, 205-209, **67**, 253; licentiousness among, **65**, 237-239; in Louisiana, **67**, 253, 317, 321; at Detroit, **69**, 265, 275; tyranny of, toward Natches, **67**, 341, **68**, 327.

Commandments (ten), difficult for Indians, **18**, 21.

COMMERCE: importance of fisheries in, **50**, 241; jealousies of England and Holland regarding, 321; prominence of Flemish in, **64**, 129; West India Company to extend Dutch, **21**, 318; importance of Mississippi River as a route for, **57**, 315-316, **58**, 105; interrupted by French-English war (1744-48), **66**, 309; missions in West Indies supported by, **70**, 314; dictionaries, cited, **71**, 350-351, 353. *See also* Companies, Fur trade, Ships, *and* Trade.

France: with Orient, **1**, 91, **54**, 137-139. With Canada, **50**, 247, **59**, 49-51, 59; importance to France, **45**, 195; new arrangements for (1659), 157; *see also* Ships: French, in Canada; *and* Trade. With New Netherlands, **25**, 49, 55.

Canada: promoted by French government, **50**, 241, **51**, 171, **55**, 322; illegal, **4**, 256, **28**, 219; losses of, through shipwreck, **41**, 211; La Salle's schemes for, **57**, 315-316; regulations concerning, at Quebec, **50**, 324; importance of beaver in, **1**, 249, **40**, 211-215, **66**, 153; officials interested in beaver-trade, **68**, 283. With New England, **36**, 79, 238, 247; West Indies, **50**, 241-243, **55**, 322; Europe, **11**, 185; Flanders, **50**, 215; France, **12**, 183, 225, 229, 235, **23**, 237, **25**, 161, **27**, 313, **32**, 105, **39**, 49, **45**, 157, **50**, 81, **68**, 231, **69**, 47 — Normandy, **47**, 305-307, **48**, 235-237, **49**, 169, 173, **50**, 247.

West Indies: restriction of English commerce with, **36**, 244; with New Amsterdam, **28**, 107; with Louisiana, **69**, 213-215.

Commission Royal; to De Monts, **1**, 305, **3**, 43; given to Jesuits, **2**, 255; to Chaste, 305.

Commissioners appointed: to determine Maine-Acadia boundary, **2**, 291, 292; to liquidate claims resulting from depreciation of Canadian currency, **69**, 303; to inquire into status of Jesuit estates, **71**, 93, 97, 392.

Commissioners (deputies): of confederated English colonies, **36**, 79, 81, 99, **111**, 241; assemble at New Haven, 101; aid missions to Indians, 239; their assent necessary to undertaking war, 105; decline to aid French against Iroquois, 247.

Communion, St. Vallier endeavors to restrict Jesuits regarding, **64**, 121.

Communists: settled in Pennsylvania, **69**, 297; insurrection of (Paris), **8**, 311.

Community of goods: in Paraguay missions, **12**, 276; among Iroquois at La Prairie, **63**, 165; among Natches, in agriculture, **68**, 137.

Compagnais (*compagnés*; "companion"), name given to Jesuit engagés, **20**, 189, **36**, 117, **37**, 25.

Compain, Bonaventure, *dit* L'Esperance, soldier: sketch, **70**, 307.

Compain, Charles, son of Pierre, **70**, 306.

Compain, Pierre, *dit* L'Esperance: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 21, 29; identity, 306.

COMPANIES, commercial: dominate New France during early years, **4**, 256; policy toward colony, 258, 267-268; disputes among them, **5**, 287.

Company of New France (Hundred Associates), **5**, 195, 201, **7**, 211, 229, 241, 243, 257, 273, **8**, 57, 61, 225, 287, **9**, 87, 181, 185, 189, 207, 227, 269, 283, 295, **10**, 57, **11**, 45, 47, 77, 143, **12**, 79, 81, 187, 215, 217, 249, **13**, 23, **14**, 161, 243, **18**, 233, **21**, 23, 93, 119, **22**, 219, **31**, 99, **41**, 245, **42**, 273, 300, **44**, 225, **46**, 302. Origin, **4**, 263, 267; character, 257, 258; objects, **36**, 69; members, **4**, 257, **14**, 287, **25**, 289, **35**, 290, **36**, 249, **37**, 266, **71**, 83; management of its business affairs, **7**, 311, 312; private company within, 311, **13**, 269; offices at Rouen, **16**, 259; expenditures, **36**, 69; Canada granted to, **21**, 57; sends aid to Quebec, **4**, 270; resumes possession of Quebec, **5**, 83; its intendant, **6**, 325, **47**, 269; policy toward colony, **7**, 311, **8**, 289, **10**, 9. Sends supplies to Canada, **8**, 287-288; appoints Champlain's successor, **9**, 209; appoints Montmagny governor, **8**, 306; interest in New France, 229-233; praised by Le Jeune, 13-15, 217, 227-229, **18**, 243, **21**, 139; its monopoly of fur trade, **9**, 171, 175, **20**, 273, **22**, 241, **23**, 328, **27**, 85, **28**, 141; raises cattle, **9**, 191; plans settlements, 139; its losses in Canada, 133; attempts to domesticate elk, 165; its fleet captured, **10**, 43; endows Indian girls, **14**, 263; aids Indians, **14**, 259-263, **16**, 33, **18**, 243, **19**, 131; recommends celebration of dauphin's birth, **15**, 219, 221; its agents in Canada, **22**, 95, **23**, 275, 279; its trade checked by Iroquois, **22**, 35; dispute with Company of Habitants, **27**, 89; Cheffault asks concessions from, 313; shares trade with habitants, **28**, 235; places colony in good condition, 269; asks for right to hunt seals, **35**, 57; neglects colony, **46**, 302; investigates Canadian affairs, 303; cedes trade to

habitants, **4**, 258, **8**, 309, **27**, 77, 137; surrenders charter to crown, **4**, 258, **46**, 303, **47**, 247, 317. Landgrants by, **8**, 288-289, 307, 309-311, **9**, 312, **32**, 312, **35**, 289-290, **47**, 267, **48**, 295, **71**, 73; to Jesuits, **9**, 310, **23**, facing 224, **28**, 219, 247, **47**, 259-269. Interest in religion, **11**, 47; aids missions, **6**, 81-83, 99, **15**, 217, **17**, 23, 47, **18**, 243; favors Jesuits, **5**, 85, **36**, 237; forbids liquor traffic with Indians, **6**, 253; lends house to Jesuits, **27**, 85, 311, **35**, 291; maintains Jesuit residences, **7**, 265-267, 312; declares Jesuits are not engaged in trade, **23**, 322, **25**, 77-79; desires Lalemant as bishop of Canada, **36**, 69-73, 237; letter to Jesuit general, **11**, 69-73, 233. Aids hospital, **20**, 237-239; supports mission at Beaupré, **27**, 87; builds chapel of N. D. de Recouvrance, **42**, 269; its gifts thereto, 275; masses said for, **19**, 21, **27**, 103, **28**, 245-247; history, **4**, 257-258.

Company of West Indies, **50**, 189; Canada granted to, 147; pew in Jesuit church given to, 203; blames Jesuits, 219; Canadian policy, 247; its agent, 324, **69**, 307; forbids sale of liquor to Indians, **51**, 269; authority over French islands, **49**, 219; founds L'Orient, **67**, 341; history, **49**, 278.

Company of Tadoussac, **11**, 277, **27**, 311, **34**, 246, **38**, 293, **43**, 323-324, **50**, 325, **53**, 87, **63**, 263, 267; organized, **9**, 305, **35**, 57; aids De Quen, **28**, 221; opposes Jesuits, **45**, 159.

Company of Indies, **67**, 273, **68**, 327; successor of Company of the West, **67**, 340, **68**, 325; grants land to Law, **67**, 259; other concessions, 281; sends missionary to Arkansas, 261; its secretary, 265, 269-271; Beaubois asks its aid, 271; its house at Arkansas Post, 321; restricts Jesuits, 341; supports Ursulines in Louisiana, 342; its magazine plundered by Natches, **68**, 169; erects Fort Chartres, **69**, 301; relations with Capuchins and Jesuits, **67**, 344; makes presents to Indian chiefs, **68**, 329; Natches sold as slaves for its benefit, 330; maintains Jesuit missions, **70**, 257-259; farms revenues of France and colonies, **68**, 325; places Capuchins in charge at New Orleans, **70**, 261; surrenders charter, 317; history, **67**, 339-340.

Hudson Bay Company: formation, **28**, 320, **66**, 340; territories, **71**, 391; land tenures, 308; Radisson and Groseilliers with, **28**, 319, 320; protests against French encroachments, **60**, 318; history, **71**, 301, 310, 312.

(Dutch) West India Company: formation and objects, **21**, 318; plants settlements, 318; settles New Amsterdam, 271; maintains Fort Orange, **28**, 111; buys lands from Minquas, **8**, 301; maintains war-vessels, **28**, 107; exacts from colonists the tenth of their produce, 109; monopolizes trade, 109; menaces English trade, **50**, 321; its documents sold as waste paper, **28**, 313; books relating to, **71**, 219.

COMPANIES (continued)—

Other companies: Chaste's, **2**, 305; De Monts's, **3**, 41-45, **4**, 256. Company of Associates (of Merchants; Associated Merchants)—neglects agriculture, **7**, 257; supports Récollets, **4**, 259; opposes introduction of Jesuits, 260; dissolved by Montmorency, **17**, 243; history, **4**, 256. Company of Beaupré—membership, **42**, 300; landgrants to, **71**, 73. Company of the Colony of Canada (Company of New France)—purpose of formation, **65**, 273; Carheil's advice concerning, 217, 243-245; surrenders to Cadillac monopoly of Detroit fur trade, 272. Cheffault-Rozée Company—landgrant to, **5**, 288, **9**, 307; its influence, **35**, 290; seeks concessions in Canadian trade, **27**, 313; membership, **42**, 300; *see also* Company of Beaupré. Company of De Caen—expenses and profits, **4**, 207, 255; ratifies viceroy's landgrants, **71**, 67; history, **4**, 257. Company of Domain, **63**, 263, 267, **68**, 79, 109. East India Company, charter granted to, **21**, 318. Company of Habitants—**27**, 313, **49**, 169; difficulties in, **30**, 187; masses said for, 197; disputes with La Poterie, **34**, 55; aids Indians, **35**, 33. Company of Kinibeki (Kenebec), permits Druillettes to form French settlement, **31**, 205. Company of La Chassaigne, **64**, 141. Company of Merchants (*see above* Company of Associates). Merchant Adventurers to Canada—members, **4**, 270, **5**, 276; complains of losses at Quebec, 277. Company of Miscou—**28**, 313; begins post at Nipisiguit, 25; supports Jesuit mission, **30**, 137; aids Jesuits, **32**, 41. Mississippi Company—**67**, 340; *see* Company of the Indies. Company of New France (*see* separate account; *also* Company of the Colony of Canada). Northwest Company—history, **71**, 308, 319. Company of Rouen, **2**, 305. Company of St. Jean Island—a failure, **67**, 335. Trading Company of Canada, **71**, 101; *see* Company of New France. United New Netherland Company—succeeded by Dutch West India Company, **21**, 318. Company of the West (Western Company)—founded by Law, **68**, 325; brings Capuchins to Louisiana, **67**, 344; farms Canadian revenues, **68**, 27, 81; its trading posts, 27; changes name, **67**, 340; *see also* Company of Indies.

Companies, mining: English, in Acadia, **3**, 296.

Companions, term applied by Indians to Jesuits' workmen, **20**, 189.

See also Compagnais.

Compass, **38**, 261, **55**, 141, **58**, 101; brass, **36**, 245; in telescope, **28**, 143.

Concessions on Mississippi River, **67**, 279-283, 287, 297-299, 303, 311, 343, **68**, 165, 187-189, 327-328; millions expended on, **67**, 281. *See also* Landgrants.

Concubinage, among Indians, **25**, 145-147, 249, 275, **47**, 203, **51**, 75, **57**, 225, 231, **63**, 185, **65**, 119, **68**, 105.

- Condé, Charlotte, princesse de: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159, **11**, 99; loved by Henry IV., **2**, 296; aids Canadian missions, **11**, 53, **32**, 137.
- Condé, Henry, prince de: viceroy of New France, **2**, 296, **4**, 257; sponsor in baptism, **2**, 155; sketch, 296.
- Condé, Louis de ("the great Condé"), **8**, 291; pupil of Ragueneau, **9**, 312; interest in Canadian missions, **11**, 53; his victories, **32**, 137; Ragueneau asks him for troops for Canada, **46**, 147-149; Avaugour writes to, 149-153. *See also* Enghien, duc d'.
- Condé, archives cited, **46**, 297.
- Condorcet, Marie J. A. N. Cantal, marquis de: *Bibl. homme public*, cited, **67**, 340, **71**, 351.
- Conestogas, identity, **8**, 301, **71**, 294. *See also* Andastes.
- Confederation of New England colonies, **36**, 105, 240, 241; articles of, cited, 105; why formed, 244; Congress of, 237.
- Confession, controversy regarding, **38**, 293; not coerced, **41**, 189. *See also* Jesuits: work.
- Confessional, secrecy of, **37**, 165.
- Confirmations, of Indian converts, **27**, 113, **51**, 279, **52**, 47, **60**, 147, **62**, 127, **63**, 191.
- CONFRATERNITIES —
- Indian*: among Hurons, **10**, 207, **17**, 139, **23**, 123, **30**, 23, **41**, 165-175; among Algonkins, **30**, 303, **59**, 308, **71**, 280 (*see also* Midē'wiwin); membership in, hereditary, **17**, 197; "False-faces" of Iroquois, **63**, 306.
- Roman Catholic*: of Rosary, **40**, 235. Of St. Anne—formed among carpenters, **43**, 35. Of Holy Family—**52**, 257; founded, **48**, 295, **57**, 317; established at Quebec, **48**, 239-241; introduced among Indian converts, **55**, 253-255, 271, **56**, 23, **57**, 37, 43, **58**, 87-89, **59**, 243, **60**, 183, 281, 293, **61**, 21, 63, 203, 219, **63**, 155-157, 165, 187-189, 227, **68**, 273. Of Servitude of the Blessed Virgin, formed at La Prairie, **58**, 87-89; "formed among Christian Iroquois women, **64**, 125-127.
- Congregations, religious: in French settlements, **48**, 241, **66**, 213, **71**, 103; restricted by St. Vallier, **64**, 121; women sometimes admitted to exercises, **45**, 115; at Quebec college, 153, **66**, 211, **71**, 103, (of Propaganda?) **21**, 301. Of Externes, at Clermont college, **45**, 269. Of Messieurs, Jesuit chapel named for, **42**, 297. Of Ursulines, in French cities, **16**, 15, 17. Of Propaganda—**45**, 23, **66**, 183-185, 217, 344; restricts missionary publications, **55**, 316. Of Notre Dame (of Blessed Virgin, of Our Lady)—in France, **38**, 293; at Paris, aids Indians, **16**, 35; addressed by Hurons, **41**, 167-173; at French settlements in Canada, **37**, 266, **43**, 29, **50**, 195; among Indian converts, **41**, 139, 147-175, **43**, 217, 237-241, **44**, 41, **46**, 111; in Jesuit houses, **6**, 322, **11**, 57, **35**, 145, **40**, 121, **41**, 165-167.

- Congress: American, seeks to incite Canadians to revolt against England, **71**, 394; of Cambray, **67**, 123, 337.
- Conjugations. *See* Indians: philology.
- Conkhandeenrhonons, Huron-Iroquois tribe, **8**, 115; possible identity, 302.
- Connecticut (Kenetigout, Kenetiguët, Quinnehtukqut): meaning of name, **28**, 313; Indian nomenclature in (*see* Trumbull, J. H.). Colony—settlements in, **36**, 237, 243, 244; comprises ten towns, 240; its westward extension, **50**, 321; mariners from, aided by Razilly, **9**, 310; aids Mohegans against Narragansetts, **36**, 79, 107, 239; general assembly, where held, 81; escapes Indian raids, **60**, 319.
- Connecticut Historical Society: *Collections*, cited, **2**, 302, 307, **5**, 282, **71**, 274, 329.
- Connibas (Conibas), mythical region, **3**, 57, 295.
- Connoys, **62**, 272. *See* Piscataways.
- Conover, George, S., antiquarian: cited, **51**, 295.
- Consanguinity: Indian clans founded upon, **29**, 293; works relating to, **71**, 266-267.
- Conscience, cases of, **18**, 145.
- Consecrated bread: given to Huron converts, **17**, 43; how furnished, **30**, 199. *See also* Pain bénit.
- Consistory, assembles at Dieppe, **1**, 133, 143.
- Conspiracies, at Port Royal, **2**, 169.
- Constantine, emperor: miraculously cured, **49**, 57.
- Constantine Porphyrogenitus, emperor: gives relic to Charlemagne, **61**, 272.
- Constantinople, St. Sophia, how built, **9**, 91.
- Constitut*, financial term: defined, **71**, 394.
- Consumption, prevalent among Indians, **12**, 7, **44**, 267, **55**, 205, **57**, 165. *See also* Indians: sickness and remedies.
- Contarea (Contarrea), Huron village, **10**, 96, 181, **18**, 260, **42**, 73; location, **10**, 322, **34**, 256.
- Conti, ———, Jesuit, **18**, 33.
- Conti (Conty), ———, prince de, **62**, 271; sponsor in baptism, **2**, 155; his family, 296.
- Conti, ———, princesse de: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159; aids education of Indians, **52**, 261; interest in missions, **54**, 277.
- Continence, practiced to obtain favorable dreams, **17**, 203; in married life, **18**, 85—among Indians, **9**, 308, **18**, 177, **19**, 69, **37**, 153-155, **40**, 229; by converts, **62**, 79.
- Contracts: of Poutrincourt with Huguenots, **1**, 133; ante-nuptial, **13**, 269; of donnés, **21**, 295-297, 301-303. Of Jesuits—*Contract au traficque du Canada*, **1**, 312, **3**, 177, 233, 299; for operation of

Detroit farm, **69**, 253-255, 267-269, **70**, 31-33, 67-71; for that of forge, **69**, 241-245, 267, **70**, 33; with engagés, **66**, 33, **69**, 245, 247; for supply of hay, **71**, 103.

Contrecoeur, France, **64**, 141.

Convents: royal, defined, **8**, 311; supported by habitants, 309. St. Margaret (in Normandy), **4**, 263; Citeaux, **31**, 289, **38**, 293; Clairvaux, **2**, 157, **31**, 289, **38**, 293. *See also names of convents under Paris and Quebec.*

Conventuals, Minor, **38**, 215.

Conversion, of aborigines, effect on New France, **1**, 5; slow process, **3**, 141. *See also Heretics.*

CONVERTS: **10**, 63, 93, **18**, 119, **21**, 73, 83; called "Marians," in mockery, **23**, 135. *See also Baptisms.*

Algonquian: Abenakis, **1**, 14-15, **38**, 29, **62**, 147, **70**, 91. Achirigouans, **30**, 11. Algonkins—**16**, 33, 41, 45, 49, 151, 155; at Sillery (1646), **28**, 247. Atsistaëronons, **30**, 89-97. Attikamègues, **29**, 67, 109. Illinois, **66**, 123, 231, **69**, 31. Montagnais, **21**, 85, **25**, 109, **27**, 141, 173, 189-193, 199-201, **51**, 281, **68**, 83. Nipissiriniens, **51**, 69. Ottawas, **1**, 33-35, **48**, 277, **54**, 167, **59**, 221. Papinachois, **50**, 117. Peorias, **66**, 59. Souriquois, **32**, 41, 47-49.

Huron-Iroquois: Huron—**1**, 8, 23-25, **17**, 11, 53, **21**, 73, 77, 83, 135, **25**, 27, 87, **27**, 141, **30**, 99, **39**, 143, **69**, 51-53; aid Jesuits, **21**, 67; De Gand aids, 109; resort to Ste. Marie, **33**, 77; at Ossossané, called "Nation of Christians," **34**, 105. Iroquois—**1**, 29-30, **29**, 59, **41**, 105, **48**, 141, **50**, 157, **52**, 179, **54**, 271, **55**, 39, **69**, 45; fight fellow tribesmen, **62**, 275, **63**, 302; practice celibacy, 187, 201-205, 225; donations to, by Louis XIV., **65**, 181; martyred, **71**, 226 (*see also Iroquois; and Jesuits: missions—mission colonies*). Petuns, **54**, 167.

Characteristics: charity, **16**, 49, 129, 177, **18**, 157, **31**, 145, 149, **32**, 227, 303-305, **35**, 295; chastity, **19**, 19, 33, **20**, 179, 181, **30**, 33-41, **37**, 171-173, **39**, 147, **40**, 227-233, 245; excellence of their confessions, **20**, 133; conscientiousness, 201; constancy, **18**, 23, 139, 195, **19**, 237, **20**, 167, 171-173, **31**, 245, 277, **35**, 81, 223-227, 241, **37**, 77; courage, **16**, 65, 129, 141, 159, **19**, 147, 153, **20**, 159-163, 195, 207, 271, 283-287, **30**, 21, 53-57, 121, 149, 241, **32**, 51, 247, 299, **33**, 95-97, 107, 147, 165, 233, **34**, 133, 217, **35**, 229-231, **36**, 195, **37**, 23, **38**, 273-275, **39**, 147, 199, **63**, 91; docility, **20**, 197-199, 267, **31**, 169, 275, 283, **37**, 75, 163, 187, 205, **43**, 303; earnestness, **33**, 21-25, 161; generosity, **39**, 199; humanity, **18**, 189, **32**, 185; humility, **16**, 125, 131; piety and zeal, **10**, 63, **16**, 59-61, 67-69, 75, 79-83, 107, 119-125, 151-155, 181-183, **17**, 39, 43, 85, 141, **18**, 121-123, 145, 149, 157, 167, 169, 207, **19**, 13-15, 201, **20**, 123, 205-211, 245-247, 267-269, **21**, 77-79, 103, 141-143, 147-149, 157, 163-165, 183, 285-289, **22**, 43-91, 97-101, 105, 109-

CONVERTS: *Characteristics* (continued)—

113, 121-131, 137, 143, 149-153, 157-177, 183-199, 221-227, 231-233, 309, **23**, 21, 29-33, 43-115, 119-149, 161-165, 175-181, 191-203, 223, 231-233, 241, 291-299, 311, **24**, 21-39, 45, 71-99, 105-119, 125-131, 137, 161-181, 185-189, 195-203, 209, 239-249, 253, 257, **25**, 37, 41, 119-121, 127, 135-191, 221, 231-241, 257-259, **26**, 23-27, 33-35, 75-125, 131-153, 177-179, 183, 203-289, 295-301, 307-313, **27**, 25, 29-33, 55, 67, 143-201, 207-215, 239, **28**, 25-33, 65, 71-95, **29**, 69-93, 97-119, 125-139, 155-181, 185-211, 259-291, **30**, 43-59, 67-73, 81-83, 87-89, 99, 141-143, 149, 239, **31**, 139-149, 155-157, 167-169, 199, 201, 213-221, 227, 239, 273, 275-279, **32**, 47-53, 161, 179, 193-197, 203-211, 215, 223, 227-235, 241-243, 247, 251-255, 261, 287-303, **33**, 29-31, 85, 101, 163, 173-187, 257, **34**, 107-109, 111-115, 129, **35**, 185, 223, 237-239, 243-245, 257-267, 275-277, **36**, 59, 197-209, 223, 229, **37**, 43-59, 63, 67-75, 157-161, 173-177, 185, 189-209, 215, 225-229, **38**, 17-27, 41, **40**, 51, **41**, 153-159, 163, 181-183, 191-199, **42**, 41, 127, 131-133, 139-141, 187-189, **43**, 223-255, **44**, 25, 37-39, 167-169, 253-257, 263-275, **45**, 33, 37, 49-57, 61-63, 257-259, **46**, 23-35, 53, 61-63, 93-101, 107-117, 127-137, 281-283, **47**, 53, 57-59, 161-165, 169-173, 187, 195-197, **48**, 63-73, 105, 123-127, 265-273, 283, **49**, 21-33, 41, 59-63, 69, 75-101, 107-109, **50**, 33-35, 43, 115-121, **51**, 31-35, 133-135, 141-143, 181, 191-201, 233, 251-253, **52**, 21-27, 37-43, 127-131, 137, 147-151, 155-161, 165, 209-213, 217, 221-223, 233-243, 247-257, **53**, 67-71, 91-93, 177-201, 277, **54**, 43-47, 63, 83-95, 105-109, 145-147, 173, 177-179, 183, 279-283, 289-301, **55**, 21-31, 35-37, 41-57, 63-65, 67-85, 89, 121, 223, 249-311, **56**, 19-25, 29, 39-47, 65-73, 77-81, 85-89, 93-95, 117-119, 161-165, 199, **57**, 37-77, 85, 93-99, 105-107, 117-123, 131-151, 191-193, 217-219, 241-247, 257, **58**, 79-89, 133-155, 159-169, 197-203, 209-215, 229-233, 237-241, 251-253, **59**, 33, 79, 225-227, 241-243, 253-269, 283-285, **60**, 27-33, 37-51, 55, 85, 99, 199, 209, 239-243, 267-269, 273, 277-293, 307-309, **61**, 21-49, 53-69, 83, 101, 105, 113-125, 129, 143-147, 167-181, 195-223, **62**, 27, 111-143, 179-183, 187-189, 237-257, 263-265, **63**, 33-51, 73-99, 123, 127, 157, 163-167, 173, 183-185, 191-193, 201-205, 211, 227, 235-237, 241, 251, **64**, 85-87, 105, 125-131, 167-169, 193-197, 211-237, **65**, 67-69, 79, 87, 91, **66**, 149-171, 175, 205, 243-251, **67**, 87-89, 95, 113, 177, 181, 197-201, 205-213, 231, **68**, 69-73, 101-107, 113, 209-211, 273, **70**, 101-103, 111, 131, 273; purity, **16**, 61, 147, **30**, 73-75, 97, **34**, 105, 119; resignation, **16**, 95-97, 103, 109, 219, **33**, 167, 171-173, **35**, 233-235, **36**, 211, **37**, 157, 207, **38**, 25.

Miscellaneous: as catechists and preachers, **21**, 103-105, 149, **22**, 105, 219-221, 235, **23**, 77, 101-107, 137-195, **24**, 77, 83-85, 93-97, 125-127, 135-137, 247-249, **25**, 117-119, 135, 177-179, 205-209, **26**, 91, 95, 243, 251, 263, 297, **27**, 21-23, 59, 67, 139, 143, 155, 167, **28**, 33, 89, **31**, 141-143, 171, 235-239, **63**, 67, 75-77, 123, 157, 167, 175, 197-199, 211-213, **66**, 247, **67**, 87, **68**, 103; instruct and exhort pagans, **14**, 13,

89-91, 153, 163, 193, 197, 251-255, **15**, 123, **16**, 65, 125-127, 143, 165, 175, **17**, 41, **18**, 105-107, 143, 151, 171, 185, 205, **19**, 25, 149-165, 259, 265, **20**, 35, 63, 131, 173-175, 187, 193, 203, **21**, 81, 23, 327, **24**, 37-39, 71, **27**, 159, **29**, 65-69, 277, 283-285, **30**, 53-65, 103, 119, 123, **31**, 151, 225, **32**, 219-221, 289, 299, **33**, 31-33, 93-95, 103-109, 135, 185, **35**, 265, 275, **37**, 39-41, 53-55, 61-63, 177, 235-237, 241. Obstacles encountered by, **24**, 119-121; persecuted, **15**, 77, 99, **17**, 85, 127-133, **22**, 35, 219-221, **23**, 53, 67, 127, 133-149, **24**, 203, **25**, 213, **26**, 245-249, 253, 271, 277-281, **28**, 87, **29**, 275, **30**, 19-25, **39**, 45, **66**, 249-251. Renounce pagan friends and kindred, **16**, 129, **19**, 159, 189, **20**, 151-153, 171, 191, 195-197, 279, **40**, 231; discountenance pagan feasts and dances, **17**, 163; faults of, criticised by pagans, **18**, 155; pagans admire, **20**, 231; persistence of paganism among, **50**, 287. Prayers of, asked for dauphin and others, **18**, 89; prayers of, for benefactors, **19**, 73, **21**, 115; compose prayers, **31**, 215. Conversion changes disposition, **53**, 199; converts make restitution to all whom they have wronged, **60**, 289-291. Practice self-mortification, **16**, 129, **22**, 61-63, 67, **24**, 35, **26**, 147, **62**, 175-179, **63**, 217-219; penitence for sins, **20**, 295, **30**, 77-79; privations of, **23**, 187; rigorously disciplined, **39**, 29, 123. Marriages, **16**, 63, 85, 89, **18**, 123-133, 137, 143, 173, 177-183, 207, **20**, 179, 211-213, **31**, 169, 237, 275, **32**, 291-293, **35**, 229. Desire Christian burial, **2**, 149, **23**, 91. Bengalese, confessed by Le Jeune, **5**, 235. Aided by Hundred Associates, **16**, 33; aided from France, 9, 33-35, 251, 256, **23**, 293, 305-307, **24**, 39, 177, 189, **38**, 143, **40**, 223, **49**, 81; aided by Jesuits, **35**, 23; saved by prayer, **20**, 177. Good fortune attends, **16**, 41, 45, 49, 151, 155, **17**, 51, **18**, 115, 191, 205, 209, **31**, 197, **36**, 197, 209; present gifts to Virgin of Loreto, **18**, 256; feasts given by, **22**, 51, **37**, 55; visions, **22**, 77, **26**, 251, 263, 289-291; compared to Boanerges, **23**, 57; keep concubines, **25**, 145-147, 249, 275; attitude toward apostates, 263; renounce superstitions, **26**, 267, 271, **28**, 87, **29**, 160; hold councils, **26**, 301; growth in virtue, **32**, 259, 217; abstain from liquor, 219; punish drunkenness and infidelity, **35**, 237, 269-273; immune from epidemic, **32**, 253; aid in baptism of captives, **33**, 103-107; treatment of missionaries, 169, 171, 231, **34**, 129, **35**, 95-97, **38**, 27-41, 263, 281; misfortunes, **34**, 215-217, **36**, 189, **37**, 67-75, 179, **39**, 141, 245. Numbers, **38**, 63; villages, **66**, 189. Reprove heretics, **39**, 145; spread Christianity, **50**, 117; morals of, **41**, 151-153; one becomes hospital nun, **52**, 105; practice celibacy, **56**, 93, **63**, 187, 227; other austerities (*see* Discipline, Mortifications, *and* Penances); effect of wandering life upon, **70**, 201-203; do not fear death, **37**, 47, 257; pious deaths, **14**, 147, 153-155, 169, **16**, 29, **24**, 169-179, **25**, 197-221, 225-229, **26**, 289-291, **27**, 287, **28**, 171-173, 277, **29**, 81-83, 89, **41**, 145, 157-161, 179-181, **43**, 119-121, 215-217, 247, 251, **44**, 169, **45**, 53-57, **46**, 107, 115, **47**, 161-

CONVERTS: *Miscellaneous* (continued)—

165, **48**, 93, **113**, **49**, **117**, 129-131, **50**, 109-113, 123-125, **51**, 223-225, 229, 261-263, 269-271, **52**, 27-41, 229-233, 239-257, **53**, 61-67, 93-95, 167, 179-199, 249, **54**, 299, **55**, 307-311, **56**, 65, **57**, 105, 161-165, 171-173, 185-189, **58**, 31-33, 141, **59**, 39, 283, **60**, 177-179, 251-253, 295-307, **61**, 41-45, 181-193, 205-209, **62**, 31, 39-41, 67, 145-147, 251, **63**, 93-95, 189, 209, 215-217, 237-239, **64**, 127-129, **65**, 33-39, **66**, 163-167, 249, 261, **67**, 179, **68**, 55, 63-65, 71, 95, 115.

Convicts: in New France, **1**, 2-4; in Florida, 3-4; sent to colonies, **3**, 293. *See also* Crimes, Justice, Prison, and Penalties.

Convoy: described, **70**, 306; escort of, **63**, 279, **70**, 29; at Detroit, **69**, 245, **70**, 25-27, 47, 51—its importance, 306; on Mississippi River, **69**, 147, 213, 217, 229.

Cook, Samuel F.: *Mackinaw in History*, cited, **55**, 320, **71**, 318.

Cooke, John Esten: *Virginia*, cited, **1**, 318, **71**, 325.

Cooney, Robert: *Hist. N. Brunswick*, **71**, 302.

Coopers, at Quebec, **32**, 91.

Coots, in Canada, **1**, 253.

Copal balsam, **63**, 291, **66**, 348.

Copal (coupal)-tree (*Liquidambar*), **66**, 227; found in Louisiana, **65**, 129; identified, **66**, 348.

Copper: used by aborigines, **71**, 283, 284; worked without smelting, **38**, 243; passes from tribe to tribe, 243; used for arrowheads, **15**, 245; for kettles, **39**, 265; counters of, used by Jesuits, **35**, 99; Indians, poisoned by, **54**, 157-159; superstitious regard of Indians for, **50**, 265-267; found in Illinois, **60**, 157, 163, **69**, 223. Mines—in Acadia, **3**, 69, 296; in Quebec, **8**, 289; at Lake Superior, **45**, 219, **51**, 65, **54**, 153-165, **55**, 99, 103; worked by Jesuits, **1**, 33, 34; Talon sends Peré to seek, **50**, 324. History of mining, **71**, 321-322, 324.

"Copper rock" of Lake Superior, **54**, 161, **55**, 99; location, **50**, 327.

Copperelh, **70**, 123, 312. *See* Parker.

Copway, George, Ojibwa chief: *Ojibway Nation*, cited, **10**, 328, **23**, 326, **71**, 290.

Coquart, Claude Godefroy, Jesuit, **71**, 129; at Quebec, **69**, 137-139; in Tadoussac mission, 137-141; promises masses for Hocquart, 137-139, 292; biography, 289, 290, **70**, 87, **71**, 172, 227; facsimile writing, 213. Writings—**71**, 228; Abenaki grammar and dictionary, **69**, 290; annotates Silvy's writings, **71**, 380. *Journal*, **69**, 137-141, **71**, 206. *Mémoire sur les Postes*, **69**, 14-17, 81-127, 280, **71**, 206—written for Bigot, 291; list of errors in transcription, **72**, 16-17.

Coquelin, ———, a sailor: deserts, **38**, 171.

Corbière, ——— de, French officer: defeats English, **70**, 119.

Cord, nation of, refuses to leave Quebec, **43**, 191. *See also* Atti-
gnenonghac.

Cordé, Catherine de, family, **8**, 308.

Cordeliers, Franciscan order, **2**, 175, 299, **36**, 145, **65**, 175, **68**, 275.

Coregonus, **9**, 307. *See* Whitefish.

Corinthians, Epistle to, cited, **39**, 151.

Corlaer (Corlard, Corlart), **51**, 291, **64**, 61, 275; "Day of Corlart,"
appellation of attack on Schenectady, **64**, 61. *See also* Curler.

Cormorant, as food, **1**, 155, **8**, 159.

CORN, Indian (Indian wheat, Turkey corn, Turkish wheat; *see also*

Maize), **8**, 29, 77, **9**, 153, 175, **10**, 89, 93, 101, 103, 139, 161, 243, **11**,
95, 275, **12**, 77, 131, 141, 173, **13**, 119, 249, 251, **14**, 45, 105, 273, **15**,
233, **17**, 185, 229, 233, **18**, 217, **20**, 45, 49, 79, **21**, 91, 125, 195, 239,
285, **24**, 51, **26**, 47, **27**, 221, **30**, 27, 47, 63, 117, 261, **31**, 45, 51, 203,
255, **32**, 173, 239, 265, 285, **34**, 63, **35**, 23, 175, **36**, 181, **37**, 25, 153,
38, 51, **39**, 229, 235, **40**, 105, 111, 127, 135, **42**, 161, 163, 255, **43**, 57,
117, 149, 181-183, 245, 269, 271, **44**, 247, **46**, 137, 143, 145, 229, **47**,
101, 145, 189, **48**, 129, **49**, 31, 35, **50**, 145, 203, **51**, 65, 71, **53**, 71, 121,
123, **54**, 153, 189, 207, 223, 229, 233, 297, **55**, 45, 97, 113, 159, 161, 203,
205, 213, 251, 273, 281, **57**, 47, 49, 63, 73, 109, 207, **58**, 37, 45, 81, 99,
133, 135, 141, **59**, 91, 103, 123, 127, 153, 157, 175-177, 181, 183, 287,
60, 45, 47, 59, 123, 143, 161, 189, 199, 269, 275, 297, 301, **61**, 35, 113,
241, **62**, 55, 165, 169, 229, 247, **63**, 159, 195, 207, 259, **64**, 33, 93, 163,
177, **65**, 69, 71, 75, 85, 117, 119, 129, 133, 145, 151, 159, 163, 167,
169, 177, 231-235, **66**, 43, 155, 231, 257, 271, 291, **67**, 151, 313,

Cultivation: by aborigines, **2**, 296, 298, **18**, 109, 219; Abenakis,
67, 31, 193, 215; Algonkins, **4**, 195, **22**, 91, **28**, 225, **29**, 145; Armou-
chiquois, **2**, 31, 37, 207, 229; Foxes, **51**, 43; Hurons, **1**, 21, **4**, 195, **8**,
95, **11**, 7, **15**, 153, 159, **23**, 55-57, **29**, 247, **34**, 207, 225, **35**, 85-87,
99-101, 191, **37**, 169, 181; Illinois, **51**, 51, **54**, 189, **64**, 185, **67**, 167; Kao-
tiouak, **68**, 293; Koróas, 221; Iroquois, **2**, 207, **24**, 301, **34**, 117,
49, 153, **63**, 275, **65**, 25; Natches, 145, **67**, 281-283, **68**, 137, 165;
Ochasteguis (*see* Hurons), **2**, 207; Ottawas, **50**, 273, **54**, 163, 167;
Pottawattomies, **51**, 27; Sioux, **23**, 225; Yazoos, **68**, 221. Jesuits
cultivate, **19**, 135, **70**, 33, 55, 69; cultivated on Montreal Island, **22**,
215, **29**, 181; at Sillery mission, **23**, 317; at Three Rivers, **38**, 193;
at Lorette, **69**, 61; at Chequamegon Bay, **50**, 273, **54**, 177; in
Illinois, 147, 219; in Wisconsin, 207; in Louisiana, 211; in Mis-
sissippi, **67**, 281-283, **68**, 165, 221; at Detroit, **69**, 253, 271; by
Dutch, **28**, 113. Not raised at Lake St. John, **68**, 41, 109; at Lake
Superior, **48**, 119. Culture and use, **11**, 275; Indian method of
planting, **67**, 143; prolific yield, **15**, 157; impoverishes soil, **67**, 25.

Miscellaneous: how stored by Indians, **8**, 95, **15**, 246, **17**, 29, **19**,
253, 271, **39**, 101; stored by Jesuits, **20**, 99, **35**, 27, **71**, 395; historical
sketch, **11**, 275. Used as food, **1**, 85, **2**, 298, **5**, 282, **19**, 129, **22**, 259,
23, 187, **24**, 301, **25**, 169, **26**, 159, **27**, 65, 107, **28**, 297, **29**, 171, **33**,

CORN: *Miscellaneous* (continued)—

77, **35**, 99, 153, **38**, 245, **42**, 71, **43**, 183, **57**, 295, **65**, 117, **67**, 93, 253; a wholesome food, **33**, 77, **39**, 199; bread made of, **20**, 55, **40**, 255, **41**, 99; eaten raw, **39**, 71, **40**, 151; dried in cabins, **38**, 247; preparation, **5**, 97, **7**, 223, **8**, 111, **10**, 103, **13**, 21, 69, **14**, 95, **15**, 153, 159-163, **17**, 17, **18**, 11, **19**, 235, **31**, 71, 81, **33**, 73, **35**, 153, **36**, 59, 185, **38**, 245-247, **40**, 131, **41**, 99, **51**, 203, **67**, 213, 225, 243, 291-293, **68**, 169; as presents, **14**, 45, **23**, 19, **26**, 163, **28**, 201, 205, 215, **43**, 243, **58**, 29; offered to deities, **25**, 221, **58**, 27, **65**, 145, **68**, 139; placed in ossuaries, **10**, 301; destroyed by sorcery, **31**, 115, 121. Furnished by Algonkins to Attikamègues, **24**, 69; by Sioux to Crees, **54**, 195; by Kaotiouak to Assiniboines, **68**, 293; by French to Montagnais, **69**, 101. As alms, **34**, 51; in trade, **36**, 99; in barter, **4**, 207, **31**, 209, **37**, 169, **69**, 243-245. Of Iroquois, destroyed by French, **63**, 275-277, **65**, 27; sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 21, 27, 31; prices, **57**, 285, **65**, 61, **69**, 247, 277. *See also* Maize, and Sagamité.

Corn, Turkish, **39**, 63, 101, 195, 199, 229, **49**, 153, **69**, 147, 219. *See also* Corn, Indian.

Corneille, Pierre, French dramatist: plays, enacted at Quebec — *Cid* (*sit*), **28**, 320, **37**, 95; *Heraclius*, **36**, 149.

Corning, Wis., site of Mascouten village near, **54**, 308.

Cornmeal, **14**, 273, **31**, 51, 131, **37**, 25, **43**, 87, **49**, 33, 127, **53**, 139, **55**, 203; flavored with berries, **16**, 259; Jesuits eat, **25**, 23; in barter, **37**, 169; in sagamité, **49**, 33. *See also* Corn, and Sagamité.

Cornouaille, France, application of name, **3**, 293.

Coronado expedition, **59**, 307; history, **71**, 327.

Corpses, eaten by famishing Hurons, **40**, 49. *See also* Cannibalism.

Corpus Juris Civilis, cited, **4**, 254.

Corribon, ———, councilor, **50**, 207.

Corroys, **68**, 173, 217, 221. *See* Koroas.

Corsairs, **39**, 83, 153, 169, **60**, 113. *See* Pirates.

Cortereal, Gaspar, Portuguese navigator: explorations, **1**, **1**, **3**, 294, **71**, 333.

Cortrealis, early appellation of portion of American continent, **71**, 356.

Corthier, Laurent Thomas, Jesuit, **71**, 129; sketch, 174.

Costé, ———, French child: in church festival, **32**, 89.

Côte, prefix applied to various places fronting on water: de Beauport, Jesuit superior at, **42**, 259 (*see* Beauport). De Beaupré (Beaupray) — Jesuits at, **8**, 291, **24**, 309, **42**, 259, **51**, 147; Seigniorly of, granted to Cheffault, **9**, 312, **42**, 300 — sold to Laval, 300; governor at, **44**, 91; Iroquois captured at, **46**, 89; St. Anne's shrine at, **50**, 319, **51**, 87; miraculous cure at, 91; brickmaking at, **60**, 81; *see also* Beaupré. Du Cap Rouge, **48**, 159. De Lauson — **37**,

- 99, **38**, 185, **43**, 321, **44**, 183; origin of name, **5**, 292; Coûture's landgrant at, **21**, 318; Jesuit lands at, **47**, 261, **65**, 183; habitants of, **48**, 159; Laval visits, **49**, 173, 177; Garnier at, **51**, 147. De N. D. des Anges, syndic appointed from, **38**, 183. De St. Ignace, — Jérémie at, **59**, 305; Indians at, **63**, 83. De St. Michel — **65**, 109; French at, **54**, 287; Indians at, 287, **63**, 83, **70**, 207; pilgrimages to, **54**, 287; shingles made at, **60**, 81. (Côteau) De Ste. Geneviève — **27**, 119, **28**, 147, **38**, 183; Jesuits at, **24**, 309, **35**, 57; Charles le Gardeur, deputy from, **27**, 311; mass celebrated at, 61; Iroquois near, **36**, 121; habitants of, **48**, 159. Des Allemands — origin of name, **67**, 340; Jesuits at, 287; assigned to Germans, 287; fort at, **68**, 187. Petit St. Antoine — location, **70**, 207. St. Philippe — church at, **71**, 91.
- Côteau: de St. Louis — Iroquois at, **37**, 103; concession abutting on, **47**, 265. Du Lac — rapid in St. Lawrence, of easy passage, **69**, 195.
- Cotgrave, Randle: *French-English Dict.*, **71**, 351.
- Coton (Cotton), Pierre, Jesuit provincial, **4**, 181, **31**, 75, 289, **34**, 159, **39**, 169; confessor to Henri IV., **1**, 129, 207, **2**, 293, **29**, 29, **39**, 169; interest in missions, **2**, 81; connection with Canadian missions, **1**, 129, 207-209, 225, 314-315, **2**, 211, **3**, 161-163, 167; influence on Rohault, **6**, 327; confessor to Louis XIII., **2**, 306; at Rome (1618), 306; returns to France (1624), 306; death, 306; sketch, 306. "Anti-Coton" pamphlet — **4**, 269; circulated in Canada, 211; history, 269.
- Cotton: for lamps, requested by hospital nuns, **50**, 163; cultivated in Louisiana, **69**, 211; sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 27-29; prices, 27-29.
- Cotton-tree (*Plantanus occidentalis*): described, **69**, 173; identified, 297; found along Mississippi, **58**, 97, **59**, 149; used for making canoes, **58**, 97.
- Cottonwood (*Populus monilifera*), **69**, 296; found along Mississippi, **59**, 149.
- Cottret, Jacques (Jaques), Le Jeune writes concerning, **43**, 23.
- Couagne, Charles de, founder of mercantile family: birth and death, **69**, 309.
- Couagne, René de, Montreal merchant, son of Charles: agent of Jesuits, **69**, 305; dealings with Detroit mission, 253, 261, **70**, 21, 49, 51; marriage, **69**, 309; sketch, 309.
- Couc, ———, dit La Fleur, French soldier: attacked and slain by Iroquois, **37**, 101, **38**, 51; sketch, 265.
- Coues, Elliott, editor and author: *Henry and Thompson Journals*, cited, **59**, 309, **71**, 319. *Lewis and Clark Expedition*, cited, **68**, 329, **69**, 301, **71**, 338. *Fur-bearing Animals*, **71**, 345.

Couillard (Couillar, Couillart, Coullart), Catherine, marriage, **48**, 296.

Couillard, Charles, French child: in religious services, **46**, 163.

Couillard, Guillaume, sieur de l'Espinay, early French colonist, **5**, 287, **38**, 175; arrives in Canada (1613), **12**, 275; employe of mercantile companies, 275; marries Guillemette Hébert (1621), **2**, 308, **12**, 275; first colonist to plow, **4**, 268; inherits titles and lands of father-in-law (1627), **7**, 309, **12**, 275; at Quebec during English occupancy, **12**, 275; raises cattle, **6**, 73; as a cultivator, 77; greets Le Jeune, **7**, 209; aids Jesuits, 217, **8**, 73; marriage of daughters (1637), **5**, 288, **8**, 295, **27**, 101, **28**, 320; joins expedition against Iroquois, **12**, 217; J. Lalemant calls upon, **28**, 145; fight at his house, 167; his servant punished for blasphemy, 167-169; temporary altar at his house, 193-195; his sons return to France (1646), 239; in religious ceremony, **30**, 181; goes to Tadoussac, **34**, 51; receives New-Year's gifts (1651), **36**, 113; gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 299; in festivities of St. Joseph (1661), **46**, 165; sells land to Jesuits, **47**, 259; son killed (1662), 291; death (1663), **12**, 275; sketch, 275.

Couillard, Guillaume, *dit* Deschenes, son of Guillaume: slain by Iroquois (1662), **47**, 291.

Couillard, Louis, sieur de l'Espinay (Espiné), son of Guillaume, **42**, 253, 255, 301, **43**, 31; in Tadoussac fur trade, **9**, 305, **35**, 57; falsely reported captured, **32**, 69; at Quebec, **35**, 55, 61, **38**, 197; hunts seals, **36**, 113, **45**, 107-109; winters at Tadoussac, **38**, 161; marriage, 171, 294; seized by pirates, 175-177; gifts to parish church, **42**, 283-285; contract with hospital nuns set aside, **44**, 93; Lauson attempts to warn, **46**, 179; with Bailloquet, **47**, 283; owns ship, 305; owns mine, **48**, 237; profits from seal-fishery, **50**, 241; sketch, **38**, 294.

Couillard, Louise, daughter of Guillaume: marriage, **5**, 288, **12**, 275.

Couillard, Mme. Guillaume (*née* Hébert): sponsor in baptism, **5**, 71; child baptized, 199; gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 299. *See also* Hébert, Guillemette.

Couillard, Marguerite, daughter of Guillaume: marriage, **8**, 295, **12**, 275.

Couillard, Marie, marriage, **35**, 290.

Coullogne, Catherine de, sponsor in baptism, **1**, 109. *See also* Coulogne.

Coulogne (Coullogne, Coloigne, Coloignes), Thomas Robin de, **2**, 307; sponsor in baptism, **1**, 109, 113; partner of Biencourt, 143, 312, **2**, 213, 233, **3**, 165, 173-177, 231; aids Port Royal settlement, **1**, 314, **3**, 165; accepts Jesuits, 167.

Coulombier, — du, commissioned messenger to Indians, **46**, 143.

Coulon de Villiers, family, in military affairs, **70**, 312.

Coulonge, **71**, 116. *See* Ailleboust, d'.

Council, in each English colony, **36**, 241.

COUNCILS, function peculiar to Indian tribes, **10**, 15, 27, 213, 233, 243, 281, 291, 303, **12**, 45, **16**, 243, **38**, 261, **40**, 187, **41**, 121, 123, **42**, 101-111, 167, **47**, 223, **52**, 139, 155, 191, 199, 205, **53**, 27, 275, 283, 293, 295, 299, **54**, 35-41, 47, 113, 115, 169, 211, 225, 235, 237, 269, 271, **55**, 59, 63, 107, 109, 187, 201, **56**, 35, 41, 45, 59, 197, **57**, 23, 55, 57, 63, 75, 213, 253, **58**, 27, 51, 161, 187, 241, 267, **59**, 119, 123, 159, 189, 267, **60**, 41, **61**, 115, 131, 133, 153, 159, 255, **62**, 81, 197, **63**, 169, 185, 199, 241, **64**, 93, 101, 105, **65**, 101, 237, **66**, 177. Special and general, **15**, 37; manner of assembling and conducting, **3**, 91, **10**, 251-263, **15**, 27, 39, **58**, 189; where held, **10**, 251, 255, **13**, 59, **64**, 81; votes and decisions, **10**, 257, **19**, 91; manner of speaking at, **10**, 257, **15**, 123, 157, **20**, 49; public and private proceedings, **39**, 135; tedious length, **40**, 155. Women do not attend, **10**, 251, **18**, 105; Iroquois women hold, and speak at, **54**, 281-283, **55**, 265-267; regarding feast of dead, **10**, 281, 307; war, **13**, 59, **15**, 37, **63**, 245, **64**, 73; dances resolved upon at, **23**, 109; of resuscitation, 167-169; convert renounces, **26**, 267; traitors in, 295; converts hold, 301; for recovery of sick, **33**, 205-207; held by chiefs, **47**, 239; deliberate on affairs of country, **64**, 101; banish drunkards, **66**, 177; at feasts, **67**, 163; peace, **68**, 157-163.

Tribal: Abenakis, **36**, 239, **66**, 179, **67**, 91, 215; Algonkins, **9**, 217-221, 245, 249, **14**, 263, **18**, 95-107, **24**, 167, 261-263, **27**, 239-243, **30**, 171, **35**, 237. Arkansas, **67**, 253; Attikamègues, **27**, 159; Hurons, **10**, 243-245, **12**, 43, **13**, 37-39, 115, 159, 169-171, 185, 193, 209, 229, 233, **14**, 17-23, 33, 41, 69, 269, **15**, 13, 19, 25-31, 37-49, 53, 59-61, 73, 81, 95, 113-123, **16**, 229, **17**, 27, 61, 91-95, 147, 167-173, **18**, 21-23, **19**, 91, 177, 243-245, **20**, 21, 29, 35, **21**, 179, 215-219, **23**, 31, 45-47, 135, 171, **26**, 183, 211, 265, 281-283, **28**, 87-89, **30**, 165, **33**, 105, 121, 231, 235, 241, **35**, 193, **38**, 273, 277, 281, **39**, 131-135, **40**, 53; Huron converts, **34**, 105; Iroquois, **21**, 29, **25**, 71, **28**, 127, 279-283, **29**, 53-57, **33**, 119, **34**, 131, **39**, 201, 213, **40**, 117, 135-137, 141, 145-147, 161, **43**, 293, **44**, 215, **53**, 223-237, **64**, 73-75, 79, 89; Montagnais, **9**, 227-235, **24**, 37, **29**, 127, **52**, 223-227; Neutrals, **17**, 242, **34**, 173; Nipissings, **23**, 277; Ottawas, **14**, 101, **50**, 279-281, **64**, 27; Petuns, **35**, 165-167; Sauteurs, **23**, 227; Souriquois, **22**, 41; New England tribes, **36**, 103.

Intertribal: Abenakis and Algonkins, **40**, 203; Algonkins and Hurons, 197, **43**, 41-43; Algonkins and Iroquois, **53**, 41-53; Hurons and Andastes, **33**, 129-131; Hurons and Iroquois, **28**, 147-149, 155, **29**, 251, **33**, 121; Iroquois, **58**, 185-189.

With whites: (a) French—Algonkins, **15**, 229, **16**, 51, **19**, 69, **26**, 61-67; Northern Algonkins, **56**, 173-179, 191-193; Attikamègues,

COUNCILS: *With whites* (continued)—

26, 81-83; Hurons, **5**, 247-253, **6**, 7-9, **8**, 47-51, 71, **9**, 281-289, **10**, 27, **12**, 41, 195, 243-259, **15**, 55, **26**, 61-71, **29**, 233, **32**, 185, **43**, 37-39, 45—dance at, **27**, 267; Iroquois, **8**, 296, **9**, 314-315, **21**, 43-47, 51-59, **27**, 251-271, 281-303, **28**, 187, 291-303, **29**, 95, **32**, 87-89, **40**, 157, 165-171, **41**, 19-23, 51-53, 61, 71-75, 109-129, **42**, 39-41, 77, 89-91, 101-111, 115-123, 169, 185, 189, 201, 253, 255-259, **43**, 37-41, 45-49, 101, 165, 169, 189-193, 213, **44**, 75-77, 85, 97-101, 107-109, 121-129, 207-213, 223, **45**, 81-95, 101-105, **46**, 225-239, **47**, 77-81, **48**, 239, **49**, 179, **50**, 199, **51**, 205-209, 241-251, **62**, 157, **64**, 23, 57-61, **69**, 177; Montagnais, **8**, 312, **12**, 161; Nipissings, **8**, 71; Pawnees, **69**, 181-183; with Tadoussac Indians, **28**, 205; with Sillery Indians, **29**, 235-237. (*b*) English—Abenakis, **67**, 107-111; Iroquois, **62**, 67, 165, **64**, 97, 143.

Customs at: freedom of speech, **44**, 33; smoking, **6**, 330, **15**, 27, **28**, 295, **40**, 207; presents, **5**, 249, **9**, 231, 249, 281-285, 293, **14**, 21, **15**, 27, 37, **21**, 29, 37-39, 45-47, 51-55, 61, 79-83, 91, 101, 179, 207-209, 213-217, 221, 233, **22**, 73, 235, 239, 311, **23**, 211, **24**, 67, **25**, 117, 269-271, **26**, 83, **27**, 241, 253-273, 279-303, **28**, 171, 205, 215, 279-285, 291-303, 315, **29**, 49, 53-57, 233-237, **30**, 143, **32**, 185-187, **33**, 119-125, 131-133, 241-247, **34**, 209, **36**, 21, 85, **37**, 75-77, **38**, 175, 197, 261, 281-283, **40**, 91, 113-115, 131, 151, 155, 157, 165-169, 181, 183-191, 203-207, 221, **41**, 19, 39, 43-47, 51, 57, 61-63, 71-75, 101, 111-117, 121, 223, **42**, 39-57, 73, 87, 95, 99, 101-111, 115-123, 169, 185, 189-191, 219-221, 231, 237, 253-259, **43**, 37-43, 47, 57, 101, 107-111, 147, 165-175, 179, 183, 187-189, 193, 197-199, 203-207, 213-215, 287, 307, **44**, 21-23, 31, 59, 73, 77, 85, 97-99, 103-117, 121-129, 207-215, 223, **45**, 81-95, 253, **46**, 225-229, 233, 239, **47**, 71, 77-79, 97, 101, 189, **48**, 85-87, 239, **49**, 137, 143-145, 149, 179, 247-249, **50**, 127, 131, 137, 199, 211, 279, **51**, 205-207, 237, 241-243, 247-251, **52**, 53, 135, 173, 191, 203, **53**, 41-45, 221, 227-231, 235, 243, 257, 275, 293-295, **54**, 21, 35, 39-41, 75, 221, 225, 235-237, 285, **55**, 139-141, **56**, 173-177, 191-193, 197, **57**, 29, 55, 61, 65, 211-213, 253-255, **58**, 187-189, **59**, 105, 119-123, 153-155, 189, 289, **60**, 191, 211, **62**, 57-59, 67, 93, 103-105, 151-153, 159, **63**, 57, **64**, 57-61, 97, 105, 109, 143, **67**, 25, 33-35, 125, 187, 251-253, **68**, 163, 173, 203-205; chants and songs, **27**, 253, 267, 289, **28**, 291, 297, **42**, 79, 115-117, 121-123, **43**, 39, **58**, 185, 189; traditions related at, **30**, 61; dancing, **27**, 267, 289, **58**, 189, **68**, 161-163; drinking, **42**, 101-103.

Counterfeiting, punished by hanging, **50**, 211.

County. *See* the several states, *and* provinces.

"Counties (comtés) of the Mississippi," term explained, **67**, 281.

Coupal-tree. *See* Copal-tree.

COURCELLES (Courcel, Courcelle), Daniel de Remy, seigneur de, governor of Canada, **49**, 167, 179, **52**, 227, **53**, 225, **55**, 59, 139, 187, 191, 315, **57**, 71; arrives in Canada (1665), **49**, 167, **50**, 83;

disputes with De Salières, **49**, 173; wears mourning for French queen, **50**, 109; interviews with Dutch commandant, 183; dispute with Albanel, 183; pilgrimage to Ste. Anne de Beaupré, 187; advises Tracy, 187; lays first stone of new chapel, 189; sponsor in baptism, 217, **53**, 53-55, **55**, 55, **61**, 23; Frontenac's instructions to, **53**, 303; sends envoy to Iroquois, **54**, 113; punishes assassins, 119; gives passports to Jesuits, **56**, 159; attends funeral of Mme. de la Peltrie, 283; plans erection of fort on Lake Ontario (1671), **49**, 274; returns to France (1672), 274, **55**, 235; succeeded by Frontenac, 275; term as governor, **71**, 117; Father Bardy, his confessor, **49**, 274; sketch, 274-275. *Voyages*, cited, **71**, 247, 377.

Relations with aborigines: campaigns against Iroquois, **35**, 292, **49**, 274, **50**, 131, 141, 147, 155, 159, 181-183, 201, 239, **51**, 109-111, 169-171, **54**, 251-253, **55**, 235; Jesuits inform, of conditions in Iroquois country, **51**, 219; Garakontié visits, 239-241; Senecas give presents to, **52**, 53; Mohawk embassy to, 135-137; Mohawks ask aid of, 137; influence among Indians, 197-199, **53**, 41, **54**, 265, **56**, 45; policy toward, **52**, 163, **57**, 21, 29; Montagnais chiefs salute, 227; confers with Iroquois and Algonkins, **53**, 43-51; gives feast to assembled tribes, 57; threatens Senecas, **54**, 263; confers with Saonchigoua, 269.

Courcy, Charles Antoine de, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 129; sketch, 167.

Courcy, Henry de, **71**, 307. *See* Laroche-Heron.

Coueurs de bois, **1**, vii, viii, **62**, 274, 275; as explorers, **1**, 39; reports by, **18**, 260; Perrot encourages, **58**, 295; carry on illicit trade, 295, **59**, 315, **65**, 272; Frontenac shields, **59**, 315; Crépieul warns against, **63**, 257; collusion of officials with, **65**, 272; Louis XIV. orders their recall, and grants them amnesty, 215, 272.

Courpon (Courpont), ——— de, French ship-captain, **8**, 221, **9**, 65; aids Montreal colony, **8**, 308; conveys nuns to Canada (1640), **18**, 67-69; commands Canadian fleet, **20**, 119; ship of, reported lost, **22**, 39; works against liquor traffic, **24**, 143; sponsor in baptism, 145; honors baptism of Montagnais, **26**, 123.

Courtené, retainer of house of, **28**, 231.

Courts: governing bodies of English colonies, **36**, 241. *See also* Judges, *and* Justice.

Courtois, ———, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **70**, 45, 57-65.

Courtois, Charles, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **69**, 245, 249-259, 263, 271-275.

Courtois, Thomas, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **69**, 265.

Courval, ———, secular priest: masses offered to, **71**, 111.

Courville, **42**, 285. *See* Cadieu.

- Courville, ———, **36**, 246; hunts seals, **113**; arrested for crime, **121**; sails for France, **147**.
- Courville, ———, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **69**, **271**.
- Cousinet, ———, Paris notary, **71**, **83**.
- Coussinoc (Cushnoc), **36**, **83**, **87**, **238**. *See* Augusta, Me., and Koussinoc.
- Cousturier, Eslie, French fisherman, captured by English, **36**, **97**.
- Coûture (Cousture), Guillaume, interpreter and Jesuit donné, **44**, **119**; arrives in Canada (*ca.* 1641), **21**, **318**; difficulties regarding donation, **301**; accompanies Jogues to Iroquois country (1642), **318**; captivity among Iroquois, **9**, **313**, **21**, **318**, **22**, **269**, **319**, **24**, **281-285**, **295**, **25**, **19-21**, **51**, **26**, **49**, **28**, **147**, **31**, **25**, **32**, **175**, **39**, **73**, **181-199**, **266**; refuses to forsake Jogues, **24**, **305**; urges Jogues to escape, **25**, **51**; tortured, **21**, **318**, **31**, **27**, **47**, **39**, **181-183**, **189-197**; given to Iroquois family, **199**; restored to liberty (1644), **9**, **314**, **21**, **318**, **27**, **255-257**; negotiations and journeys with Iroquois envoys, **21**, **318**, **27**, **79**, **247**, **281**, **28**, **115**, **169-171**, **279-285**, **291**, **315**; at Sillery, **183**; Indian name changed, **183**; at Quebec, **21**, **318**, **43**, **43**, **50**, **199**; leaves Jesuit service (1646), **21**, **318**; Jesuits approve of marriage (1646), **318**, **28**, **183**; at French-Iroquois council, **295**; receives landgrant (1648), **21**, **318**; captain of militia, **318**; judge of seigniority, **318**; marriage (1649), **318**; Iroquois prisoners lodged with, **43**, **69**; with Papinachois (1665), **49**, **161**; political journey to New Holland (1666), **21**, **318**, **50**, **193**; detachment of soldiers follow, **193**; death (1702), **21**, **318**; character, **25**, **21**; sketch, **21**, **318**.
- Couturier, Jacques, marriage, **47**, **318**.
- Coûtume de Paris, **4**, **268**; first Canadian concession mentioned in, **11**, **278**; law of Canada, **71**, **390-393**; Carleton orders compilation of, **391**; cited, **73**, **77**, **81-85**.
- Coutumes, of French provinces, **71**, **390**.
- Couvert, Michel Germain de, Jesuit, **71**, **129**; arrives in Canada (1690), **60**, **317**, **64**, **274**; at Lorette, **274**, **66**, **147**, **203**, **344**; superior at Lorette, **173**; retires to Quebec (*ca.* 1710), **64**, **274**, **66**, **147**, **173**; death (1715), **64**, **274**; sketch, **274**, **71**, **157**; circular letter on, **229**. *Defaite des Anglais* (1690), **64**, **12**, **41-53**, **269**, **71**, **201**. Cited, **60**, **317**.
- Cove of St. Joseph, **32**, **273**, **37**, **153-155**. *See* Jesuits: mission colonies.
- Covert, John Cutler, translator for this series, **1-8**, v of each volume.
- Cows. *See* Cattle.
- Cowherd, at Montreal, **37**, **101**, **38**, **51**.
- Cowhide, price, at Detroit mission, **70**, **23**.
- Cowry (*Cypræa moneta*), shell used as money, **8**, **312**. *See also* Beads, porcelain, and wampum.

- Coxe, Daniel, buys patent of "Carolana," **65**, 270.
- Coyne, James H., information given by, **4**, **5**. Letters cited, **8**, 304, **36**, 248, **71**, 373. *Country of the Neutrals*, cited, **5**, 279, **8**, 305, **20**, 307, **21**, 316, 317, **38**, 294, **71**, 302.
- Coyssard, Michel, Jesuit vice-provincial, **4**, 167.
- Crabs, caught at Port Royal, **1**, 69; in Maumee River, **69**, 189.
- Cradle, Christmas, Boniface uses among Mohawks, **57**, 93. *See also* Indians: social and economic life—occupations, arts, and industries.
- Crafts, at Quebec, take part in procession, **28**, 193. *See also* Guilds, and Workmen.
- Craig, Oscar J.: *Ouiatanon*, **71**, 319.
- Cramahé, Hector T., acting governor during Carleton's absence (English régime): term as governor, **71**, 118.
- Cramoisy, ———, secretary of royal council, **23**, 263, **25**, 101, **27**, 131, **28**, 259, **32**, 123, **34**, 75, **36**, 63, 159, **37**, 131, **42**, 27.
- Cramoisy, Claude, brother of Sébastien, **5**, 280.
- Cramoisy, Gabriel, brother of Sébastien: associated with Sébastien (1644–58), **5**, 280, **23**, 17, 255, 259, **24**, 19, **25**, 17, 89, 93, **26**, 17, **27**, 19, 123, 127, **28**, 21, 253, 257, **29**, 15, **30**, 17, 205, 209, **31**, 15, **32**, 17, 111, 115, **33**, 17, **34**, 67, 71, **35**, 65, 69, **36**, 19, 151, 155, **37**, 17, 121, 125, **38**, 15, **40**, 67, 71, **41**, 25, 29, 205, 209, **42**, 17, 21, **43**, 79, 83, **44**, 19.
- Cramoisy, Sébastien, printer and publisher: member of Hundred Associates (1627), **4**, 257, **5**, 280; alderman of Paris and administrator of hospitals, 280; president of Grand Navire, 280; publishes Francis Xavier's letters (1628), **51**, 290; takes charge of Imprimerie Royale (1640), 280; prints and publishes *Relations*, **1**, 41, **5**, 1, 5, 9, **6**, 5, 91, 95, **7**, 5, **8**, 7, 199, 203, **9**, 5, **10**, 5, **14**, 113, 117, 282, **15**, 9, **16**, 7, **17**, 7, **18**, 47, 51, **19**, 7, **20**, 107, 111, **21**, 19, **22**, 19, 23, **23**, 17, 255, 259, **24**, 19, **25**, 17, 89, 93, **26**, 17, **27**, 19, 123, 127, **28**, 21, 253, 257, **29**, 15, **30**, 17, 205, 209, **31**, 15, **32**, 17, 111, 115, **33**, 17, **34**, 67, 71, **35**, 65, 69, **36**, 19, 151, 155, **37**, 17, 121, 125, **38**, 15, **40**, 67, 71, **41**, 25, 29, 205, 209, **42**, 17, 21, **43**, 79, 83, **44**, 19, 133, 137, **45**, 25, 29, 169, 173, **46**, 21, 191, 195, **47**, 21, 125, 129, **48**, 17, 23, 243, 247, **49**, 15, 183, 187, **50**, 19, 93, 97, 221, 225, **51**, 19, **52**, 17; license to print and sell *Relations*, **5**, 75, **6**, 31, 97, **8**, 195, 205, **11**, 29, **15**, 143, 209, **18**, 53, **20**, 117, **22**, 27, **23**, 263, **25**, 101, **27**, 131, **28**, 259, **30**, 215, **32**, 123, **34**, 75, **36**, 63, 159, **37**, 131, **40**, 249, **41**, 33, **42**, 27, **43**, 95, **44**, 147, **45**, 75, 175, **47**, 121, 137, **48**, 33, 255, **49**, 193, **50**, 105, 235, **53**, 31, (license to, continued after death to Sébastien-Mabre) **54**, 303, **55**, 227; ecclesiastical permission to, **8**, 207, **15**, 145, **18**, 55, **22**, 29, **23**, 265, **25**, 103, **27**, 133, **28**, 259, **30**, 217, **32**, 125, **34**, 77, **36**, 65, **37**, 89, 133, **40**, 251, **41**, 35, **42**, 29, **43**, 97, **44**,

Cramoisy (continued)—

145, 45, 77, 177, 47, 123, 243, 48, 35; agent for hospital nuns, 49, 211, 50, 159, 314, 51, 111-113, 52, 107; death, 5, 280, 51, 284; sketch, 5, 280.

Cramoisy, Sébastien-Mabre, nephew or grandson of Sébastien: associated with Sébastien (1663-69), 5, 280, 47, 125, 129, 48, 17, 23, 243, 247, 49, 15, 183, 187, 50, 19, 93, 97, 221, 225, 51, 19; succeeds Sébastien as Printer to the King (1669), 5, 280, 51, 153, 157, 52, 17, 111, 115, 53, 19, 23, 54, 19, 245, 249, 55, 19, 229, 233, 56, 17. *See also* Jesuits: missions—relations.

Cranberries (*Vaccinium macrocarpon*), 43, 324, 325, 55, 151. *See* Atoca.

Cranes: habitat, 1, 253, 54, 189, 59, 183, 65, 73, 66, 225; hunted, 15, 183; courage of wounded, 33, 47.

Crania, Wilson specializes on, 5, 296.

Crapaud, le ("the toad"), 12, 277. *See* Oumastikoueian.

Crapaudière, ———, commands shallop, 30, 175.

Crawford farm, in Tiny township, 36, 246.

Creation of world, legends of. *See* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.

Creature de Dieu, 47, 289. *See* Annennontank, Catherine.

Creeks: Beaver (Kaskaské), Delaware town on, 69, 185, 299. Butternut, Iroquois site on, 8, 299, 51, 294. Cassadaga, Céloron on, 69, 296. Cattaraugus, French name of, 10, 322. Caugwaga, Seneca name, 21, 314. Cayadutta, Iroquois site on, 51, 295. Chautauqua (Rivière aux Pommes)—Céloron on, 69, 296; trading post on, 298. Conewango, Céloron on, 69, 296. Eighteen Mile—Iroquois names of, 21, 314; Kahkwahs on, 314. French (Venango, Rivière aux Bœufs), lead plate buried near, 69, 297. Garoga, Iroquois fort near, 51, 294. Honeoye, Iroquois site on, 51, 293. Loramie, Miami site on, 69, 299. Mill, Huron site on, 20, 305. Nanih Waiya, sacred mound near, 66, 343. Oneida, Iroquois sites on, 8, 300, 42, 295. Oriskany, Iroquois sites on, 8, 300. Schcharie, Jogues at, 39, 187-189. Vanderverter's, probable site of Allouez's chapel, 52, 262. West Limestone, Iroquois site on, 51, 294. Wheeling (Kanonouaora), lead plate buried at mouth of, 69, 177, 298. White Oak, identified, 69, 299. Whittlesey's, Allouez's chapel near, 52, 263.

Creeks, Maskoki tribe: disposition compared to northern Indians, 1, 11; Natches incorporated with, 65, 268, 68, 330; migration legend, 71, 295.

Crees (Cri, Cristinaux, Guilistinous, Kilistinons, Kinistinons, Kiristinons, Kiristinonnons, Krigi, Kriqs, Kristinaux, Kristinons, Kyristinouns), Algonquian tribe: identified, 23, 326, 42, 296, 64, 281;

location, **1**, 32, **18**, 229, **42**, 221, **43**, 53, **44**, 241, 249, 325, **46**, 69-71, 249, 291, **51**, 57, **54**, 133, 193-195, **55**, 99, **56**, 203, **64**, 265, **66**, 107, **68**, 293; divisions of, **44**, 249, 325; extent of country, **42**, 221; population, **44**, 249, **45**, 227, **66**, 107, **68**, 299. Language—purest form of Algonquian, **18**, 259; compared to Algonkin and Huron, **23**, 225-227; an Algonquian language, **46**, 71, **51**, 59; Crees speak both Algonquian and Siouan, **66**, 107; compared to Siouan, 107; Aulneau studies and systematizes, **68**, 239, 299, 303, 331; Crees averse to teaching, 299. Docility, **51**, 57-59; nomads, 57-59, **54**, 133, 193-195, **55**, 99, **66**, 109, **68**, 239, 295; superstitious, **66**, 111, **68**, 295, 299; dissolute, **66**, 111, **68**, 295; intemperate, 295; cruel, 299; have mania for human flesh, **46**, 263; use calumet, **66**, 111; religion of, **51**, 59, **66**, 109, **68**, 301; attitude toward Christianity, **51**, 59, **66**, 111, **68**, 295; compared to Gascons, **66**, 109; occupations, **45**, 227-229, **51**, 57-59, **54**, 135, 195, **55**, 99, **68**, 299. Hostile to Sioux, **23**, 225, **58**, 257-263, **68**, 299, **70**, 251; allied with Assiniboines, **66**, 107. Trade at Hudson Bay, **21**, 125, **44**, 243, **66**, 107; with Nipissings, **44**, 249; at Lake Superior, **54**, 195, **66**, 107; at Montreal, 107; fair held among, **46**, 251; French and English trade brandy to, **68**, 295; French with, 239; desire Jesuits, **46**, 71, **48**, 237; Jesuits with, **18**, 259, **23**, 326, **41**, 257, **46**, 173, **68**, 237, 249, 287.

Cremation. *See* Indians: social and economic life—mortuary customs.

CRÉPIEUL (Crepieuil, Crespieuil, Crespieul), François de, Jesuit, **71**, 129; arrives in Canada (1670), **56**, 301; teaches rhetoric (1671), 301; completes studies at Quebec (1671), 301; goes to Tadoussac district (1671), 301, **56**, 71; twenty-eight years among Algonquian tribes, 301-302; in charge of Tadoussac mission, **59**, 25, 79, 253, **60**, 245, **65**, 43; with Montagnais, **1**, 16, **61**, 75, 87, **68**, 29; with northern Algonkins, **1**, 17, **46**, 303, **61**, 75-87, **62**, 219; Boucher aids, **59**, 315; at Quebec, 25; vicar apostolic for Montagnais (1696 or 1697), **56**, 302; returns to Quebec (1699), 302; prefect of classes (1670), 302; death (1702), 302, **68**, 51; spirit invoked, 55; sketch, **56**, 301-302, **71**, 152.

Writings: letter (1702), cited, **71**, 399. *Journals (Rel. 1671-72)*, **56**, 11, 71-89, **71**, 197; (*Rel. 1673-74*), **59**, 11-12, 25-47, **71**, 198; (*Rel. 1676-77*), **60**, 21, 245-257, **71**, 199. *Remarques touchant La Mission de Tadoussak* (1686), **63**, 21-22, 249-267, 296-297, **71**, 200. *Vie d'un Missionnaire Montagnais* (1697), **65**, 12-13, 43-49, 256, **71**, 202. *Montagnais MS.*, **71**, 228; cited, **46**, 303, **58**, 296. *Miss. de Tadoussak*, **71**, 235.

Crescent, Mohammedan emblem, **45**, 201.

Crespel, Emanuel: *Voyages*, **71**, 247-248.

- Crespy, Bernardin de, Capuchin: captured by English, **30**, 305.
- Cresse, ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Cretineau-Joly, Jacques, historian of Jesuit order: cited, **1**, 315.
- Creuxius, Latin form of Du Creux (q.v.), **71**, 248.
- Crevier, Christophe, sieur de la Meslé: appointed deputy, **38**, 183, **43**, 69; sons slain by Iroquois, 294; eldest son of, **47**, 315; sketch, **38**, 294.
- Crevier, Jeanne, daughter of Christophe: marriage, **28**, 316, **38**, 294.
- Crickets, note compared to sound made by souls, **16**, 193.
- Crignon, Pierre, astronomer and pilot: identified as author of *Discorso d' un gran Capitano*, **2**, 302. *Discorso*, cited, **2**, 302, **71**, 248.
- Crimes, **32**, 103; punishment and expiation of, among Indians, **3**, 93-95, **10**, 215-223, **38**, 275-287. *See also* the separate crimes; Penalties, *and* Justice.
- Cristinaux, **68**, 237, 239, 249. *See* Crees.
- Criminals: escape punishment by becoming executioners, **32**, 105, **38**, 173; first execution in Canada, at Quebec, **34**, 39.
- Crito, Guillaume, returns to Honfleur, **4**, 77.
- Croats, Iroquois compared to, **27**, 221.
- Croccinolles, species of fried cake, **68**, 326.
- Crockery: asked for Quebec hospital, **49**, 209, **50**, 163, **51**, 111; used at Detroit mission, **69**, 271.
- "Crocodiles" [alligators], habitat, **65**, 135; described, 127; as food, 127, **68**, 131; skin used for drum, **65**, 151; song, 151.
- Crofton, F. Blake, aid from, acknowledged, **1**, 315.
- Croisil, ——— de, lieutenant, accompanies Vaudreuil, **67**, 57; with Abenakis, 61.
- Crops. *See* Agriculture.
- Cross-bearer, in religious procession, **61**, 139.
- Crosse. *See* Indians: social and economic life—games, *and* Lacrosse.
- Crosse, implement in game of that name, described, **10**, 326.
- Crosses: among aborigines, symbol of Grand Medicine Society, **59**, 308; symbolism of, **61**, 270. Difficulty of translating significance into Indian tongues, **39**, 121; protects against evil spirits, **13**, 211, 233, **18**, 21-23, **27**, 155; sign of, regarded as evil spell, **31**, 55-57, 73—hated by Iroquois, **39**, 87, 203, 209, 237; misfortunes ascribed to, 125. Given to sick, **1**, 51, 101, 279-281; placed on sick, **4**, 91-93. Insulted by Hurons, **10**, 39; Hurons request, 307; relic of true, **22**, 161-163; captives bound in shape of St. Andrew's, **30**, 289, **31**, 45, **45**, 261; containing relics, **32**, 67, **213**, **34**, 39; torn down by Iroquois, **33**, 45; seen in vision, **34**, 163; double-barred, found on Beausoleil Island, **36**, 245; carved on trees, **37**, 33; pilgrimage to

St. Michel's, **48**, 65; Mohawk converts esteem, **57**, 95; Indians decorate, **58**, 27, 63; burned, 267, 285; brass, given to Indians, **60**, 139; erected as reparation for sin, 227; French salute, **64**, 161; as rewards, 231, **65**, 77; at Cahokia, destroyed, **66**, 265; Rale killed near, **67**, 233-235; Montagnais venerate, **68**, 79, 235; at Tadoussac, destroyed, 83; Maltese, on stone found at Château St. Louis, **71**, 390.

Crosses erected: by French — at St. Sauveur, **1**, 249; by La Sausaye, 315; by Montmagny, **22**, 283; by Maisonneuve, **24**, 225-229; at gate of fort, **33**, 45; over Malherbe's grave, **68**, 41; at Mingan, **69**, 135. By Indians — Algonkins, **27**, 213; Attikamègues, **37**, 37-39, 61; Iroquois, **53**, 159-163; Montagnais, **29**, 131-135, **31**, 255 — northern, **27**, 155; Souriquois, **1**, 79, **22**, 239. Over graves of converts, **22**, 57, **33**, 247, **37**, 215, 255, **64**, 85-87. In various missions — by Biard, **1**, 163; in Huron country, **27**, 67, **29**, 275; by Buteux, **37**, 33; at Sault Ste. Marie, **55**, 107, **57**, 227; near Lake de la Croix, **56**, 85; among Amikoués, 97-99; among Ottawas, 101, **61**, 155; by Allouez, **58**, 25-27, 39, 59; among Miamis, 63; among Papinachois, **59**, 31, 35; among Mascoutens, 103, 221-223, **61**, 155; at N. D. de Lorette, **60**, 77, 85; at Isle Percée, 117; on shore of Lake Michigan, 155; at Kaskaskia, 165; among Foxes, 199; among Kiskakons, **61**, 133-147; among Oneidas, **62**, 233; among Houmas, **65**, 149; among Bayougoulas, 157-159; by Du Rue, 271; at Hudson Bay, **66**, 85; by Bergier, 263-265. *See also* Crucifixes, *and* Rosaries.

Crowell, Samuel: "Dog Sacrifice," **71**, 276.

Crown Point, **69**, 294. *See* Fort St. Frederic.

Crows: devil in form of, **15**, 177; as totem, 181; eat dead body, **37**, 143; in Ottawa mythology, **50**, 289; as food, **67**, 153.

Crozat, Antoine, Louisiana farmed out to, **67**, 339-340.

Crucifixes: made by Jesuits, **1**, 34; sickness cured by, **19**, 131; drive away demons, 255; portraits painted on, **20**, 249; loss of, regarded as sin, **25**, 189; Attikamègues venerate embossed, **26**, 77; convert asks for, 115; as New-Year's gifts, **28**, 143; Mohawks capture, **47**, 215; given to Indians, **60**, 139; Indians ask for, **63**, 37; Nau asks for, **69**, 37. *See also* Crosses, *and* Rosaries.

Crucifixion: of baptized child by Iroquois, **30**, 241; practiced by Sioux, **61**, 137, 269-270.

Crucy, Philippe, Jesuit brother, **71**, 129; death, **68**, 167; sketch, **71**, 166.

Crusades, missions compared to, **45**, 191.

Crusaders, capture Jerusalem, **11**, 276.

"Crusting," method of hunting: described, **57**, 319.

Ctenolabrus adspersus, **8**, 306. *See* Perch.

Cuba, N. Y., oil spring near, **43**, 326.

Cucurbita polymorpha, 10, 322. *See* Squash.

Cugnet, François Étienne: arrives in Canada (ca. 1720), 69, 290; member of supreme council (1730), 290; farmer of revenue at Mackinac (1736), 290; farmer of king's domain, 129, 290-291; buys seignior of St. Maurice (1736), 291; seignior of St. Étienne de Beauce conceded to (1737), 291; promoter of iron mines (1737), 291; goes to France (1742), 291; prohibits trade with Indians at La Malbaye, 85; dealings with tenant, 93-95; dealings with agents, 97, 125; opinion regarding Jérémie Islets, 111; Gosselin accompanies, 133; death (1751), 291. *Mémoire*, on the trade in wool of Illinois cattle, 291.

Cugnet, François Joseph, lawyer, son of François Étienne: sketch, 69, 291.

Cugnet, Jacques François, son of François Joseph: signs document, 71, 93; official position, 392.

Cuillerier, Antoine, son of Jean: birth and marriage, 69, 306.

Cuillerier, Jean, Montreal habitant: sketch, 69, 306.

Cuillerier, Jean Baptiste: I. Detroit habitant, son of Jean — birth and marriage, 69, 306; witnesses contract, 245; dealings with Detroit mission, 251, 273, 70, 21-29, 37-39, 45. II. Grandson of Antoine — birth, 69, 306; trader at Chicago (1817), 306.

Cuillerier, Mme. (Jean Baptiste, I.?), conducts husband's business, 70, 27, 29, 37, 61.

Cuillerier, Judith, sponsor in baptism, 70, 75.

Cuillerier, Marie Anne, marriage, 70, 307.

Cuillerier, Marie Joseph, marriage, 70, 307.

Culverins, converts desire, 64, 113. *See also* Ammunition, Arquebus, Artillery, and Cannon.

Cunner, 8, 306. *See* Perch.

Cuoq, Jean A.: *Grammaire algonquine*, cited, 5, 284, 71, 272.

Lexique algonquin, cited, 54, 305, 307, 68, 327, 71, 272, 371.

Lexique iroquois, 71, 273.

Cupids Harbor, N. F., English colony at, 4, 254.

Cups, requested by hospital nuns, 49, 209.

Curés: fees, 70, 233; lands allotted for use of, 71, 67, 75, 81, 83.

Curls, almost unknown among Hurons, 38, 249. *See also* Indians: social and economic life — occupations, arts, and industries.

Currants, wild berries substituted for, 16, 259. Wild — on Richelieu Island, 48, 165; as food, 19, 103, 30, 293.

Currency, wampum used as, 8, 313, 314; affected by liquor traffic, 51, 175. *See also* Money.

Currents, in upper lakes, 55, 165. *See also* Tides.

Cushing, Frank H.: "Prim. Copper Working," 71, 283.

Cushman, David Quimby: *Hist. Sheepscot*, 71, 313.

- Cushnoc (Coussinoc), **36**, 238. *See* Augusta, Me.
 Cusick, Albert, Onondaga interpreter: cited, **8**, 298, 302.
 Cusick, David, Iroquois writer: cited, **8**, 298, 303, **52**, 262. *Six Nations*, **71**, 292-293.
 Custeau, Marie Josephine, marriage, **70**, 75, 77.
 Custom-duties, Jesuits granted gratuity from, **65**, 181.
 Cutlasses, used by Indians, **63**, 87. *See also* Swords.
 Cutler, Manasseh: *Veget. Prod. America*, cited, **13**, 272, **71**, 346-347.
 Cutter, C. A., librarian: *Rules for Dictionary Catalogue*, **72**, 22.
 Cuvier, Georges L. C. F., French naturalist: Jefferson gives fossil remains to, **69**, 300.
Cyamus luteus, **5**, 282. *See* Nelumbium luteum.
Cygnus buccinator, **56**, 301. *See* Swan.
Cypræa moneta (cowry), **8**, 312. *See* Porcelain, and Wampum.
 Cypress forests, in Louisiana, **69**, 211-213.
 Cyprus-powder, used in France, **44**, 285.

DABLON (d'Ablon), Claude, Jesuit, **46**, 169, **47**, 295, **56**, 283, **60**, 167, **64**, 49, **71**, 129; arrives in Canada, **42**, 57; officiates at Quebec, **45**, 123, 139-141, 155, 167; preaches, 137, 145-147, **46**, 189, **47**, 229, 287, 307, **49**, 165, **50**, 195, **51**, 145, **57**, 31, **58**, 157, **59**, 294, **60**, 317; pays New-Year visits, **45**, 127, **46**, 159; petitions governor in regard to La Poterie's claims, **47**, facing 268, **71**, 212; journeys between Onondaga and Quebec, **42**, 61-83, 205-217, **43**, 127, 133-151; to Nekouba, **46**, 173, 179, 181, 251-293; **47**, 61, 149; procurator at Quebec, **49**, 161; superior of Canadian missions, **55**, 233, **57**, 249, 307, 313, **58**, 129, 155, **59**, 65, 165, 269, **60**, 127-131, 141, **63**, 161; rector of Quebec college, **55**, 233, **58**, 155, **59**, 65; plans journey to North Sea, **54**, 135; sends Albanel thither, **56**, 149, 213; Milet writes to, 179-205; sends Marquette to Lake Superior, **54**, 169; Marquette writes to, **57**, 249; lays foundation of Lorette chapel, **58**, 155, **60**, 85; official visits, **50**, 211-213, **51**, 149, **54**, 255, **59**, 269, **63**, 161; defends missionaries, **59**, 306; welcomes Laval, 269, 275; receives images for Lorette, **60**, 87; gives feast to Indians, 89; at conference regarding Iroquois, **62**, 157; sketch, **41**, 257, **71**, 123, 148; facsimile writing, **47**, 268, **57**, 180, **71**, 212, 213.
Missionary labors: with Onondagas—**1**, 28-29, **41**, 217-223, 227, **42**, 31, 57-59, 85-203, **44**, 185, **51**, 294; chooses site for residence, **43**, 151. With Ottawas, **1**, 33, **52**, 199, **54**, 127-169, **55**, 35, 185, 191—superior, **54**, 127; Crees, **18**, 259, **23**, 327; Senecas, **43**, 99; Mascoutens, **55**, 191, **58**, 293; Miamis, 263. At Sillery, **55**, 25; among Wisconsin tribes, 185-223, **58**, 293.

Writings: journal of voyage to Nekouba (*Rel.* 1660-61), **46**, 255-293. Letters to Pinette, **50**, 323, **54**, 251-255, **55**, 235-239, **59**,

DABLON: *Writings* (continued)—

12-14, 65-83, 293, 306, **71**, 198. Circular letters — on Allouez, **44**, 322; Chaumonot, **71**, 229; Marquette, **50**, 323, **71**, 229. *Etat présent*, **59**, 18-21, 214-291, 299-303, **60**, 11-12, 27-65, 315, **71**, 198-199. *Découverte 1673*, **58**, 92-109, 291, **71**, 198. *Relations* — (1669-70) **54**, 127-169, **71**, 196; (1670-71) **54**, 303, **55**, 316, **71**, 196-197; (1671-72) **41**, 257, **71**, 197; (1672-73) **57**, 307-310, **71**, 197; (1673-74) **58**, 129, **71**, 198; (1676-77) **57**, 309, 313, **60**, facing 200, 312, **71**, 199; (1677-78) **61**, 265; (1673-79) **57**, 318, **58**, 293, 297, **59**, 299-301. Edits Marquette's MSS., **59**, 293, 294; author (?) of Chaumonot's biography, **71**, 235.

Dagger, worn by Montagnais chief, **26**, 163.

Dagneau (d'Agneaux, Daniaux), Jean, Detroit habitant: marriage, **69**, 307; dealings with mission, 247.

Dagneau, Louis Césaire, French officer, **69**, 307, **70**, 309. *See* Quindre, de.

Dagneau, Michel, **69**, 307. *See* Douville, de.

Dailleboust (D'Ailleboust), **37**, 115, **41**, 23. *See* Ailleboust, L. d'.

Daillon, La Roche, **8**, 304, 305. *See* La Roche Daillon.

Dakotas (Dahcotahs), Siouan tribe: location and characteristics, **1**, 12; relation to other Siouan tribes, **71**, 376; superstitious beliefs, **22**, 318. *See also* Poulak, Sioux; *and* Indians: anthropology and ethnology — stocks.

Dale (Deel), Sir Thomas, governor of Virginia: unfriendly to Jesuits, **1**, 231, **2**, 265, **4**, 33, 47, 53; marshal of Virginia, **31**, 47, 253; releases La Mothe, 77; ability, 253; sketch, **1**, 318.

Dalet, ———, **45**, 151. *See* Allet, F. d'.

Dalibout. *See* Ailleboust, C. J. d'.

Dall, William H.: *Masks and Labrets*, cited, **63**, 306, **71**, 280.

Dalmas, Antoine, Jesuit, **71**, 129; explores Isle Jésus, **58**, 111-125; at La Prairie, 295; in charge of French at Sillery, **60**, 133, 318; with Montagnais, **1**, 16, **62**, 221; partially blinded, **65**, 47; at Hudson Bay, **59**, 307, **66**, 71-77; slain, **1**, 17, **64**, 149, 279, **66**, 73-77; sketch, **58**, 295-297, **71**, 152; circular letter on, 229. *Voyage*, **58**, 13, 111-125, 291, 295, **71**, 198.

Damariscotta, Me., settlement begun, **24**, 309.

Damask cloth, **23**, 279, **27**, 97, **28**, 243, **42**, 287.

Dambrant, ———, son of Duchesneau, **59**, 285-287.

Dampierre, Mme. de, sponsor in baptism, **1**, 111.

Dams, **54**, 307: made by beavers, **1**, 251, **9**, 127-129; for catching fish, **43**, 261 (*see also* Weirs).

Dancing: bouquet, a signal in, **16**, 65; first ball given in Canada, **50**, 207. *See* Ballet, *and* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, *and* religion — dances.

- Dandonneau, Marie Anne, marriage, **68**, 334.
- Daneaux, Nicolas, sieur de (la) Muys, **66**, 129, 133; appointed to succeed Bienville, 137; sketch, 342.
- Dangé, François, **47**, 293. *See* Anger, F. d'.
- Dangeron, ———, governor of Tortuga: receives Tracy, **49**, 221.
- Daniel, Algonkin lad: baptized, **22**, 157; death, 159.
- Daniel, Antoine, Jesuit, **6**, 17, 27, 41, 43, **8**, 65, 73, 75, 101, 133, 135, 292, **9**, 277, 283, 291, 295, 301, 312, **10**, 19, 21, **11**, 127-131, 135, **12**, 43, 47, 49, 55, 75, 77, 81, 103, 111, 191, 195, 199, 205, 217, **13**, 21, 83, 119, **20**, 93, **34**, 215, **71**, 129; his Huron appellation, **16**, 239. In Cape Breton mission, **4**, 270, **5**, 201, 291, **6**, 325; in Huron, **1**, 24, **7**, 213-219, **14**, 243-251, **21**, 169, 235-237, **23**, 151, **27**, 29-37, **34**, 93-95, **48**, 275; escorts Huron boys to Quebec, **6**, 327, **9**, 273, 277-279, 283-285, **10**, 33, **11**, 9, 11, **12**, 39, 41; false rumors of death, **7**, 227, 231, **8**, 43; abandoned by Indians, 81, 85; baptizes Iroquois prisoner, **9**, 65-67; at Quebec, **5**, 221, **13**, 9; instructs Algonkins, **14**, 245, 251, **20**, 306; loses baggage in wreck, **14**, 245, 247, 273; instructs Arendarhonons, 288, **20**, 95; in danger from Iroquois, **15**, 135; retraction of slanders against, 139; at Cahiagué, **20**, 21; harangues Huron council, 35; in charge of Huron seminary, **39**, 129; last baptisms by, **33**, 257, 261, **34**, 89, 103; slain by Iroquois, **1**, 26, **5**, 290, **6**, 37, **33**, 263, **34**, 91, 93, 227, **35**, frontispiece, 19, **39**, 239, 241, **42**, 263, **47**, 279; sketch, **5**, 290, **33**, 265, **39**, 243, **71**, 139; apparitions of his departed spirit, **39**, 267. His virtues, **33**, 259-265, **34**, 93-99; sacrifices life for his people, **33**, 263-265, **34**, 91-93, **39**, 239-241, 249. Letters, **9**, 271-275, **14**, 235-239, 249-251; translates paternoster into Huron, **8**, 143; cited, **15**, 25.
- Daniel, Charles, French naval officer: builds fort on Cape Breton Island, **4**, 243, 270, **15**, 249; expels English colonists, **4**, 270, **8**, 311; in Canada, **5**, 290; his "relation" of the Acadian enterprise, **4**, 270.
- Daniel, Jean (error for Antoine), **8**, 65.
- Danielou, Jean Pierre, Jesuit, **71**, 129; sketch, 164.
- Danjou, F.: *Archives Curieuses*, cited, **2**, 289, **4**, 248, 249, **71**, 224. *See* Lafaist.
- Dankers, Jasper: "Voyage to New York," cited, **12**, 271, **71**, 248. *See* Sluyter.
- Danube, N. Y., Mohawk village site at, **8**, 300.
- Daran (d'Aran), Adrien, Jesuit, **30**, 91, **71**, 29; arrives in Canada, **28**, 223, 233; sent to Huron mission, **30**, 167, **32**, 97, 189; brings news of Iroquois, **30**, 175; at Quebec, **32**, 85-87; visits Ursulines, 89; returns to France, **35**, 55; sketch, **28**, 318, **71**, 146.
- Darlington, William M. (editor): *Gist's Journals*, cited, **69**, 294, 297-299, **71**, 250, 315.

- Darrot, —, **66**, 139.
- Dartaguiet, **66**, 129, 139. *See* Artaguiette, Diron d'.
- Darts, **5**, 61. *See* Indians: social and economic life — warfare.
- Dá-u-de-hok-to, **8**, 302. *See* Sonnontouan.
- Daudemare, **9**, 301, 315. *See* Eudemare, d'.
- Daudeville, **42**, 300. *See* Hauteville, d'.
- Daughters of Mercy, hospital nuns, Quimper, **41**, 187. *See also* Hospital nuns.
- Daumont. *See* St. Lusson.
- Daunay, **36**, 101, 131, 143. *See* Aulnay, d'.
- Dauphin of France, **10**, 233, **15**, 219-227. *See* Louis XIV. of France.
- Daurignac, J. M. S. (*pseud.*): *Hist. Soc. Jesus*, cited, **4**, 264, 269, **12**, 276, **70**, 314, 315, **71**, 235. *See* Orliac.
- Dauril, —, priest, **66**, 139.
- Daute mare (erroneous entry in *Journ. des Jésuites*), **48**, 235, 297.
- Dauteuil, **66**, 65. *See* Auteuil, d'.
- Dauversière, **6**, 325. *See* La Dauversière.
- Dauzet, Marie, marriage, **70**, 305.
- Davant, —, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Davaugour, **65**, 39. *See* Avaugour, L. d'.
- Davenport (Ia.) Academy of Natural Science: *Proceedings*, **71**, 329.
- Davenport, John, founder of New Haven, **36**, 243.
- Daviau, —, vicar: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- David, the Psalmist, cited, **8**, 175, **39**, 137.
- David, André, *dit* Mirgré: slain by Iroquois, **37**, 119.
- David, Claude, **46**, 145; lands owned by, **71**, 87; sketch, **46**, 301, 302.
- David, Rabbi —, cited, **1**, 73.
- David, Thérèse, marriage, **70**, 308.
- Davidson, John: *French-Canad. Race in America*, **71**, 303.
- Davidson, John N.: *Missions on Chequamegon Bay*, cited, **46**, 301, **71**, 319. *Stockbridge Nation*, cited, **26**, 315, **71**, 291. *Unnamed Wisconsin*, **71**, 319.
- Davin, Diego, Jesuit: translates *Lettres édifiantes*, **66**, 324.
- Davion, Antoine, priest of Missions Etrangères: visits Mackinac, **65**, 59; among southern tribes, **1**, 36, **65**, 129, 135, 262, 263, **66**, 343; abandons mission, 131; returns to France, and death, **67**, 309.
- Davis, Andrew M.: "Indian Games," cited, **15**, 246, **17**, 242, **71**, 280. *Canada and Louisiana*, **71**, 296.
- Davost (d'Avost, Davot), Ambroise, Jesuit, **5**, 221, **6**, 17, 37, 41, **8**, 65, 75, 133, 292, **9**, 301, **10**, 33, **12**, 125, 131, **13**, 23, **71**, 129; in Cape Breton mission, **4**, 270, **5**, 201, **6**, 325; at Quebec, **5**, 225, **6**, 327, **9**, 279, **11**, 11, **13**, 9; in Huron mission, **1**, 24, **7**, 213-221; robbed

- by Indians, **7**, 227, 231, **8**, 81, 99; attacked by scurvy, **25**, 29; teaches French boys, **36**, 250; death, **6**, 37, **25**, 29, 67; sketch, **5**, 290, **71**, 139; piety, **25**, 29-31.
- Dawson, Henry B., editor, **71**, 330.
- Dawson, Samuel E.: *Canada*, **71**, 343. *Voy. Cabots*, **71**, 338, 339.
- Dead. *See* Indians: social and economic life — mortuary customs, and resuscitation.
- Deane, Charles, aids Shea, **36**, 233.
- Debauchery: among savages, **21**, 141, **58**, 207, **59**, 227, **68**, 59; among coureurs de bois, **67**, 43. *See* Indians: anthropology and ethnology; also Intemperance, and Licentiousness.
- Debrebeuf, **30**, 175. *See* Brébeuf.
- Deblonfont, ———, Jesuit: expected in Canada, **68**, 235.
- Dechamps, Étienne, Jesuit provincial, **51**, 157, **52**, 115, **53**, 23; sends missionaries to Canada, **51**, 159; Le Mercier writes to, 159, **53**, 25.
- De Costa, Benjamin F.: translates Thevet, **1**, 308; *Jacques Cartier*, **71**, 333.
- Decrees. *See* Arrêts, and Quebec: government.
- Deeds, of gift, *inter vivos*, **71**, 71, 75, 83.
- Deer (*Cervus*; hind, stag), **10**, 155, **46**, 259, **56**, 205; Huron appellation, **57**, 299, 319; called "wild cow," **43**, 139; species found in Canada, **29**, 221. Habitat — Canada, **8**, 41, **9**, 165, **27**, 289, **48**, 161, **49**, 261, **56**, 183, **60**, 219-221; about Great Lakes, **41**, 127, **42**, 69, **56**, 117; in Neutral country, **21**, 197; in Iroquois country, **27**, 261, **28**, 111, **56**, 49; at Hudson Bay, **45**, 229; in Mississippi valley, **47**, 147, **51**, 51, **54**, 189, **58**, 99, 107, **59**, 107-109, 161, **60**, 157, **65**, 73, 161, **66**, 225, 271, 287, **67**, 169, 303, 315, **68**, 125, **69**, 143-145, 209, 219; in and near country of Foxes, **51**, 43, **54**, 219, **56**, 123, 129, **60**, 221; in Andastes country, **53**, 251; exterminated in Maine, **67**, 213. Hunted, **1**, 85, **8**, 29, **9**, 21, **15**, 183, **16**, 155, **22**, 273, **23**, 63, 157, **26**, 311-313, **27**, 205, **28**, 287, **29**, 159, 249, **30**, 53, 265, **31**, 195, **33**, 211, **35**, 261, **37**, 185, 195, **38**, 21, **39**, 25, 207, **40**, 185, **41**, 127-129, **42**, 211, **48**, 179, **51**, 129, **57**, 261, 299, **58**, 59, 217, **59**, 167, 173-177, 225, **65**, 75, 115, **67**, 219, **68**, 275, **69**, 257, **70**, 59, 63; how hunted, **9**, 253, **57**, 319; as food, **10**, 179, 181, 229, **16**, 77-83, **19**, 143; a clan emblem, **15**, 181. Sacrificed, **20**, 35, **23**, 159; as religious offering of convert, **52**, 147; manitou, **57**, 273; invoked, **60**, 187. Horns — **10**, 131; used as fuel, **45**, 231; war-club made from, **67**, 171. Bones — not given to dogs, **10**, 167; used in place of nails, **27**, 155. Skin — **11**, 109, **17**, 165, **41**, 127, **65**, 131, 161, **69**, 261; dried in smoke, **68**, 265; used for clothing, etc., **22**, 279, **29**, 115, **31**, 183, **57**, 117, **66**, 229-231, **67**, 334, **68**, 265; as bed, **31**, 83; ornamented, **67**, 257-259, **68**, 203;

Deer (continued)—

- Sioux cabins covered with, **51**, 53; in barter, **13**, 97, **31**, 209, **69**, 257, 269; given as prize in sports, **23**, 215; sold at Detroit mission, **69**, 261, **271**, **70**, 25, **31**, 43.
- Deerfield, Mass., **36**, 243; battle near, **60**, 321, 322; captured by French and Indians, **66**, 169, 343-344.
- Deffiat (D'Effiat), ———, marquis: in Hundred Associates, **4**, 257.
- Deformation of children, artificial, **71**, 281.
- Defretat (Dufretat), A., **30**, 155, 185, 187, **71**, 129. *See* Frétat, A. de.
- Degonnor, **71**, 129, 206. *See* Gonnor, de.
- Deguire-Larose, Marie, marriage, **69**, 307.
- Deity: knowledge of, innate in aborigines, **14**, 191. *See also* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.
- De Kay, James E., cited, **10**, 326.
- Delapierre, **71**, 130. *See* La Pierre, de.
- Delaplace, **71**, 130. *See* La Place, de.
- Delavau, Catherine, marriage, **37**, 266.
- Delawares, **47**, 315, 316; language, **25**, 289. *See* Lenapé.
- Deligne (Delille), Louis, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 75.
- Delingendes, **36**, 65. *See* Lingendes, Claude de.
- Delirium, how treated by Indians, **42**, 65-69.
- Delisle, **70**, 306. *See* Bienvenu.
- Dellius (d'Ollius), Domine Godefridus, Dutch minister: friendly to Milet, **64**, 103, 119; sketch, 277.
- Delphi, N. Y., Indian village site near, **51**, 294.
- Delphinapterus catodon*, **5**, 276. *See* Whale, white.
- Deluge of Noah, traditions of, among aborigines, **1**, 59, **6**, 159. *See also* Flood; and Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.
- Delvacque, Jean-Baptiste, Jesuit brother, **69**, 77, **71**, 130; sketch, 164.
- Deman, ———, servant of Gravier, **66**, 59.
- Démarest, ———, Jesuit, **71**, 27.
- Demers, Jean Baptiste Nicolas (Pierre), Jesuit brother, **71**, 130; sketch, **70**, 87, **71**, 175-176, 400.
- Demeules, **71**, 77. *See* Meulles (Meules), J. de.
- Demiurge, in Iroquois mythology, **10**, 323.
- Demonceaux, ———, **15**, 143, **22**, 27. *See* Monceaux, Anne de.
- Demonism, among modern Iroquois, **71**, 278. *See also* Devil.
- DEMONS, **10**, 141, 159, 183, 199, 205, **13**, 177, 270, **20**, 135, **24**, 253, **29**, 201, **30**, 27, **31**, 221, 225, 227, 239, 241, 263, 277, **32**, 45, 245, **33**, 183, **43**, 281, **44**, 313, **45**, 61, **48**, 287, **52**, 223, **56**, 175, 215, **58**, 279; of forests, **44**, 29-31; of war, **36**, 187; of chase, **31**, 71, 131; of dreams, **40**, 239, **42**, 155, 159, 195; of sickness, **43**, 279; of death, 289;

- Mississippi River haunted by, **59**, 97. Consulted by medicine-men, **1**, 75, **11**, 255-263, 267, **16**, 149, 161, **24**, 207, **25**, 149, **31**, 243, **34**, 115, **35**, 229, **51**, 75; invoked, **10**, 161, 167, **13**, 203, 213, 239, 241, 261-265, **14**, 85, 223, **17**, 205, **20**, 23, 169, **22**, 73, **23**, 175, 219, **24**, 25, 53, **26**, 177, **30**, 65, 103, 115, 123, **32**, 201, 235, **35**, 241, **37**, 61, 237, **38**, 19, **43**, 231-233, **49**, 55, **53**, 265-267, 291; medicine-men aided by, **13**, 227-231, 237; communication with, **31**, 191, 211, 243; medicine-man claims to be one of them, **13**, 103-107; oppose missionaries, **16**, 39-41, 187, **17**, 113, 167, **18**, 67-69, **19**, 95, 115-117, 127, 179, 185, 231, **20**, 77, 121, 271, **38**, 51, 137; influence over Indians, **16**, 193; source of native superstitions, **17**, 153-155, 161, 193-195; torment Indians, **18**, 27, **20**, 51, **32**, 233, **35**, 231, **36**, 205; attack converts, **20**, 87, **23**, 53, 161, **39**, 79, 93, 261, **45**, 43, 63-65, 71; Jesuits regarded as, **39**, 127; possession by, **23**, 143, **31**, 87, **39**, 25, **42**, 43; crimes inspired by, **38**, 277; exorcised, **18**, 209, **39**, 217; represented in drama, **18**, 87. Revered by Indians, **23**, 55, 125, 129, 153-155, 161-163, 169, 173-175, 219, **24**, 251, **27**, 51, **48**, 285, **56**, 113, **68**, 301; sacrifices to, **20**, 35, 51, **23**, 159, 173, **31**, 71, 131, **58**, 87, **68**, 301; feast at which all, are honored, **23**, 53, **42**, 155-169; familiar, **26**, 245, 267, **33**, 213, 221, **56**, 113; charms obtained from, **33**, 211; apparitions of, to Indians, **16**, 185, **19**, 193, **20**, 27, **23**, 153-159, **31**, 157, **32**, 207, **33**, 193, **39**, 263, **68**, 301. *Superstitious beliefs regarding*: cause sickness and death, **10**, 183, **30**, 229, **32**, 221, **34**, 169, **37**, 251, 255, **38**, 23, 33-41, **39**, 23, 131, **57**, 149, **63**, 306, **68**, 301; destroy crops, **31**, 115, **39**, 235; cause storms, **13**, 229; their habitations, 105, **33**, 211, **39**, 27, 217; food, **13**, 229-231, 239; ornaments, **31**, 247; assume animal forms, **17**, 153, 163; enter human beings, **13**, 107, 245, **14**, 163, **23**, 143; fear human effigies, **13**, 231, 263, 267; driven away by cries, **32**, 221. *See also* Aoutem, Ascwandic, False-faces, Devil, Genii, Manitou, Oki; *and* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion; *also* Spirits.
- Dendemare, **9**, 315. *See* Eudemare, d'.
- Deneau family, at Montreal, **69**, 308.
- Denet, Georges, Jesuit brother, **71**, 130; at Quebec college, **69**, 77; sketch, **71**, 173.
- Denis, Charles, member of council, **36**, 248; returns from France, **45**, 157.
- Denis (Denys), les, prisoners, sent back to Quebec, **36**, 143; sketch of family, 248.
- Denis (Denys), Marie, marriage, **48**, 296.
- Denis (Denys), Marie Charlotte, marriage, **67**, 332.
- Denis, Nicolas. *See* Denys, N.
- Denis, Paul, **56**, 303. *See* St. Simon.
- Denis, Pierre, Canadian officer: marriage, **36**, 248.

- Denis, Simon, sieur de Vitré: in Miscou trade, **37**, 99; appointed deputy, **38**, 183; house burned, **43**, 67; owns flour-mill, **45**, 109; sketch, **36**, 248.
- Deniset, Monsieur, **65**, 41.
- Denissen, Rev. Christian: *Navarre*, cited, **68**, 334, **69**, 306, 307, **71**, 333.
- Denonville, Jacques René de Brisay, marquis de, **64**, 279; succeeds La Barre, **63**, 301; punishes drunkenness among Indians, 101-113, 119-121, 129; encourages migration of Abenakis to Canada, 123; his expedition against Senecas, **60**, 318, **63**, 269-277, 302, 303; treacherously seizes Iroquois, and sends them to France, **62**, 272, **63**, 281, 301, **64**, 243, 257; protects French settlements, **63**, 279; Dongan complains of, 291-293; abandons Fort Frontenac, **64**, 97, 276; confers with Lamberville, 241-243; recalled, 273; term as governor, **71**, 117; sketch, **63**, 301; cited, **55**, 319, **63**, 306.
- Denouë, Anne, **9**, 301, **22**, 41. *See* Noue, A. de.
- Denys, Algonkin child: baptized, **9**, 43.
- Denys, Jean, French navigator: in Gulf of St. Lawrence, **3**, 39—chart thereof, not to be found, 291.
- Denys, Nicolas, sieur de Fronsac: governor of Acadia, **9**, 309, **36**, 248, **45**, 59; of Gaspé, **3**, 300, **12**, 275; establishes settlements, **4**, 270, **9**, 309; resides at Nipisiguit, **24**, 310. *Amérique septentrionale*, cited, **9**, 309, **30**, 304, **71**, 248. *See* Denis.
- Depeiras, Marie Madeleine, marriage, **56**, 303.
- De Pere, Wis., **58**, 297; rapids and dam at, **54**, 306, 307; site of Jesuit mission, **1**, 317, **54**, 306, **55**, 320; monument to Allouez at, **56**, frontispiece, 302, 303, **71**, 218.
- Depositary, official in convents, **52**, **71**, **71**, 23, 31, 55.
- Dequen, **30**, 165, 175, 179, 185, **71**, 130. *See* Quen, Jean de.
- Derbyshire, Eng., Kirk family in, **5**, 276.
- Derelicts at sea, left by pirates, **8**, 61.
- Derré (De Ré), François, **7**, 312. *See* Gand, de.
- Deruisseau, **69**, 275. *See* Desruisseaux.
- Dervillé, Julien François, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 130; sketch, 178.
- Desaulniers sisters, in fur trade, **69**, 286.
- Des Boues, Charles, Récollet: river named for, **2**, 306.
- Des Brisay, Mather B.: cited, **1**, 315. *Hist. Lunenburg County*, **71**, 303.
- Des Bruslons, Jacques: *Dict. univ. de commerce*, **4**, 255, **71**, 351.
- Descailhaut, Jacques, **50**, 325. *See* La Tesserie.
- Descars, ———, bishop of Langres: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Descartes, Chevalier ———, lieutenant of governor, **46**, 185.
- Descary, Marie Catherine, marriage, **70**, 308.
- Deschamps, Charlotte, marriage, **70**, 312.

- Deschamps, Pierre, laborer: arrives in Canada, **28**, 233.
- Des Chastelets, Noël Juchereau, sieur, **27**, 314, **28**, 143; agent of Company of Habitants, **27**, 313, **28**, 167, 235; Vimont confers with, **27**, 99; acts for Montmagny, 111; churchwarden, **27**, 119, **28**, 193; prepares *pain bénit*, 147; habitants complain of, 157; furnishes provisions to Hurons, 167; washes Indians' feet, 177; death, **34**, 57; sketch, **27**, 313, **34**, 246; nephews return to France, **28**, 239.
- Deschau, ———, archbishop of Tours, aids Mme. de la Peltrie, **16**, 13-15, **25**, 223, **38**, 97-99, 107, **56**, 251-257.
- Descheneaux, L., Quebec notary, **71**, 95.
- Desdames, Thierry, French naval captain, **8**, 288, **12**, 213; Montmagny writes to, **28**, 201; aids Jesuits, **24**, 153; sponsor in baptism, **30**, 137; sketch, **12**, 275.
- Desermonts, ———, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **69**, 271.
- Désert*, meaning, in Canada, **16**, 258.
- Desert, Charles Joseph, Jesuit, **71**, 130; sketch, 167.
- Des Fontaines, Eugénie, Visitandine nun: gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 281-283, 287.
- Desforges, Jesuit brother, **35**, 53, **71**, 128; sent to Huron mission, **28**, 233-235. *See also* Boursier, J.
- Desfosses, ———, French soldier: in fur trade, **34**, 59-61.
- Desideria*, *innata* and *elicita*, **33**, 189, **39**, 17, 19.
- Deslandes, Daulier, land granted to, **9**, 314.
- Des Landes, Joseph, Jesuit, **71**, 130; sketch, 168.
- Des Lauriers, ———, corporal: slain by Iroquois, **22**, 279.
- Des Lauriers, ———, slain by Iroquois, **37**, 115.
- Des Lauriers, ———, flees from Three Rivers, **38**, 171; perishes from want, 179.
- Desliettes (Delietto), ———, **66**, 51; commandant in Illinois, 340.
- Deslille, ———, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **69**, 275.
- Des Mares, ———, envoy to Mohawks, **38**, 199.
- Des Marets, Jeanne, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161. *See also* Megard.
- Des Meres, ———, punished for killing soldier, **49**, 171.
- Desmoulins, Charlotte, marriage, **70**, 77.
- Desmoulins, Jacques, *dît* Philis, early Detroit settler, **47**, 319. *Cf.* Du Moulin.
- Des Noiers (De Noyers), ———, secretary of state in France: Indian child sent to, **9**, 105; sponsor in baptism, **11**, 99.
- Des Noyers, ———, flees from Three Rivers, **38**, 169.
- Des Noyers, ———, manager of concession, **68**, 327; slain by Natches, 167, 171; wife of, captured by Natches, 171.

- Des Noyers (de Noyers), Nicolas (Nicholas), French advocate: sponsor in baptism, **1**, **111**; names Liesse River, **2**, **171**.
- Desnoyers, ———, **28**, **233**.
- Des Ormeaux, Daulac (Dollard), heroic defense of Long Sault, **12**, **276**, **45**, **245-247**, **272**.
- De Soto, Fernando: discovers Mississippi, **71**, **325**; Mobilians resist, **65**, **271**; death, **59**, **313**.
- D'Espiné (d'Espinay), **2**, **308**, **38**, **197**. *See* L'Epinay.
- Desportes, ———, director of Hundred Associates, **36**, **73**.
- Desportes, Hélène, marriage, **9**, **306**, **42**, **301**.
- Des Prairies, ———, Malouin pilot: river named for, **2**, **303**, **12**, **135**, **18**, **27**.
- Després (Des Prez), ———, drowned, **37**, **97**; identity, **265**.
- Després, Anne, marriages, **6**, **325**, **36**, **248**, **249**, **37**, **265**, **48**, **296**.
- Després, Etiennette, marriage, **37**, **266**.
- Després (Des Prez), Geneviève, marriage, **38**, **171**.
- Després, Nicolas, his children, **37**, **265**.
- Desrosiers, Antoine, **27**, **81**, **36**, **135**; sketch, **247**.
- Desruisseaux (Deruisseau), ———, dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, **275**, **70**, **21**, **29**. *See also* Trotier, A.
- Desruisseaux, Catherine (*née* Godfroy), orders masses said, **70**, **63**, **71**.
- Des Seraphins, Anne, Ursuline, arrives in Canada, **23**, **287**.
- Detaillis (Detailli, Detaillis), voyageur, **69**, **308**; dealings with Detroit mission, **247-249**, **261**; interpreter at Detroit, **70**, **21**. *See also* Deneau.
- Destouches, ———, ensign of Champlain, **46**, **303**. *See* Dumesnil.
- Des Touches, Michel Peronne, *dit.* *See* Dumesnil, M.
- Des Ursins, Marc Antoine de la Loire, Mississippi concessionary, **68**, **327**; slain by Natches, **167**.
- Désy, Edouard, Jesuit: superior at Quebec, **71**, **384**.
- Detroit, **69**, **181**, **189**, **70**, **316**; application of name, **68**, **333**; location, **283**; importance of its position, **69**, **193**; described by Bonné-camps, **191-193**; climate, **68**, **283**; waterpower, **70**, **305**; Indian village sites near, **8**, **304**; Galinée at, **50**, **321**; Du Luth at, **71**, **248**. Cadillac establishes post at, **50**, **325**, **65**, **249**, **271-272**, **68**, **333**, **69**, **285**, **71**, **228**; colonists sent to, **69**, **193**; early settlers and habitants, **47**, **319**, **68**, **334**, **69**, **245-277**, **306-310**, **70**, **21-77**, **305-309**; criticisms of Cadillac's enterprise, **65**, **245-253**; commandants, **69**, **294**, **298**, **309**; fur trade at, **65**, **227**, **273**; convoy arrives at, **70**, **25-27**, **47**, **51**, **306**; garrison at, **21**; trade with Montreal, **69**, **253**, **261**, **305**, **70**, **21**, **25**, **29-33**, **39**, **49**, **306**, **307**. Indian tribes at, **5**, **280**, **23**, **325**, **33**, **271**, **38**, **294**, **68**, **333**, **69**, **285**, **300**, **70**, **205**. Récollets at, **68**, **333**, **69**, **305**, **308**; Jesuits (*see* Jesuits: missions);

- St. Anne's church, 308, **70**, 309. History, **69**, 283, **70**, 309, **71**, 260, 318-320, 324.
- Detroit (diocese), price of masses in, **69**, 308.
- Devereux, Henry L., editor, **71**, 332.
- Devernai (De Vernay, De Verney), Julien, Jesuit, **71**, 130; arrives in Louisiana, **72**, 19; expelled from his mission, **70**, 281; sketch, 89, **71**, 180.
- Devil: invoked by medicine-men, **4**, 203, 219, **6**, 201-203, **12**, 7-23, 229, **15**, 177, **17**, 131, **24**, 255, **33**, 27, 197; worshiped by Indians, **2**, 75-77, **28**, 53, **58**, 277, 285-287; sacrifices to, **3**, 131; causes illness, 119; medicine-man pretends to kill, 121; torments Indians, 133, **17**, 161; hinders missionaries, **4**, 221; impersonated by an Indian, **57**, 279-281. *See also* Demons; *and* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.
- Déville, **71**, 130. *See* Ville, J. M. de.
- Déville, Capt. E.: aid from, acknowledged, **4**, 4.
- Devonian rocks, near Milwaukee, **60**, 320.
- Devron, Gustav, antiquarian: aid from, acknowledged, **14**, 4, **60**, 319; MS. collection, **67**, 329; edits Beaubois letters, 329.
- Dexter, George: "Cortereal," etc., cited, **3**, 291, **71**, 333.
- Dheu, **71**, 132. *See* Heu, J. d'.
- Diachylon, **49**, 207; defined, 277.
- Diamonds: at Quebec, **5**, 87, 281; on Lake Huron islands, **55**, 103.
- Diane, **9**, 141; defined, 310.
- Diapalma, **49**, 207, **50**, 161; ingredients, **49**, 277.
- Diarrhœa, **59**, 171, 183. *See* Dysentery.
- Dictionaries, lists of, **71**, 332, 335-338, 341, 350-353.
- Didelphys virginiana*, **65**, 263. *See* Opossum.
- Diderot, Denis, French philosopher: *Encyclopédie*, **71**, 352. *See also* Félice.
- Didot, A. F.: sketch of Joinville's life, cited, **29**, 294.
- Dieppe (Diepe), France, **8**, 287, 312, **38**, 107, 147, **41**, 243, **43**, 25, **44**, 217; its navigators, **3**, 39, 291; merchants, in fur trade, **4**, 257; emigration to Canada from, **7**, 310; commerce with New France, **16**, 257; captive Iroquois at, **36**, 33-39; history, cited, **2**, 299, **3**, 291, **71**, 243. Jesuits at, **15**, 249, **29**, 31; Ursuline convent, **16**, 17, 256, **19**, 269, **56**, 257. *See also* Hospital nuns: Dieppe.
- Diéreville: *Voyage du Port Royal*, **66**, 331.
- Diescaret (Dieskareth), misprint for Pieskaret, **27**, 231-233, 239-241.
- Dieskau, Jean Erdman, baron de: in battle, **70**, 201.
- Digby Neck, N. S., Champlain at, **3**, 295.
- Dijon, France, **46**, 155, **67**, 323; Ursulines at, **40**, 257.
- Dinan (Dinant), France, miraculous image found at, **53**, 131, **54**, 287, **60**, **71**; Launay preaches at, **71**, 51.

- Dinet, Jacques, Jesuit provincial, **18**, 51-55, **21**, 127, 129; permits issue of *Relations*, **15**, 211, 240, **20**, 117.
- Dinondadies, **5**, 279, **71**, 294. *See* Petuns, Tionontates, and Wyandots.
- Diocletian, Roman emperor: Iroquois more cruel than, **43**, 283, **44**, 55.
- Diodorus, cited, **1**, 85.
- Diogenes, anecdote of, **44**, 291.
- Dion, Joseph, marriage, **71**, 111.
- Dionne, Narcisse E., Canadian historian: aid from, acknowledged, **4**, **4**, **72**, 11; cited, **19**, 269, **27**, 315. "Chouart et Radisson," **71**, 333. "La Rocque," **71**, 334. "Monnaie Canadienne," **69**, 303, **71**, 303. *ChAMPLAIN*, **71**, 334. *Hennepin*, **65**, 270, **71**, 333. *Jacques Cartier*, **68**, 325. *Kermesse*, **71**, 329. *Miscou*, **8**, 292, **12**, 275, **24**, 310, **71**, 303. *Nouv. France*, **2**, 295, 304, 307, **3**, 291-293, **4**, 255, **71**, 296.
- Dionondadies, **8**, 304. *See* Dinondadies, Petuns, Tionontates, and Wyandots.
- Diospyros virginiana*, **59**, 312, **64**, 278. *See* Persimmon.
- Discipline, whip of: how made, **35**, 125; used by converts, **22**, 191, **25**, 277-281, **27**, 101, 119, 191-201, **49**, 27-29, 99, **60**, 309, **61**, 35, **62**, 45, 175, 179, 249, **63**, 205, **64**, 215; by priests, **29**, 35, **34**, 183, **39**, 171, 261; imposed on converts for drunkenness, **27**, 101, 119. *See also* Mortifications, and Penances.
- Discorso d' un gran Capitano*, author, **2**, 302.
- Discorso sopra la religione de' padri Gesuiti* (MS.), **4**, 264.
- Discovery, rights of, **4**, 101-109, **71**, 354. *See also* Hinsdale.
- Disease. *See* Epidemics, Fevers, Smallpox; and Indians: social and economic life — sickness and remedies.
- Dish. *See* Indians: social and economic life — games.
- Dismal Swamp: legend of, **10**, 324.
- Dispensations from Rome, **14**, 287, **38**, 149, 293.
- Divers (waterfowl), found in Canada, **6**, 271.
- Divination: by dreams, **3**, 123, **6**, 161, **15**, 177; visions, in darkness, **29**, 163, **33**, 195, **39**, 21; frenzy, **33**, 195, **39**, 21; throbbing of breast, **14**, 155, **29**, 143, 163; water, **15**, 179, **17**, 213, **33**, 193, **39**, 21; fire, **12**, 21, **15**, 179, **17**, 213, **29**, 163; burning bones, **16**, 195; divining-rod, **42**, 163; women as diviners, **38**, 37. *See also* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion — medicine-men.
- Divinum, a plaster, **49**, 207; composition, 277.
- Divorces. *See* Indians: social and economic life — marriage customs.
- Dixon, Jean (John), Jesuit brother, **3**, 9, **71**, 130; sketch, 137.
- Dodge, Charles R.: *Useful Fiber Plants*, cited, **13**, 272, **71**, 347.

Dodier, Jeanne, marriage, **44**, 322.

Dodier, Marie, becomes an Ursuline, **44**, 121.

Dogfish, **3**, 297, **68**, 85; application of name, 326. *See also* Cod, and Shark.

Dogique, **27**, 67, **29**, 275, **33**, 111, 181, **35**, 249; meaning of term, **27**, 311, **35**, 277.

Dognon (d'Ognon), **36**, 137. *See* Quen, comte de.

Dogs, **7**, 147, **9**, 71, **12**, 149, **13**, 33, 135, **17**, 177, **20**, 289, **23**, 193, **25**, 55-57, **26**, 47, **29**, 205, **56**, 185, **66**, 199; Canadian, different from Italian, **38**, 241; attacked with bloody flux, **55**, 123, 127; bitch at Montreal acts as scout, **32**, 27; feed upon unburied corpses, **16**, 219, **28**, 131-133, **68**, 169; importance of, to Indians, **14**, 7, 35; affection of Indians for, **17**, 13, 197, **23**, 125; human name conferred upon, **31**, 263-265; a nuisance in the cabins, **7**, 43-45, **27**, 215, **39**, 111, **65**, 43-45; killed to accompany the dying, **1**, 213, **2**, 17, 95, **3**, 127; buried with dead, **8**, 267. Used as beasts of burden, **57**, 295, **62**, 241, **64**, 253; in hunting, **6**, 299, 303, **57**, 299, 319, **63**, 265; trained to hunt bears, **60**, 153; as food, **3**, 127, **7**, 223, **9**, 111, **10**, 229, **13**, 43, 45, 97, 229, 235, **62**, 75, **67**, 223 — liver should not be eaten, **28**, 27; eaten at feasts, **3**, 127, **8**, 125, 161, **14**, 35, **17**, 147, 165, 197, **20**, 169, **23**, 221, **40**, 239, **67**, 163, 203; as presents, **17**, 173; kept at Jesuit mission, **13**, 97; among Houmas, **65**, 151. Sacrificed, **17**, 195, 211, **20**, 35, **23**, 159, 173, **42**, 159, 197, **50**, 287, **51**, 59, **53**, 79, **64**, 187, **71**, 275-277 — to Agriskoué, **57**, 147; to Manitou, **66**, 233, 241; to sun, **54**, 177, **60**, 219, 227; burned alive, **13**, 31.

Dohen, Charles Philippe, Jesuit, **71**, 130; at Montreal, **69**, 77; sketch, **70**, 83, **71**, 175.

Doherty, Rev. David J.: "Kaskaskia," cited, **65**, 263, **71**, 319.

Dolbeau (Dolebeau), **32**, 39, **71**, 130. *See* Olbeau, J. d'.

Dollard, **12**, 276, **45**, 245, 272. *See* Des Ormeaux.

Dollier de Casson, François, Sulpitian. *See* Casson, F. D. de.

"Domain, King's," **68**, 91, 103, **71**, 59; Cugnet farms revenue in, **69**, 290-291; its *papier-terrier*, **71**, 65. Coquart's report on its posts, **69**, 81-127. *See also* Fur trade, and Land.

Domaine, terre du: explanation of term, **65**, 271.

Domains, within seignior, **71**, 67, 69, 75, 79, 81, 89, 91; reserved by seignior, 67, 69. *See also* Companies, commercial; and Seigniories.

Domestici perpetui, **34**, 245. *See* Jesuits: missions — donnés.

Dominique, Iroquois child: baptized, **41**, 99.

Dominique, Jesuit engagé: with Hurons, **8**, 89; illness, **13**, 93, 99.

Donaldson, Thomas: *Catlin Ind. Gallery*, **71**, 280.

- Dongan, Thomas, governor of New York, **63**, 283; Denonville sends envoy to, **60**, 315; complains of French, **63**, 291-293; cultivates friendship of Iroquois, 301, **64**, 397; insists that captive Iroquois be returned from France, **63**, 304; arrests English officers, **64**, 99; his New York charter, **71**, 317; a Catholic, **64**, 247; brings Jesuits to New York, 280; sends English Jesuits to Iroquois, **1**, 31.
- Dongé, Pierre, Jesuit, **71**, 130; in Louisiana, **1**, 36, **72**, 19; sketch, **71**, 161.
- Doniat, Marguerite, Mother: gifts to Quebec church, **42**, 283, 287.
- Donnés. *See* Jesuits: missions.
- Donohoe, Thomas: *Iroq. and Jesuits*, **71**, 235.
- Dorchester, Lord, term as governor, **71**, 119. *See* Carleton, Sir Guy.
- Dorei, François, agent at Tadoussac, **69**, 95; abilities, 107, 125.
- Dorman, Rushton M.: *Prim. Superstitions*, cited, **12**, 270, **13**, 271
17, 243, **71**, 276.
- Dormouse, in Ojibwa legend, **12**, 270.
- Dormy, ———, bishop of Boulogne: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Dorothée, Abenaki convert, **63**, 73-75.
- Dorothée, Algonkin convert, **18**, 199.
- Dorothée, Huron convert: death, **44**, 169.
- Dorothée, Indian girl: marries Frenchman, **45**, 272.
- Dorsey, James Owen: *Cegiha Language*, cited, **12**, 270, **71**, 273. *Omaha Dwellings*, **71**, 282. "Ind. Languages," **71**, 273. "Omaha Clothing," **71**, 283. "Omaha Sociology," **9**, 308, **71**, 295. "Osage Traditions," **71**, 276. "Siouan Cults," **71**, 276. "Siouan Migrations," **64**, 279, **71**, 295. "Siouan Sociology," **65**, 266, **66**, 341, **71**, 295.
- Dorval, ———, goes on voyage, **30**, 195.
- Dorval, Joseph, agent at Checoutimi: abilities, **69**, 125.
- Dosquet, Pierre, bishop of Quebec, **69**, 285; voyage to Canada, **68**, 227-229; appoints Le Petit vicar-general, **69**, 33; sketch, **68**, 330, 331.
- Dot*, **29**, 217. *See* Dowries.
- Douart (Douard), Jacques, serves Jesuits: killed by Hurons, **33**, 229, 231, **34**, 213, 248, **38**, 273; Hurons make reparation for his murder, **33**, 233-249, **38**, 275-287.
- Douay, Anastase, Récollet: accompanies La Salle, **1**, 36, **65**, 270; voyages, **71**, 261.
- Douay, France, parliament of, not hostile to Jesuits, **70**, 314.
- Doublet, a garment, **33**, 245, **38**, 285.
- Doughty, Arthur, Canadian historian: cited, **70**, 312.
- Douglas, Sir Howard, founds Bathurst, N. B., **24**, 310.
- Dourach, **46**, 143.
- Doutreleau, **68**, 175-185. *See* Outreleau, d'.

- Douville, Michel Dagneau, sieur de, French officer: at Montreal, **69**, 307. *See also* Dagneau.
- Douynet, ———, canon: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Dover, Eng., Jesuits at, **4**, 75.
- Dowries, of marriageable French girls, **29**, 217; given to baptized Indian girls, **11**, 53, 55, **14**, 263, **32**, 215; of nuns, **49**, 201, **50**, 153-155.
- Dragons: torture the damned, **14**, 103; in Ottawa mythology, **50**, 289.
- Drake, Sir Francis: voyages and explorations, **3**, 57, 294, **71**, 249; expedition to America, **4**, 253—route, **71**, 356; sketch, **3**, 293, 294; called "The Dragon," 293.
- Drake, Francis S.: *Ind. Tribes*, **71**, 270.
- Drake, Samuel G.: *Ind. Captivities*, **71**, 280. *N. Amer. Indians*, cited, **36**, 243, **71**, 270.
- Drama: plays enacted at Quebec, **18**, 85-87—*Cid*, **28**, 251, 320, **37**, 95; *Heraclius*, **36**, 149; *Sage visionnaire*, **51**, 145; permission given to produce *Tartuffe*, **63**, 301; passion play, **51**, 147; in honor of Laval, **45**, 107; by Jesuit pupils, in honor of Argenson, **44**, 103, 322.
- Drapeau, Michel, engagé: at Sept Isles, **69**, 133.
- Draper, Lyman C.: "French Forts in Wisconsin," **71**, 319. MSS. Collection, **71**, 322 (*see also* Libraries: Wis. Historical Society).
- Draper, W. George: *Hist. Kingston*, **71**, 303.
- Dreams, **5**, 131, 133, 159, 213, **13**, 149, **15**, 73, 81, 125, 133, **18**, 145, 165, 167, **20**, 261, **22**, 105, **23**, 89, 97, 113, 163, **26**, 25-27, 251-253, **27**, 31, **29**, 165, **32**, 45, 207, **41**, 143, **42**, 135, **47**, 237, **54**, 35, 183, **56**, 33, 133, **57**, 137, 251, **58**, 173-177, 287, **61**, 25, 163, 175; Indians influenced by, **1**, 16, **2**, 75, **3**, 131, **4**, 217-219, **5**, 161, **6**, 183, **7**, 169, **8**, 121, 261, 263, **9**, 239, **10**, 61, 109, 169-177, 183-189, 199-201, 205, **11**, 167, 171, 179, 203, 241, 251-253, 263-265, **12**, 9-15, **13**, 169, 225, 227, 243, 253, **14**, 35, 81, 167, **15**, 29, 89, 117, 127, 177-179, **16**, 99, 199, **17**, 15, 163, 179, 193-195, 201-211, **19**, 159, 197, 259, **20**, 31, 39, **21**, 153, 161-163, 199-201, **22**, 103, 227, 289, **23**, 29, 153, 171-173, **24**, 25, 133-135, **26**, 245, **27**, 23, **31**, 133, 191, 263, **33**, 25, 219, **34**, 107, 109, **39**, 19, 127, 209, **40**, 239, **42**, 135, 147, 151-169, 199, **43**, 273, 287, **46**, 43, **47**, 179-185, 223, **51**, 125-129, 235, **52**, 139, 149, 153-155, 181, **53**, 49, 161-163, 265, 279-283, 289, 295-299, **54**, 65, 87-89, 97-103, 121, 173, **55**, 57, 81, 87-91, **56**, 29, 35-37, 67, **57**, 155, 195, 223, **245**, 253, 261, 273-275, **58**, 77, 85-87, 203-205, 209, 277, **59**, 310, **61**, 189-193, **64**, 69, **66**, 175; this influence explained, **33**, 191, 195-197; feasts given in consequence of, **39**, 195, **57**, 133, 157, 171, 283, **60**, 187-189, **62**, 91 (*see also* Ondinok); interpreted by medicine-men, **8**, 261-263, **12**, '9; regarded as omens, **15**, 99, **24**,

Dreams (continued)—

211, 39, 15, 56, 129, 57, 273, 297-299, 59, 229, 68, 147; method by which his special divinity is revealed to Indian child, 54, 141-143, 57, 273, 285, 59, 133, 229, 61, 149, 62, 207; spirits or demons speak in, 12, 13, 21, 201, 23, 125, 161, 169, 24, 251, 26, 267, 28, 53, 39, 21, 54, 65, 55, 61, 56, 127, 57, 275, 58, 51; inspired by demons, 17, 153, 163, 22, 107. Songs of, 20, 27, 33, 195-197; feast of, 23, 53, 42, 155-169, 55, 61, 77, 57, 159, 58, 209, 60, 189-193 (*see also* Ononharoia). Aboriginal philosophy of, 33, 189-197, 54, 65-67; language of soul, 33, 189; reveal soul's desires, 189-191, 195-197, 207, 39, 19-21; knowledge obtained through, 33, 213.

Dressing gowns, made for sick, 49, 209.

Dreuillettes, 31, 183, 42, 225, 44, 245, 59, 71, 61, 71. *See* Druillettes.

Drexel, Jeremias, Jesuit author: sketch, 28, 314. *Avrifodina*, 36, 113, 244. *De aeternitate*, 28, 143, 314.

Dropsy, 22, 159, 169, 43, 303, 51, 93; how treated, 38, 153, 155.

Drouillar, Charles, arrives in Canada, 28, 233.

Drouillettes (Drouillet, Drouilletes), 45, 91, 49, 159, 177, 54, 241, 71, 233. *See* Druillettes.

Drouin, Nicolas, miraculously cured, 51, 91.

Drouin, Robert: death of wife, 32, 73, 75; his son miraculously cured, 51, 91; sketch, 32, 312.

Drouin, Valentine, sponsor in baptism, 2, 161.

Drowning. *See* Casualties; *and* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion — superstitions.

Drugget, 42, 273, 279, 287; tapestry of, 31, 247.

Drugs, 22, 173, 49, 201; used by medicine-men, 42, 173, 53, 287; lists of, needed at Quebec hospital, 49, 205-207, 50, 161, 51, 113, 52, 107-109; history and description, 49, 276-277, 50, 327-328, 51, 289-290. *See also* Pharmacognosy.

DRUILLETES (Dreuillettes, Drouillettes, Drouillet, Drouilletes, Druillettes, Druilletes), Gabriel, Jesuit, 32, 91, 45, 119, 57, 308, 71, 130; arrives in Canada, 23, 287; at Quebec, 249, 35, 41, 53, 36, 127; officiates, 45, 123, 141, 46, 171; in procession, 28, 195; at Sillery, 27, 81, 117; goes to Montreal, 28, 217; partly blinded by smoke, 27, 215-219; consultation regarding his work, 28, 185, 227; accompanies Algonkins to war, 30, 181-183, 32, 95; cures Indians, 31, 187; returns from Acadia, 32, 85; goes to Tadoussac, 34, 51, 35, 45, 43, 43-45, 45, 161, 47, 305; regulates sale of liquor to Indians, 35, 269; envoy to English colonies, 1, 14, 9, 305, 36, 75-111, 129, 137, 227, 246-247; English friendly to, 85-99, 111, 239-241; regarded as a spy, 87, 99; proposes a French alliance to Sokokis, 103; returns from New England, 37, 95; loved and adopted by Abenakis, 38, 27-41; their spokesman, 37; deserted

by Ottawas, **42**, 233; confers with Iroquois envoys, **43**, 61, **45**, 91; goes to Nekouba, **46**, 75, **47**, 61, 149; at Cap de la Madeleine, **49**, 177; illness, 179; instructs Marquette, **50**, 203; sketch, **23**, 327, **71**, 145; facsimile writing, 211; circular letter regarding, 233; abstemiousness, **31**, 203; charity, **37**, 251.

Missionary labors: **35**, 275, **36**, 77, **55**, 117; with Montagnais, **1**, 16, **27**, 203-207, 215-219, **30**, 195-197, **32**, 259-281, **34**, 61, **35**, 267-283, **39**, 119, **47**, 301, **48**, 71, 233-235, 241, 283, **49**, 41, 159, **52**, 221-223, **53**, 79; Abenakis, **1**, 14, **28**, 229, **29**, 71, **30**, 179, 185, 305, **31**, 183-207, **35**, 55, **36**, 53, 225, 250, **37**, 243-261, **38**, 17-27, 41; **46**, 67; Attikamègues at Three Rivers, **45**, 151; Crees, **18**, 259, **41**, 257, **46**, 173, 179, 251-293; northern Algonkins, **47**, 149; Ottawas, **1**, 33, **23**, 327, **42**, 225, **54**, 241, **59**, 71, **60**, 147, 211—at Sault de Ste. Marie, **55**, 117-119, 131, **56**, 109, **57**, 207-209, 213, 223, 227, 231-233, **59**, 217, **61**, 71; Mississaguas, **57**, 215-219; Sioux, **58**, 257.

Writings: *Journal des Jésuites*, **43**, 322, **44**, 321, **71**, 192, 193. Letter to Winthrop, **36**, 11, 75-81, 233-234; other letters, **35**, 275-277, **36**, 240-241; writes to Ragueneau, 87, 127, 137-139, 147, 241. Report of Tadoussac mission, **35**, 267-283; of Abenaki, **38**, 17-27, 41; describes northern tribes, **44**, 245-251, **45**, 217-239; journal of voyage in 1661, **46**, 255-293; *Narré du Voyage*, **36**, 11-12, 83-111, 234; cited, 233; Ferland MS. cited, 97, 239-240, 242. Cited, **42**, 296, **71**, 197; linguistic ability, **31**, 187, 203.

Drummers (French), **32**, 103, **47**, 273, **49**, 161-163.

Drums, **7**, 135, **12**, 151, **21**, 93, 105, **22**, 229-231, **24**, 73, 77-79, 85, 91, 135, **26**, 81, 121, 143, **29**, 143, **49**, 229, **61**, 133, **64**, 45; beaten at feasts, **6**, 191-193, 285, **44**, 177; at dances, **23**, 213, **56**, 177, **59**, 135, **65**, 75, 125, **70**, 151; as sign of peace, **40**, 203; to drown shouts of enemy, **49**, 29; Mohawks fear French, **50**, 203. Used by medicine-men, **6**, 193, **14**, 223, 267, **15**, 179, **16**, 37, 159, 197, **17**, 157, 213, **20**, 287-289, 297, **24**, 31, **29**, 169, 201, **31**, 193, 197, 211, 227, **32**, 201, 253, **33**, 25, **35**, 241, 281, **37**, 61, 205, 237, **38**, 23, **40**, 239, **41**, 183, **42**, 149, **43**, 231, **53**, 237, 291, **65**, 151—to cure sickness, **5**, 235, **6**, 187-189, **7**, 129, **11**, 253, 263, **12**, 9, **16**, 197, **20**, 287-289, 297, 306, **24**, 31, 71, 87, **29**, 169-171; in witchcraft, **6**, 193, 197; in superstitious rites, 185, 207, **20**, 259, 307, **27**, 177; to invoke manitou, **20**, 307, **24**, 53, **25**, 167; for good luck, **11**, 263, **12**, 9, **27**, 177; converts abandon, **21**, 93, **22**, 229; described, **6**, 187, **17**, 157, **20**, 306, **42**, 149, **45**, 151; why used, **20**, 306, 307, **40**, 243. *See also* Rattles, and Tortoise.

Drunkards, **57**, 31, **58**, 81, 207, **61**, 185, **62**, 43, 73-91, 105, 127, 233, **63**, 169, 227, **64**, 81, **66**, 179, **68**, 55; not entitled to church burial, **30**, 189; expelled from missions, **57**, 55, **58**, 77, **60**, 89, 145-147, **61**, 239, **63**, 223.

Drunkenness, **21**, 67, **27**, 151, **44**, 105, **53**, 33, **55**, 293, **56**, 35, **57**, 71, **58**, 151, **59**, 81, 239, **60**, 81, **62**, 51, 57, **63**, 81, 89, 167, 257, **64**, 125, 129, 207. Among Indians—**70**, 125, 129, 133-137, 195: Abenakis, **62**, 25-27, 35, 41, 53, 111, 129-131, 139-141, **63**, 63, 91, 101-109; Algonkins, **22**, 243, **25**, 149, **28**, 147, **29**, 75, 79-81, **43**, 29, **50**, 183, **63**, 113; Eskimos, **59**, 57. Iroquois, **29**, 153-155, **61**, 173, 177, 185, 239, **62**, 65-91, 99-101, 105, 229, 233, 245, 251, **63**, 169, 197, 201, **64**, 99, **66**, 203; Mohawks, **59**, 241; Oneidas, 243; Iroquois converts, **63**, 143, **67**, 67-69. Montagnais, **21**, 97, **26**, 147, **27**, 147-149, **35**, 267-269—rare among inland tribes, **63**, 253-257; Nipissings, **62**, 203; Papinachois, **63**, 251—at first, unknown, **49**, 55; Souriquois, **22**, 241-243, **26**, 121-123, **28**, 23, 27, 31, **45**, 63; regarded by Indians as an excuse for crime, **53**, 257; punished, **9**, 145, **25**, 187, **26**, 147, **27**, 119, **28**, 147, **35**, 237, 269-271, **62**, 53, **63**, 103-111. Among French, **27**, 101, 119, **29**, 81, **34**, 39, **50**, 213. *See also* Brandy; Fur trade; Intemperance; Jesuits: mission colonies; Liquor traffic; Penance; and Penalties.

Dryabalanops aromatica, **49**, 276. *See* Camphor.

Du Bocq, Laurent, marries Huron girl, **47**, 289, 318.

Du Bois, ———, abbé, secular priest, **50**, 147; chaplain of Carignan regiment, **49**, 165.

Dubois, ———, habitant: dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 265, 275, **70**, 37.

Du Bois, **71**, 116. *See* Avaugour, d'.

Du Boullot, Auguste, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159. *See also* L'Estain.

Dubreuil, ———, Mississippi concessionary, **67**, 281.

Dubok, ———, a surgeon: at Sillery, **27**, 101.

Du Buisson, ———, concession superintendent: at Bayougoulas, **67**, 297-299.

Du Buisson, Jean Guyon, **45**, 271.

Dubuisson, Joseph: boarded at seminary, **45**, 119; sketch, 271.

Dubuque, Ia., lead mined at, **1**, 34.

Du Cange, Charles Dufresne: *Gloss. Latin*, cited, **49**, 277, **71**, 351.

Ducatel, J. J.: "Chippewas of L. Superior," **71**, 290.

Du Chene, ———, sells land to Jesuits, **69**, 245.

Duchesnay, ———, agent of Peuvret estate, **71**, 75.

Duchesne, ———, Paris notary, **71**, 83.

Du Chesne (Du Quesne), Abraham, Dieppe merchant: family, **2**, 299; partner of Biencourt, **1**, 312, **2**, 299, **3**, 173.

Du Chesne (Duchêne), Adrien, surgeon, **6**, 133, **27**, 91, 312; sponsor in baptism, **6**, 127-129, **8**, 259; sketch, 312.

Duchesneau, Jacques, sieur de la Doussinière, intendant of New France, **59**, 312, 316, **60**, 141, **62**, 27; visits Prairie de la Magdeleine, **59**, 285-291; sponsor in baptism, 291; takes census, **61**, 270;

- grants lands, **59**, 285, 316; restricts drunkenness, **62**, 53, **63**, 215; at conference regarding Iroquois, **62**, 273; recalled, **59**, 316, **62**, 153; term as intendant, **71**, 118.
- Duck (cloth), **66**, 27.
- Ducks: abound in Canada, **1**, 253, **5**, 99, **6**, 271, **9**, 165, **48**, 157; in Wisconsin, **54**, 215, 219, **58**, 43, **59**, 99; in Illinois, 161, 181-183, **65**, 73, **66**, 225, **67**, 169, **69**, 145; at Hudson Bay, **45**, 231, **66**, 115. Hunted, **13**, 93, **30**, 173, **48**, 119, **54**, 189, **66**, 165, **67**, 93, 219, **69**, 257; caught in nets by Indians, **56**, 121.
- Duclos de Celles, Gabriel, sieur de Sailly: goes to Three Rivers, **28**, 167; sketch, 311.
- Du Codère, ———, commandant among Yazoos, **68**, 175; death, 165-167.
- Ducolombier, ———, family, **46**, 302.
- Du Creux (*Lat.* Creuxius), François, Jesuit historian: *Hist. Canadensis*, cited, **1**, 319, **4**, 257, **5**, 282-283, **6**, 327, 330, **8**, 312, **13**, 269, **25**, 289, **38**, 295, **71**, 215, 218, 248; engraving, "Torture of Martyrs," **35**, frontispiece, **71**, 218. *See also* Cartography and maps.
- Du Dezert, **71**, 130. *See* Desert, C. J.
- Dudley, Thomas, governor of Massachusetts colony: receives Druillettes, **36**, 89; friendly to French, 93; sketch, 241.
- Dudouyt (du Douyt, Dudit), Jean, priest, **47**, 295, **48**, 225, **51**, 109; illness, **49**, 169; sketch, **47**, 319.
- Duel, between French soldiers, **28**, 187-189.
- Duez, Paul, French writer: translates Rodriguez's *Exercicio*, **27**, 314.
- Dufour, ———, his child baptized, **70**, 73.
- Dufour, Jean Baptiste, baptism, **70**, 73.
- Dufour, Joseph, farmer at Malbaye: asks wages for daughters, **69**, 93-95; abilities, 125.
- Dufour, Marie Charlotte, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 75.
- Dufresne, ———, agent at Sept Isles, **69**, 123, 127.
- Dufresne (Du Fresne), Jacques: in Montreal militia, **50**, 319; captured by Iroquois, 59, 63.
- Dufrétat, **71**, 129. *See* Fretat, A. de.
- Du Gas, ———, French officer: aid of Courcelles, **50**, 131.
- Du Gas, G.: *Ouest Canadien*, **71**, 303.
- Du Gas (Gua), Pierre, **1**, 305, **2**, 309, **3**, 41. *See* Monts.
- Dugout, **42**, 215, **58**, 97. *See* Pirogue.
- Dugué (Duguay, Guay), Pierre, French officer, **67**, 67, **69**, 301. *See* Boisbriant.
- Dugue (Duguet), Sidrac, French officer, **67**, 335; at conference regarding Iroquois, **62**, 157; sketch, 273-274.
- Du Halde, Jean Baptiste, Jesuit: edits *Lettres édifiantes*, **66**, 299, 303, 309; death, 309.

- Duhamel, Jacques, merchant, **42**, 300.
- Duhemme, Louis, *dit* Terrien, **65**, 109; birth and marriage, 265.
- Du Hérisson, Anne, marriage, **36**, 247.
- Du Herisson, **35**, 47. *See* Le Neuf du Herisson.
- Du Jardin (Dujardin), ———, partner of Biencourt, **1**, 312, **2**, 299, **3**, 173.
- Du Jaunay, Pierre, Jesuit, **71**, 130, 399; at Michillimackinac, **68**, 281; with Ottawas, **69**, 79; rescues English from Indians, **70**, 251; sketch, 87, **71**, 171.
- Du Lac, Perrin: *Voy. deux Louisianes*, **71**, 340.
- Du Lud (Lude), counts of, **4**, 260.
- Du Luth (du Lhut, Dulhud, Duluth), Daniel Greysolon, French officer: rank in army, **71**, 379; at conference regarding Iroquois, **62**, 157; cured of illness, **65**, 33; sketch, **62**, 274; writings, **71**, 248-249.
- Duluth, Minn., origin of name, **62**, 274.
- Du Maisne (Dumaine), Jean, **32**, 313, **42**, 277, 279. *See* Millouer.
- Dumans, Léonard Martin, Jesuit, **71**, 130; circular letter on, 229; sketch, 163.
- Du Marché, Charles, Jesuit, **8**, 65, 292, **9**, 59, 63, 313, **11**, **111**, **12**, 137, 205, **71**, 130; arrives at Quebec, **9**, 227; at Three Rivers, 301; in Miscou mission, **7**, 312, **12**, 263, **21**, 312, **32**, 35; sketch, **8**, 293, **71**, 142; cited, **12**, 159.
- Dumas, Jean, Jesuit, **71**, 130; arrives in Louisiana, **72**, 19; accompanies Du Poisson, **67**, 279, 297, 311-313, 317; journeys to Illinois, 321; sketch, 342-343, **71**, 168.
- Du Maure (More), Jean, seigneur. *See* Juchereau, Jean.
- Dumesnil, Jean Péronne, sieur de Mazé, **46**, 183, **47**, 318; arrives in Canada, **45**, 163; sketch, **46**, 303. *Mémoire*, cited, **46**, 303.
- Dumesnil, Louis Péronne, son of Jean: secretary of governor, **46**, 183, 303, **47**, 305; conducts Lalemant to council, **46**, 187; sketch, **47**, 318.
- Dumesnil, Michel Péronne, sieur des Touches, son of Jean: death, **46**, 183, 303. *See also* Peronne, Michel.
- Dumkerke, ———, Norman, gunner: attempts suicide, **28**, 197.
- Dummer, William, governor of Massachusetts: letter to Vaudreuil (1724), cited, **67**, 333.
- Dumont (Dumons), ———, royal commissioner to Canada, **47**, 293, 318, **48**, 295, 296.
- Dumont, ———: *Mém. Hist. Louisiana*, cited, **59**, 313, **68**, 327.
- Dumont, Claude, Jesuit brother, **71**, 130; sketch, 152.
- Dumouchel, Paul, blacksmith: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 29, 35, 37, 47; sketch, 307.
- Dumoulin, Pierre, Protestant French minister: *Anti-Coton* ascribed to, **4**, 269.

- Du Moulin (Desmoulins), Charlotte, marriage, **70**, 73, 77.
Dunkirk (Dunquerque), Eng., **22**, 39; squadron at, **18**, 71.
Dunn, J. P.: *Indiana*, cited, **69**, 299, **70**, 316, **71**, 319.
Du Parc, Jean Baptiste, Jesuit, **69**, 53, **71**, 130; Laure writes to, **68**, 25; gifts to converts, 115; sketch, **69**, 286, **71**, 124-125, 162; circular letter on, 232.
Duperet, Jacques, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 130; sketch, 160.
Du Peron (Perron), François, Jesuit, **20**, 93, **22**, 317, **43**, 47, **49**, 175, **71**, 130; arrives in Canada, **15**, 149, **49**, 161; with Onondagas **9**, 312; goes to Huron mission, **14**, 273, **15**, 149, 161, **16**, 239; his labors there, **15**, 165, 175, **19**, 209, **20**, 97, **21**, 145, **23**, 19, **26**, 299; his life endangered, **15**, 151; his Huron appellation, **16**, 239; at Quebec, **20**, 215, **34**, 39, **35**, 45; at Sillery, **20**, 309; at Tadoussac, **44**, 95; goes to France, **35**, 53, **44**, 107; death and burial (1665), **49**, 175; sketch, **14**, 288-289, **71**, 143; grave discovered, **8**, 292, **42**, 298. Letter to his brother (1639), **15**, 4-5, 147-189, 239, **71**, 185.
Du Peron (Duperron), Joseph Imbert, Jesuit, **22**, 197, **71**, 130; arrives in Canada, **18**, 75; at Sillery, **22**, 41, **30**, 173, 175; at Montreal, **24**, 219, 229, 241, 253; at Richelieu, **27**, 81, **28**, 199; at Three Rivers, **27**, 81, **30**, 195, **35**, 57; goes to Tadoussac, **30**, 185; returns to France, **38**, 197, **40**, 255; captured by English, 79-83; sketch, **22**, 317, **71**, 144; facsimile writing, **22**, 196, **71**, 211. Letter (1643), **24**, 229-265; François writes to, **15**, 147, 239.
Du Plessis, ———, flees from Three Rivers, **38**, 171.
Du Plessis, Charles, **3**, 300. *See* Liancourt.
Duplessis, Françoise, sister of Richelieu, **8**, 310.
Du Plessis, François Xavier, Jesuit, **71**, 130; sketch, 165.
Du Plessis, Pacifique, Récollet brother: at Quebec, **1**, 7.
Duplessis-Bochart, Guillaume Guillemot, French naval officer, **5**, 111, 125, 177, 219, **6**, 89, 99, **7**, 211, **8**, 31, 47, **9**, 225-229, 251, 271, 273, 279, 293, 295, **10**, 57, **12**, 125, 215; lieutenant of Caen, **5**, 43; intercedes for captives, 47; seeds sent to, 67; admiral of fleet, 203, **13**, 19; aids Jesuits, **6**, 41, 43, **7**, 213-221, **8**, 51, 53, 59, 71-75; forbids sale of liquor to Indians, **6**, 253; escorts Giffard's colony, 326; gives Indian child to Jesuits, **7**, 227, 277; his fleet, **8**, 45; goes to France, 17; sponsor in baptism, **9**, 67; settles quarrels of Indians, 245, 249, 265; captive presented to, 265-269, **19**, 269; confers with Hurons, **9**, 283-289, **10**, 27; takes Indian girl to France, **11**, 149; begins house at Tadoussac, **21**, 93-95; gifts to Quebec church, **42**, 271; sketch, **5**, 283; confounded with Duplessis-Kerbodot, **6**, 41, 325, **21**, 311, **37**, 266, **71**, 337, 370.
Duplessis-Kerbodot (Kerbodo, Querbodo), ———, governor of Three Rivers, **36**, 145, 147; arrives in Canada, **21**, 311; slain by Iroquois, **37**, 113, **38**, 57, **40**, 97, 255; sketch, **5**, 283, **37**, 266. *See also* Duplessis-Bochart.

- Duplessis-Kerbodot, Anne, marriage, **71**, 370.
- Du Poisson, Paul, Jesuit, **71**, 130; arrives in Louisiana, **72**, 19; with Arkansas, **67**, 249-253, 261; voyage on Mississippi River, 279-317; slain by Natches, **1**, 37, **68**, 167, **69**, 215, **70**, 247; sketch, **67**, 340-341, **71**, 168; mourned by Arkansas, **68**, 219; character and abilities, 185; cited, **67**, 340, 342. Letter (1726), **67**, 19, 249-263, 328, **71**, 204; letter (1727), **21**, 277-325, 329, **71**, 205 — cited, **68**, 327; journal, cited, **67**, 297.
- Du Pont, ———, nephew of Richelieu: gives passport to Jesuits, **5**, 11.
- Du Pont, **16**, 27. *See* Aiguillon, d'.
- Dupont, L., Jesuit writer: *Meditationes*, **34**, 49; abridgment of this work, **27**, 97, 313. *See also* La Puente, Luis de.
- Du Pont. *See* Pontgravé, François.
- Du Pont (Dupont), Robert, son of Pontgravé, **2**, 307; lives with Indians, **1**, 67, 169-171, **2**, 101, **3**, 187, 197; on St. John River, **2**, 27, 31, 221, 229, **3**, 211, 217; imprisoned by Poutrincourt, **1**, 67; opposes missionaries, 77-79; escapes to woods, 309, 316; reconciled with Poutrincourt, **1**, 171, **3**, 189; to teach Indian language to Biard, 219; his ships, **4**, 27.
- Du Pontor. *See* Belot.
- Du Puis, ———, slain by Iroquois, **37**, 113.
- Du Puis, Zacharie, French officer, **44**, 159, 201; commands Onondaga expedition, **41**, 133, **43**, 143-145; his estates, **58**, 113, 295; sketch, **43**, 324.
- Dupuy, Claude Thomas, intendant: visits Jesuits, **69**, 237; recalled to France, 292; term as intendant, **71**, 118.
- Dupuy, Gaspard, Jesuit, **71**, 130; sketch, 156.
- Du Puy, Raymond, superior of hospital order, **11**, 276.
- Du Puys (Dupuy), Claude, Jesuit, **71**, 130; procurator of Canadian missions, 79; sketch, 161.
- Du Quesne, Abraham, **1**, 312, **2**, 299. *See* Du Chesne.
- Duquesne de Menneville, ———, marquis: arrives in Canada, **71**, 396; intercedes for Tournois, **69**, 286; term as governor, **71**, 117.
- Duquet, Denis, **32**, 69; sketch, 311-312.
- Duquet, Françoise, marriage, **62**, 274.
- Duquet, Madame: gift to Quebec church, **42**, 279.
- Duquet, Pierre, singer, **43**, 33, **45**, 155, **46**, 165.
- Duralde, Martin, survey of Illinois country (1770), cited, **4**, 268.
- Durand, ———, valet of Laval, **45**, 133.
- Durand, Catherine (Guignon), mass said for, **70**, 65.
- Durand, Jean, marriage, **47**, 318.
- Durand, Pierre, *dit* Montmirel, sketch, **70**, 309.
- Duret, Noël, computes eclipse, **23**, 179.

- Du Rocher, ———, corporal: repulses Iroquois, **22**, 277.
- Du Rue (Ru), Paul, Jesuit, **65**, 103, 266, **71**, 130; in Louisiana, **1**, 36, 318, **72**, 19; with Houmas, **65**, 149; chaplain at Biloxi, 169; erects a cross, 271; sketch, 265, **71**, 160; as a linguist, **65**, 169.
- Du Sautoy, Louise, marriage, **69**, 290.
- Du Serron (Blessed), Françoise, **21**, 318; invoked, 289.
- Dussieux, L.: *Canada Française*, **71**, 296.
- Dusterlo, Mathieu, in Company of Associates, **4**, 257.
- Du Tas, ———, lieutenant of Iberville: takes possession of English fort, **66**, 101.
- Dutch, **8**, 300, 313, **12**, 185, **21**, 55, **22**, 319, **25**, 65, **71**, **26**, 49, **29**, 51, **31**, 55, 57, 131, **32**, 145, **39**, 87, 209, **42**, III, **43**, 109, 175, 273, 291, 313, **44**, 45, 123, **46**, 87, **47**, 197, **49**, 257, 273, **50**, 63-65, 135, 183, **51**, 123, 219, **53**, 141, 179, 183, 189, **57**, 25, 137, 139, **59**, 237, **60**, 107, 113, **62**, 157, **63**, 179, **64**, 239, **66**, 181; on Siberian coast, **3**, 181, 299; in Cayenne, **49**, 219, 274; on Atlantic coast, **1**, 205, **38**, 229; encroach on French territory, **21**, 31, **22**, 271; settlements in Hudson valley, **1**, 32, **24**, 271, 311, 312, **25**, 288, **28**, 105-115, **29**, 49, **39**, 201, 213, **40**, 127, 141; on Penobscot, **2**, 293; at Fort Nassau, **28**, 314. Visit Tadoussac, **36**, 139; Quebec, 145, 147, **37**, 115, **44**, 219; England, **25**, 73. Allies of Iroquois, **1**, 25, **33**, 135, **38**, 191, **39**, 85, **44**, 207; attacked by Iroquois, **12**, 205, **42**, 41-43; at Dutch settlement, **25**, 55-57, 61-63; fear them, 59; intrigue with them against French, **17**, 223, **57**, 317, **62**, 247, **64**, 39, 133; influence of Van Curler with, 287; guarantee their good faith in treaty, **41**, 85, **50**, 137; take part in French-Iroquois council, **44**, 97; give present to them, **55**, 71; accompany Mohawk war-party, **64**, 57. Trade with Iroquois, **8**, 312, **22**, 251, 307, **24**, 271, **25**, 45, 49, 55, 63, 67, **28**, 113, **31**, 95, **39**, 71, 141, 189, **41**, 201, 213, 219, **43**, 99, 179, **44**, 59, 151, **46**, 149, **47**, 111, **49**, 141, 151, **50**, 65, **53**, 179, 229, **55**, 85, **62**, 185; supply firearms to them, **1**, 269, **5**, 290, **6**, 309, **21**, 119, 269-271, **22**, 251, 267-269, 307, **24**, 271, 291, **25**, 59, **32**, 21, **34**, 123, **36**, 101, **38**, 67, **45**, 205, **46**, 149, **49**, 151, 205; sell them brandy (*see* Brandy, *and* Liquor traffic). Attacked by Souriquois, **4**, 87; trade at Hudson Bay, **5**, 55; seek to monopolize Huron trade, **8**, 61; at war with Mohegan tribes, **28**, 107; with others, 115; neutral in intertribal wars, **44**, 97; trade with Ottawas, **63**, 281-283, 293; policy toward Indians, **71**, 335. Allies of French, **24**, 273; receive French envoys, **21**, 315, **28**, 137, **29**, 47-59, **42**, 41, **44**, 97-99 (*see also* Ambassadors and envoys); policy toward French colonists, **24**, 273; encroach upon French territory, **18**, 245; French schemes against, **21**, 269-273; notify French of Jogues's death, **30**, 229, **32**, 25, **39**, 235, 266; carry French goods, **41**, 237; desire to trade with French, **43**, 185; French complain of their

Dutch (continued)—

- treachery, **50**, 193; repel English and French invaders, **57**, 317; captive, set free by French, **64**, 59; recapture New Netherlands, **57**, 31, 317, **58**, 179; traders captured by French, **63**, 283, 293, 305; history, **71**, 316. Aid French captives, **21**, 33, **40**, 143, **42**, 296, **50**, 67; refuse to do so, **47**, 93. Ransom Bressani, **23**, 326, **26**, 51, **39**, 75-79, 185, 201; aid him, **26**, 51, **27**, 263; seek to ransom Jogues, **24**, 283, 297, **39**, 201, 223, 266; assist him to escape, **25**, 55-57, **31**, 93, 97-99, 137, **39**, 231, 233; aid him, **25**, 47, 73; aid Poncet, **38**, 197, **40**, 143, 145, 155; send wine to Le Moine, **47**, 199; unfriendly to Bruyas, **59**, 75. Intemperance among, **24**, 285; pirates, **38**, 175-177; Mennonites take refuge with, **28**, 313; superiority in commerce, **64**, 29; supposed to maintain Swedes on Delaware, **28**, 109. Disputes with English colonies, **36**, 244, **50**, 321; English settlers among, **28**, 109; divert English colonial trade, **50**, 321. *See also* Flemings, and Holland.
- Du Tertre, Antoinette. *See* La Visitation, A. de.
- Du Thet (Duthet), Gilbert, Jesuit brother, **71**, 130; arrives in Acadia, **1**, 227, 318, **2**, 55, 247, **3**, 261; calls Imbert to account, **2**, 235; killed in attack by English, **1**, 6, 13, 129, 229, **2**, 255, **3**, 7, 281-283, **4**, 11, 13; sketch, **71**, 137.
- Du Thet, Robert: agent for Madame de Guercheville, **2**, 233, 235, **3**, 235, 300; accuses Imbert, 239-241.
- Du Tillet, Titon, French poet: *Parnasse François*, cited, **8**, 289.
- Du Tisne, Claude Charles, arrives in Canada, **66**, 195; sketch, 345.
- Du Val, ———, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Du Val, Jean, habitant, **58**, III.
- Duval, Jean René, Jesuit brother, **71**, 130; sketch, 172.
- Duval, Pierre, habitant, **43**, 33; drowned, 45; sketch, 320.
- Duval, Pierre, Jesuit brother, **71**, 130; sketch, 167.
- Du Vault, **35**, 289. *See* Monceaux.
- Du Verger, Forget, abbé, missionary in Illinois: kindness to Jesuits, **70**, 293; illegally sells mission property, **71**, 37; ignorant regarding church feasts, 45, 47.
- Du Viger, Mademoiselle ———, **41**, 239.
- Duvivier, (Charles?): "Memoir upon Acadia," cited, **3**, 296.
- Duval, ———, Jesuit brother, **71**, 27.
- Dwarfs: not found among aborigines, **38**, 257; in Indian folk-lore, **10**, 183, **12**, 33-35, **42**, 195-197.
- [Dyckman, Johannes], Dutch commandant at Fort Orange: unfriendly to Poncet, **40**, 143.
- Dye, John S.: *Coin encyclopædia*, cited, **1**, 313, **71**, 354.
- Dyes: obtained from roots, **7**, 81, **38**, 251, **43**, 259; how used, **2**, 294, **40**, 169, **53**, 89.

- Dymock, William: *Pharmacographia Indica*, cited, **43**, 326, **71**, 349.
- Dysentery: how caused, **2**, 167; prevalent among Indians, 143, 149, 223, **3**, 201, **26**, 97, **46**, 143, **57**, 225 — in autumn, **3**, 105; in Canadian army, **64**, 241; bloody, causes death, **44**, 27; Indian remedies for, **12**, 25, 269.
- EAGLES: described, **5**, 21; talons, as charms, **10**, 209; carries away child, **33**, 45-47; genie assumes form of, **39**, 21; hunted, 57; constellation of, **46**, 205; talons, as weapons, **60**, 199; wooden, on Natches temple, **68**, 123.
- Eames, Wilberforce, librarian: aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xii.
- Earimitagousitch, Adrian, an Algonkin: tortured by Iroquois, **22**, 261.
- Earrings: as money, **18**, 19; Indians wear, **62**, 179, **70**, 95, 149; of beads, **67**, 137; of stones, 165. *See also* Indians: social and economic life — ornaments.
- Earth: used to dress skins, **58**, 99; as dye, 99. *See also* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.
- Earthenware. *See* Indians: social and economic life — ceramics.
- Earthquakes: tradition regarding, **12**, 73; in Canada, (1638) **14**, 261, (1661) **46**, 203, (1663) **47**, 255, 319, **48**, 71, **49**, 89, 111, **52**, 223, **59**, 29-31, **71**, 304, 377, (1664) **50**, 77-79, (1665) **49**, 71, (1668) **51**, 147, (1672) **56**, 85. Effects (1663), **47**, 297-299, **48**, 27, 45, 59-65, 71-73, 157-161, 201, 207-211, **49**, 53; extent, **48**, 27, 51, 207; duration, 49, 195, 219; phenomena accompanying, 37-39, 45, 197-199, 211; Simon's account of, **47**, 319, **48**, 183, 187-223; described, 41-57; Les Eboulements named from, **69**, 290.
- East: eastern Algonkins called "people of," **47**, 107, 315; Tonicas worship god of, **65**, 131.
- East Indies. *See* Jesuits: missions.
- Easter: date in 1639, **15**, 249; non-communicants at, to be interdicted, **32**, 83.
- Eastlanders, appellation of Delawares, **47**, 316.
- Eastman, Mary: *Dahcotah*, cited, **10**, 320, **71**, 276.
- Easton, Peter, pirate: blackmails fishing vessels, **4**, 265.
- Eataentsic, **8**, 117, 119, 147, 303. *See* E-yă'-ta-hěn'-tsic.
- "Eat-all" feast, **6**, 279. *See* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion — feasts.
- Eaton, Theophilus, founder and governor of New Haven, **36**, 243; attitude toward French alliance, 109.
- Ebens, ———, sieur, **36**, 91. *See* Hibbins, William.
- Ecaregniondi, rock in Huronia, **10**, 145, **20**, 308. *See also* Karegniondi.

Ecclesiastes, cited, **1**, 103.

Ecclesiastical procedures: as conducted by Jesuits, **27**, 93-95, 105-119, **28**, 145, 155-185, 189-197, 213-227, 237, 241, 245-251, **30**, 155, 159-177, 181-185, 189, 193-201, **32**, 67, 71-109, **34**, 41-53, 61-65, **35**, 31-41, 45-53, 57, 61, **36**, 117, 123, 129, 145, **37**, 95, 119, **38**, 169, 185-189, 197, **42**, 251, 259-261, **43**, 27-35, 45, 75, **44**, 91-95, 101, 131, **45**, 79, 117, 121-159, 165-167, **46**, 159-177, 185, 189, **47**, 273-277, 281-303, 307-311, **48**, 225-235, **49**, 157-159, 171, 175, **50**, 195-197, 205, 219, **64**, 121-123, 131, 149, 153; reserved cases, **45**, 126, **64**, 123. Meurin asks Briand's decision regarding, **71**, 43-47. Blessed sacrament — procession of, described, **28**, 193-197; benediction, perpetual observance, 227, 237.

Échaffaut (chafaut) aux Basques, point on St. Lawrence: origin of name, **5**, 35, 276.

Echineskawat, Martin, a Montagnais: Crépieu winters with, **63**, 255.

Echitamagat, Indian village: trade at, **63**, 257.

Echkanich, Joseph, an Algonkin: baptism and death, **9**, 45-51.

Echo, heard on Mississippi, **65**, 111.

Echon (Echom, Eschom, Hechon), appellation given to Brébeuf and Chaumonot by Hurons, **5**, 193, 265, 287, **8**, 49, 93, 99, 291, **10**, 237, 239, 243, **12**, 81, 109, 127, 251, 253, **13**, 151, 171, 205, **14**, 85, 87, 93, **15**, 59, 73, 101, 115, **16**, 239, **17**, 242, **19**, 179, **21**, 75, 77, 207, 209, 211, **30**, 89, **34**, 29, 141, 209, 211, **41**, 173, 221, 256, **47**, 277, **53**, 101, **55**, 297, **57**, 61; meaning of term, **5**, 287; name feared by superstitious Indians, **34**, 169. *See also* Brébeuf, *and* Chaumonot.

Eclipses, **64**, 119, 139, 147; explanation of, by aborigines, **6**, 223, **12**, 31, 73, **22**, 295; regarded as omens, **39**, 139; Le Jeune explains, to Indian, **12**, 143; predicted by Jesuits, **15**, 139, **17**, 119, **30**, 67, **39**, 139, 145; observations of, in ascertaining longitude, **16**, 227; observed by Jesuits, **38**, 221; Aulneau asks for reckoning of, **68**, 257; lunar, **5**, 99, **8**, 63, **10**, 59, **15**, 139, 175, **22**, 295-297, **23**, 179, **30**, 67, **58**, 181-185, 201, **64**, 117, **68**, 291; solar, **48**, 39, **54**, 217, 241-243 **58**, 29, **64**, 117.

Economy, Pa., settlement of, **69**, 297.

Ecors blancs, Jesuits at, **67**, 311.

Ecstasy: among Indians, **5**, 159; religious, **38**, 113.

Eden, Richard: *English Books on America*, cited, **2**, 295, **71**, 296.

Edenburgh, (). site of Kaskaské, **69**, 299.

Edits du Conseil du Roi, cited, **8**, 309.

Edits et Ordonnances, cited, **47**, 317, **49**, 278, **50**, 324, **65**, 272. *See also* Decrees; France: government; *and* Quebec: government.

Edson, Obed: *Hist. of Chautauqua Co., N. Y.*, cited, **69**, 296, **71**, 315.

Education: among French — school for colonists' children at Quebec, **27**, 314; students at Quebec, **47**, 255, 259; status of, at Quebec, **50**, 173; disputations in philosophy, 191, 213; courses in Quebec college, 323, 325, **66**, 209; students sing in chapel, **57**, 61; pupils at Montreal, **64**, 149; Jesuit estates devoted to, **71**, 97, 101-103, 393; in Lower Canada (1824), 234, 301. Among Indians — Montagnais, **1**, 17; Louis XIV.'s ideas regarding, **52**, 261; religious orders undertake education of, 261, **62**, 275; Iroquois, **53**, 205-207, **57**, 31; Indians imitate French pupils, 61; at missions, **66**, 209. Ursulines instruct French and Indian girls, **16**, 23, 256, **23**, 291, 299-301, **52**, 47, 99, **56**, 219. *See also* Jesuits: missions; Quebec: ecclesiastical and educational; Schools; *and* Ursulines.

Edwards, Jonathan, theologian: with Stockbridges, **26**, 315.

Eells, Myron: "Thunder-Bird," cited, **10**, 320, **71**, 276.

Eels: habitat, **6**, 271, **23**, 307-309, **41**, 93, **43**, 261, **48**, 173, **56**, 49; abundance of, **5**, 89; dependence of Indians on, 89; method of catching, **6**, 309, **42**, 97; fisheries of, **3**, 83, **9**, 167, 171, **32**, 99, 107, **36**, 141, **40**, 215, **43**, 67, **45**, 113, 193, **47**, 261, **60**, 161, **65**, 183; importance thereof, **28**, 239; method of drying, **5**, 89, **6**, 311; smoked for winter use, **6**, 277; as food, **7**, 47-49, 97, **16**, 79, **25**, 169, **34**, 63, **37**, 25, 27, 153, **39**, 111, **41**, 189, **49**, 179; excellent quality of, **40**, 215; flesh compared to that of rattlesnake, **43**, 153; offered to manitou, **7**, 87; Attikamègues give to Algonkins, **24**, 69; given to Hurons, **27**, 91; sent to Montreal, **35**, 57; exported to Antilles, **50**, 241; skin, eaten during famine, **7**, 125 — used as ribbon, **62**, 185; price, **28**, 239, **48**, 173.

Eentawai, an Andarahi'ronnon: at Quebec, **38**, 181.

Effigies, human, on cabins, **13**, 231, 263, 267.

Egandarekoui, Marguerite, Huron convert: piety, **58**, 139-143.

Eggs: as delicacies for sick, **24**, 159; Indian method of preparation, **44**, 299.

Eguillon, duchesse d'. *See* Aiguillon, d'.

Egwasitabeou, Catherine, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 61.

Egypt: comparison of Indian chief to Pharaoh of, **23**, 167; plagues of, **29**, 219, **67**, 293; Holy Family go to, **40**, 147; exodus from, **44**, 183, **57**, 109, **61**, 169; Indian customs at meals compared to those of, **44**, 299; Indian superstitions compared to animal worship of, **56**, 127.

Ehawennon, a Huron: attacked by Iroquois, **37**, 93.

Ehonkehronons, Huron appellation of Island tribe, **5**, 291, **17**, 165.

See also Islanders.

Ehressaronon, Huron appellation of Indian tribe, **18**, 235.

Ehriehronnons, Huron appellation of Huron-Iroquois tribe, **41**, 75, 81. *See* Eries.

- Ehwae, Petun village; desolation of, **21**, 181.
 Eitawikiik, an Algonkin: at Quebec, **45**, 99.
 Eitoucha, Barnabé, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 63.
 Ekarenniondi, Petun village, **20**, 308.
 Ekhenabamate, a Montagnais, **7**, 91, 107, 147.
 Ekhinechkaouat, Montagnais chief, **12**, 181; cultivates land, 173.
 Ekhinechkaouat, Jean Baptiste, Montagnais chief: sickness and recovery, **41**, 193.
 Ekhiondatsaan (Khiondaëshan), Huron village: location, **12**, 272; Jesuits at, **14**, 27; escapes epidemic, 29.
 Ekouaendaé, Michel, Huron convert: pious death, **36**, 205.
 Ekwi, Jaques d', at seminary, **45**, 159.
 Elders, authority of, **54**, 37. *See also* Indians: government.
 Elect (*or* elected), the, in French courts, **16**, 11; at Quebec, **30**, 187; origin of appellation, **16**, 255.
 Election, a French court, **16**, 11; defined, 255.
 Elemi: defined, **49**, 276; ingredient of ointment, **51**, 289.
 Elephants, bones of, found in Kentucky, **69**, 299.
 Elias, Hebrew prophet, **14**, 249.
 Eliot (Heliot), John, minister at Roxbury, Mass.: entertains Druil-
 lettes, **36**, 91; maintained by society, 242; instructs Indians, 91,
 242; writes to Lauson, **38**, 173; missionary labors, **71**, 336.
 Elizabeth, Huron convert: baptism and death, **15**, 131.
 Elizabeth, princess of France: sponsor in baptism, **1**, 109.
 Elizabeth, Queen of England: Virginia named for, **1**, 61.
 ELKS (*Alces americanus*), **7**, 277, **9**, 133, 213; names for, **9**, 310, **38**,
 241; described, **2**, 298, **6**, 271, 295; habitat, **2**, 167, **8**, 41, **9**, 165,
27, 261, 289, **29**, 221, **38**, 241, **48**, 157, 161, **59**, 161, **69**, 143, 209.
Chase: season for hunting, **3**, 83; method of hunting, **6**, 295, **7**,
 47, 179, **8**, 21, 263, **9**, 71, **12**, 135-137, **57**, 319, **58**, 59, **60**, 253, **67**, 137,
 213; hunted, **1**, 85, 247, **8**, 29, **12**, 137, **14**, 143, 239, **16**, 45, 77, **18**, 167,
 189, 193, **20**, 201, 293, **22**, 93, **26**, 129, **27**, 203-205, **29**, 179, **30**, 133-
 135, 231, **31**, 143, 195, 259, **32**, 43, 49, 263-265, 271, **37**, 185, 195, 245,
39, 113, **40**, 185, 205, **41**, 179, 189, **43**, 139, **67**, 217; diminishing in
 numbers, **11**, 143; exterminated on Miscou Island, **32**, 35; as food, **2**,
 263, **7**, 181-183, **9**, 27, **12**, 73, **16**, 79-83, **24**, 37, **56**, 79, **60**, 249; broth
 made from bones, **6**, 273-275; flesh dried, 277-279, **22**, 47, 149,
39, 115.
Miscellaneous: sacrificed, **6**, 157; domestication, 297, **9**, 131,
 165; stones found in, used as charms, **12**, 13, **22**, 95; souls of de-
 ceased hunt, **26**, 125; as presents, **29**, 249; savages compared to, **47**,
 167. Hair used in embroidery, **68**, 265. Skins—bartered, **3**, 69, **4**,
 113, **28**, 235, **31**, 209, **32**, 35, **67**, 211; as clothing, **3**, 75, **7**, 13, **67**,
 135, **70**, 97; used by Jesuits among Hurons, as money, **9**, 175;

- shields made of, **13**, 272; as bedding, **14**, 185; as seat for chief, **26**, 155-157; as presents, **27**, 269, **28**, 299, **29**, 53; as food, **37**, 261, **39**, 113. Tallow, used in making candles, **67**, 89. *See also* Cattle, wild; and Moose.
- Elliott, Richard R., Detroit: aid from, acknowledged, **20**, 16; publishes account of Jesuit MS., **69**, 283. Cited, **69**, 305; articles on Detroit, cited, **65**, 272, **69**, 308, 309, **71**, 319. Translates Potier's *Livre de Compte*, **71**, 235.
- Ellis, Albert G.: "N. Y. Indians in Wisconsin," **71**, 293.
- Ellis, George E.: "Jesuits in N. America," **71**, 235. *Red Man and White Man*, **71**, 287.
- Ellis, Henry: *Voyage Hudson's Bay*, **71**, 249.
- Ells, R. W.: "Geol. Quebec," **71**, 343.
- Elms: in western country, **55**, 193; along Mississippi River, **59**, 149; along Chautauqua Portage, **69**, 161.
- Elysian Fields, in ancient mythology, **39**, 13.
- Elye (Elie), Jean François, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 130; arrives in Canada (1666), **50**, 173, 195; at Quebec, 323; leaves Jesuit society, 217; changes name, 217; sketch, **71**, 150.
- Embarras, described, **67**, 289; found in Mississippi River, 307.
- Embassy. *See* Ambassadors and envoys.
- Embroidery. *See* Indians: occupations, arts, and industries.
- Emeralds, found on Huron Islands, **55**, 103.
- Emerson, Ellen R.: *Indian Myths*, cited, **12**, 270, **71**, 276. "Book of the Dead," **71**, 276.
- Emery, Algonkin convert: baptized, **22**, 93-95; renounces manitou, 95.
- Emery, Mme. ——— d', **42**, 279. *See* Monceau.
- Emetics: prescribed by medicine-men, **33**, 199, 203, 219, **39**, 23; used by Iroquois, **42**, 167; Laure administers to Montagnais, **68**, 77. *See also* Indians: social and economic life — sickness and remedies.
- Emperor, prayers for, **32**, 81, 312. *See also* Holy Roman Empire.
- Enamel, images done in, **28**, 143.
- Encyclicals. *See* Circular letters.
- Encyclopædias, **71**, 342, 350-354.
- Endahiach (Andahiach), Huron chief, **13**, 213.
- Endahiaconc, Huron chief: friendly to Jesuits, **13**, 125.
- Endarahy, Huron village: Jesuits at, **42**, 241.
- Endicott, John, vice-governor of Massachusetts: friendly to French, **36**, 95, 97, 109; entertains Druillettes, 95; to be governor of Massachusetts, 101, 109; founds Salem, 242.
- Enditenhwa, name of Huron feast, **10**, 177.
- Enditsaconc (Enditsacone, misprint), Huron chief: brings prisoner to Onnentsati, **13**, 39; reports to council, 229; interested in religion, **14**, 97; reports to Jesuits, 105.

Enfant du diable, Canadian appellation of skunk, **67**, 344.

Engagés (*see also* Jesuits: missions): system described, **62**, 275; term explained, **67**, 279; make contract by the year, **66**, 33, **69**, 123; in Jesuit service, **8**, 89, **30**, 304, **32**, 101, **69**, 243; in service of Hundred Associates, **32**, 312; at Malbaye, **69**, 81-83; at trading posts, 103, 115, 123; accompany Céloron, 175; in service of English, 171, 185; necessary to French, **62**, 163; untrustworthy, **63**, 255; need of testing, 257; directions of missionary regarding, 265; Jesuits advised to employ, **66**, 31; royal decree concerning, 339; paid in merchandise, **69**, 83; wages, **21**, 65, **24**, 159, **27**, 91, **28**, 227, 235, **62**, 275, **69**, 83, 245-247, 261, **70**, 21, 65.

Enghien, Belgium, Condé's title derived from, **8**, 291.

Enghien (Anguien), ———, duc d': interested in New France, **8**, 225; marriage, 291. *See also* Condé.

Enghien, Louis Antoine, duc d', executed by Napoleon, **8**, 291.

ENGLAND, **15**, 51, **64**, 274, **65**, 270. Parliament, **71**, 392 — American colonies send agent to, **36**, 85; contest with throne, 109; prohibits trade with West Indies, 244; adopts navigation act (1660), **50**, 321; passes Quebec Act, **71**, 391. Civil war agitated, **36**, 109; revolution in, **64**, 280; later political disturbances, **71**, 391; royal council orders investigation of Jesuit estates, 392.

Relations with France: Kirk's expedition sets out from (1629), **8**, 287; war with, **66**, 309, **67**, 203-205; arrival in Canada of fleet from (1711), **66**, 189; Port Royal ceded to (1713), **67**, 207; French policy toward, 125; Illinois ceded to, **70**, 275, 295, **71**, 39; Louisiana ceded to, **70**, 295, 299. French Jesuits in, **1**, 235, **2**, 273-275, **3**, 17-19, **4**, 71-75, **25**, 63-65, 73, **61**, 151, **65**, 264; L'Aubinière in, **28**, 233; Groseilliers in, 320; De la Tour in, **41**, 257; La Jonquière prisoner in, **69**, 293; Piquet unwilling to swear allegiance to, 295; mail for Canada sent via, **71**, 25, 29; Meurin takes oath of allegiance to, 35. *See also* Acadia: French-English claims; English; and Gt. Britain.

Relations with other countries: jealous of Holland, **50**, 321; declares war upon Holland, **57**, 317; conquers New Netherlands, **60**, 133; secures peace between Spain and Austria, **67**, 337; Florida ceded to, **70**, 267. *See also* Gt. Britain, Holland, and other countries.

Miscellaneous: pirates from, **4**, 265; privy council memorialized regarding pirates, 265; attempts to suppress piracy, 265; piracy in port of, **29**, 31, **31**, 101. Search made in, for *Journal des Jésuites*, **27**, 308; coal exported from, **31**, 101; Hudson returns to, **66**, 69; Nicholson in, **69**, 233; regarding expulsion of Jesuits from, **71**, 43; maritime history, 335.

ENGLISH, **5**, 177, **7**, 61, 89, **8**, 304, 312, 313, **9**, 133, 135, 153, **31**, 115, 197, **36**, 103, **38**, 41, **40**, 61, 119, **49**, 71, **50**, 173, **56**, 301, **58**, 293,

295, **59**, 253, **60**, 135, 233, **62**, 157, 209, 272, 273, **63**, 123, 131, 293, 299, **64**, 35, 69, 73, 81, 93, 95, 99, 101, 105, 111, 119, 275, **65**, 165, 187, 207, **66**, 117, 161, 193, 207, **67**, 27, 33-35, 55, 95, **69**, 217.

Settlements and explorations: at Cape Breton (1498), **1**, **1**; explorations by, **3**, 294; on Pacific coast (1579), 294; seek route to North Sea, **18**, 235-237; in Virginia, **1**, 61, 227, **2**, 251, 309, **4**, 101; in Newfoundland, **2**, 293, **4**, 107; at Pencoit Islands, **2**, 253, 263, 309, **4**, 23; on Maine coast, **2**, 31-35, 45-47, 211, 292, **3**, 9, **4**, 243, 270, **37**, 257; at Kennebec, **2**, 35, 45, **24**, 309, **31**, 185, **67**, 101-103 — abandoned (1641), **10**, 67; in Maine, (1640) **18**, 235, (Saco, 1675) **24**, 311, (1652) **38**, 29-31, (Pentagoët, 1684) **63**, 65, (1716) **67**, 35, (1722) **123** — abandoned (*ca.* 1675), **36**, 238; in Acadia, **24**, 61-63, **28**, 319, **45**, 59; nearness to French, **39**, 169; at St. Pierre Island (1690), **63**, 306; near St. John River, **67**, 29; at Kingston, **58**, 294. At Hudson Bay, **28**, 320, **56**, 185-187, 201, **57**, 21-23, 315, **59**, 67, **61**, 269, **63**, 285, **64**, 261, **66**, 69, 77, 85-91. Advance westward (1694), **64**, 143; at Mackinac (1763), **10**, 328; on Mississippi (1699), **65**, 173, 270; claim discovery of Mississippi, 173, 270; towns of (1711), **66**, 187-189; at Logstown (1749), **69**, 171, 175-177; on Ohio River (1749), 171, 179, 183; at Scioto (1749), 183; in Illinois, **71**, 326. *See also* Acadia: French-English claims.

Relations with French: attack and destroy St. Sauveur (1613), **1**, 227, 313, **2**, 211, 253-255, **3**, 7, 71, **4**, 9-11; capture La Saussaye's vessel, **3**, 283; take French to Virginia, 9, **4**, 23, 79; destroy settlements, **3**, 11, **4**, 35-41, 45; leave Port Royal, 51; claims to New France, 99-103; restore Pentagoët (1635), **8**, 13; war vessels at Acadia, **41**, 257; invade Maine (1690-91), **65**, 271; attack Port Royal (1707), **67**, 336; Acadia surrendered to (1713), **69**, 302; attack Norridgewock, (1721-22) **67**, 338, (1724) **66**, 346; French fleet sent to attack Port Royal (1747), **69**, 292; capture Louisbourg (1758), **2**, 304, **69**, 292. La Ralde attacks (1628), **5**, 278; capture Raguemont's fleet (1628), **4**, 270, **10**, 43; capture De Caen (1629), **8**, 288; capture and burn Quebec, (1628) **2**, 300, (1759) **69**, 286, **70**, 311-312, **71**, 25; occupy Quebec (1629-1632), **5**, 247, 280, 291, **6**, 23, 85-87, 105, 117-119, **32**, 312; cede Quebec to French (1632), **2**, 300, **5**, 39-45, **42**, 269; attack Quebec (1690), **64**, 259; defeated at Quebec (1690), 41-43; besiege Quebec, **68**, 33. Canada — attack, (1628-29) **1**, 8, (1709-10) **66**, 343, 345; conquest (1629), **34**, 159, **53**, 27; occupation (1629-32), **1**, 314, **10**, 320; surrender (1632), **8**, 288, **39**, 49; invasion, (1690) **62**, 272, **64**, 41-53, 97-99, 274, (1711) **66**, 185-199. Ships captured, **7**, 211, **63**, 285-287; capture French ships, **40**, 79-81, 191, **41**, 43, 211, **64**, 119, 147, **66**, 309, **70**, 314, **71**, 139, 163-164; at peace with French, **41**, 239; attacked by, (1690) **63**, 302, 303, 305, (1704) **66**, 159, 169; French attack, colonies, **64**, 274; attack French

ENGLISH: *Relations with French* (continued)—

settlements, **64**, 41, 99, 245; killed by, 43-45; restore prisoners, 43; French captured by, 43-47; declare war against, 245, 255; surrender to, 263; attacked by, **66**, 159, 343-344; defend Montreal against, 193; English expeditions against (1709-11), 343, 345; Nicholson urges necessity of reducing French (1710), **69**, 233; capture La Jonquière (1747), 293; defeated by (1757), **70**, 105-107, 111-113, 119-123, 139-149; besiege Fort Niagara (1759), **69**, 293, **70**, 251; capture Fort Miami (1760), **69**, 300; take possession of Fort Chartres (1765), **70**, 317. Iberville's expedition against, at Hudson Bay (1686), **59**, 306; recapture forts at, **63**, 305; attack French at, **66**, 75; attacked by French at, 99-101; capture French at, 119. Compel Marsolet to serve, **5**, 283; dominate Jesuits in Canada, **28**, 305; La Tour endeavors to secure aid from, 319; friendly to Druillettes, **31**, 187-189, 203-205, **38**, 31-33, 39; send letters to Quebec, **34**, 57; rescue shipwrecked French, 233; imprison Albanel, 247, **61**, 151; capture Du Peron, **40**, 81-83; friendly to Jesuit missionary, **46**, 67-69; Frontenac hostile to, **55**, 322; St. Castin friendly to, **63**, 301; capture St. Vallier, 301; warn Lamberville, **64**, 247; capture Marest, **65**, 264; policy toward Bigot, 95; Davion flees from, **66**, 131; obstacle to missions, 181, 203, **69**, 33; prisoners among French, **66**, 201; claims in Acadia opposed by Aubéry, 344; accuse Rale of inciting Indians, 346; Rale's advice to Abenakis regarding, **67**, 57; Bégon's policy toward, 57-61; abduct St. Castin, 109, 336; attempt to capture Rale, 113-115, 205, 231, 239, 337, 338; feeling toward Rale, 229-231; destroy church at Norridgewock, 209; dispute with French over Acadia, 332-333; hostile to French, **68**, 231; French fear war with, **69**, 39; torture prisoners, 57; letters sent through, 151; encroaching on French territory, 185; ransomed by French, **70**, 187-189, 197; expel Jesuits from Acadia, 290; show humanity to conquered, **71**, 29. *See also* the several countries and colonies.

Relations with other whites: acquire lands in New Netherlands (1643), **28**, 109; disputes of colonies with Dutch, **36**, 244; at war with Dutch (1653), **38**, 179, 191; conquer and occupy New Netherlands (1664), **21**, 318, **50**, 167, 321, **51**, 219; trade diverted by Dutch, **50**, 321; Dutch drive, out of New Netherlands, **58**, 179. In New Sweden, **33**, 137. Take possession of Pensacola, **70**, 267.

Relations with aborigines: supply weapons to, **1**, 269, **6**, 309; driven from Kennebec by, **3**, 223; Bashaba slain by, **3**, 297; Indians learn drunkenness from, **11**, 197; accuse Jesuits to Indians, **15**, 31, **17**, 123; tribes exterminated by, **36**, 105; wars with, **60**, 133 (*see also* Wars); massacred by, **60**, 231, 322, **66**, 343-344, **70**, 177-179, 317; instruct, **62**, 243; Indian debtors flee to, **67**, 41; captured by,

70, 121-125, 149, 181, 283-285. Abenakis — obstacle to conversion of, **25**, 179; at war with, **60**, 135, 231-233, 265, **62**, 259, **67**, 105, 117-123, 129, 203-205, 231-235, 334; exchange prisoners with, **65**, 91; confer with, 93-97, **67**, 63, 197-209; captives, **65**, 95, **67**, 103-109, 117, 205; attempt to seduce from French, 29, 35, 97-101, 197; on land of, 63; attached to, 65; dislike, 219-223, 227-229; Wissememet champions peace with, 335; accuse, of perfidy, **70**, 195; ill-treat captives, 201. Ill-treat Armouchiquois, **2**, 45, 292; attacked by, 45-47. Incite Cha'htas against French, **69**, 203; among Chicasas, 57; at war with Etechemins, **60**, 265; captured by Lorette Hurons, **66**, 169-171. Iroquois — incite, against French and allies, **17**, 223, **62**, 159, **63**, 245, 279, **64**, 73, 81, 133, 143, 245, 259, **66**, 203, **69**, 195; ask Dutch aid against, **36**, 101; French seek alliance with, against, **36**, 75-111, 246-247; nearness to, 105; decline to aid French against, **37**, 77, 259; at war with, **38**, 179, **62**, 67, **64**, 109, **67**, 185; ask aid of, **60**, 133; confer with, **62**, 67, 165, **64**, 97-99, 143; claim, as subjects, **63**, 293; Dongan intrigues with, 301; retreat at order of, **64**, 99; allied with, 259, **66**, 187, 191, **67**, 25; insult converts, **66**, 205; attempt to seduce, from French, **67**, 25-27; policy toward, 73; desire to settle near, 77; supply liquor to, **68**, 279; French and Iroquois converts allied against, **69**, 295; give lead plate to Johnson, 296; aid, against French, **70**, 133, 251. Loups plunder, **64**, 47; La Demoiselle (Miami) friendly to, **69**, 299; aid Mohegans against Narragansetts, **36**, 79, 238; Ottawas capture, **69**, 299; captives rescued from Ottawas by French officer, **70**, 115-117; Sauteurs attack at Mackinac, 251, 317.

Trade: liquor traffic with Indians, **5**, 49, **38**, 35-37, **68**, 279, 295; fur trade, **5**, 241, **6**, 297-299, **8**, 313, **62**, 157-159, **64**, 93, 101, **65**, 253, **67**, 25, **69**, 185-187; with Abenakis, **24**, 61, **63**, 117, 131, **67**, 125, 137, 199; with Wenrôhronons, **39**, 141; with northern Algonkins, **57**, 21-23; with Ottawas, **63**, 281; with Iroquois, **64**, 101, **65**, 223; with Taogarios, 115, 266; with Mistassins, **68**, 45; with southern Indians, **69**, 33; with Ohio tribes, 171; with Alibamu, 205; with Hurons, 300. In Virginia, **30**, 85; merchants buy goods plundered from French, **40**, 81; with French, **67**, 45. Traders, captured by French, **63**, 305; undersell French, **67**, 29, 125; ruin French trade, **69**, 157; at Logstown, 297.

Miscellaneous: mine copper in Acadia, **3**, 296; at Azores, **4**, 59-69; heresy among, 115; admiralty court of inquiry, 265; at Tadousac, **5**, 203, **68**, 29; injure religious houses, **5**, 45, **6**, 69-71, 326; leave negro at Quebec, **5**, 63, 197; words in Indian languages, 284; angered at Le Baillif, 287; use wampum, **8**, 314; aided by Razilly, **9**, 309-310; method of preparing berries, **16**, 259; nobility, attitude toward colonists, **28**, 109; women, **29**, 185; geldings, **37**, 249. Col-

ENGLISH: *Miscellaneous* (continued)—

onists, numerous on eastern coasts, **38**, 229; often red-haired, **70**, 189. Jesuits among, **47**, 197; name Fox River, **54**, 306. Disguise themselves as Loups, **64**, 51; some prefer Catholic religion, **65**, 93; names on rocks, **69**, 175; prisoners sent home, **70**, 191-193, 197, 201; fail to avenge Fort George massacre, 197-199; rent land from Beauvais, **71**, 39; at St. Louis, 45; régime in Canada, 97-99, 391-395. Colonies—Catholic missions in, **59**, 307; population of, compared with French, **66**, 187; attack Canada (1709-10), 343-345; revolt of, **71**, 388, 391; western extension of, hindered, 391; *see also* Colonies, English. Flag—Dutch traders carry, **63**, 283; French vessel carries, 287; taken down at Logstown, **69**, 175.

English Colonial Papers; cited, **5**, 278.

Engravings: copper-plate, Jesuits use, **64**, 227; made for Jesuits, **67**, 323.

Enheionsa, a Huron, slain by Iroquois, **37**, 105.

Enjalran, Jean, Jesuit, **60**, 147, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1676), **60**, 318; goes to Ottawa mission (1677), 318, **61**, 101; with Winnebagoes, **15**, 248; superior of Ottawa missions (1681-88), **60**, 318, **62**, 195; at St. François de Borgia, 195; with expedition against Iroquois (1687), **60**, 318, **63**, 275, 303; returns to France (1688), **60**, 318; letters to Cadillac (1701), 318; receives commission from governor (1701), 318; death (1708, 1709, *or* 1718), 318, **71**, 154; sketch, **60**, 318, **71**, 154. Lettre à — (1676), **60**, 14-16, 104-147, 311, 318, **71**, 199. Extract of letter (*Rel.* 1679), **61**, 103-147. Canadian version of King Philip's War (in letter, 1676), **60**, 135, 319.

Ennelat, Auvergne, drummer from, **49**, 163.

Enondecha, official name of Huron chiefs, **10**, 231.

Entaraha, a Huron: blames French for deaths. **13**, 209.

Enskia, e'ronnons, Huron appellation of western tribe: hostile to Iroquois, **38**, 181; probably Ojibwas, q.v., 294.

Entouhonorons, **8**, 293. *See* Senecas.

Entrails, of game, eaten by Indians, **39**, 215.

Entsona, an Algonkin: slain by Iroquois, **37**, 111.

Envoys. *See* Ambassadors and envoys.

EPIDEMICS (*see also* Smallpox, *and* the several contagious diseases), **8**, 294, **11**, 197, 265, **12**, 93, 109, 113, 197, 227, 231, 245, 251, **46**, 285. Attributed to French, **11**, 15, 39, 197, **12**, 85, 237, **13**, 215, **14**, 17, 53, 103, 253, **15**, 19-35, 39-51, 99, 151, 181, **16**, 39, 53-55; to E-yä'-ta-hën'-tsik, **14**, 9; to Jesuits, **18**, 13, **20**, 29-31, 73, **30**, 227, **39**, 125-131; to Christian religion, **31**, 121. *See also* Indians: superstitions.

Among French: on shipboard, **8**, 292, 309, **32**, 133, **50**, 85, 89, **69**, 47, **72**, 18; exempt from, at Three Rivers, **12**, 261; hospital nuns nurse patients (1639), **19**, 9-11; severe among Canadian-born French,

9-11; immigrants exempt from, 11; last sacraments administered during, 49, 169; among soldiers, 50, 320; in Canada, 10, 57, (1711) 66, 211-215.

Among aborigines, 12, 237, 19, 11, 25, 105-107, 32, 41, 43, 221; at Three Rivers, 16, 39, 53; among northern tribes, 31, 241-243, 33, 19; in Saguenay region, 37, 219; at Tadoussac, 46, 255, 69, 77; among Acadian tribes, 47, 63-65; at Sault Ste. Marie, 55, 117-127; at Sillery, 66, 340; at Jérémie Islets, 69, 97. Among Abenakis, 28, 203, 63, 81-89, 93; Algonkins, 14, 133-137, 147, 229, 16, 155, 163, 217, 18, 91, 129, 209, 221-225, 20, 39, 24, 271, 30, 255, 31, 261-263, 60, 131; Andastes, 14, 9; Cha'htas, 68, 195; Hurons, 8, 43, 73, 87-89, 305, 11, 9, 13-17, 13, 11, 109, 131, 145, 159, 167-169, 183, 193, 213, 229, 235, 239, 247, 14, 9-11, 27, 43, 51, 57, 83, 103, 15, 13, 19-25, 41-47, 53, 69-71, 81, 89, 115, 131, 17, 221, 227, 18, 13, 23, 29, 19, 127, 20, 21, 27, 41, 55, 75, 22, 303-305, 23, 157, 25, 35, 28, 39-41, 61, 29, 247, 32, 189, 34, 169, 35, 131, 39, 45, 125-131, 137-139, 40, 31, 51, 60, 295-297; Illinois, 64, 179, 183-185; Iroquois, 14, 9, 21, 211, 30, 273, 31, 121, 47, 187, 54, 43, 79-81, 57, 81-83, 101, 60, 175, 295; Loups, 64, 47; Mascoutens, 66, 239-241; Menomonees, 62, 205; Montagnais, 8, 87, 24, 271, 33, 19-21, 68, 61-79; Neutrals, 21, 191; Nipissings, 15, 137; Ottawas, 14, 99, 103, 50, 287; Petuns, 15, 57; Pottawatomies, 50, 37-39; Souriquois, 32, 43; Wenrôhronons, 15, 159.

Among animals: Caribous, 30, 281.

Ephrata, N. Y., Iroquois site near, 8, 300, 51, 294.

Epictetus, philosopher, cited, 7, 35, 39, 105.

Epilepsy: French boy suffers from, 51, 91; Indian woman seized with, 56, 65; raftsmen seized with, 67, 71.

Epinette blanche, 12, 269. *See* Spruce, hemlock.

Epiphany, Crépieu at, 63, 255.

Episkyros, Greek game, game of lacrosse compared to, 10, 327.

Eplan (Epelan), a fish: described, 2, 245, 299, 3, 259. *See also* Smelt.

Équille, a fish, described, 2, 299.

Erborie, ———, Sulpitian missionary in Louisiana, 1, 36.

Eres, Charles Dennis Rusoe d': *Memoirs*, 71, 249.

Erethizon dorsatus, 14, 287. *See* Porcupine.

Eriehronons (Ehriehronons, Erieehronons), Huron appellation of Eries, q. v., 18, 235, 21, 191.

ERIES (Eriehronons, Erigas, Erigouechkak, Errieronons, Rhiierhronons, Riguehronons, Nation du chat, Cat nation), Huron-Iroquois tribe, 8, 305, 21, 233, 37, 47; controversy as to identity, 21, 313-315; Iroquois name for, 313; Parkman identifies as Carantouans, 313; location, 8, 302, 18, 235, 21, 213-214, 38, 237; an agricultural people, 33, 63; migrations, 8, 298, 38, 237; population, 41, 83;

ERIES (continued)—

bravery and skill in war, **41**, 83. Language — dialect of Iroquois, **21**, 313; compared to Seneca and Neutral, 314-315; compared to Huron, **33**, 63, **38**, 237; prisoner among Iroquois, baptized, **42**, 97; spring in country of, **43**, 326; destruction of tribe, **8**, 302.

Relations with other tribes: akin to Senecas, **8**, 293; driven inland by enemies, **33**, 63, **38**, 237. Allied to Hurons, **38**, 237; Hurons take refuge with, **41**, 83, **45**, 243. At war with Iroquois, **41**, 75, 81, **111**, **115**, **121**, 217, **42**, 53, 57, 75, 97, **113**, **121**, 175-185, 195, **51**, 293; Iroquois hunters slain by, **41**, 107; capture Onondagas, **113**, **42**, 177; captives among Iroquois, 97, 137, **45**, 207; Iroquois victory over, **42**, **113**; hold council with Senecas, 177; subdued and defeated by Iroquois, **44**, 153, **45**, 209, **59**, 312; surrender to, **62**, 71; destroyed by, **21**, 313, **63**, 151. *See also* Chat, and Kahkwas.

Erigouechkak, Indian tribe: invited by Attikamègues to embrace Christianity, **37**, 47.

Eriniouai, **18**, 231. *See* Illinois.

Ernst, A.: "Etymol. Tobacco," **71**, 354.

Eroachi, a Montagnais: daughter of, baptized, **9**, 33.

Erondelle, P., translates Lescarbot's *Nouvelle France* (1609), **1**, 308.

Errata in this series, **71**, 366-382, **72**, 14-20.

Errieronons, **8**, 302. *See* Eries.

Errington farm, Tay, Ont.: Indian ossuary on, **19**, 271.

Eryngium, **68**, 327. *See* Snakeroot.

Erysipelas, Chauchetière suffers from, **64**, 153.

Esau, Indian compared to, **53**, 125.

Eschilais (Echilais), ——— d', French official: sends Popilière to Fort St. Louis, **66**, 129; favorable to Jesuits, 129; returns to France, 143.

Eschom, **5**, 193. *See* Echon.

Esculapius, physician, **60**, 187.

Escutcheon, French: erected at Sault Ste. Marie, **55**, 107-109.

Esgriselles, Jean Baptiste du Bois d', chaplain of Carignan regiment, **50**, 321.

Eskiaeronnons, Huron appellation of Algonquian tribe, **34**, 205.

ESKIMOS (Eskimaux, Eskimeaux, Eskimoun, Esquimaux, Excomminguois), northern tribe: included under term "Amerind," **71**, 404; called "Excommunicated" by French, **2**, 293; origin of name, 293; Oumamiwek, called "nation of," **37**, 233, **59**, 57; location, **2**, 205, **18**, 227, **45**, 65, **47**, 221, **59**, 49, **66**, 117; at Tadoussac mission, **60**, 245; traces of, about Lake Ontario, **71**, 373; language allied to Montagnais, **59**, 57; appearance, **45**, 69; disposition, **59**, 57; suspicious, **68**, 101; cannibals, **2**, 67; barbarous, **18**, 227; seclusion of women at childbirth, **9**, 309; food, **45**, 67; kayaks, 67;

- houses, 67-69; make tools and weapons, 69; mythology, **10**, 320; fire-making among, **12**, 272; missions among, **2**, 293; baptism of captive, **45**, 65; averse to Christianity, **56**, 77; Laure winters near, **68**, 83; Guesnier desires to labor among, 332; hostilities with Europeans, **2**, 67, **3**, 69, **44**, 189, **47**, 221, **59**, 51, 57; Crépieu bled by, **61**, 85; treatise on, **71**, 341.
- Relations with other tribes*: hostile to, **2**, 293, **45**, 65; slaves among St. Lawrence tribes, **30**, 133, **45**, 69; murder Bourdon's Huron guides, **11**, 277, **44**, 189; at war with Souriquois, **30**, 133, **45**, 65, 69, **47**, 221.
- Esmazilières, ——— d', French officer: commands at Pointe Coupée, **70**, 287.
- Espanichkon, northern tribe, **24**, 155.
- Espéron, ———, duc d': honors Charles de Lauson, **46**, 215.
- Espiritu Santo*, application of name, **46**, 301.
- Essex Institute: *Bulletin*, cited, **15**, 246, **17**, 242, **71**, 268, 280. Publications, **71**, 328.
- Estamon, Louis, Papinachois convert: baptized, **59**, 61.
- Estancelin, Louis: *Recherches des navigateurs Normands*, cited, **2**, 302, **71**, 339.
- Estène, Marie Madeleine, marriage, **69**, 308.
- Estève, E., editor of *Relations inédites*, **57**, 312.
- Estienne, ———, controller of royal buildings: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Estienne, baptized Indian child: sickness and death, **40**, 237-243.
- Estienne, Abenaki convert: complains of Frenchman, **62**, 27-29; sickness and death, 29-33.
- Estrées, Gabriel d', favorite of Henry IV., **3**, 300.
- Estrées, L. A. de Bourbon, maréchal d': decrees signed by, **67**, 27, 31, 37, 47, 53, 83.
- Estrépy, Labaret d', French officer: commander at Arkansas Post, **70**, 287.
- Estwet, **30**, 181. See Etouait.
- Esurngy, Indian name for shell money, **8**, 312.
- Etarita (Etharita), Petun village: destroyed by Iroquois, **8**, 308; approximate location, **20**, 308, **71**, 142. See also Jesuits: missions.
- ETECHEMINS (Etchemins, Eteminqui, Eteminquois, Ethechemins), Algonquian tribe, **20**, 191; names, **12**, 274; tribes, **2**, 292, **12**, 274, **18**, 260; location, **1**, 73, **2**, 69, **18**, 233, **46**, 67, **60**, 263; population, **1**, 177-179, **3**, 111, **60**, 263. Language — compared with Armouchiquois, **1**, 308; contains dialects, **60**, 263; resembles Abenaki, 263. Nomads, **1**, 87, **60**, 265, 269; not thievish, **3**, 223; vices, **60**, 263; averse to Christianity, 263; compared with Gaspeians, 271; occupations, **1**, 83.

ETECHEMINS (continued)—

Relations with other tribes: hostilities with Gaspesians, **28**, 205; with Mohawks, **47**, 279. At Montagnais council, **52**, 227; allied with Abenakis against English, **60**, 265.

Relations with whites: (a) French—visited by, **1**, 155, 169, **2**, 209, **3**, 43; trade with, **2**, 51; friendly to, 49, 71, 179, 207, **3**, 69-71, **12**, 274; Biard with, **2**, 49, **3**, 55, 225; piety of, **32**, 221-223; Etechemin guides Druillettes, **37**, 247-253, 261; at Quebec, **38**, 179; baptisms among, **59**, 27, **60**, 267-271; converts at Tadoussac mission, 249-251; encamp near Jesuit chapel, 255; at mission of Good Shepherd, 263; Morain with, 265-271, **61**, 75; Crépieu with, 87, **62**, 223; arrested for drunkenness, **63**, 109; refuse brandy, 255. (b) English—intercourse with, **60**, 265; hostilities with, 265.

Ethno-conchology, **71**, 285.

Ethnography. *See* the several colonies and tribes.

Ethnology, bibliography, **71**, 263-270. *See also* Indians: anthropology and ethnology.

Etinechkawat (Etinechkaëvat: misprint for Etinechkaouat; Etinechkaouat, Etinechkavat, Etinechkwat), Jean Baptiste, Montagnais chief, **23**, 309, 317; conversion and piety, **16**, 135-147, **18**, 171, **22**, 133, **25**, 135-137, 153-159; clears land, **12**, 173; speech by, **18**, 97, 181; headman at Sillery, 101-103; at French-Indian council **21**, 71; interested in conversion of Attikamègues, **24**, 37, 67; harangues Algonkins, **27**, 235; close alliance with French, 239; Vimont's gifts to, 103; confers with Montmagny, **28**, 215; returns from hunt, **30**, 165; rosary bequeathed to, **31**, 237; in religious procession, **32**, 91, **35**, 47; his son burned by Iroquois, **37**, 101, **38**, 51.

Etionnontaté, Hurons of, at Mackinac, **59**, 217. *See also* Petuns, and Tionontates.

Etionnontatehronnons (misprinted Etiennontatehronons; Étionnontatés), appellation of remnant of Hurons: at Quebec, **53**, 55; at Ottawa mission, **54**, 167; at Mackinac, **55**, 159, **60**, 51. *See also* Petuns; *also* Jesuits: missions, and mission colonies.

Etio'ton, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **35**, 59.

Etouait (Estwet, Etouet, Etwet), Montagnais chief: I. Medicine-man, **12**, 19; hostile to French, **18**, 191; dies, with family, from smallpox, 191. "Resuscitation," **26**, 157-159, 163 (*see also* Indians: social and economic life—resuscitation). II. Georges—at Quebec, **28**, 205; in religious procession, **30**, 181; charity, **32**, 269-271; death, 271.

Eucharist, regarded by Indians as means of sorcery, **15**, 33.

Eudemare (Daudemare, Dendemare, Endemare), Georges d', Jesuit, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1636), 142; with Richard at Cape

Breton, **9**, 315; at Fort Richelieu, 315, **27**, 81; at Quebec (1645), **9**, 315, **27**, 81; preaches at Ursuline convent, 105; preaches at Quebec hospital, **28**, 167; Lalement consults, 183-185, **30**, 191-193; in religious procession, **28**, 195; at La Vacherie, 201; at Montreal, 209; favors new church and clergy-house, 227; at peace negotiations with Iroquois, **9**, 315; sketch, 315, **71**, 142; letter of, cited, **32**, 87.

Euphorbiaceæ, **43**, 326. *See* Pignons d'Inde.

Europe, **11**, 39, 85, **21**, 149, **22**, 167, 307, **23**, 33, 165, 217, 271, **24**, 33, **25**, 55, 63, **26**, 309, **42**, 175, **43**, 259, 325, **45**, 181, 270, **46**, 123, **48**, 119, 173, **49**, 276, 277, **52**, 99, **53**, 201, **57**, 69, 73, 91, 133, 307, 309, **58**, 85, **60**, 185, 312, **64**, 129, 277, **65**, 73, **66**, 175, 185, 189, 269, **69**, 209, 213; maize introduced into, **11**, 275; magicians in, **12**, 7; comparisons with New France, **22**, 39, **27**, 21, **28**, 87, **39**, 39, **43**, 139, 211, **44**, 35, 235, 285-289, 293, 299, 305-307, **48**, 177, **50**, 89, 133, 173, **67**, 141; Bressani returns to, **23**, 326; Felix Martin in, **25**, 283; Radisson and Groseilliers return to, **28**, 320; disturbances in, **35**, 217; news from, received annually, **40**, 27; Ononharoia compared to carnival of, **42**, 155; products of, flourish in New France, **43**, 257, **69**, 193; apostles in, **44**, 235; power of French king in, **46**, 199, **47**, 131, 159; commerce of New France with, **50**, 241, **59**, 59, **68**, 83; conspires against France, **64**, 259; peace in, **67**, 205; ginseng valued in, 333; custom of religious retreats in, **68**, 329; goods exported from, to American traders, **70**, 308; Catlin takes Indians to, **71**, 290. *See also* the several countries, colonies, and nations; *and* Fur trade.

Europeans, **12**, 272, **38**, 255, **48**, 201, **49**, 71, **54**, 239, **59**, 155. At Rideau Lake, **18**, 258; settle near Iroquois, **28**, 135; at New Amsterdam, 137; at Hudson Bay, **51**, 57, **56**, 185; along Mississippi, **58**, 101. Tribes toward north and west having no communication with, **8**, 41, **11**, 199, **37**, 39, 53-55, **43**, 263, **44**, 49, 201, **45**, 185, **46**, 249, **51**, 259, **58**, 75; novelty among Ottawas, **50**, 273; Iroquois villages show traces of, **51**, 295. Eskimos hostile to, **18**, 227, **47**, 221, **59**, 51, 57; attack Eskimos, 57. Iroquois hostile to, **29**, 149, **44**, 153, 315; allied with Andastes, **33**, 133, 137; Indians along Mississippi allied with, **59**, 161. Trade with Indians, **26**, 183, **27**, 71, **43**, 165, **45**, 223, **51**, 217, **56**, 177, **59**, 149, **62**, 101, **64**, 145; Hurons desire no commerce with, **28**, 57; white manufactures supplant those of aborigines, **17**, 49, 241. Unable to understand Algonquian patois, **18**, 258; Indian languages compared to, **29**, 227, **67**, 143. Indians ungrateful toward, **24**, 23; Indians unable to differentiate, 63; Indians compared with, **26**, 119, **28**, 63, **29**, 227, **38**, 257, 261, **44**, 297, **45**, 209, **47**, 241, **58**, 79-81, 237, **67**, 137, 163, 203; rebuked by Indians, **39**, 145. Comparison of Canadian

Europeans (continued)—

- churches with European, **46**, 265, **58**, 157, **67**, 87, 213; Quebec college with European, **66**, 209; immorality of, hindrance to missions, 149. *See also* the several countries, colonies, and nations, *and* Fur trade.
- Eury, Catherine: marriage, **69**, 294; enters convent at Montreal, 294.
- Eusebius, Greek historian: *Chronicon*, cited, **1**, 308.
- Eustache, Algonkin convert, brother of Charles Meiachkawat: goes hunting, **24**, 59.
- Eustache, Huron convert: capture, **25**, 27; among Iroquois, **28**, 231; Iroquois envoys at cabin of, **43**, 57.
- Evans, ———, farmer: finds Indian relics, **19**, 271.
- Evreux, France, cathedral at, **45**, 269.
- Exchange: rate between Montreal and Detroit, **70**, 39, 307; bills of, on Paris, **71**, 21–23, 31; Canadian, 105.
- Excomminguois (Excommingui, Excommunicated), northern tribe, **2**, 67, 205, 293, **3**, 69. *See* Eskimos.
- Excommunication: for failure to receive communion at Easter, **32**, 83; withdrawn, **47**, 275; renewed, 297; directed against liquor dealers, **48**, 221–223; Callières threatened with, **64**, 121–123. *See also* Penalties.
- Executioner, **49**, 79; criminal appointed, **32**, 105, **38**, 173, **41**, 257; office a sinecure, 185; functions, 256; official name, 257; performs duties, **47**, 305, **49**, 171; office abhorred, **48**, 147. *See also* Criminals, Penalties, *and* the several crimes.
- Exercice de la presence de Dieu*, a book: requested by hospital nuns, **49**, 211.
- Exorcism: against devil, **14**, 277; of demons, **18**, 209.
- Exouaendaen, Michel, Mascouten captive: conversion and piety, **30**, 91, 93; miraculously cured, 95, 97.
- Explorations: Portuguese (1520) **1**, 1; Dutch (1594), **3**, 299; by Brulé (1615–18), **5**, 291; by Nicolet (1634–35), **8**, 295, **18**, 233, 237; by unknown Englishman, 235–237; about Montreal (1643), **24**, 263–265; by Radisson and Groseilliers, (1654–56) **28**, 320, **42**, 219–223, **44**, 237–251, (1659) **28**, 320, (1660–61) **34**, 247, (1668, for English) **28**, 320, (1681) 320; in northern Quebec (1661, Druillettes and Dablon), **46**, 253–281; of Lake Champlain (1665), **49**, 173; by La Salle, (1669) **57**, 315, (1670–74) 315, (1678–87) 315–316; by Joliet, (1669) **50**, 324, (1679) 325; by Albanel, (1671) **34**, 246–247, **55**, 235–237, **56**, 149–217, **59**, 67, (1674) **34**, 247; Daumont ordered to make, in Acadia (1671), **55**, 320; by Marquette and Joliet (1673), **59**, 67, 89–163; by Marquette (1674), 165–191; in Mississippi valley, **71**, 341; by other Jesuits (1676), **60**, 147; by Du Luth in Northwest (1678–89), **62**, 274; by

- Bienville (*ca.* 1700), in Louisiana, **65**, 155-157, 177; by Vérendrye, *père* (1726-43), **68**, 334; by Vérendrye, *fils* (1742-43), 334; by Kino (1678-1711), 253, 333. In Northwest, projected by Talon, **49**, 275; traditions of Hudson's, **51**, 57; Maurepas promotes (1738), **67**, 343; interest of French government in, **68**, 233; fur trade obstacle to, 283. *See also* English and French: settlements and explorations.
- Exports, of Canada, **50**, 241. *See also* Commerce, Fur trade, and Trade.
- Extra-contusionem, hospital nuns ask for, **49**, 207.
- Extra-fracturas, hospital nuns ask for, **49**, 207.
- E-yā'-ta-hēn'-tsik (Aataentsic, Ataentsic, Eataentsic), Huron divinity: character, **10**, 135; creates the world, **8**, 117; is the moon, **10**, 135; goddess of souls, **8**, 117, 303; falls from the sky, **10**, 127-129; causes maladies, **14**, 9; in Huron mythology, **8**, 119, 147, **10**, 151, **14**, 9, **42**, 295; Iroquois version of story, 149; explanation, **8**, 303, **10**, 323.
- Eyes: injured by smoke, **15**, 246, **51**, 137, **62**, 219; cataracts of the, **66**, 251.
- Ezechias (Hezekiah), Hebrew prophet, **46**, 201.
- F, sound unknown in Huron language, **10**, 117, **15**, 157; *ff*, character used by writers on law, **4**, 254.
- Fabien, Abenaki convert: piety, **63**, 35, 51.
- Fabrique: tithes paid to, **71**, 41; defined, 389.
- Fabvre, B. *See* Favre, Bonaventure.
- Factors, of trading companies: send goods to Detroit, **70**, 306.
- Factum*: anonymous publication directed against Jesuits, **2**, 233, 307; refuted, **3**, 133, 155 *et seq.*; cited, 151, 179, 227; bibliography, 299.
- Faden, William, eighteenth century engraver, **12**, 272. *N. Amer. Atlas*, **71**, 362.
- Fadius, ———, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **70**, 29.
- Fagniez, Gustave: *Économie soc. France*, **71**, 327.
- Fagundus, Portuguese explorer: in Newfoundland waters (1520), **1**, 1.
- Faience, vases of, **42**, 289.
- Faillon, abbé Michel Étienne, Sulpitian: *Colonie Française*, cited, **1**, 307, 310, 311, 313, 315, **2**, 294, 301, 303, 305, 306, 307, **3**, 293, 299, **4**, 258, 260, 268, **7**, 311, **8**, 289, 309, **12**, 273, **13**, 269, **15**, 250, **21**, 312, **43**, 322, **45**, 271, **48**, 295, **50**, frontispiece, 319, **52**, 261, **53**, 303, **71**, 215, 303. *Vie de Mlle. Mance*, cited, **21**, 312, **71**, 334.
- Fair, held among Crees, **46**, 251.
- Fairbairn, Sir William, cited, **3**, 296.
- Fairholt, F. W.: *Tobacco*, cited, **10**, 328, **71**, 347.

Falconer, Thomas: *Disc. of Mississippi*, **71**, 339.

Fale, ———, memorandum regarding, **65**, 41.

Falling sickness, **42**, 65, **51**, 91. *See* Epilepsy.

Falls (cataracts), **7**, 189, **37**, 21, 51, **38**, 29, 225, **40**, 219-221, **48**, 259, **56**, 181, 213, 267; height, **39**, 99; portages around (*see* Portages); at mouth of Lake George, **51**, 181; in Chicoutimi River, **68**, 29; in Mississippi River, **66**, 225; in Nemiskau River, **56**, 201, 207; in Shipshaw River, **59**, 43; on Ottawa-Huron route, **31**, 19, **33**, 65, **39**, 99; in Saguenay, **31**, 249. Chaudière—**8**, 294, **32**, 71, **45**, 247; other names, **3**, 297, **5**, 291; Iroquois at, **22**, 257, **36**, 131; famous for Iroquois ambuscades, **26**, 35; lands granted to Abenakis, near, **1**, 15, **62**, 276. Esturgeon (de l')—Iroquois at, **38**, 177. Great, in Nipisiguit River, **24**, 310. Honeoye, Iroquois site near, **8**, 302, **51**, 293. Montmorency—**9**, 63, 221, **32**, 107, **43**, 27; location, **7**, 180-191, **24**, 45-47; described, **7**, 191, **24**, 309; origin of name, 309. Niagara—Neutrals about, **1**, 22; origin and variants of name, **21**, 316; Cartier hears rumors of, 315; on early maps, 315-316, **50**, 321; first mentioned by name by Ragueneau, **33**, 63; mentioned by Champlain and Lalemant, 273; first illustrated by Hennepin, 273; La Salle builds ship near, **57**, 316; description, **69**, 159, **71**, 342; alluded to, **38**, 237. Richelieu—French troops at, **49**, 163; French boats near, 165; forts near, 171, 253-255, 267, **50**, 81-83; described, **49**, 267. St. Louis—Le Moyne at, **47**, 191; location, **55**, 33. Moutons (aux), **49**, 43, 273. *See also* Rapids, and Saults.

Faloup, ———, French ship-captain: at Quebec, **34**, 59.

"False-faces," **63**, 306. *See* Confraternities.

Famine: ascribed to missionaries, **34**, 169; causes of, among Indians, **38**, 245; checked by French trade, 245; causes cannibalism, **40**, 49; Indians dread, **59**, 103. Among Indians, **8**, 29-33, 97, **12**, 21, **16**, 51, 153—deaths from, **46**, 143; at Lorette, **60**, 43, 51, **69**, 61; Abenakis, **60**, 233, 243; Algonkins, **20**, 261, **25**, 261, **29**, 89—northern, **11**, 197, **26**, 161, **37**, 39, 195, 205; Hurons, **15**, 157, **17**, 119, **27**, 65, **32**, 189, **33**, 259, **34**, 197-199, 205, 215, 225, **35**, 21, 75, 87-99, 147, 175-177, 183-185, 191-197, 209-211, 217, **36**, 181-183, 189, 215, **39**, 45, **40**, 25, 47-57, **60**, 43; Illinois, **59**, 175; Iroquois, **49**, 139; Islanders, **26**, 303; Miamis, **58**, 63, **62**, 207-209; Mississaguas, **55**, 135; Montagnais, **30**, 197, **39**, 113-115; Neutrals, **15**, 157, **20**, 47-49, 69, **21**, 191; Ottawas, **55**, 135, 143-147; Papinachois, **63**, 255; Souriquois, **28**, 27-29, 61, **32**, 41, 47. At Port Royal, **2**, 229, 241-245, **3**, 255-259, **29**, 41-43; in Canada (1625), 35; in French settlements, **34**, 51; Jesuits avert, at Quebec, 51; Jesuits suffer, **59**, 67, **62**, 219-221 (*see also* Missionaries—hardships). *See also* Indians: food.

Fan: feather, used by Indians, **13**, 55; turkey wing used as, 241.

- Faribault, George Barthélemy: legacy to Quebec Seminary, **27**, 307; transcript made under direction of, **45**, 266; researches in Paris archives, **71**, 301. *Catalogue hist. Amerique*, **71**, 220.
- Farmer (Farmar), Robert: friendly to Catholics, **71**, 43; commandant in Illinois, 389.
- Farmer, Silas: *History of Detroit and Mich.*, cited, **68**, 334, **69**, 295, 308, 309, **71**, 319.
- Farmers, **45**, 133; prospects for, in Canada (1636), **9**, 185; at Beauport, **28**, 203, 317; at Cap Rouge, **38**, 294. Plundered by Iroquois, **44**, 193. At Malbaye—intelligent, **69**, 81–83; prohibited from trading, 85; hunts, 85–87; former jealousy with farmer of Comporté, 87; head of farms of Malbaye and Comporté, 87–89. At Detroit mission—Goyau appointed (1743), **69**, 253—conditions of contract with, 253–255, 267–269; outfit delivered to, 255; Campeau appointed (1748), **70**, 31—conditions of contracts with, 31–33, 67–69; Janis engaged (1751), 69—conditions of contract with, 69.
- Farmers of revenue, **69**, 290–291; Joliet voyages to Hudson Bay for, **53**, 25; Company of Indies, for France and colonies, **68**, 27, 325; reimbursed for Tadoussac church, **69**, 141. English, on Kennebec River, **36**, 91, 99, 107, 241, 242.
- Farms: near Manate, **42**, 43; Jesuits own, at Beauport, **45**, 131–133; at Charlesbourg, **71**, 69; on lower St. Lawrence, **48**, 157–159. Malbaye—**69**, 81–95; most valuable in country, 81; plan to increase value of, 81–83; tar made on, 83–85; stock on, 89–91; produce of, 91; neglect of, 93. Comporte—advantage in clearing, **69**, 87; produce of, 87; under farmer of Malbaye, 87–89. Detroit mission—first location on Bois Blanc Island, **69**, 305; abandoned, 305; land acquired at Detroit mission (1649), 305; leased, 253, **70**, 31–33, 67–71; seed for, **69**, 255; implements used on, 255–257, **70**, 51–53, 67–71; animals on, **69**, 255, **70**, 53–55, 67–71; amount and disposition of crops, 55. The "Passage," condition of, **71**, 69. *See also* Fiefs, Jesuit estates, Landgrants, and Seigniories.
- Fascines, used in fortifications, **70**, 161.
- Fasts: Christian, observed by Indians, **20**, 189–191, **32**, 225–229; practiced by Jesuits, **39**, 171. *See also* Indians: fasts; Mortifications, and Penances.
- Fat: used as food, by Indians, **42**, 65, **44**, 301, **55**, 159, 197, 203; as payment for labor, **69**, 243; mixed, bought at Detroit mission, **70**, 43. *See also* Grease.
- Faucher de Saint Maurice, Narcisse, Canadian writer: "Expedition de Hovenden Walker," **71**, 303. *Canada et les Basques*, **71**, 303. *Fouilles Coll. Jésuites*, cited, **8**, 292, **42**, 297–298, **71**, 241.
- Faulch, Françoise de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.

Fauté (Feauté, Feoté), Pierre, Jesuit brother, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1635), **8**, 47, 290; at N. D. des Anges (1636), **67**, 290, **9**, 301; at Quebec, **8**, 290, **27**, 81, **42**, 253; engaged in fisheries (1646), **28**, 191; brings grain from Three Rivers (1649), **34**, 49-51; narrowly escapes capture (1651), **36**, 131; at Three Rivers, 131; goes to France (1651), **8**, 290, **36**, 149, **37**, 85, **43**, 59; returns to Canada (ca. 1657), **8**, 290; death (1657), **71**, 140; sketch, **8**, 290, **71**, 140.

Fauvel, Marie Angélique, marriage, **70**, 309.

Faux-bourdon, church services sung in, **28**, 161, **32**, 109, **35**, 47. *See also* Music.

Fauyer, ———, Jesuit in France, **23**, 239.

Favre (Fabvre, Faure), Bonaventure, Jesuit, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1688), 157; friend of De Gonnor, **68**, 319; death (1700 or 1701), **71**, 157, 399; sketch, 157.

Favre, Léopold, editor, **71**, 351.

Fawns: Indians capture, **14**, 73; killed by hunters, **43**, 141. *See also* Deer.

Fayal (Faal, Fæal, Faéal), port of Azores: Jesuits at, **3**, 13, 15, **4**, 63, 69.

Faye, H., Jesuit: letter of Aulneau to (1735), **68**, 237-245.

Fayette, ———, business relations with Jesuits, **67**, 267.

Fealty, seigniorial due, **71**, 67, 69, 73. *See* Seigniories.

Feasts: Jesuits give, to Indians, **12**, 271, **14**, 95, **23**, 223, 313, 317, **24**, 137, **25**, 137, **28**, 183, 215, 241, **30**, 155, **32**, 91, **38**, 197, **41**, 123, **49**, 31-35, **53**, 89, **57**, 125, 131, **60**, 89, **62**, 111, **63**, 113, **64**, 165, **67**, 253, **68**, 269. Converts—pray at, **14**, 195; given by, **20**, 225, 289, **23**, 161-163, **24**, 49-51, 215, 285, **29**, 171, **57**, 97, **58**, 191, **62**, 95, **63**, 183, **64**, 181; forbidden to a convert, **27**, 33; renounced by, **22**, 45, **23**, 93, 103, **26**, 93, **28**, 95, **60**, 237. Given to Indians—by Montmagny, **22**, 69, **24**, 75, **27**, 117, 303; by Maisonneuve, **24**, 237; by hospital nuns, **25**, 125, **38**, 197; by D'Argenson, **44**, 103, 229; by Laval, **45**, 39-41, 99, **51**, 279; by Talon, **54**, 273, 277; by Duchesneau, **59**, 291; by English governor, **67**, 209; by Detroit commandant, **69**, 265. At Three Rivers, **32**, 93; Indians give, to Jesuits, **35**, 279, **37**, 39, 253, **52**, 175; French deceive Onondagas with, **44**, 177; Illinois give, to Joliet and Marquette, **59**, 123; continual, at Checoutimi, **69**, 119; church, questions regarding transfer, etc., of, **71**, 45-47. *See also* Fasts; and Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion—fasts and feasts.

Feathers: Indians use as personal adornment, **12**, 201, **17**, 167, **22**, 227, **52**, 225, **53**, 89, **67**, 165, **68**, 265, **70**, 95; fan of, **13**, 55; captives adorned with, **54**, 27; calumets adorned with, **58**, 97, **59**, 115, 131, **60**, 157, **65**, 123-125; as offering to manitou, **64**, 187; cloaks made of turkey's, **65**, 131, 153.

- Feauté, Pierre. *See* Fauté.
- Fee-farm, **71**, 391. *See* Censive.
- Fees, of curés, **70**, 233. *See also* Masses.
- Félice, Fortuné Barthélemy de, *Encyclopédie*, cited, **28**, 314, **49**, 277, **51**, 289, **71**, 351-352.
- Félicité, Huron convert, with Iroquois: piety, **51**, 231, **58**, 199; daughter baptized, **53**, 251.
- Felix, Roman governor, **39**, 151.
- Felix, an Algonkin: baptism and death, **20**, 39, 41.
- Felix, Marie, Huron girl: marriage, **47**, 289.
- Fences: rails for, **70**, 21, 35; around mission farm, 69.
- Fencing, Indians practice, **23**, 213.
- Fené, flour prepared from beechnuts, **54**, 203.
- Fénelon, ———, archbishop, **50**, 326.
- Fénelon (Fennelon), François de Salignac, abbé de, Sulpitian, half-brother to archbishop: arrives in Canada (1665), **50**, 211, 326; ordained (1668), 326; with Cayugas of Lake Ontario (1668-73), 326, **51**, 257, 290, **52**, 47; founds Indian school at Gentilly (1673), **50**, 326; incurs hostility of Frontenac (1674), 326; returns to France (1675), 326; first Sulpitian among Iroquois, 326; confused with brother, 326; sketch, 326; deux abbés de, **71**, 338.
- Fenner township, N. Y., Iroquois fort in, **5**, 288, **8**, 301.
- Fenwick, Benedict, bishop of Boston: unveils monument to Rale, **66**, 346.
- Ferchaud, Jacques, Jesuit brother, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1727 or before), 169; cook at Quebec college, **69**, 77; cellarer and gardener, **70**, 83; sketch, 83, **71**, 169.
- Ferdinand III., head of Holy Roman Empire: Lalemant hesitates to mention in prayers, **32**, 81, 312; at war with France, 312.
- Fergus, Robert, publisher of *Fergus' Hist. Series*, **71**, 319-320. *Series*, cited, **70**, 317-318, **71**, 290, 291, 319-320, 388.
- Ferland, Abbé J. B. A.: edits *Relations*, **1**, 42; possesses MS. of *Narré* (*see also* Druillettes's *Narré du Voyage*), **36**, 97, 239, 240; cited, **12**, 269, **41**, 258, **57**, 318, **59**, 305, **69**, 293. *Cours d'Hist.*, cited, **1**, 309, **2**, 299, 300, 301, 304, 308, **3**, 291, 293, **4**, 258, 261, **5**, 283, 284, 288, **7**, 309, **8**, 290, 307, 309, **12**, 274, **18**, 258, **30**, 306, **52**, 261, **63**, 302, **68**, 327, **71**, 297. *Reg. de N. D. de Québec*, cited, **36**, 240, **42**, 297, **71**, 303. Author (?) of "Mission de Tadoussac," **71**, 303.
- Fernow, Berthold: *Middle Colonies*, **71**, 315-316. *New Netherland*, **71**, 316. *Ohio Valley*, **71**, 320.
- Ferrier, ———, confessor of Louis XIV., **59**, 306.
- Ferry, across St. Charles River, **71**, 69, 105.
- Fertilizers, used by Indians, **2**, 298. *See also* Indians: social and economic life.

- Festivals, held by nomad tribes, **54**, 135. *See also* Indians: social and economic life — games.
- Fetishes. *See* Amulets; Ascwandic; Charms; *and* Manitou — personal.
- Feudal tenure: penalties under, **41**, 257; in Acadia, **71**, 309; abolished in Canada (1854), **12**, 273. *See also* Fiefs, Jesuit estates, Landgrants, *and* Seigniories.
- Feuillants, monastic order: reformed congregation of Cistercians, **38**, 293; founded (1577), 293; provincial of, aids mother Marie de St. Joseph, 145.
- Feuillon (Fillon), Michel, assists Jesuits in music, **46**, 165; marriage, 302.
- Feuville (Feville, Fréville), Jean, Jesuit brother, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1649), **34**, 61, **71**, 148; goes to Huronia (1650), **35**, 45; breaks through ice (1659), **45**, 79; sketch, **71**, 148.
- Fevers: hectic, **57**, 103; purple, Chastellain suffers from, **13**, 99; epidemic in Canada, **69**, 233. Prevails at Tadoussac, **36**, 223; quartan, **43**, 63, **66**, 125. Tertian — French suffer from, **43**, 183; Bruyas suffers from, **53**, 241; cured by relics, **65**, 103, 107. Yellow, at Biloxi, **63**, 305. Medicine-man treats, **51**, 227; hospital nun dies from, **52**, 73, 103; Indians suffer from, **60**, 179, **64**, 241; attacks Gravier's pilot, **65**, 105; relics cure, 107-109; French on Maumee suffer from, **69**, 189; ship, **8**, 292, **45**, 111, **49**, 167, **52**, 65, **71**, 152, 170. *See also* Epidemics, *and* the several diseases.
- Fiacre, ———, servant of Jesuits: admitted to novitiate, **45**, 115; returns to France, 117.
- Fiber plants, description, **71**, 347.
- Fieffé, ———, Paris notary, **71**, 83.
- Fiefs: Jesuits enjoy right of, **47**, 269-271; dependent, **71**, 71, 75, 81, 390; tax on acquisition of, 390. Jesuit — **71**, 65-91; Batiscan, 81-85, 91; Belair (La Montagne à Bonhomme), 77-79, 91; N. D. des Anges (Charlesbourg), 67-71, 91; Pachirigny, 87-91; St. Christophe, 87, 91; St. Gabriel (Ancienne and Jeune Lorette), 71-75, 91; Sault St. Louis, 91; La Prairie de la Magdeleine, 91; Sillery, 79-81, 91. Bégon, **71**, 69-71; Belleborne, **8**, 296; Buisson, **27**, 314; Champigny, **71**, 75; Champlain, 81, 85; Dautray, **11**, 278; Demaure (St. Augustin), **71**, 77; Gaudarville, 77, 79; Gentilly, **32**, 312; Hertel, **71**, 85; Isle aux Ruaux, 71; Island St. Paul, **43**, 323; Maranda, **32**, 312; Marsolet, **71**, 85; Monceaux, 81; Neuville (Pointe aux Trembles), **11**, 278, **71**, 77; Prairies Marsolet, **5**, 284; St. Aignan, 284; St. Christophe (acquired by sieur de La Meslé), **38**, 294; St. François, **11**, 278, **24**, 309; St. Gabriel (owned by Giffard), **6**, 326; St. Joseph, **2**, 308; St. Marie, **71**, 81; St. Michel, 79; St. Ursule,

- 81; Verdun, **58**, 295; Vincelette, **49**, 273; Vincennes, **35**, 290.
See also Farms, Jesuit estates, Landgrants, and Seigniories.
- Field, Thomas W.: *Ind. bibliog.*, **71**, 220-221.
- Fieramonti, ———, Jesuit, at Rome, **18**, 33.
- Fiesch, ———, Swiss: returns to Roman Catholic church, **70**, 171; sent to Montreal as hostage, 199.
- Figs, sold to Indians by French, **6**, 273.
- Files: sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 29, 33, 61; price, **69**, 277.
- Filibusters: capture French vessel, **64**, 147; give present to Marest, **66**, 139-143.
- Filis, sieur ———, captain of French vessel, **48**, 235. *See also* Philis.
- Filleau, Jean, Jesuit provincial: *Relations* sent to, **22**, 23, 27, 299, **23**, 259, 263, **25**, 93; Huron *Relation* addressed to, **26**, 171. Grants permission to Cramoisy, **22**, 29, **23**, 265, **25**, 103; writes letter to missionaries, **22**, 35; letters to, 31-37, **23**, 267-269, **25**, 95-97, **26**, 167, 171-173, **27**, 63-71; interest in missions, **25**, 95.
- Fillmore, John C.: *Ind. Music*, **71**, 279.
- Fillon. *See* Feuillon.
- Fines: applied to support of hospitals in France, **24**, 187; applied to church at Quebec, **42**, 273. *See also* Penalties.
- Finetti, ———, Jesuit at Rome, **18**, 33.
- Finger-rings, in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 31.
- Finlay, Hugh, member of legislative council of Canada (English), Glapion writes to, **71**, 97, 99.
- Fire, Nation of (Nation du Feu), French appellation of Algonquian tribe, **14**, 285, **20**, 61, **21**, 125, 195, **27**, 25, 27, **30**, 89, 97, **31**, 175, **44**, 115, **45**, 101, 207, 243, **54**, 227, 251, **55**, 103, 185, 191, 209, **58**, 65, **59**, 93, 99, 101, **61**, 73; origin of name, **5**, 279-280, **55**, 199. *See also* Assistaeronnonns, and Mascoutens.
- Fire-steels, sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 23. *See also* Fires.
- Firearms, **36**, 115, **70**, 123, 147, 163; Indians fear, **10**, 241; manufactured in Paraguay mission, **12**, 276; supersede bow and arrow, **15**, 245; use of, taught to Indians, **17**, 241; blank charges in, **35**, 165; salutes with, **22**, 277, **37**, 37, 51, **56**, 173, **65**, 117; discharged as token of rejoicing, **39**, 185; French expert with, **40**, 161; habitants armed with, **62**, 165; in fur trade, **67**, 137; as presents, **26**, 163, **44**, 105, **68**, 163; buried with dead, **67**, 157, **70**, 149. Among aborigines—supplied by English, **1**, 269, **6**, 309; by Dutch (*see* Dutch). Abenakis use, **21**, 69-71, **63**, 87, **67**, 199. Akanseas use, **65**, 117, 123. Algonkins use, **21**, 69, **24**, 205, 291, **27**, 231-233, 273, **28**, 241, **29**, 181, 205, **30**, 283, **35**, 239, **40**, 215, **42**, 229, **46**, 277, **48**, 101, **55**, 189, **56**, 157, 161, **57**, 279; traders sell to, **35**, 239. Amalingans use, **67**, 193. Attikamègues use, **37**, 37. Unknown to Hurons, **20**, 221-223; used by, **26**, 33, 55, **27**, 273. Illinois use, **59**, 127, 169, **60**, 161, **67**, 173; trade for, **54**, 167, 191. Iroquois

Firearms (continued) —

use, **21**, 37, 43, 63-65, 269-271, **22**, 269, 279, 307, **24**, 207, 277, 291-295, **25**, 47, 59, **26**, 55, 187, 237, **27**, 63, 71, 229, 237, 299, **28**, 95, **29**, 149, 249, **31**, 21, **35**, 213, 221, **37**, 143, **40**, 183, **41**, 83, **43**, 103, 213, **44**, 129, **46**, 213, **48**, 93, 295, **49**, 97, 233, **50**, 41, 57, 63, **53**, 137, **62**, 69, **63**, 215, 271-273; Dutch supply to (*see* Dutch); Europeans supply to, **26**, 183, **62**, 159; Onondagas desire, **44**, 151; Mohawks desire, 125; effect of possession on Mohawks, **51**, 295. Loups use, **53**, 137. Montagnais use, **29**, 135, **30**, 143, **68**, 53, 59, 65, 77, 95 — kept in repair by French, **69**, 101-103. Natches use, **68**, 167, 191, 197; procure, from French, 165. Nipissiriens obtain from French, **49**, 245. Noutchihouts (Hudson River tribe) use, **36**, 105. Ottawas (Kiskakons) use, **61**, 135, 139. Papi-nachois use, **49**, 47-49. Pawnees use, **69**, 227. Peorias use, **66**, 287. Shawnees use, **69**, 175. Sioux use, **58**, 261. Souriquois use, **26**, 123, **47**, 225, 229. Southern Indians use, **59**, 147-149, 155, 161. Yazoos use, **68**, 173, 179. *See also* Ammunition, Arquebuses, Artillery, Cannon, Guns, and Pistols.

Fireflies: in Canada, **5**, 37, **29**, 219, harmless, **5**, 37; light of, 37, **29**, 219.

Fires: method of making, **6**, 217, **12**, 117, 272, **22**, 267, 319, **30**, 263, 275, 279, **37**, 197; apparatus for making, **22**, 319, **71**, 283; as signal, **2**, 171; in tortures, **13**, 61-69, 77, **46**, 31, **53**, 253-255 (*see also* Indians: warfare); weapons hardened in, **30**, 265; as sign of peace, **53**, 257, **58**, 187. Huron myth of origin, **10**, 137; myths of other tribes, 320; handled by Indians with impunity, **12**, 23, **13**, 189, **14**, 61-63, **17**, 177, 197, **20**, 263, **21**, 151-153; as remedy, **17**, 175-177, **21**, 151, **54**, 175; dance of, **21**, 151-155 (*see also* Aoutaenhrohi); convert renounces divination by, **29**, 163 (*see also* Divination, and Pyromancy); Huron superstition regarding place of, **30**, 31. Tonicas worship, **65**, 131; sacred and perpetual, maintained in Maskoki temples, 135-137, 143, 147, **67**, 311, **68**, 125, 135; Maskoki term for sacred, **65**, 147. Number of, in Huron cabins, **5**, 27, **10**, 251, **16**, 243; two families to each fire, 243 (*see also* Indians: social and economic life); Huron population estimated from number of, **19**, 127. Destructive (*a*) Forest — **10**, 35, **46**, 279-281; causes of, 279-281; extent, **48**, 161, **59**, 31; threaten settlements, **48**, 161; in Minnesota region, **68**, 289; in Mississippi valley, **69**, 209. (*b*) At Indian settlements — frequent, **10**, 35, 169; at Onondaga, **41**, 119; at Cayuga, **53**, 257; at Seneca village, **55**, 79, **57**, 191. (*c*) At French settlements and missions — at Three Rivers, **28**, 189; at Sillery, **43**, 49-51; at Quebec, **19**, 67, **45**, 117, **46**, 161, 187, **47**, 281, 297, **48**, 235, **69**, 235; at Monceaux, **47**, 299; at Orleans Island, 303-305; at Sault Ste. Marie, **55**, 131,

- 58**, 255, 261, **59**, 71; at De Pere mission, **55**, 320; at Sault St. Louis, **63**, 207; at St. François, **66**, 344; at Tadoussac, **68**, 81. In West Indies, **69**, 215. *See also* Arson.
- Firesticks.** *See* Fires; *and* Indians: social and economic life.
- Firewater**, Indian appellation of brandy, **22**, 241, **38**, 35, **68**, 47. *See also* Brandy, Drunkenness, *and* Intemperance.
- Fireworks:** in honor of St. Joseph, (1637; with illustration) **11**, 66, 67-69, 272, (1642) **22**, 147; in Canada, at birth of dauphin, **15**, 219-221; at bonfires, **35**, 35.
- Firs**, **15**, 33, **16**, 215, **42**, 45; habitat, **7**, 107, **9**, 167-169, **39**, 107, **56**, 131, **59**, 59, **60**, 215; near Lake Ontario, **42**, 71; at Beauport, **45**, 133; on islands of Lake Ontario, **49**, 265; at La Presentation, **69**, 155. Leaves of, used as couch, **3**, 77. Branches—Huron council cabins strewn with, **10**, 251; emetic properties, **22**, 293; chapels made of, **31**, 85, **27**, 209, **49**, 25, 51; dead body covered with, **36**, 115; as bed, **27**, 215, **41**, 195, **56**, 73, **59**, 37, **68**, 59, 69; used in construction of cabins, **21**, 87, **48**, 269, **59**, 35, **65**, 43-45, **68**, 101, 111; bears sleep on, during hibernation, **60**, 151; odor of, causes dizziness, **68**, 101. Wood used in building, **19**, 67; bark eaten in famine, **55**, 135, 145.
- FISH**, **10**, 223, 229, **12**, 131, **13**, 119, 241, 255, **17**, 209, **37**, 35, **40**, 53, **42**, 87, **43**, 147; in Canadian waters, **8**, 19, **9**, 167, **13**, 89, 93, **17**, 233, **24**, 265, 310, **30**, 27, **40**, 217, **44**, 245, **48**, 165-167, 173-175, **49**, 267, **55**, 33, **56**, 179-183, **68**, 41; in Huron country, **10**, 103, **11**, 7, **29**, 247; in Iroquois country, **27**, 261, **29**, 51, **41**, 125, 127, **42**, 97, **43**, 145, 183, **49**, 259, **51**, 121; at Bay St. Esprit, **50**, 297; in Lake Superior, 265; in country of Assiniboines, **54**, 193; in Green Bay, 207; in Lake Huron, **55**, 143; at Mackinac, 157-161; at Sault, 159; in Illinois country, **60**, 161; in Hudson Bay region, **66**, 115; in rivers of Mississippi valley, **69**, 209. Species, **6**, 271, **13**, 263, **42**, 71, **47**, 221, **48**, 173, **55**, 157. Season for catching, **3**, 79-81, 259; methods of catching, **6**, 309-311, **8**, 39, **10**, 324, **12**, 147, **26**, 57, **35**, 175, **37**, 101, 105-107, 249-251, **38**, 53, **42**, 73, **43**, 261, **45**, 233, **52**, 211, **54**, 131, 306-307, **56**, 121-123, **57**, 267, 301, **70**, 103, **71**, 312; Jesuits catch, **2**, 245-247, **3**, 259, **29**, 27, 43, **39**, 169-171; Indians catch, **12**, 65, **13**, 37, 115, 137, **37**, 219, **39**, 215, **50**, 33.
- Food and preparation:* French eat, **12**, 137 (*see also* Fisheries); Indians eat, **1**, 257, **16**, 83, **35**, 87, 99, 175, **40**, 49, **54**, 167, 229, **56**, 173, **67**, 155, **68**, 47, **69**, 113; at feasts, **10**, 173, 181, **17**, 17, 163, **68**, 137, 141; cooked with vegetables, **15**, 163, **17**, 17, **38**, 245, **51**, 137, **55**, 273; entrails of, eaten, **39**, 215; eaten without sauce, **44**, 299; food of young warriors, **68**, 151. Method of drying or smoking, **6**, 313; smoked, **10**, 93, 101, **13**, 21, **14**, 95, **15**, 105, **34**, 215, **35**, 99, 175, **39**, 215, **57**, 267, **67**, 93—seasoning for sagamité, **18**, 11, **33**, 77, **51**, 123, 203, **67**, 213.

FISH (continued)—

Miscellaneous: in Indian folk-lore, **10**, 167, **12**, 29, **68**, 131; refuse not thrown to dogs, **10**, 167; intertribal trade in, **12**, 121, **13**, 241; Indians give, to Jesuits, **15**, 159, **21**, 89, **42**, 87, **59**, 123, 153; as remedy, **17**, 185; given to bride of seine, 201; used as money, **21**, 239; Montmagny gives, to Jesuits, **15**, 159, **21**, 89, **59**, 123, 153; Montmagny sends, to Jesuits, **28**, 169, 181; as present to Indians, 215; bears catch, **56**, 181; name applied to governor of New York (error for New England), **64**, 99, 276; emblem of New England, 276; right of catching, allowed to seignior, **71**, 77-79. Weirs constructed by Indians, **10**, 324, **54**, 306, **56**, 121-123. Hooks, necessary in missionary equipment, **12**, 119; price at Detroit mission, **70**, 43. Bones—pounded, used for food, **51**, 71, 259; offering to weather god, **68**, 43. Nets—presented to Indians, **53**, 89; legend of, **54**, 201; used extensively, **57**, 267. Lines, sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 59, 65. *See also* Fisheries; Indians: occupations, arts, and industries; *and* Commerce.

Fisher (*Mustela pennanti*), **21**, 315. *See* Cat, black.

"Fisher, the," nickname of Huron, **10**, 193.

FISHERIES: Catholics foster, **1**, 3; Poutrincourt interested in, 312; Mme. de Guercheville interested in, 313; value of, 315, **48**, 155, **59**, 59; bring French and Indians together, **2**, 71; Dieppe merchants interested in, **3**, 173. Jesuits in, **3**, 175-177, **28**, 191; rights in, granted to, **36**, 250, **71**, 231. English in, **3**, 275; extent, **4**, 113; of Canada, at present, 255; size of fleets in, 265; harassed by pirates, 265; opening of season, (1647) **30**, 173, (1648) **32**, 87; end of season (1648), 99; hospital nuns engage in, **45**, 161; soul of commerce, **50**, 241; importance in New England, **64**, 276.

Location: off Newfoundland, **1**, 1, 3, 99, **2**, 67, 295, **4**, 255, **39**, 39, **60**, 111, **63**, 306; Acadian, **1**, 69, **2**, 141, 171, 245. In Gulf and River St. Lawrence, **1**, 101, **9**, 167-169, 309, **48**, 153-155, **49**, 223; Miscou, **7**, 312, **32**, 35; Isle Percé, **9**, 311, **47**, 221, **49**, 223, **60**, 119; Gaspé, **28**, 37, **47**, 221-223, 235, **60**, 125; Tadoussac, **28**, 221, **32**, 93, **35**, 57, **38**, 179, **42**, 283, **46**, 173, **49**, 159; Isle aux Oyes, **28**, 221; Montreal, **34**, 55; Malbaye, **42**, 253; Isle aux Basques, **49**, 23-25; Anticosti Island, **50**, 325, **62**, 272; Isles Mingan, **50**, 325; St. Jean, **67**, 65, 335. At Emmetenic Island, **2**, 47; in St. Croix River, 133; at Pencoit Islands, 253, **4**, 23; on Maine coast, **2**, 292; at Lake St. John, **31**, 251; at Montreal, **34**, 55. Indian—about New York Bay (oyster), **28**, 111; in Georgian Bay, **35**, 185-187; in Ottawa River, 205; in Iroquois country, **53**, 249; at Sault Ste. Marie, **54**, 129-131; at Lake Superior, 149-151; at Mackinac, **56**, 115-117. In Esseigiou River, **49**, 39; in New France, **50**, 241. *See also* Fish.

- Fiske, John: *Disc. America*, **71**, 297. *Beginnings of N. England*, **71**, 313. *Dutch and Quaker Colonies*, **71**, 316.
- Five Nations, appellation designating Iroquois league, **1**, **11**, **8**, 297, 299, 301, 303, **41**, 87, 213, **43**, 99, 277, **45**, 93, **50**, 209, **57**, 31; league formed (*ca.* 1600), **5**, 290, **6**, 328. *See also* Iroquois, "Long House," Six Nations, and the several Iroquois tribes.
- Flanders, **39**, 39, **46**, 215, **69**, 289; commerce with New France, **50**, 215.
- Flag: of Jesuits, **43**, 139; white, used by Indians, **40**, 169, **49**, 143; staff, **28**, 193. *See also* the several nationalities.
- Flagellation. *See* Mortifications, and Penances.
- Flax, cultivated in France, **50**, 243.
- Fleas, infest Huron cabins, **10**, 91, **15**, 246.
- Fléché (Flesche, Fleuche, Fleuchy), Jessé (Josse), secular priest brought to Acadia by Poutrincourt: variants of name, **1**, 311; surnamed "Patriarch," 161, 163, 169, 311, **2**, 137, **3**, 165; arrives in Canada (1610), **1**, 311, **2**, 225; baptizes Indians, **1**, 6, 13, 46, 129, 161, 163, 311, **2**, 137-139, 147, 149, 155, 163, 225, **3**, 165, **4**, 87; ignorant of Indian language, **1**, 161; unfamiliar with duties, **2**, 225; friendly to Jesuits, **1**, 163; free to return to France, 163; buries convert, 169; heedless baptisms of, condemned by Sorbonne, 311; sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157; relatives of, 159, 161; garden of, 165; sketch, **1**, 310-311.
- Fleck, Theodore, Jesuit: *Jes. Martyrs*, scope, **38**, 291; cited, **71**, 236. *Comp. de Jésus*, **71**, 235. *Dem. coll. Québec*, **71**, 236. *Hist. comp. de Jésus*, **71**, 236. *Biens des Jésuites*, cited, **71**, 236, 393.
- Fleets. *See* Ships.
- Flemings (Flemish), appellation of Dutch, **2**, 131, **5**, 55, **12**, 205, **17**, 223, **22**, 307, **24**, 285, **25**, 57, **29**, 185, **37**, 115, **41**, 237, **51**, 123, **60**, 179, 221, **63**, 179, 281, 283, 293, **64**, 29, 39, 57, 59, 61, **66**, 109. *See* Dutch.
- Flemish Bastard, French sobriquet of Mohawk half-breed: elected chief, **35**, 292; prominence in wars, 213, 292; conducts peace negotiations, 292, **41**, 85-89, **50**, 205, 209; at Montreal, **45**, 97; brings back French captives, **50**, 197; settles near Montreal, **35**, 292; sketch, 292.
- Fletcher, ———, governor of New York, **64**, 277.
- Fletcher, Alice C.: "Pawnee Ritual," **71**, 277. "Sacred Pole," **71**, 277. "Omaha Music," **71**, 279. "Omaha Tribe," **71**, 295.
- Fletcher, Francis: historian of Drake's expedition, **71**, 263. *World Encompassed* (ed. 1854), cited, **3**, 294, **71**, 249.
- Fletcher, Robert: *Bibliog. anthrop. lit.*, **71**, 221.
- Fleuche. *See* Fléché.
- Fleuchey, Barbe de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.

- Fleuchey, Gregoire de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Fleuchey, Jean de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Fleuchey, Jeanne de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.
- Fleuchey, Mathieu de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Fleur-de-lis (fleur-de-lys), emblem of France, **3**, 29; stamped on coins, **12**, 275; criminal branded with, **49**, 171.
- Fleuriau, ———, director of Hundred Associates, **25**, 79, **36**, 73.
- Flies: sting of, **5**, 37; defense against, **30**, 279; troublesome, 293; eaten by Indians, **15**, 163; black, on Mississippi, **65**, 161. *See also* Gnats, and Mosquitoes.
- Flint: localities where found, **8**, 297, **51**, 183; myths of origin, **10**, 131, **51**, 183; use in fire-making, **6**, 217, **12**, 272, **22**, 319; material for weapons, **8**, 297, **15**, 245; "people of the," 300 (*see also* Mohawks); workers, **71**, 265 (*see also* Neutrals).
- Flogging, punishment of youth in France, **31**, 125. *See also* Penalties.
- Flood, at Montreal (1643), **24**, 225. *See also* Deluge; and Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.
- Floquet, Pierre René, Jesuit, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1744), 394; with Iroquois (1749), **69**, 77, **71**, 394; at Quebec (1752), 394; superior at Montreal (1757), **70**, 85, **71**, 107, 394; compromising relations with Americans (1775), 394-395; interdicted by Briand, 394; death (1782), 395; sketch, **70**, 85, **71**, 175, 394-395.
- Flora, of Fox River country, **56**, 123. *See also* the several colonies.
- Florentin (Florin), Juan, **3**, 291. *See* Verrazano.
- Florida, **1**, 205, **2**, 207; location with regard to French, English, and Spanish colonies, 199, 203, 251, **9**, 151; distance from Lake Superior, **45**, 223; easy navigation to, from great lakes, **58**, 105. Aborigines — **16**, 235, **18**, 235, **71**, 295; ornaments of, **2**, 294; sassafras used as remedy by, **43**, 325. Verrazano on coast of (1523), **3**, 41, 292; French colonies in (1562-68), **1**, 3, 4, **4**, 105, 254; Spaniards in, **47**, 147, **58**, 101, **59**, 312; currents along coast of, **49**, 223; monopolies of, given to Company of West Indies (1664), 278; Jesuit missions begun in (1666), **61**, 269; Marquette and Joliet in or near (1673), **58**, 103, **59**, 67; ceded to Gt. Britain (1763), **70**, 315; West, British officer in (1776), **71**, 387; history, 325-326.
- Flory, Charles, French ship-captain: master of Jesuits' ship, **3**, 261; attacked by English, 279-281; goes with Argall to Virginia, **4**, 23, 31, 35; reaches England, 79; regains ship, 79.
- Flos, Ontario, Huron sites in, **34**, 254, **36**, 246.
- Flounders, abound in St. Lawrence, **9**, 167.
- Flour: made at Port Royal, **2**, 169; given to Indians, **23**, 221, **68**, 109; sent from France, **45**, 159, **46**, 149; given as alms at Montreal,

- 47, 281; Fremin furnishes to Fort Catarakoui, 63, 175; Jesuits ask for, in Illinois invoice (1702), 66, 29; Indians buy, at Tadoussac, 69, 101; sent to New Orleans from Illinois, 147, 213; transactions in, at Detroit mission, 271, 70, 21, 23, 29, 39, 43, 45, 55-63; for English troops, obtained in Illinois, 317; price (1740), 69, 245.
- Flower-bird, 6, 317. *See* Humming-bird.
- Flowers, bouquets of, requested by hospital nuns, 51, 115.
- Flückiger, Friedrich A., German pharmacognocist: *Archiv der Pharmacie*, cited, 49, 276, 71, 349. *Pharmacographia* (*History of Drugs*), cited, 49, 277, 71, 349, 377.
- Flute: German, played at church ceremony, 27, 113; André uses in missionary exercises, 55, 147, 153. *See also* Music.
- Flux. *See* Dysentery.
- Fly-bird, 6, 317. *See* Humming-bird.
- Flyboat: La Tour's at Quebec, 28, 223; on St. Lawrence, 32, 87, 105; carries mail to France, 38, 179; at Three Rivers, 197-201. *See also* Boats, Shallops, Ships, and Vessels.
- Flying camp, 36, 115; to be formed against Iroquois, 32, 139; name proposed for, 139; formed (1649), 35, 291, 36, 244-245; its commander, 35, 291, 36, 245; soldiers of, at Quebec, 119; duties, 244; number of men in, 244, 38, 179; of Indians at campaign of Fort George, 70, 111.
- Fogs: around Cape Sable, 1, 67, 97; on Atlantic Ocean, 227, 15, 199, 219; prevalent on coast, 2, 253, 3, 55-57, 265, 275; in Acadia, 61; on Lake Superior, 54, 153; in Hudson Bay region, 66, 81.
- Folk-lore: Canadian, 71, 305; Mohammedan, 12, 37; works on, 355. *See also* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.
- Folle Avoines, French appellation for Menomonees, q.v., 44, 324, 57, 303, 58, 273, 289, 59, 93, 95, 60, 203, 62, 205; application of term, 58, 297.
- Folsom, Charles: cited, 1, 318; copies MS., 36, 233.
- Fombert, ———, canon: sponsor in baptism, 2, 157.
- Fombert, ———, procuror in Parliament: sponsor in baptism, 2, 159.
- Fonçault, misprint for Foucault, q.v., 1, 36, 72, 14.
- Fonda, N. Y., Iroquois sites near, 51, 294, 295.
- Fontaine brûlante, spring in Iroquois country, 43, 261, 326. *See also* Springs.
- Fontarabie, Pierre Legros, *dit*. *See* Legros.
- Fontbrane, ———, messenger for Montcalm, 70, 157.
- Fontenay (Fontenai), Jean de, Jesuit: letters to, 64, 280, 71, 228; friend of Du Poisson, 67, 323.
- Fontenoy, François, Jesuit, 71, 131; sketch, 157.
- Fontette, Fonds, 71, 232. *See* Libraries: Bibliothèque Nationale, Paris.

- Food: of dead, burned, **4**, 201; sent from France, **9**, 153, 169, 187-189; of laborers, 157. *See also* the different articles of food (animals, birds, fish, fruits, roots, *and* vegetables), Agriculture, Fené, Gru, Sagamité; *also* Indians: social and economic life.
- Forbans: defined, **2**, 131, **4**, 264; French pass ship of, **2**, 131. *See also* Pirates.
- Forbes, ———, English commandant at Kaskaskia: forbids Meurin to act as vicar-general, **71**, 37.
- Force, Peter, MS. purchased from library of, **65**, 255.
- Forceps, Jesuits use, **57**, 149.
- Foreigners, excluded from Canada, **4**, 257.
- Forest, ———, seminarist: arrives in Canada (1663), **48**, 296; dines with Jesuits, 225.
- Forestier, Marie, **16**, 255. *See* St. Bonaventure, Marie de.
- Forests: of Canada, **3**, 41, 61-63, **9**, 163, **32**, 259, **38**, 221, **71**, 348; effect on climate, **6**, 29, 75; cover Montreal Island, **22**, 215; character of, **32**, 259, **48**, 203; varieties, **46**, 279, **49**, 21; along Mississippi, **70**, 285. Fires — extent of, **48**, 161, **59**, 31; threaten settlements, 161; in Minnesota region, **68**, 289; in Mississippi valley, **69**, 209. *See also* Fires.
- Forges: at Quebec, **27**, 105; at Detroit mission, **69**, 241-243, 253, 267; at St. Maurice, 291, **71**, 312.
- Forget, ———, **71**, 37, 45, 47. *See* Du Verger, F.
- Forillon. *See* Cape Forillon.
- Fork (Fourche), Nation of the, western tribe: location, **55**, 183; Iroquois hostile to, 183; Jesuits with, 187.
- Forks, requested in invoices, **50**, 163, **66**, 27.
- Forster, John Reinhold, translator, **71**, 253.
- Fort Adams, Miss., site of Tonica village, **65**, 262.
- Fort Hill, N. Y., Iroquois site near, **51**, 293.
- Fort Plain, N. Y., Iroquois site near, **51**, 294.
- Fortier, Alcée: *Louisiana Studies*, **71**, 325. "La Salle," **71**, 334.
- Fortifications: at Quebec, **9**, 49, 137; on Richelieu Island, 137; Jesuits instruct Indians in manner of making, **10**, 53, **39**, 247, **55**, 141; of Huron villages, **34**, 123-125, 250, 251, 253, 255. Bastions, **48**, 81, **50**, 145; used by Andastes, **48**, 77. *See also* Forts.
- Fortin, Guillaume, Jesuit brother, **71**, 131; at Isle Massacre, **66**, 125; arrives at Fort St. Louis, 135; feeble condition of, 135; his vows, 143; sketch, **71**, 162.
- FORTS —
- Indian*: Iroquois, attacked by Champlain, **5**, 288; Iroquois, near French settlements, **21**, 63, **24**, 275-279, 287, **26**, 21, **32**, 19-21, 173; on Anguilen River, **8**, 55; in country of Nipissiriniens, **35**, 201; on Ste. Marie Island, **36**, 181-187; in Iroquois country, **51**,

293-295, **58**, 183; Sokoki, on Ossipee River, **24**, 311; Sillery Indians construct, **32**, 107; Huron, at Quebec, **45**, 245; at Mackinac, **57**, 249; Pottawattomies, **58**, 37; Foxes, 43; Natches barricaded in, **68**, 191; of Natches on Washita River, 221, 330. Miamis—band of La Demoiselle at, **69**, 299; location, 299.

Names and data of French forts—

At Lake Temiscaming, **18**, 259; as protection against Iroquois, **22**, 35, **26**, 83; D'Aulnay besieges La Tour's, **28**, 319; on Lake Ontario, **40**, 219, 256, 257 (*see also below* Frontenac); frontier, increased and supported, **50**, 239; on Detroit Strait, Du Luth erects, **62**, 274; in Illinois country, **65**, 83; projected at Isle Massacre, **66**, 141; in Louisiana, **68**, 187; in Natches country, 165, 193; Vérendrye commands western, 283, 334; Raimond projects, on St. Joseph River, **69**, 189; on Assiniboine River, **71**, 301; in Canada, 304; in New Brunswick, 310; in Wisconsin, 318-319. At Jesuit missions—Ste. Marie-of-the-Hurons, described, **19**, 270. Sillery—**30**, 179, **47**, 263, **63**, 83, 107, **66**, 43—governor selects site for, **30**, 179; how paid for, **36**, 250; Algonkins and Hurons at, **42**, 263-265. Christian Island, **35**, 27, 85, **36**, 245; Orleans Island, **37**, 181; Huron, at Quebec, **45**, 245; Faverel, on Jesuit concession, **47**, 267; in Huron country, **56**, 267; at Sault St. Louis, **64**, 113, **67**, 27.

Akansas—settlement at, attacked by Chicasas, **69**, 217; location, 301.

Alibamons. *See below* Toulouse.

Aouanagassing (Forts Nipissing *and* des Sauvages)—cost of erection, **67**, 27; location, 331.

Beauharnais (on Lake Pepin)—Guignas at, **68**, 281, 329-330; location, 329; abandoned, 329.

Bilocchi (Maurepas, *but see also below* Maurepas)—**65**, 177; Iberville erects (1699), 270; origin of name, 163; location, 163-165, 270; garrison and arms at, 163-165; Spanish at, 165-171; tribes near, 175; Gravier at, 177; abandoned, 179, 270.

Bourbon—French take possession of, **66**, 101-103; tribes visit, 107-117; location, 111; topography about, 111-113; French garrison at, 119.

Cap de la Magdeleine, Indians take refuge in, **48**, 63.

Carillon (Vaudreuil)—renamed in honor of Vaudreuil, **70**, 103, 311; French and Indians at, 103, 111; Montcalm at, 105; English captives at, 117; history, 311; battle at, **71**, 243.

Castine. *See* Pentegoët.

Catarakoui (Cataracoui, Cataracouy, Catarakou, Catarakouy, Catarakwi, Katarokoui). *See below* Frontenac.

Chambly (St. Louis I.)—Chambly erects (1665), **12**, 272, **49**, 253 (Sorel, error in text for Chambly, *see* plan); location, 169, 253; impor-

FORTS: *Names and data of French forts* (continued)—

tance, 267; Jesuits at, 14, 289, 49, 175-177, 50, 183; Chambly, commandant at, 141; troops at, 50, 133-135, 181, 66, 163; Iroquois depredations near, 50, 189, 63, 213; plan, 49, 266.

Chartres—location, 69, 301, 70, 269; Vivier at, 69, 227; Guyenne, curé at, 70, 229; English captives at, 283-285; lead shipped from, 316; surrendered to English, 317-318; undermined by river, 69, 302, 71, 39; history, 69, 301-302, 71, 321; cemetery, 388.

Crevecœur (Peorias)—64, 161, 201, 203, 280; La Salle builds, 57, 316; location, 64, 279; Marest at, 66, 287.

Des Sauvages. *See above* Aouanagassing.

Detroit. *See below* Pontchartrain.

Du Quesne, capture of, 69, 297, 70, 311.

Frontenac (same as Cataracoui, and present site of Kingston)—63, 207, 245, 269, 279, 281, 64, 35, 67, 71, 91, 97, 119, 155, 257; Jesuits project fort at site (1653), 40, 219-221, 256, 257; Courcelles projects, 49, 274-275; Frontenac projects, 57, 317; erected (1673), 40, 256, 49, 274-275, 58, 105; location, 40, 256; importance, 58, 294; described, 69, 155; compared with Fort Niagara, 157; Fremin supplies with flour, 63, 175; La Salle obtains grant of, 57, 315; Iroquois threaten (1675), 59, 251; La Mothe, commandant at, 50, 320; supplies needed at (1682), 62, 163; garrison at, 163; Milet at, 64, 275; Lamberville at (1687), 56, 301, 60, 321, 64, 249-251; French troops at (1687), 63, 271, 277; Iroquois seized at (1687), 301, 64, 249; Iroquois assault (1689), 64, 69, 251, 281; Vallerenne, commandant at (1689), 276; abandoned (1689), 97, 276; Louis XIV. orders razed (1690), 276; Frontenac restores (1695), 276; Du Luth, commandant at (1696), 62, 273-274; fur trade at, 65, 225, 253; liquor traffic at, 67, 45; Céloron at, 69, 155; captured and destroyed by English (1758), 58, 294, 70, 311.

L'Assomption, Berthier, commandant at, 50, 141.

La Boulaye. *See below* Mississippi.

La Galette—garrison at, 62, 163; location, 274.

La Jonquière, established on Saskatchewan (1751), 69, 298.

La Pointe Coupée—location, 69, 215; erection, 68, 187; garrison, 69, 215.

La Presentation—size and location, 69, 155, 295; Iroquois burn, 195.

La Reine—Vérendrye erects (1738), 68, 334; Coquart at, 69, 290.

La Salle's, location, 65, 175; Spaniards seize, 175.

Madelaine Island (La Pointe), Le Sueur erects on (1693), 66, 338.

Massac, established on site of trading post, 65, 268.

Maurepas (*not* Bilocchi)—location, 68, 334; Vérendrye, commandant at, 334.

Medoctec (Old Meductic Fort), Abenaki mission at, **67**, 337.

Miamis — **70**, 21, 25, 37-39, 49; location, **69**, 300; burned (1747), 300; rebuilt, 300; Céloron at, 189; in bad condition, 189; garrison at, **70**, 47; surrendered to English (1760), 300; Wayne (American) at (1794), 300; renamed Fort Wayne, 300. *See also* Indian Forts: Miamis.

Mississippi (La Boulaye) — Iberville erects, **65**, 161, 269; location, 101, 161, 269; Juchereau, commandant at, 268; Limoges at, 135; abandoned, 179; Gravier sends journal from, 101, 257.

Mobile — **66**, 141; Iberville erects, **65**, 179; origin of name, 179; location, 179; supersedes forts Bilocchi and Mississippi, 179, 270.

Monsousipi (Monsouni) — location, **63**, 283-285; Iberville, commandant at, 283-285; French at, 287; English capture (1693), 305; Iberville recaptures (1694), 305.

Montreal — **24**, 225, 233, **38**, 233; Iroquois attack, **24**, 277; Iroquois depredations near, **36**, 125, 165.

Narantsouak, **67**, 229.

Natchitoches — Louis Juchereau, governor of, **65**, 269; location, 269; Natches besiege, 269.

Niagara (Aniagara) — La Salle constructs blockhouses (1676), **60**, 135, 319; Denonville erects (1687), **63**, 277-279; location, 277; importance, **70**, 251; described, **69**, 157; compared with Fort Frontenac, 157; garrison, **63**, 277; Frontenac at (1676), **60**, 135, 319; Lamber ville at (1687), **56**, 301; Vaudreuil at (1687), **63**, 279; Charles Le Moyne, commandant at (1726), **71**, 396; Céloron, commandant at (1744), **69**, 294; expedition at (1749), 157; English besiege (1759), **70**, 251; surrendered to English (1759), **69**, 293.

Nipissing. *See above* Aouanagassing.

Pentegoët (Pemptegotus, Pentagoët, Pentagwet) — trading post established by English, **2**, 293, **8**, 287; restored to France (1635), 13, 287; location, **2**, 293, **8**, 287; Chambly, commandant at (1673), **49**, 275; St. Castin at, **63**, 65, 299; renamed Castine, **2**, 293.

Peorias. *See above* Crevecœur.

Pontchartrain (Detroit) — **68**, 283, **69**, 267; location, 193, 300, 305; Bonnécamp at, 191; Ottawas and Hurons at, 300; Hurons abandon, 300, 305, 309; houses at, **70**, 23-27, 35-37, 47, 306.

Port Royal, **2**, 165, 209, 294.

Prud'homme, La Salle at, **65**, 111.

Quebec — Quebec, Champlain erects, **2**, 209; St. Louis (II.), **40**, 119, **41**, 247, **71**, 73; erection, **48**, 187; location, **48**, 159, **60**, 141; strength, **48**, 187; small, **50**, 173; importance, **9**, 141; newly fortified, **7**, 229; barracks built at (1648), **32**, 83; procession at, **15**, 227, **47**, 283; hospital nuns lodge near (1639), **16**, 258; Ursulines lodge near, **23**, 205, 291; Indians at, **25**, 187, 271, **42**, 219-221; salutes fired

FORTS: *Names and data of French forts* (continued)—

at, **27**, 87, 249, **28**, 249, **32**, 107; temporary altars at, **28**, 193-195, **32**, 91; dungeon in, **28**, 205; Montmagny at (1646), 207; servant at, 227; soldiers at, 241; guard at, **30**, 159; maypole at, **32**, 95; protects Huron, **35**, 77, 195; pillory at, 221; Ursulines visit, **36**, 115; Lauson arrives at (1651), **16**, 145; council at (1653), **38**, 173; Dumesnil, captain at, **47**, 318; Iroquois depredations near, 291; governor's residence at, **48**, 187, **71**, 390; history, 304; general defenses, **9**, 49, 137, 153, **46**, 151, **69**, 235, 303 (*see also* Chateau St. Louis).

Richelieu (I.)—Champlain erects (1634), **7**, 229; location, 229.

Richelieu (II.; Sorel)—**4**, 267, **24**, 113, 275, 279, 291, **25**, 275, **29**, 59, **31**, 257; 267, **39**, 57, 61, **43**, 47, **44**, 220; Montmagny projects, **22**, 35; Montmagny erects (1642), 89, 203-205, 247, 277, **39**, 185; rebuilt by Sorel, and renamed Sorel (1665), **12**, 272, **49**, 161, 253 (Chambly, error in text for Sorel, *see* plan), 265, 275, **50**, 81; location, **26**, 53, **38**, 233, **49**, 253, 265; Iroquois attack, **22**, 277, **24**, 23, 281-283; Indians at, **23**, 295, 317, **24**, 59, 115, 191, 195-197, 209, 219, 239, **25**, 45-47, **26**, 37, 55-57, **27**, 79, 221-229, 247, **28**, 123, 149, **43**, 45; Champflour, commandant at (1644), **20**, 310, **24**, 197; Jesuits at, **18**, 255, **22**, 317, **24**, 195, 307, **27**, 119, **28**, 181, 213, **29**, 49, 61; scurvy at, **24**, 161; Iroquois threaten (1643), 191, 293; Montmagny at, 287; Iroquois avoid, 289; partially effective against Iroquois, 295; fishing at, **26**, 57; partially abandoned (1645), **9**, 315, **27**, 81; Sennetaire, commandant at (1645), 81; letters received from, **28**, 147; De Noue sets out for, **39**, 57; De Noue frozen to death near (1646), **4**, 267, **28**, 163, **29**, 23, **39**, 163; De Noue's body brought to, **29**, 25; Iroquois captured near, **27**, 277, 295, **28**, 287, **32**, 151; garrison at, **28**, 197-199, **29**, 19-21, **39**, 159-165; French at, **29**, 17; Jogues captured near, **9**, 314, **26**, 189; French visit, **30**, 177; dismantled (1647), 183, 305; burned by Iroquois, 305; Sorel, commandant at, **49**, 175; plan of, 266.

Rouge, location, **68**, 334.

St. Charles—location, **68**, 291-293, 334-335; described, 291; Aulneau at, 287-291, 331; Vérendrye at, 334, **69**, 39.

St. Croix, location, **2**, 292.

St. Frederic (Crown Point)—Céloron, commandant at (1747), **69**, 294; De Bleury, commandant at (1748 and 1756), 298.

St. Jean—**48**, 159; check against Iroquois, **51**, 171; Fort La Presentation compared to, **69**, 195; location, **70**, 93.

St. Joseph, location, **66**, 348.

St. Louis I. *See above* Chambly.

St. Louis II. *See above* Quebec.

St. Louis III.—erection (1682) and location, **57**, 316, **59**, 314, **63**, 291, 304; abandoned (1700), 304.

St. Louis IV. (Mobile?), Gravier at, **66**, 125, 334.

St. Philippe, Miami post, **69**, 309.

St. Pierre, location, **68**, 334.

Ste. Anne I., location, **8**, 157.

Ste. Anne II. — **50**, 139, **51**, 171; La Mothe erects (*ca.* 1666), **50**, 141; location, 141, 193, 203, 320, **51**, 181, 275; La Mothe, commandant at, **50**, 320; Jesuits at, 215, **51**, 83, 179, 291, **59**, 307; Dollier, chaplain at, **50**, 320; Laval at, **51**, 275.

Ste. Terese (Thérèse) — **50**, 181; De Salières erects (1665), **49**, 255; location, 171, 253-255, 267; boat built at, 173; French troops at, **50**, 135, 181; plan, **49**, 266.

St. Xavier — **45**, 97, **47**, 277, **48**, 159; D'Argenson at, **44**, 119.

Scioto, Céloron erects, **69**, 181.

Sillery. *See above* Forts at Jesuit missions.

Sorel. *See above* Richelieu.

Three Rivers — **21**, 35, 39, 57, **25**, 191, **28**, 169, **29**, 97, **31**, 213, **32**, 93, 149, 155, 169, **36**, 125, **40**, 171; Champlain erects (1634), **4**, 261; newly fortified (1642), **22**, 93; location, **48**, 213; Champflour, commandant at (1644), **26**, 23, **27**, 81; council at (1645), 251; Iroquois saluted at, 273; cross erected near, **33**, 45; habitants labor at, **40**, 257; Iroquois attack, 257; earthquake at, **48**, 213.

Toulouse (Alibamons) — erected among Alabamu, **67**, 342; name, **68**, 330; Guyenne at, 221.

Ubal dini, d', location and name, **2**, 294.

Vaudreuil. *See above* Carillon.

Yazoo — described, **67**, 317; Yazoos at, **68**, 175.

Names and data of English forts —

In Maine, location, **2**, 35, 47, **67**, 101, 221, 239; Abenakis ravage, 205. At Jamestown, **2**, 251-253; at mouth of Rupert's River (1668), **28**, 320; on Hudson Bay, **63**, 305, **66**, 69-71, 75, 85-91, 95, 99-101 (*see also above* Bourbon, and *below* Nelson).

Albany. *See below* Orange.

Cumberland — Céloron killed near (1756), **69**, 294.

George (erroneously called Fort William Henry) — described, **70**, 153-155; attacked by French and Indians, 143, 151-175; desertions from, 171; captured (1757), **46**, 301, **69**, 298, **70**, 91-203, 303, 311; destroyed, 199; massacre at, **71**, 307.

James — letter from, **52**, 141; Lovelace at, **67**, 43.

Loyal; French and Indians capture (1690), **64**, 274.

Lydis — Indians attack, **70**, 111-113; communication with Fort George cut off, 151, 155, 169; refugees at, 185.

Mackinac, Indians capture (1763), **10**, 328.

Necessity, French capture (1754), **70**, 312-313.

Nelson (now York; *see also above* Bourbon) — location, **64**, 281;

FortS: *Names and data of English forts* (continued)—

Radisson takes for English (1669), **28**, 320; Iberville's expedition against (1689), **63**, 305; Le Moyne slain at (1694), **64**, 278.

Orange (*see also below* Dutch Forts)—captured by English and re-named Albany (1664), **50**, 321; Indians at, **67**, 31, **241**, **70**, 197; Iroquois trade at, **67**, 77; English prisoners sent to, **70**, 193; Abenaki captive dies at, 201.

Pitt, erection, **69**, 297.

Ticonderoga, erected on site of French fort Carillon, **70**, 311.

William Henry (error for George, q. v.).

Other nations—

Dutch—Amsterdam, begun (1615), **28**, 109; description, 105-107; garrison at, 105. Nassau, settlement at (1623), **28**, 314; location, 314. Orange (Rensselaerswyck, Albany; *see also above* Orange)—erected (1623), **24**, 311; location, **28**, 113; described, **24**, 311; maintained by Company of West Indies, **28**, 111; Jesuits at, **9**, 313, **33**, 326, **29**, 51, **31**, 93-97, **40**, 141-145, 155, **42**, 296; its sutler, **31**, 95; surgeon at, 97; interpreter, 290; Catholics at, **40**, 143-145; letters from, **41**, 85, **50**, 181; governor of, aids French (1662), **50**, 67; Iroquois captured near, 181.

Spanish, **65**, 175.

Swedish—Christina, Swedes settle at (1638), **28**, 314; location, 314.

American—Leavenworth, Iowas settled near (1835), **60**, 321. Wayne, origin of name, **69**, 300; history, **71**, 318 (*see also above* Miamis).

Zealande, de, plan of, **66**, 305, 314, 317.

See also Garrisons, and Soldiers.

Fortuné, Montagnais lad: given to Jesuits, **5**, 137; sent back to Canada, **6**, 85; Champlain names Bonaventure, **9**, 225.

Foster, E., translator, **71**, 298.

Foster, J. W.: *Prehist. Races*, **71**, 265.

Foucault (Fonçault), Nicolas, seminary priest: sent to Akansas Indians, **66**, 339; abandons that mission, 41; murdered by Indians, **1**, 36, **66**, 339.

Foucaut, —, naval officer: kindness to Jesuits, **70**, 289.

Fouquet, François, vicomte de Vaux: aids Canadian missions, **18**, 241; member of Company of Beaupré, **42**, 300; sketch, **18**, 261.

Fougère, —, miner: in Acadia, **3**, 296.

Fouquet, —, Iroquois capture, **44**, 101.

Fouquet (Fouquet), Nicolas, French minister of finance, **18**, 261.

Fournier, —, French ship-captain, **12**, 193, 213.

Fournier, Georges: *Hydrographie*, cited, **2**, 295, **71**, 362.

Fourré, Joseph Julien, Jesuit, **71**, 131; arrives in Louisiana, **72**, 19; with Illinois, **69**, 79; sketch, **70**, 89, **71**, 176.

Fowke, Gerard: *Stone Art*, cited, **63**, 307, **71**, 283.

Fowl. *See* the various birds, Game, *and* Poultry.

Fox, Mgr. J. J., examines Indian village sites, **55**, 321.

Fox farm (Medonte, Ont.), Indian remains on, **17**, 241, 242.

Foxes, **6**, 271, **9**, 171. Black, **1**, 101, **21**, 315, **45**, 233, **69**, 127 (*see also* *Mustela*); silver, 127. Eaten, **42**, 37; feed upon unburied corpses, **28**, 133, **36**, 115; in Huron mythology, **10**, 131. Pelts—quality, **1**, 101; pouches made from, **44**, 295; in trade, **4**, 207, **69**, 95, 111, 261; prices, 127.

Foxes (Outitchakouk, Outagamies, *and* Rénards), Algonquian tribe, **1**, 10, **68**, 255; location, **44**, 247, 324, **51**, 43, **54**, 207, **55**, 185, **62**, 205; population, **51**, 43, **54**, 219, **55**, 219, **61**, 155; importance, **54**, 215; language, **51**, 43, **54**, 223, **67**, 161; sedentary, **51**, 43; characteristics, 43, **54**, 223–225, **55**, 185, 219–221, **58**, 49, 67; religious ideas, **50**, 289, **51**, 45, **61**, 149–151; mode of life, **51**, 43; berdashes among, **59**, 310. Relations with Pottawattomies, **23**, 325; Algonkins take refuge with, **58**, 293; at war with Sioux, **54**, 223, **58**, 53, 65–67, **60**, 199; send embassy to Iroquois, **58**, 49; flee from Iroquois, **54**, 223; raided by Senecas, 219; at war with Iroquois, **68**, 275–279, 331; incite Abenakis against Algonkins, **67**, 129—against French, **65**, 267; trade with French, **54**, 225, **58**, 45; hostilities with French, **1**, 35, **55**, 219, **68**, 207, 233, 257, 275–277, 281, 329, 333.

Foyart, François, Jesuit brother, **71**, 131; sketch, 154.

Foye, Belgium, miraculous image found at, **54**, 287, 297, **59**, 239.

Fraillon, Nicolas, Jesuit brother, **71**, 131; sketch, 155.

Framboise, Chetimacha chief, slave of Bienville: his reception of Jesuits, **67**, 299.

Frame, Elizabeth: *Micmac Names*, **71**, 273.

FRANCE: **8**, 185, 197, 205, 207, 215, 245, 290, 307–310, **9**, 139, 147, 167, 173, 179–181, 209, 269, 306, 309, 310, 313, **10**, 65, 91, 103, 219, 327, **11**, 39, 41, 67, 105, 145, 181, 199, 277, **12**, 41, 43, 115, 117, 123, 125, 127, 181, 225, 233, **13**, 33, 97, 99, 117, 173, 179, 231, 271, **14**, 19, 47, 77, 97, 109, 117, 221, 289, **15**, 51, 85, 107, 123, 149, 153, 155, 159, 167, 169, 177, 189, 221, 249, 250, **16**, 111, 159, 191, 195, 225, 237, **17**, **21**, 29, 49, 163, 223, 243, **18**, 55, 77, 81, 131, 149, 235, 241, **19**, 11, 39, 41, 81, 113, 143, 271, **20**, 55, 67, 125, 237, 253, 271, 301, 311, **21**, 31, 107, 111–115, 119, 135, 247–249, 275, 285, 293–295, 301, 309, 312, **22**, **31**, 33, 41, 65, 69, 85, 99, 161, 175, 179, 195, 215, 217, 227, 241, 275, 287, 293, 303, 307, 317, **23**, 23, 31, 93, 107, 125, 131, 185, 211, 217, 237, 273, 279, 283, 311, 312, 313, 319, 321, 326, 327, **24**, 89, 93, 109, 125, 145, 155, 159, 197, 205, 221, 223, 229, 271, 273, 289, 305, 310, 311, **25**, 19, 29, 33, 39, 67, 73, 75, 99, 113, 163, 197, 213, 221, 225, 237, 288, **26**, 103, 107, 139, 171, 173, 223, **27**, 71, 77–81, 85, 89, 277, 312–314, **28**, 185, 197, 233, 309, 316–320, **29**, 25, 29, 33, 37, 89, 117, 197, 245, 273,

FRANCE (continued)—

281, **30**, 67, 141, 147, 151, 191, **31**, III, **32**, 35, 53, 95, 291, **33**, 25, 59, 69, 71, 77, 203, 243, **34**, 41, 169, 209, **35**, 25, 101, 139, 155, 289, **36**, 29, 33, 53, 57, 131, 145, 147, **37**, 29, 153, **38**, 59, III, 147, 157, 179, **40**, 39, 41, 157, 193, **41**, 37, 43, 252, **42**, 57, 65, 79, 91, 135, 173, 289, 298, **43**, 27, 47, 53-55, 59, 161, 171, 175, 183, 261, 311, 321-324, **44**, 45, 51, 61, 67, 127, 139, 213, 233, 269, 277, 283-293, 297-309, 319, 322, **45**, 31, 43-45, 59, 99, III, 125, 135, 159, 181, 183, 191, 195, 199, 201, 229, 247, 270, 272, **46**, 123, 147-149, 179, 183-185, 205, 215, 241, 277, 281, 302-304, **47**, 103, 109, 113-115, 143, 157, 223, 239, 285, 293, 310-319, **48**, 81, 159, 296, 297, **49**, 87, 167, 173, 213, 223, 249, 253, 259, 273, 275, **50**, 81, 109, 137, 147, 153, 169-177, 203, 319-327, **51**, 85, III, 121, 129, 135-137, 169-177, 185, 290, 291, **52**, 69, 81, 85, 99, 117, 121-123, 129, 197, 257, 261, **53**, 27, 155, 211, 223, 227, 265, 283, 287, **54**, 49, 69, 189, 201-203, 219, 303, **55**, 107, III, 147, 251, 320, **56**, 123, 235, 241, 285, 293, 301, 303, **57**, 49, 93, 315, 316, **58**, 107, 169, 273, 295, **59**, 79, 137, 141, 179, 205, 269, 314-316, **60**, 109-III, 119-121, 131, 139-147, 221, 291, 311, 315, 318, 319, 322, **61**, 39, 151, 269, 272, 273, **62**, 215, 271, 272, 274, 276, **63**, 39-41, 51, 65, 87-89, 97, 123, 145, 149-151, 159, 193, 209, 213, 221, 281-283, 296, 299-302, 304-306, **64**, 33, 37, 47, 91, 119-125, 139, 243, 247-249, 257-259, 271, 274, 275, **65**, 69, 73-75, 81, 119, 133, 185, 189-193, 249, 261-266, 270, 272, **66**, 31, 67, 77, 119, 125, 129, 135, 139-143, 183-187, 195, 205, 209, 225, 229, 293, 337, 338, 341-344, 347, **67**, 31, 123, 125, 169, 261, 267, 273, 281, 293, 309, 341-343, **68**, 45, 117, 241, 257, 263, 283, 322, 328-334, **69**, 49, 131, 133, 147, 229, 235, 237, 285, 286, 292, 293, 295, 304, 309. Southern limits, **3**, 47; mountains, 57; orchards, 65.

Social and economic conditions: **1**, 91, **8**, 9-11, **38**, 49, 63, **64**, 133, **71**, 306, 327; fecundity of women, **8**, 9; pestilence, **34**, 229, **68**, 77, 325; hospitals, **19**, 21; fashions, **16**, 205. Emigration from, **1**, 91, **7**, 243, 309-310, **8**, 9-15, 309, **28**, 233, **38**, 65, **50**, 245; *see also* Canada, and New France: immigration. Troubles in (1649), **34**, 57. Commerce with New France, **25**, 161, **27**, 63, 93, **28**, 235, **41**, 211, **50**, 209, 237, 247, **68**, 231, 237, 261, **69**, 143; imports codfish, **32**, 35; imports coal from England, **39**, 235; oil exported from Canada to, **68**, 89; should import tobacco from Louisiana, **69**, 215-217; cattle sent to Illinois from, 145; *see also* Commerce, Ships, and Trade. Royal bank issues paper money, **67**, 340; revenues farmed by Company of Indies, **68**, 325; panic of 1720, **67**, 340.

Government and history: growth of royal power, **2**, 297; relation thereto of provincial parliaments, 297, **70**, 314; "children of France," **2**, 173, 299; court, **1**, 305, 315, **14**, 286, **29**, 25-27—favors Laval's appointment, **45**, 269; Louis XIV. governs in person, **47**, 317-318; Third Estate and French constitution (1789), **5**, 285; Con-

stituent Assembly suppresses Parliament of Paris, **2**, 297; "elections," and "elect," defined, **16**, 255; chancellors of France, **11**, 99, **64**, 277; constable, **24**, 309; marshals, **69**, 291; laws regarding colonies, **67**, 343, **71**, 249. French government, **63**, 207, 306; subdues Iroquois, **54**, 251-255, 275; fails to reimburse Perrot, **55**, 321; seeks to reconcile Frontenac and Duchesneau, **59**, 316; requested by England to restrain Canadian encroachments at Hudson Bay, **60**, 318; indifferent to La Salle's schemes, **63**, 304; furnishes gratuities to Indians, **65**, 205-209, **67**, 125; enacts laws against illicit fur trade, **65**, 272; ignores Aubéry's recommendations concerning Acadia, **66**, 344; builds churches for Abenaki missions, **67**, 29-31; memorialized by Loyard regarding Abenakis, 121-125; desires information regarding western sea, **68**, 233; Catalogne sends maps to, **67**, 333; farms out Louisiana, 339; Company of Indies surrenders charter to, 340; neglects La Vérendrye, **68**, 334; sends colonists to Canada, **69**, 193 (*see also* Canada, *and* Immigration); approves fortifications of Quebec, 233-235; operates St. Maurice forges, 291; appoints commissioners to settle Canadian debts, 303; sends Charlevoix to Canada, 235, 304; gives funds for Detroit mission, 305; supports benevolent enterprises in colonies, **70**, 221, 241-245; financial difficulties, **69**, 302, **70**, 259; requires Lavalette to explain his commercial transactions, 314; confiscates Jesuit estates, 219, 221, 265-281; assumes debts of Company of Indies, 317; right to sell Jesuit property questioned, **71**, 39. Department of marine—**70**, 221, 291; officers, **66**, 345, **67**, 332, **69**, 288; decrees by its council, **67**, 25-37, 45, 55; its pupils promoted in colonies, **70**, 215. Royal council—decrees by, **67**, 51-53, 73-83, **71**, 79, 204, 245. Relations with Spain, **2**, 296; alliance with Holland, **24**, 273; English restore New France to, **2**, 300, **4**, 256-258, **28**, 319; in Thirty Years' War, **8**, 306, **32**, 312; relations to Holy Roman Empire, **32**, 81, 312; appropriates Northwest territory, **10**, 322, **55**, 107-115, 320—Ohio valley, **69**, 165, 175-177, 296; title to American territory, **4**, 99-109, **16**, 257. Mediates between Spain and Austria, **67**, 337; war with England, **66**, 309, **67**, 203-205; cedes North American possessions to Great Britain, 207, 322, **69**, 302, **70**, 315, **71**, 389; cedes Louisiana to United States, 326; history, 297, 298, 339; historical monuments, 327.

Religious affairs: dioceses in, **61**, 273; religious observances, **10**, 95; cemeteries, 283; missions, **53**, 211; Jansenists, **68**, 335; council on ecclesiastical affairs, **36**, 71. Ursulines enter, **5**, 275; hospital nuns, **16**, 255; nuns in, desire to go to Canada, **8**, 237-241. Jesuit order in—numbers, **70**, 314; suppressed, **2**, 297, **69**, 288; exiles return to, **70**, 265-267; expulsion from country, 295, 299, 313, 314, **71**, 43; history and map of Jesuit provinces, 397, 398. *See also* Heretics, Huguenots, Jansenists, *and* the names of the several religious orders.

- France, Isle of, French province: emigration to Canada from, **7**, 310.
- Franc-fief, seigniorial due, **71**, 67; defined, 390.
- Franchetot, Maturin: captured by Iroquois, **40**, 111, 119, 171; tortured, 135; burned to death, 139, 159.
- Francheville, Detroit habitant, **70**, 25, 27, 37, 306. *See* Godet, F. X.
- Francheville, Mme. ———, servant runs away, **38**, 171.
- Francheville, Marin Terrier de Repentigny, sieur de: arrives in Canada, **37**, 266; captured by Iroquois, 113, **38**, 59.
- Francheville, Pierre, scholastic: disputation, **50**, 191, 213; ordination, **37**, 266. *See also* Repentigny, Pierre de.
- Francis I. of France, **9**, 312; sends expeditions to New France, **1**, **2**, **2**, 203, **3**, 275, 291–292, **4**, 105; acquires Virginia, **2**, 251; acquires New France, **3**, 41, 47; restricts Parliament of Paris, **2**, 297.
- Francis II. of Austria, resigns Holy Roman Empire, **32**, 312.
- Franciscan order: its branches described, **2**, 299, 300; missions — in Northwest, **1**, 35; in New Brunswick, **66**, 344; in Japan, **12**, 277. *See also* Récollets.
- Francoeur, ———, habitant: pursued by Iroquois, **45**, 97.
- François, Abenaki convert: piety, **63**, 77.
- François, Algonkin convert: I. Baptized, **19**, 21. II. Baptized, **55**, 205.
- François, Detroit habitant: orders masses, **69**, 251; dealings with mission, **70**, 29, 43.
- François, French youth: Beaubois disciplines, **67**, 267; accompanies Du Poisson to the Akanseas, 275.
- François, Mohawk captive: baptism and torture, **17**, 75; history, 77.
- François, Ottawa child: baptized, **50**, 275.
- François de Sales, Abenaki convert, **63**, 75, 97–99; presents blessed bread, 33.
- François Jean, an Abenaki, **63**, 77.
- François Xavier, Cree convert: baptized, **46**, 265.
- François Xavier, Houma child: baptized, **65**, 149.
- François Xavier, Indian child: baptized, **59**, 291.
- François Xavier, Oneida chief: at La Prairie, **63**, 155–157.
- Françoise, Abenaki convert, **63**, 75.
- Françoise, Algonkin girl: baptized, **9**, 43.
- Frankalmoigne, land held in, **71**, 87. *See also* Seigniories.
- Frank on letters, **36**, 93.
- Franquelin, Jean Baptiste, royal engineer: teaches hydrography at Quebec, **69**, 288. *See also* Cartography and maps.
- Frappe-d'abord, venomous insect: on Mississippi, **67**, 293.
- Fraser, Simon, English officer: his regiment, **71**, 387.
- Fratres Minores, Franciscan order, **2**, 299.

Frederick II. of Prussia: refuses to expel Jesuits, **70**, 315.

Freehold (*franc-aleu*), land granted in, **47**, 261. *See also* Seigniories.

Free-thinkers, their influence in France, **70**, 313.

FRÉMIN (Fremin), Jacques, Jesuit, **71**, 131; at Three Rivers, **45**, 105, **46**, 173, **50** 183; at Tadoussac, **45**, 159-161; at Quebec, **50**, 211; journeys to France, **44**, 107, **45**, 107, **63**, 209, 213-215, 221; returns from France, **45**, 157, **63**, 221-223; receives Iroquois envoys, **47**, 277; illness, **49**, 179; accompanies Seneca envoys, **52**, 197; attacked by drunken Indian, **53**, 295-297; at Quebec conference, **62**, 157; retires to Quebec, 169; furnishes flour to Fort Catarakoui, **63**, 175; checks liquor traffic at La Prairie, 181; establishes confraternity at La Prairie, 187-189; sketch, **71**, 148.

Missionary labors: with Souriquois, **1**, 14, **45**, 61. With Iroquois, **1**, 30, **50**, 175, 213, **63**, 223—as superior, **52**, 195, **54**, 79; with Cayugas, **47**, 320, **50**, 199; Mohawks, 213-215, 219, **51**, 81, 179-187, 205, 211-213, **52**, 117, 141, **63**, 171; Oneidas, **51**, 221, **63**, 151; Onondagas, **42**, 215, **43**, 133-135, **54**, 111; Senecas, **52**, 53, 195-197, **54**, 57, 79. At Prairie de la Magdeleine (*also known as* Cap de la Magdeleine, St. François Xavier des Près, St. François Xavier du Sault, *and* La Prairie), **47**, 309, **49**, 163-165, **55**, 49, **56**, 19, **57**, 107, 141-145, 149, **58**, 253, 294, **59**, 81, 257-261, 265, 271, 275, **60**, 275, 279, **61**, 51, 169, 173, 201, 205, 209, 241, **63**, 165, 177.

Writings: journal (1669), **54**, 109-123, **71**, 196. Letters—(1669-70) **54**, 79-123, **71**, 196; (1670-71) **55**, 51-53; (1672) **56**, 19-25, **71**, 197. Cited, **54**, 305.

Fremon, ———, secular priest: curé at Three Rivers, **50**, 207.

Frémont, Claude, Jesuit lay brother, **6**, 51-53.

FRENCH: **8**, 49, 99, 103, 109, 294, 301, 305, **9**, 95, 97, 115, 135, 147, 167, 259, 279, 291, **10**, 9, 15, 37, 45, 53, 75-79, 133, 237, 239, 245, 311, 315, **11**, 15, 39, 41, 43, 51, 53, 71-75, 135, 141-145, 179, 181, 185, 187, 191, 197-201, 213, 221, 225, 237, 247, 251, **12**, 41, 51, 65, 67, 89, 95, 97, 107, 113, 125, 127, 143, 145, 151, 163, 169, 177, 179, 183, 195, 209, 223, 243, 245, 251, 259, **13**, 147, 149, **14**, 69, 73, 143, 199, 245, 255, 257, 269, **15**, 54, 107, 115, 155, 157, 221, 227, 250, **16**, 21, 33, 43, 107, 173, 227, 253, **17**, 233, 235, **18**, 77, 95, 99, 143, 187, 199, 223, 245, **20**, 153, 165, 199, 205, 239, 265, 269, 285, 295, **21**, 29, 39, 55, 57, 63, 83, 97, 99, 103, 119, 239, 243, **22**, 41, 73-77, 117, 129, 135, 141, 145, 147, 185, 245, 255, 285, **23**, 197, 199, 209, **24**, 73, 113, 159, 163, 195, 201, 205, 211, **25**, 65, 67, 147, 149, 159, 269, 271, 279, **26**, 29, 53, 75, 133, 245, 247, 289, 291, 295, **27**, 137, 155, 167, 177, 189, 193, **28**, 315, **29**, 23, 29, 55, 57, 67, 73, 119, 189, 225, 233, **30**, 227, **31**, 259, 265, 269, 273, **32**, 33, 43, 179, 275, 291, **35**, 261, 267, 271, **36**, 207, 209, **40**, 55, 101, 141, **41**, 45, 49-55, 61, 63, 69, 73, 75, 83, 85, 111, 115, 117, 137, 187, 195, 203,

FRENCH (continued)—

256, **42**, 47, 53, 63, 77, 79, 89, 101, 103, 107, 109, 115, 123, 157, 167, 173, 185, 189, 203, 219, 223, 227, 235, 245, 253, 257, 263, 269, **43**, 35, 65, 67, 75, 99, 109, 117, 129, 131, 135, 143, 147, 165, 179, 187, 191, 199, 217, 223, 269, 324, **44**, 59, 65, 149, 187, 191, 195, 199, 201, 205, 209, 215, 221, 295, 299-303, 307, 315, **45**, 45, 81, 83, 89, 99, 191, 211-215, 233, 243, **46**, 39, 45, 49, 53, 65, 69, 71, 77, 89, 91, 105, 117, 123, 167, 181, 231, 235, 281, 287, 291, 301, **47**, 23, 49, 51, 73, 77, 81, 93, 95, 101-105, 111, 113, 149, 157, 193, 199, 207, 213, 215, 233, 239, 241, 249, 251, 255, 277, 281, 307, 316, **48**, 27, 47, 53, 61, 65, 67, 85, 87, 91, 93, 99, 103, 105, 117, 121, 125, 133, 137, 139, 145, 163, 169, 175, 187, 213, 217, 265, 275, 279, 296, **49**, 19-23, 41, 45-49, 57, 69-73, 77, 85, 89, 103, 105, 113, 119, 125-135, 145, 147, 159, 221, 231-235, **50**, 111, 115, 119, 129, 137, 169, 175, 183, 243, 291, 326, 327, **51**, 123, 187, 203-207, 239, 241, 245, 249, 267, 267, 291, **52**, 43, 133, 137, 181, 197, 203, 205, 223, 225, 235, 237, 243, **53**, 27, 53, 63, 69, 87, 93, 95, 113-123, 227, 241, 271, **54**, 103, 115, 121, 151, 155, 171, 183, 193, 203, 225, 227, 241, 265, 281, 289, 293, 297, 306, **55**, 27, 75, 87, 97, 141, 143, 157, 161, 191, 207, 209, 213, 237, 249, 251, 273, 285, 307, 311, 313, 320, **56**, 39, 59, 61, 107, 117, 149, 151, 169, 171, 175, 177, 193, 197, 213, 259, 265, 285, 291, 297, 301, **57**, 23, 37, 61, 69, 107, 111, 141, 145, 155, 169, 177, 267, 275, 283, 285, 295, **58**, 51, 53, 79, 135, 157, 167, 179, 227, 237, 241, 269, 277, 283, 294, **59**, 29, 35, 37, 39, 45, 47, 57, 59, 67, 69, 79, 105, 119, 121, 127, 145, 147, 175, 177, 183, 223, 233, 243, 259, 271-279, 287, 289, **60**, 31, 33, 37, 43, 69, 71, 85, 95, 97, 123, 127, 133, 135, 215, 233, 249, 281, 285, 301, 317, **61**, 23, 25, 29, 39, 63, 65, 101, 109, 117, 133, 137, 177, 195, 199, 209, 217, 223, 225, 259, **62**, 39, 51, 53, 57, 73, 81, 83, 93, 123, 125, 129, 139, 153, 165, 195, 197, 223, 255-259, **63**, 57, 73, 79, 129, 133, 153, 157, 161, 165, 183, 193, 215, 221, 255-269, 279, 281, 304, **64**, 31, 35, 59, 69, 87, 95, 127, 131, 153, 155, 179, 197, 203, 209, 237, 243, 247, 249, 275, 281, **65**, 31, 91, 95, 103, 115, 121, 125, 127, 137, 185, 245, 270, **66**, 57, 61, 63, 71, 105, 117, 127, 137, 159, 167, 197, 257, 263, 339, 341, **67**, 33, 55, 57, 131, 151, 295, **68**, 27, 179, **69**, 43.

Name, etc.: Souriquois call French "Normans," **1**, 163-165, **3**, 147, 247; Montagnais name for, **5**, 121; Huron name for, **8**, 109. Indians compare, to elks, **29**, 221. Population — in Canada (1653), **40**, 256; in Huronia, **33**, 75, 253, 269; in and near Quebec, **9**, 301, **32**, 71; character of (1637), **11**, 73-75, 145; not concentrated, **21**, 23. Language — **49**, 129, **55**, 239; compared with Indian languages, **10**, 117, 121, **15**, 155, **67**, 149; orthography, **2**, 289; taught to Indians, **41**, 231, **44**, 263, **49**, 131; Chifflet writes grammar of, 278; Indians speak, **50**, 289, **67**, 309, **68**, 55; dictionaries, **71**, 350-353. Industries in Canada — undertake trading expeditions, **1**, 34, **35**, 45, 49, 57-59, 201, **40**, 215, **52**, 219, **59**, 49; agriculture, **3**, 55, 63, 227, **28**, 185, **40**, 215; learn

eel-fishing from Indians, **6**, 311; engage in eel-fishing, **23**, 307; hunting, **35**, 33; make bark canoes, **37**, 141; warehouses of, **41**, 201. *See also* the several industries, Commerce, Fur trade, Liquor traffic, Quebec, and Trade.

Characteristics: piety, **5**, 85, **18**, 83-85, 73, **20**, 125, 231, **22**, 31, 143, **23**, 251, **24**, 21, 107, **34**, 235, **36**, 167, **46**, 53-61, 91-93. Lawless behavior of children, **13**, 79; docility, **41**, 229. Dwell in amity, **18**, 85, **19**, 161; licentiousness, **18**, 141, **20**, 19, **25**, 85, **64**, 123. Intemperance, **27**, 101, 119, **29**, 81, **63**, 131, **68**, 211 — liquor traffic demoralizes, **50**, 325; addicted to smoking, **27**, 157; dislike cruelty, 229; pugnacious, **28**, 187; insincere, **29**, 127-129; charity, **30**, 233, 267, 295; profanity, **51**, 129, **57**, 67, **63**, 253; neglect spiritual welfare, **59**, 73; cowardice, **66**, 53; bravery, **70**, 161, 201; humanity, 183, 195.

Social and economic conditions: Jesuits instruct children, **9**, 107, **11**, 63-65, 221, **16**, 181, **36**, 249-250, **66**, 211. Ursulines instruct, **19**, 37, 53, **20**, 127, 137, **23**, 291, **25**, 225, 231-233, **56**, 219; *see also* Quebec: ecclesiastical and educational; and Ursulines. Receive aid from France, **22**, 33, **23**, 269, **53**, 115; Jesuits ask aid of French government, **24**, 271; Jesuits and Ursulines distribute alms, **27**, 111; help support missions, **37**, 87; fugitives from Canada, **38**, 169. Famine among, **29**, 35; mode of life, **39**, 151; condition (1669-70), **53**, 155. Losses through shipwreck, **41**, 211. Jesuit influence upon, **45**, 23. Money adopted in Canada, **69**, 233 (*see also* Money).

Explorations and settlements: early explorations and discoveries, **1**, 1-2, **2**, 199-201, 300, 302, 305, **3**, 39-45, 291-293, **4**, 105-107, 255; possessions in America, **1**, 205; on American coasts, 207; on Maine coast, **2**, 27-47, 99, 133, 249-267, 291, **3**, 43; in West Indies, **2**, 189; settlements in New France, 209-211, 247, 293, 300, 302, 305, **3**, 41-45, **14**, 263, **38**, 229; on Sable Island (1598), **2**, 295; in Newfoundland, **4**, 255; in Acadia, **9**, 309, **28**, 35, **45**, 59-61, **63**, 123 (*see also* Acadia: French-English claims). Rights of possession, **2**, 33, 67; Sully's opinion of colonies, 308; claims to New France, **4**, 103-109, 255; first to take possession of Canada, **38**, 227. Settlements destroyed, **1**, 233, **2**, 267, **3**, 11, **4**, 35-41, 45. Hardships of settlers, **1**, 157, 217, **2**, 103, 169, 219, 229, **3**, 49, 185, 227, 253; colonists return to France, **4**, 29, 77-79. Found colony in Brazil (1612), **8**, 287. Emigrants to Canada, **7**, 255, 309-310 (*see also* Immigration). Explore environs of Lakes Michigan and Superior (1654-56), **28**, 320. Settlements near Quebec, **35**, 57; settlement in Iroquois country (1756), **1**, 29, **41**, 117, 127, 131-135, 256-257, **42**, 33, 95, 217, **43**, 35, 43, 127-185, 205, **44**, 23, 47, 123, 161, 215-217, 311-313, **57**, 317, **61**, 269 — Onondaga abandoned, **9**, 312; settlements along St. Lawrence, **48**, 157-159, **60**, 131; settlement (founded, 1649) at Cap de la Madeleine (Prairie de la Magdeleine), **48**, 295, **60**, 145, **63**, 175, 181, 199; colony

FRENCH: *Explorations and settlements* (continued)—

reestablished at Cayenne (1664), **49**, 217. French standards planted near Lake Nemiskau, **56**, 207; on Minahigouskat River, 209; at Logstown, **69**, 175; La Salle's explorations in West, **57**, 315. On Mississippi, **58**, 95-97, 101, **67**, 283, 293, **69**, 209, 215. Settlements isolated, **60**, 135; extent of (1676), 143. About Hudson Bay, **64**, 265, **66**, 69-105, 119, **67**, 333; on Red River, **65**, 155; on Mobile River, 179; at Cahokia, 262. Natchez settled, **65**, 267-268; description of settlement, **67**, 311-313; settlements in Louisiana, attacked by Natches, **1**, 37. On Missouri River, **66**, 225. Fort projected on Ohio River, **66**, 237; expedition to, 339; Ohio little known to, **69**, 183. Plan to settle in Kaskaskia, **66**, 293; settlements in Illinois country, **1**, 35, **69**, 31, 145, 201-203, 221-223, **70**, 253. Abandon St. John region (*ca.* 1700), **66**, 344; colony in Maine, **67**, 85. Law's settlement in Arkansas, **67**, 259; abandon Bâton Rouge, 303. Detroit (founded, 1701), **68**, 283, 333-334, **69**, 241, 255, 289, 305; discover Rocky Mountains (1742-43), **68**, 334; Céloron's expedition, **69**, 151-199; establish post on Arkansas River (1685), 301. *See also* Concessions, Explorations, Ports, and Louisiana.

At settlements, missions, and trading posts: at Miscou, **7**, 312, **8**, 292, **28**, 31, 37, **30**, 141, **32**, 35, 39; at Tadoussac, **21**, 95, **22**, 219, **24**, 127, **33**, 33, **47**, 301, **69**, 135. At Quebec, **23**, 273, 326, **26**, 79, **27**, 314, **28**, 169-171; during English occupation, **32**, 312; return to Quebec, **35**, 203-205; arrive at, **42**, 269. At Sillery, **24**, 105, 121, **63**, 125; in Gaspesia, **24**, 147; at Fort Richelieu, 197, 209, 213, **28**, 123, **29**, 17; at Montreal, **24**, 221, 225, 229, 235-237, 249, 265-267, 275, **25**, 281, **29**, 161; at Three Rivers, **25**, 255, 275, **26**, 21-27, 219, **27**, 279, **29**, 25; at Coste de St. Michel, **54**, 287; in West, Perrot commandant of, **56**, 303; at Sault St. François Xavier (St. Louis), **62**, 173, 181, **63**, 209, **68**, 271; at St. François de Borgia, **62**, 195; at Mackinac, **66**, 283; at trading posts, **68**, 27, 103, **69**, 119, 135-137; in New Brunswick, **68**, 325; at New Orleans, **69**, 33, 211; refugees on Miquelon and St. Pierre Islands, 288; at Logstown, 297. *See also* the several settlements (Montreal, Quebec, Three Rivers, etc.), and Ports.

Relations with English: English decline alliance with (1651), **9**, 305, **36**, 247; shipwrecked, rescued by English ship, **34**, 233; distrusted by English, **36**, 87, 99; prisoners at Albany, **64**, 59-61, 275; live among English, 247; Vaudreuil enlists men against, **66**, 161; campaign against Fort William Henry (George), **70**, 91-203. *See also* Acadia: French-English claims; and English: relations with French.

Relations with other nations: (a) Dutch—Van Curler intervenes in behalf of French, **25**, 287; hostile to French colonists, **57**, 317; troops invade Holland (1673), 317; French capture, **63**, 283; French return prisoners, **64**, 59-61. *See also* Dutch. (b) Spanish—war

with, **1**, **2**; French ships captured by, **41**, 237-239; captured by, **65**, 175; attack and capture Pensacola, 270, **66**, 341. *See also* Spain, *and* Spanish. (c) Sweden, in New Sweden, **33**, 137. *See also* Sweden, *and* New Sweden. (d) Ship captured by hostile nation, **25**, 29.

Relations with aborigines: attitude of Indians toward, **1**, 67, **3**, 69-71, 103, **9**, 261-269, 273, 283-291, **27**, 215, **47**, 217; allied with, **20**, 273, **31**, 19, 31, **55**, 320; cautious in arming, **24**, 291; Indians expel from Nipisiguit, 310; attitude toward apostates, **25**, 265-267, 273; policy toward Indians, **12**, 45, 75, 115, **29**, 95-97, **40**, 113, **41**, 229-231, **51**, 173, **52**, 47, **54**, 277; Indians slander, **30**, 29-35; fraternize with, **37**, 149; ill-treat, **55**, 219; influence on, **57**, 61, **60**, 277, **66**, 293-295, **68**, 267; exchange prisoners with Iroquois, **40**, 115; French burn captives, **65**, 27-29; massacred by Natches, **1**, 37, **68**, 163-181, **72**, 14; southern Indians hostile to, **68**, 173, **70**, 253; Indians slavery among, **69**, 301. Sell poison to Indians, **3**, 103; Indians accuse, of theft, 309. Indians aid, **4**, 27; Indians aided by, **3**, 125, **7**, 281, **13**, 233, 265, **18**, 109, 127-129, **25**, 261, **38**, 39; trousseaus given to, 127. Live with Indians, **4**, 197, **9**, 225, 275, 285, **16**, 231, **25**, 227, **29**, 107, **47**, 171, **54**, 199; accompany Algonkins to war, **30**, 173, 193; among upper Algonkins, **46**, 141, **57**, 21, 279-281; Indians live in French houses, **23**, 305-307, **24**, 55, 59, 119, **25**, 183-185, 263; Indians forbidden to erect houses near, 263. Indian children received by, **7**, 285, **14**, 161, 185, 259; children compared with Indian, **19**, 41, 55. Attend Indian funerals, **9**, 65; intermarry with, 103, 219, 233, **14**, 17-21, **25**, 229, **65**, 69. Liquor traffic with, forbidden, **9**, 203, **51**, 123; cause drunkenness among, **25**, 187, **29**, 185, **62**, 27, 51-53, 111, 127, 183, 203, 249, 253, 263, **63**, 111-115, 133, 181, 199, 251, **64**, 131; sell liquor to, **26**, 147, **65**, 29-31; tempt Indians with liquor, **66**, 157; *see also* Brandy, Drunkenness, Intemperance, *and* Liquor traffic. Licitious conduct toward, **10**, 63 (*see also* Traders). Accused of causing epidemic, **14**, 53, **15**, 19-35, 39-51, 99, 151; attend Indians in small-pox, **53**, 75. Trade with, **2**, 201, **16**, 229, **21**, 247, **31**, 209, 213, 279; Indians buy bread of, **22**, 55; seek to control Indian trade, **70**, 316; *see also* Barter, Commerce, Fur trade, *and* Trade. Praise piety of Indians, **22**, 49, **27**, 147, **66**, 149-151, 163; sponsors in baptism, **20**, 309, **22**, 103, 161; colony, chief means of converting, **23**, 271; converts refuse to abandon, **64**, 145; effects of Christianity on, **66**, 173. Clothing, Indians wear, **22**, 199, **25**, 231, 253, **28**, 205, **42**, 181, **44**, 295, **52**, 225-227; desire, **24**, 233-235. Dishes, Indians use, **24**, 59. Burial — Indian desires, **24**, 167; promised to, **25**, 203. Manners and customs — Indians imitate, **29**, 127-129; compared with Indian, **44**, 277-309. Indian wounded by, **29**, 227; call Indians on Kennebec "cannibals," **67**, 197. *See also* the several Indian tribes: relations with French.

FRENCH (continued)—

Miscellaneous: régime in Canada, **1**, 41, **71**, 89, 296, 298, 300, 303, 307, 311, 312, 320, 325, 326, 365. Scurvy among, **3**, 51-53, **32**, 35-37, **59**, 53; escape epidemic, **14**, 229; attacked by smallpox, **16**, 219; attacked by epidemic, **19**, 11, **63**, 87; drowned, **19**, 63, **44**, 113, 323, **65**, 29; good health of, **22**, 39; at hospital, 169, **24**, 161, **36**, 61, 127; deaths of, **46**, 221; use sweats as remedy, **68**, 75. Enslaved by Turks, **4**, 264; Le Baillif ill-treats, **5**, 287; Indians regard, as charm-proof, **12**, 11; rejoice at arrival of ships, **22**, 39; honor Montmagny, 143, **29**, 127; mourn death of Louis XIII., **23**, 283; practice mortifications, **26**, 119; ideas, regarding Indians, 125; penances given to, 149; Anne of Austria's interest in, **27**, 139; girls, assist at funeral, **28**, 215; De Noue assists, **29**, 27; receive royal portraits, 235; fetter Le Berger, **36**, 27-31; name "Huron" originates with, **38**, 249; protected by Virgin Mary, **40**, 87-89, 93; children of, in Canada, easy to rear, 217, 231; superstition among, regarding cure of illness, **16**, 195; interest of, in missions, **41**, 41; Revolution, **45**, 265, **63**, 299; prisoners at Montreal, **46**, 171; celebrate carnival, **48**, 193; illicit liquor dealers, **48**, 223 (*see also* Liquor traffic); ship at Hudson Bay, **53**, 85; give farewell feast, **59**, 29; make pilgrimage to Lorette, **60**, 145 (*see also* Pilgrimages); salute cross, **64**, 161. In Louisiana—ask for missionary, **66**, 237; Jesuits ask for direction of, 339; Jesuits forbidden to minister to, **67**, 341; Capuchins in charge of, 344. Aid G. Marest, **66**, 279; affection of, for Rale, 245; food of, 293, **68**, 91, **69**, 101; hunters, do not give bones to dogs, **68**, 47; hear reports of white people in West, 233; not to blame for Fort William Henry (George) massacre, **70**, 175, 181-183, 195-197; at Pensacola, go to Vera Cruz, 267; massacre of, in Sicily, 317; in America, history, **71**, 256, 297-312.

French, Benjamin F.: editor *Louisiana Hist. Colls.* (1846-53, new series 1869), cited, **59**, 297, 298, **65**, 269, **66**, 341, 342, **67**, 340, 342, 343, **68**, 327, **71**, 325. *Disc. of Miss. Valley*, cited, **59**, 309, 311-312, 313.

Frère, Édouard: *Bibliog. Normand*, cited, **71**, 221, 382.

"Fresh-water sea" (*Mer douce*), **1**, 317, **16**, 227, **18**, 229, 231, 237, **33**, 61, 63, 149, 151, 155, **34**, 103, **40**, 45, 53, **44**, 243-247. *See* Lake Huron.

Fretat, Amable de (Defretat), Jesuit, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada, **28**, 233, 320; at Quebec, 251; renews his vows, **30**, 155; sent back to France, **28**, 320, **30**, 185, 187, 195; sketch, **71**, 146.

Fréville, **71**, 131. *See* Feuville.

Friedenwald, Herbert, librarian: aid from, acknowledged, **14**, 4.

Friends, Society of: interest in welfare of Seneca Indians, **71**, 293.

Frigate, **18**, 21, **36**, 87, 97, **37**, 97, **38**, 175, 179, **71**, 25. On St. Law-

- rence, **35**, 55; belongs to habitants, **38**, 173; captured, **36**, 131; restored by governor of Acadia, 143. *See also* Ships.
- Frisbee, S. H., Jesuit, Woodstock, Md.: aid from, acknowledged, **20**, 16.
- Frison (Frigon, Frizon), François, Montreal habitant, **58**, 113, 117; sketch, 294-295.
- Frogs, **29**, 219, **48**, 173; venomous, **56**, 155; as food, **39**, 215, **52**, 149; in Huron mythology, **10**, 137.
- Fronsac, Nicolas, sieur de, **1**, 315, **3**, 300, **9**, 309. *See* Denis, Nicolas.
- Fromont, ——— de, captain in Carignan regiment: leaves deposit with Jesuits, **49**, 161.
- Frontenac, Anne de la Grange-Trianon, comtesse de, **62**, 155.
- FRONTENAC, Louis de Buade, comte de, **57**, 109, **59**, 121, **60**, 141, **62**, 83, 93, 95, **65**, 271, **69**, 309; appointed governor of Canada, **49**, 274-275, **55**, 235; plans erection of fort on Lake Ontario, **40**, 256-257; disputes with ecclesiastical authorities, **47**, 319, **63**, 301; instructions regarding religious orders, **53**, 303; unfriendly to Jesuits, **1**, 41, **55**, 315, **63**, 181, 193, **64**, 278, **65**, 53-55; commissions Joliet, **50**, 324; aids Sulpitian school for Indians, 326; interest in exploration, **55**, 235, **58**, 93, **59**, 87-91; gift of Huron chief to, **57**, 65; visits Iroquois country, 75, 139-141, 317, **58**, 179, 197, 201, **71**, 249; exhorts Iroquois to embrace Christian faith, **57**, 175, **58**, 173; recommends Jesuits to them, **57**, 31; sends envoys to Onondaga, 173-175; maintains Indian girls in Ursuline seminary, **58**, 143; affection of Indians for, **57**, 29-31, 317, **62**, 273; builds Fort Frontenac, **58**, 105; favors La Salle, **57**, 315; sends Perrot as prisoner to France, **58**, 295; Mistassins visit, **59**, 45-47; shields coureurs de bois, 315; voyage to Niagara, **60**, 135, 319; visits Lorette, 97; restrains Abenakis from war against English, 135; recalled to France, **57**, 316, **59**, 316, **62**, 272, **63**, 233, 302.
- Second term*: appointed successor to Denonville, **62**, 272, **63**, 301, **64**, 273; brings back Iroquois captives, **63**, 304; confers with Iroquois, **62**, 153, 157; accused of sharing in fur trade, 274; aids Tonty, **63**, 304; asks aid to defend Canada, **64**, 275; rebuilds Fort Frontenac, 276; orders regarding liquor traffic at La Prairie, **63**, 173, 179-181, 199-201; refuses to surrender to English, **64**, 41; suspends Le Sueur's license, **66**, 338; his expedition against Iroquois, **65**, 25-27, 261, **67**, 331; where encamped, **51**, 293-294; compassion for tortured captive, **65**, 29; relations with intendants, **59**, 316, **63**, 303; begins defenses of Quebec, **69**, 303; rebuilds governor's residence, **71**, 390; terms as governor, 117; funeral oration, 250; biography, **55**, 321-322, **71**, 308, 335-337.
- Letters, etc.*: to Colbert, cited, **50**, 324-325; writes to Lamber-

FRONTENAC: *Letters* (continued)—

ville, **62**, 151; official report of last Iroquois expedition, cited, **65**, 261. Jesuits write to, **57**, 9-10, 21-31, 307, **62**, 151-155, **64**, 23-39, 57-65.

Frontevraut, abbey of, **22**, 161.

Frontier: of Canadian colony, **41**, 63, 87; in American history, **71**, 323.

Fruits: native, of Maine, **1**, 73; of Huronia, **13**, 43; of Canada, **38**, 243, **68**, 79; of Iroquois country, **42**, 179, **43**, 257-259, **47**, 73-75; of Illinois, **60**, 161; as food, **13**, 41, 47, 119, **16**, 258-259, **30**, 279, 293, **31**, 37, 83, **35**, 87, **42**, 37, 143, **48**, 263, **62**, 221; preserved, **13**, 167, 195; baked in bread, **17**, 17. Cultivated in Canada, **9**, 155, **71**, **71**; at Detroit, **68**, 283; trees, grafted, **58**, 107. *See also* the several fruits.

Fryeburg, Me., site of Abenaki village, **67**, 332.

Fuenterrabia (Fontarabie), Spain, military importance, **3**, 293.

Fulgur carica, **8**, 313. *See* Periwinkle.

Fulton, Miss., site of Chicasa massacre of French, **71**, 171.

Fultonville, N. Y., Mohawk village site near, **51**, 295.

Fungi, eaten in time of famine, **35**, 175. *See also* Tripe de roche.

Furnaces, used by Basques in trying whale-oil, **49**, 25.

FUR TRADE: **3**, 221, **4**, 113, **8**, 187, **9**, 167, **10**, 77, 171, 213, 225, **11**, 15, 129, 143, 197, **12**, 79, 93, 95, 107, 135, 193, 215, 227, 231, 235, **14**, 39, 57, 91, 243, **31**, 99, **37**, 203, **54**, 307, **59**, 183, **63**, 257. Intertribal—*see* the various tribes.

French in: **1**, 312-313, **2**, 229, 307, **3**, 165, 173, 187, 233, **4**, 107, **24**, 271, 275, **38**, 245, **42**, 73, **44**, 49, **47**, 249, **62**, 215, 274, **63**, 299, **69**, 293; monopolized (mainly by trading companies), **1**, 4, 101, **2**, 129, 173, **4**, 207, 256-258, **8**, 61, **9**, 171, 175, 181, **27**, 103, 137, **30**, 183, 187, **49**, 278, **50**, 324, **65**, 273 (*see also* Companies, commercial); monopolists exact one-fifth of proceeds, **3**, 199, 211; illicit, **2**, 179-181, 229, **8**, 45, **30**, 187, **36**, 147, **50**, 324, 326, **63**, 265, **65**, 215, 245, 272-273, **69**, 286; habitants engage in, **27**, 77, 89, 91, **28**, 235-237; trading expeditions, **21**, 203, **32**, 69, **34**, 53, 59, 83, 101, **35**, 45, **42**, 225-227, **46**, 209, **47**, 307; Jesuits in (*see* Jesuits); French soldiers in, **27**, 89; prohibitions regarding, 99, 103, **69**, 85; regulated by commandants, **55**, 320; licenses in, 320-321, **65**, 213-215, 225-229, 233, 237, 243-245, **272**, **67**, 47—limited, granted to petty officials, **63**, 265; leased by Associates, **8**, 309; ceded to habitants of Canada (1645), **4**, 258, **8**, 309, **27**, 77, 137. Effect of early competition in, **2**, 127; government officials accused of sharing, **62**, 274; importance to Canada, **34**, 205, **40**, 211-215, **66**, 153; importance of beaver in, **1**, 249, **2**, 127, **6**, 297, **66**, 153; forts built to control, **70**, 316; menaced by Iroquois, **17**, 223, **21**, 57, **23**, 249, 269; checked by Iroquois, **4**, 261, **9**, 314, **22**, 35, 307,

28, 57, **32**, 61, **36**, 107, **37**, 69, **39**, 177, **40**, 211, 213, **45**, 185, 191, 229, **47**, 153, **50**, 117, **51**, 169; garrisons at Western posts injure, **65**, 195-197. On St. Lawrence, **1**, 4, **3**, 69, **4**, 261, **16**, 173, **65**, 219 — at Sillery, **30**, 187; at Lake Rideau, **18**, 258; at Tadoussac, and in Saguenay region and King's Domain, **2**, 302, **16**, 229, **18**, 258, **22**, 219, 235, **27**, 311, **28**, 201, 205, **34**, 246, **35**, 57-59, 289-290, **37**, 213, **42**, 283-285, 301, **52**, 219, **69**, 85, 95, 107-117, 121, 125; in Gaspé, **32**, 35, **37**, 267; in Acadia, **1**, 67, **2**, 291; on Kennebec River, 292-293, **3**, 221, **36**, 95, 99, 107, 238, 241; at Company stores, **16**, 33, 49, **18**, 211; at and near Mackinac, **1**, 317, **65**, 197, 203, 211, **66**, 283; in Hudson Bay region, **5**, 55, **33**, 67, **36**, 242, **45**, 229, **56**, 157, 217, **66**, 69-71, 107, **69**, 115; on Ohio River, 297; in Mississippi valley, **64**, 161, 169-171; at Detroit, **65**, 272, **70**, 305-307 — at Jesuit mission, 25, 35, 39, 41, 49; at Fort Niagara, ruined, **69**, 157. *See also* Algonkins, Hurons, and other tribes.

Other nations in: Basques, at Tadoussac, **28**, 219. Dutch — with Ottawas, **63**, 281, 293; *see also* Dutch, and Iroquois. English — **5**, 241, **6**, 297, 299, **8**, 313; on Atlantic coast, **17**, 121; in Hudson Bay region, **28**, 320, **56**, 157, 177, **57**, 23, **66**, 69; in Ohio valley, **69**, 171, 185-187; with southern tribes, **65**, 117; Indians trade with English more profitably than with French, **66**, 173, **67**, 125. Spanish, with southern tribes, **59**, 149, 312-313. Swedes, **33**, 135, 185.

The trade described: sources of supply, **8**, 57, **38**, 237, 247; season for, **10**, 51-53; rivalry of Indian tribes in, **5**, 241, **6**, 19, **9**, 275, 307, **21**, 177, 205, 211, 241; trade routes concealed from white men, **21**, 99, **35**, 273-275; extension of trade, **8**, 295, **51**, 169; how conducted, **5**, 265, **7**, 311-312, **8**, 312, **47**, 205, **65**, 217-227, 243-245; some Indians cheat in, **69**, 117; merchandise of poor quality sold to Indians, **3**, 105. Employes, **4**, 207; agents and clerks, **63**, 263-265, **68**, 27, 63, 77, 81; "bourgeois," **71**, 308; "factors," at Green Bay, 321; *see also* Coureurs de bois, and Voyageurs. Articles used in barter, **3**, 69, 77, **4**, 207, **6**, 297, **7**, 223, **8**, 314, **12**, 249, **14**, 91, **17**, 77, 189, 209, **21**, 101, **24**, 271, **26**, 183, **31**, 209, **32**, 179, 187, **45**, 229, **56**, 157, **66**, 29, 31, 337; brandy, **5**, 49, 63, **22**, 241-243, **24**, 143, **29**, 77, **50**, 325, **58**, 83, 251-253, **62**, 129, **63**, 117, 133, **65**, 191-197, 213, 217, 227, **66**, 173, **68**, 45, **69**, 115, 245-277, **70**, 21-71; liquor in, not allowed by Company of West Indies, **50**, 211, **51**, 269; effects of liquor traffic on, **67**, 39-47. Pelts shipped from Canada to France, **41**, 43; by La Salle to Quebec, **57**, 317; from Upper Mississippi to New Orleans, **69**, 213; from Detroit to Montreal, 261, **70**, 49; sold at Detroit mission, **69**, 245-251, 257, 261, **70**, 25, 35, 39. Extent and value of trade, **1**, 121-123, **4**, 113, 207, 255, **5**, 239, **28**, 235, **32**, 103, **34**, 59-61, **36**, 250, **37**, 117, **40**, 211-215, **45**, 163, **69**, 85, 95, 107-117, 121; expenses, **4**, 207; prices, 207, 255, **69**, 127 (*see also* Beaver, and other animals, and

FUR TRADE: *The trade described* (continued)—

Pelts); profits, **4**, 207, 255, **9**, 173-175, **32**, 103. Increased by missions, **34**, 205, **36**, 237; social and economic effects, **1**, 5, 16-19, **2**, **71**, **3**, 105, **4**, 267, **8**, 313, **17**, 241, **38**, 245, **65**, 221-223; evils connected with, 191-223, 227-243; history, **71**, 301, 303, 308, 310, 319, 321, 323. *See also* Trade, Traders, and Trading posts.

Fusiliers, **42**, 229; at Quebec, **38**, 195.

Fustian, white, **52**, 109.

GABIONS, used in forts, **45**, 249, **70**, 161.

Gabory, Simon, Jesuit servant: arrives in Canada, **28**, 233; wounded, **31**, 79.

Gábriel, a Frenchman: slain by Iroquois, **47**, 287, 291.

Gabriel, Ottawa child: baptized, **56**, 107.

Gabriel, ———, priest, at Quebec council, **44**, 101; leaves Quebec, **47**, 301.

Gabrielle, Abenaki child: pious death, **62**, 145-147.

Gachepé. *See* Gaspé.

Gachinnontíés, Marie Magdelaine, Iroquois convert: piety, **60**, 49.

Gad-flies, on Mississippi, **67**, 293. *See also* Flies, Gnats, and Mosquitoes.

Gadois, Françoise, marriage, **43**, 323.

Gadois, Pierre: Hurons rob and beat, **27**, 91; first settler at Montreal colony, 313; death, 313; sketch, 312-313.

Gage, Charles, English Jesuit: in New York (*ca.* 1685), **64**, 280.

Gage (Gages, phonetic spelling), General Thomas: British commander-in-chief (1763-74), **71**, 37, 388; governor *ad interim* of Canada (1763-64), 118; appointed governor of Massachusetts (1774), 388; fails to quell rebellion, 388; recalled (1775), 388.

Gagné, Pierre, expert canoeman, **58**, 117.

Gagnier (Gasnier), Anne: marriages, **35**, 289; death, 289. *See also* Monceaux, and Bourdon.

Gagnon, ———, secular priest: body reinterred at Prairie du Rocher, **71**, 39, 388.

Gagnon, Alphonse: "Tremblement de terre de 1663," **71**, 304.

Gagnon, Ernest: aid from, acknowledged, **72**, 11, 19. *Louis Jolliet*, **71**, 334. *Chansons populaires*, **71**, 354. *Fort et Château St. Louis*, **71**, 304, 390.

Gagnon, Jean, brother of Mathurin: at Château-Richer, **28**, 315.

Gagnon (Gangnon), Mathurin: grandnephew smothered, **28**, 153; at Château-Richer, 315.

Gagnon, Philéas: *Bibliog. Canad.*, cited, **2**, 289, **4**, 255, 271, **71**, 221. "Bissot de Vincennes," **71**, 334.

Gagnon, Pierre, brother of Mathurin: at Château-Richer, **28**, 315.

- Gaboendoe, **34**, 248. *See* Christian Island.
- Gahronho, Algonkin chief: conquers Le Fer, **48**, 101-103.
- Gaiachinnon, Paule, Iroquois convert: piety, **60**, 41.
- Gaillard, H.: "Lettre circ. V. Bigot" (MS.), **71**, 229.
- Gaillabois, ———, slain by Iroquois, **37**, 117.
- Galatians, origin and migrations, **8**, 9.
- Gale, ———, Jesuit: in Cayenne, **64**, 155.
- Gale, George: *Upper Mississippi*, **71**, 265.
- Galena, Ill., lead mined at, **1**, 34.
- Galerie, name of northwest wind, **3**, 49.
- Galileo: *Nuncius sydereus*, cited, **28**, 314. *See also* Lunette de Galilee.
- Galinée, René de Bréhan de, Sulpitian: arrives in Canada, **52**, 261; with La Salle, **50**, 320, **57**, 315. Explorations by, **50**, 320-321, **71**, 243, 249. *Journal*, cited, **8**, 302, **36**, 248. *Voyage*, **71**, 249.
- Galbanum, medicinal drug: used in old formulas, **49**, 277.
- Gallatin, Count ——— de, descendant of following: possesses copy *Rel.* 1659, **45**, 265; sells *Relations*, 265.
- Gallatin, Albert, American statesman and scholar: translates Brébeuf's treatise on Huron language, **4**, 266; possesses copy *Rel.* 1659, **45**, 265. *Ind. Tribes*, **71**, 270-271. *Hale's Indians*, **71**, 273.
- Galleons, not used by Indians, **42**, 219.
- Galleys, **32**, 105; malefactors sentenced to, **50**, 255; Iroquois captured to serve in, **63**, 304, **64**, 257, 273; liquor dealer sent to, **68**, 267. *See also* Penalties.
- Galloon, Jesuit asks for, **66**, 27.
- Galpin, Barthélemy, Jesuit, **71**, 131; sketch, 171.
- Galvano, Antonio: cited, **1**, 307-308. *Tratado India*, **71**, 249-250.
- Gamache (Gamaches), Nicolas Rohault, marquis de: aids Canadian missions, **6**, 101, 327, **8**, 227; founds Quebec college, 227, **9**, 310, **36**, 250; donation to Jesuits, **21**, 111; sketch, **6**, 327.
- Gambille, ———, Detroit habitant: orders masses, **69**, 259.
- Gambille, Mme. ———, wife of preceding: dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 263, **70**, 41-45, 49.
- Gambling: among Indians, **10**, 81, 187-189, 321-322, 327, **13**, 27, **14**, 233, **15**, 79, **16**, 157, 197-199, **17**, 77, 205, **18**, 151, 165, **37**, 171, **53**, 207-209, **57**, 117, **59**, 231-233, **63**, 251, **64**, 125, **65**, 75; charms for success in, **17**, 159, 203, 209, **33**, 213-215, **39**, 27; among French garrisons and traders, **65**, 199. *See also* Games, and Indians: games.
- Gamboge (*Garcinia morella*), gum-resin, **49**, 276.
- Game, product of chase, **1**, 85, **13**, 97, 113, 263, **37**, 25, 187, **42**, 229, **56**, 173, **59**, 167, 169; abundant in Acadia, **1**, 101, 247-253; scarce near settlements, **2**, 167, **12**, 163; abundant in Canada, **9**, 165;

Game (continued)—

abundant in Huron country, **11**, 7; scarce in Huron country, **13**, 109, **17**, 7; abundant on Ottawa River, **15**, 153, **35**, 205; on St. Lawrence, **24**, 265, **40**, 153, 215, **41**, 55, 129; in Iroquois country, **27**, 261, **42**, 97, **43**, 183, **56**, 51; about Montreal, **29**, 147; at Missou, **32**, 35; near Lake Superior, **48**, 119; at Richelieu Falls, **49**, 171; abundant on Fox River, **55**, 195; in Illinois country, 213, **58**, 107, **59**, 127, 183, **60**, 163, **65**, 73, **69**, 219; about Sept Isles, **59**, 51, 59; in Mascouten country, 103; on Mississippi River, 109, **65**, 161; near Lake Erie, **60**, 221, 229; on Anticosti Island, **62**, 272; in Hudson Bay region, **66**, 115; on Maine coast, **67**, 219. As food, **1**, 85, 253; entrails eaten, **39**, 215; bones of, burned, **1**, 283; birds, **3**, 65, 81, **43**, 105; animals, **3**, 79, 83; fish, 79-83; driven away and exterminated by Indians, **9**, 165, **40**, 151; supply depends upon snowfall, **37**, 39, 147, 195; Indians share with French, **58**, 121; Indians pray for, **60**, 267; at feasts, **68**, 137, 141; prices, **70**, 29, 43, 59; right of taking, allowed to seignior, **71**, 77. *See also* the several birds, beasts, and fishes.

Games: Indians play, **8**, 143; no cheating in, among Indians, **16**, 201; religious, for instruction of Indians, **53**, 207-211. *See also* Cards, Crosse, Gambling, Jackstraws, Lacrosse, *and* Indians: games.

Gand (Gan), François Derré (De Ré), sieur de, one of Hundred Associates, **9**, 65, 305, **11**, 87, 93, 227, 229; aids Indians, **7**, 303, **12**, 147, **14**, 171, 259, **16**, 91, **21**, 109; sponsor in baptism, **9**, 33, 45, **11**, 91, 107, 119, **14**, 161, **16**, 89, 119, 123, **19**, 21; sends Indian child to France, **9**, 105; zeal, 149, **14**, 139; Indian children given to, **9**, 201, **14**, 259; acts for Champlain, 201-205; harangues Algonkins, 217-219; generosity, **11**, 143-145; in religious procession, **15**, 227; aids Sillery settlement, **16**, 75; supports Indian child, 141; cedes lands to Jesuits (1637), **7**, 312, **14**, 205, **28**, 211; in charge of notarial record office (1640), **7**, 312; death (1641), 312, **21**, 109; sketch, **7**, 312.

Gandachiragou (Gandachiorago, Gandachioragou, Gandachirágon, Keinthe), Seneca village, site of mission St. Jean: location, **51**, 293; Jesuits at, **54**, 81, 115-117, 121; council at, **56**, 59.

Gandagan. *See* Gandougaræ.

Gandagare (Gandagaræ). *See* Gandougaræ.

Gandagaro (Canagora; Seneca, Ga-o-sa-eh-ga-aah), Seneca village, site of mission St. Jacques: location, **8**, 293, **51**, 293; Jesuits at, **54**, 115.

Gandagaron (Gandagaro, Gannagaro), Mohawk village, **53**, 139, **57**, 111. *See* Andagaron.

Gandaouagué (Gandaouagé, Gandaouaguen, Gandawage, Gan-

- naouaé, Gannawagé), Mohawk village, **55**, 265; location, **51**, 291, 295; Huron and Algonkin captives settled at, 187; Jesuits at, **39**, 195, **51**, 187-191, 195, 201, **53**, 145, **57**, 159, **59**, 241, **60**, 179, **61**, 209; converts at, **52**, 133, **57**, 89-91, **62**, 275; Loups attack, **53**, 137-139, 157; ceremony for dead at, **55**, 137; converts from, settle in Canada, **57**, 107-111, **61**, 169, **63**, 169-171.
- Gandastogue (Gandastogué, Gandastogué), Huron-Iroquois tribe, **54**, 75, 103, 105, 111, **56**, 35, 37, 67. *See* Andastes.
- Gandeaktena (Gandeacteua, Gandeakteua, Gandiakteua, Ganneaktena), Catherine, Erie convert: captured by Iroquois, **61**, 195; piety, **1**, 30, **61**, 195-209, **63**, 151-157; death, **58**, 247, **63**, 181-183, 187.
- Gandigonhra (Gandigonra), Marie, Huron convert: piety, **53**, 127-129, **60**, 45.
- Gandigoura (same as preceding?), Huron convert: captive among Iroquois, **42**, 187.
- Gandiouagué. *See* Gandaouagué.
- Gandougarae (Canaenda, Gandagan, Gandagarae), Seneca village, site of mission of St. Michel, **44**, 321; location, **51**, 293; council at, **44**, 21; Jesuits at, **54**, 81, 121; population, 81.
- Gandouta're, an Iroquois: captured at Three Rivers, **44**, 119.
- Ganentaa (Ganentaha, Gannentaa, Gannentáa, Gannentae, Gannentaha), Onondaga village, site of mission of Ste. Marie, **44**, 113, **45**, 85, **46**, 229; location, **41**, 258, **51**, 293; French at, **43**, 49, 305, **44**, 23, 123, 311.
- Gangrene: Indians suffer from, **24**, 177, **49**, 93, **55**, 307; French suffer from, **48**, 97, **49**, 129.
- Gannagaro. *See* Andagaron.
- Gannaouaé. *See* Gandaouagué.
- Gannaouens (Connoys, Kanawhas), Indian tribe in Maryland, **62**, 59, 272. *See* Piscatoways.
- Gannassatiron, Iroquois chief: adopts Milet as brother, **64**, 91-93, 97, 101.
- Gannawagé. *See* Gandaouagué.
- Ganneakteua. *See* Gandeaktena.
- Gannendaris, Cecile, Huron convert: pious death, **52**, 245-257.
- Gannendio, Huron convert: captive among Iroquois, **42**, 187.
- Gannendok, Françoise, Huron convert: pious death, **60**, 297.
- Gannennhetion, Geneviève, Huron convert: piety, **52**, 165.
- Gannenrontié, Iroquois appellation of De Lauzon, **67**, 73.
- Gannentae (Gannentáa). *See* Ganentaa.
- Ganniatarontagouat, **63**, 271. *See* Irondequoit.
- Ganniége, Mohawk village, **51**, 121, 143. *See* Gandaouagué.
- Ganniegehrnonns, Huron appellation of Mohawks, **51**, 119. *See* Aniehrnonns.

Gannonchiasse, an Iroquois, 44, 117.

Gannondadik, Felicité, Oneida convert: piety, 55, 47-49.

Ganong, W. F.: aid from, acknowledged, 72, 11; his study of Loyard's tablet, 67, 337. *Cartography of New Brunswick*, cited 68, 325, 71, 363. *Place-nomenclature of N. Brunswick*, 71, 304. "Historic Sites," 71, 304. "Plan for Hist. of N. Brunswick," 71, 304. "Cartier's First Voyage," 71, 339. "Cartog. St. Lawrence Gulf," 71, 362.

Ganymede, rape of, 33, 45.

Ga-o-sa-eh-ga-aah, 8, 293. *See* Gandagaro.

Gaouendité, Huron convert: pious death, 53, 105.

Gä-quä-ga'-o-no, Iroquois appellation of Eries, 21, 313. *See also* Kahkwas.

Garakontié (Garaconké, Garacontié, Garagontié, Garakonké, Garakonkie, Gara'kontie, Harakontie), Daniel, Onondaga chief and convert, 54, 47, 113, 115, 57, 31, 58, 175, 207; identified as Sagochiendagehte (1654), 41, 255; at Montreal, 44, 109, 47, 97, 36, 43-45; restores French prisoners, 44, 111, 117, 127, 322, 47, 81; French hold council with, 44, 322, 323; attitude toward French, 47, 73, 99-101, 50, 127, 52, 49, 113, 53, 53, 59, 243; receives Le Moyne, 47, 73-75, 189; rescues, protects, and liberates French captives, 93, 187, 215, 49, 103, 135, 143; French honor, 47, 101, 53, 55; rescues crucifix, 47, 215; defeated, 48, 235, 49, 145; conversion, 52, 181-183; baptism, 53, 53-57, 55, 55; piety, 49, 103-105, 51, 239, 53, 267-269, 273, 54, 39, 56, 41-47, 57, 133-141, 58, 209-211, 60, 193; at Quebec, 50, 127-129, 51, 239-245; Talon writes to, 52, 163; policy, 163; preserves peace with French, 53, 41-51; gives feast to Indians, 55-57; in Iroquois council, 231-233; envoy to Oneidas, 255-257; favors Christianity, 257, 54, 37-41, 47-49, 53, 55-63; invites Milet to council, 275; proclaims result of council, 293-295; harangues Iroquois, 55-57; bears letter to Lamberville, 57, 29; ridicules superstitions, 155; aids missionary, 159, 61, 189; death and virtues, 21-33, 223. Resuscitated, 62, 59.

Garakontié II., continues policy of predecessor, 62, 59, 91-93.

Garcinia morella, oriental plant: secretes gamboge, 49, 276.

Gardens, at Jesuit residences, 71, 103, 105. *See also* Farms, and Jesuits: missionaries.

Gareau, Léonard, 36, 115. *See* Garreau.

Garemand (Garman, Garmant), Charles, son of Pierre: captured by Iroquois, 38, 175, 42, 295; captive among Iroquois ("the little Frenchman"), 42, 109, 169, 45, 91.

Garemand, Pierre, *dit* Le Picard: marriage of daughter, 27, 93, 313; captured by Iroquois, 313, 38, 175; farmer at Cap Rouge, 294; family captured by Iroquois, 45, 155.

- Garenhatsi, Cecile, Huron convert: death, **43**, 53-55.
- Garhagonha, Iroquois captured at Three Rivers, **44**, 119.
- Gariaradi, Iroquet chief: at Three Rivers, **22**, 269.
- Garihonnentha, Marie Anne, Huron convert: parents give, to Ursulines, **58**, 139-145; piety, 141-143.
- Garistatsia, *dit* Le Fer, Iroquois chief: attacked by Algonkins, **48**, 101-103; death, **47**, 303, **48**, 103.
- Garlic: used by Indians, **34**, 215; abundant in Canada, **38**, 243; raised at Detroit mission, **70**, 55.
- Garman. *See* Garemand.
- Garneau, F. X.: cited, **30**, 304. *Hist. du Canada*, cited, **3**, 297 (Bell's trans.), **4**, 255, 258, **14**, 287, **36**, 242, **47**, 317, **67**, 335, **71**, 297, 392-393.
- Garneau, B., Th., Quebec: aid from, acknowledged, **20**, 16.
- Garnier, ———, father of Charles: Jesuits indebted to, **35**, 121; permits Charles to become Jesuit, 121; gives allowance to children, 143-145.
- GARNIER, Charles, Jesuit, **71**, 131; field to be assigned to, **6**, 67; arrives in Canada (1636), **8**, 217, 317, **9**, 313, **13**, 19, **35**, 119; Huron name, **8**, 308, **16**, 239, **22**, 151, **35**, 143; at Quebec and Three Rivers, **9**, 49, 59, 243, 277; departs for Huronia (1636), **8**, 307, **9**, 227, 247, 251; arrives in Huronia, **13**, 21-23, 89; illness, **8**, 307, **13**, 95, 99; signs joint letter, **15**, 65; colleague of Chabanel, **35**, 147; death (slain by Iroquois at Etarita, 1649), **1**, 26, **8**, 308, **35**, frontispiece, 19, 107, 111-115, 119, **40**, 15-19, **41**, 97, 121, **50**, 309-311; linguistic ability, **11**, 19, **35**, 123; relatives of, **23**, 237, 245, **35**, 143; relics of, **41**, 121; eulogized, **35**, 119-145, **40**, 19-33; sketch, **8**, 307-308, **35**, 119, **71**, 141-142.
- Missionary labors*: (a) Among Hurons, **8**, 307, **35**, 123, **48**, 275; at residence of St. Joseph, **9**, 301, **21**, 83, **23**, 117, **26**, 265; baptisms by, **13**, 35, **14**, 35, **19**, 225-227, **23**, 117, **28**, 289-291; visits Huron villages, **13**, 39, 165, 189, 193, 223, 237, **14**, 7, 13, 23-25, 31, 41, 47-49; makes vow, **13**, 43, 177; celebrates mass, 95; gives instructions, 137, **14**, 87-89; stationed at Ossossané, 107, **15**, 111, at Ste. Marie, **23**, 245, **25**, 87, 283. (b) Among Petuns, **1**, 24-26; visits (1637), **14**, 35, 87; first attempt to found missions (1639), **8**, 308, **20**, 43-67, 97; driven out of village, **21**, 181; second missionary attempt (1640), **8**, 307, **21**, 97, 177, **23**, 181; third missionary attempt (1647), **8**, 307-308; founds mission of St. Jean, 308, **35**, 133; host of, **42**, 73; gives life for, **50**, 307.
- Writings*: letters—to Le Jeune (1637), **12**, 127, 129-131; to Jérôme Lalemant (*ca.* 1641), **20**, 65-67; to brother (1641), **11**, 89-101, 301, **71**, 186; to same (1642), **21**, 17, 275-291, 309, **71**, 186; to J. M. J. (1643), **23**, 14, 237-245, 321, **71**, 187; to Vitelleschi (1644), **25**, 11-12,

GARNIER: *Writings* (continued)—

25, 83-87, 283, **71**, 187; to Caraffa (1647), **30**, **12**, 147-151, 299, **71**, 188; letters, cited, **34**, 246, 251, 253, **35**, 143, **71**, 229.

Garnier, Dom Julien, Benedictine, brother of Julien, **50**, 323.

Garnier, Henri (Henry), Carmelite monk, brother of Charles, **8**, 308, **20**, 301, **35**, 143.

Garnier, Joseph, Capuchin monk, brother of Charles, **8**, 308, **20**, 301, **35**, 143.

GARNIER, Julien, Jesuit, **52**, 167, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1662), **47**, 293, **50**, 324; New-Year's gift, **47**, 295; as scholastic, takes part in procession, **49**, 175; says first mass (1666), **50**, 187; examined and ordained (1668), 324, **51**, 147; first Jesuit ordained in Canada, **50**, 324; at Côte de Lauson, **51**, 147; assigned to Oneidas (1668), **50**, 324, **51**, 149; with Iroquois (1668-85), **1**, 30-31, 316, **51**, 239, 243, 247, 251, **52**, 153-157, 173, **54**, 45, 75, 79-81, 117, 121-123, **56**, 27, 57, **57**, 191, **58**, 229, 233-235, **59**, 77, 251, **60**, 175, **61**, 21, 165, 237, **62**, 227-229; aided by Milet, **52**, 161; falsely reported assassinated, **53**, 295; life threatened, **54**, 115-117; Iroquois bear letters from, **58**, 51; at Sault St. Louis (1685-91, 1694-1715, and 1718-28), **50**, 324; at Lorette (1691-94), 324; superior of missions (1715-18), 324; death (1728), 324; sketch, 323-324, **71**, 124, 149; facsimile writing, **67**, 70, **71**, 213.

Writings: letters—(*Rel.* 1671-72), **56**, 10-11, 59-69, **71**, 197; (*Rel.* 1672-73), **57**, 14-15, 191-201, 308, **71**, 197; (*Rel.* 1673-74) synopsized by Dablon, **58**, 16, 229-235, **71**, 198. To Frontenac (1673), **57**, 9, 27-29, 307, **71**, 197; to Pierre de Lauzon (1721), **67**, 13-14, 67-71, 328, **71**, 204.

Garnier family, copies of letters made by, **20**, 301, **21**, 309, **23**, 321. Garontagwann (Garontagwan), Oneida chief—also appellation of Oneidas, **44**, 129, **45**, 91. *See* Goyogouins.

Garontog eun (Garontog-, Garontoguennen), memoranda attached to document, **65**, 39, 41.

Gar-pike (*lepidosteus osseus*), **1**, 319; in St. Lawrence, **48**, 173. *See also* Armored fish.

GARREAU (Gareau), Léonard, Jesuit, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1643), **23**, 237; 327, illness and recovery (1645), **30**, 125, **42**, 241; confessor to Charles Garnier, **40**, 29; officiates in Quebec, at midnight mass (1650), **35**, 61; preaches at hospital (1651), **36**, 115; wounded while on journey to Ottawas (1656), **23**, 327; taken to Montreal, 327; death (1656), **1**, 29, **23**, 327, **42**, 231, 235-245, 297, **43**, 213, **46**, 75, 217, **49**, 251, **71**, 232; conflicting reports of death, **23**, 327-328; eulogium on, **42**, 297, **71**, 226; sketch, **23**, 327-328, **71**, 145-146; letter (Bressani's *Rel.*, 1653), **40**, 25-29, 255.

Missionary labors: joins Huron mission (1644), **23**, 327, 328; with

Nipissings (1644-46), 327, **42**, 241. Assigned, with Chabanel, to Algonquian tribes (1644), **26**, 73; with Algonquian tribes, **28**, 97, **30**, 109. With Hurons, **1**, 25, **23**, 327, **28**, 47, **42**, 241; with Hurons on Isle of Orléans (1652), **23**, 327, **37**, 181; Huron baptized by, **51**, 235. With Achiligouans (1646), **18**, 259; with Petuns, **30**, 306, **42**, 73; departs for Ottawa mission (1656), **23**, 327, **42**, 225, **44**, 219.

Garrisons, **65**, 225, 229, 243, 245; maintained by Hundred Associates, **7**, 311; supported by habitants, **8**, 309; flying camp formed from existing, **36**, 244. Scourge of missions, **65**, 195, 201, 215-217; injure trade of voyageurs, 195, **213**; evil conduct, 195-199; licentiousness, 193-199, 217; gambling at, 199; drunkenness at, 199; useless, 199-201, 211-213; carry on trade, 211-213, 245; in collusion with voyageurs, 213-215. Officers of, complain of missionaries, **67**, 79. At Fort Richelieu—number reduced, **27**, 81; soldiers from, find De Noue's body, **28**, 163, **29**, 21. At Quebec—**48**, 187; soldiers in, **28**, 316, 319; takes part in procession, **47**, 281; officers in, **318**, **62**, 273. At La Tour's fort, D'Aulnay kills, **28**, 319; at Onondaga, De Lauson establishes, **49**, 257; at St. Ignace (Mackinac), **55**, 319. At Fort Niagara—chaplain of, **56**, 301; Denonville establishes, **63**, 277. At Fort Frontenac—chaplain of, **56**, 301; necessity, **62**, 163; suffers famine, **64**, 97; scurvy among, 251. At La Galette, necessity, **62**, 163; at Fort Ste. Anne, chaplain of, **59**, 306-307; at Montreal, officer in, **62**, 274; at Lachine, commandant of, **64**, 279; at Bilocchi (Maurepas), size, **65**, 163; at Hudson Bay, **66**, 71, 119; at Fort St. Louis (in Louisiana), chaplain of, 131. At Sault St. Louis—Iroquois complain of, **67**, 73-81; decree of Royal Council on, 81-83. At Natchez—supplies for, **68**, 165; fears Natches, **69**, 215. At Detroit (fort Pontchartrain), chaplains of, **68**, 283; maintained at mouth of Mississippi, **69**, 205; at La Pointe Coupée, 215, **70**, 287; at Arkansas Post, **69**, 217. At Port Royal—surrender of, **69**, 233; shipped to La Rochelle, 302. At Louisbourg, defeat of, **69**, 292. British, at Fort Chartres, **69**, 301-302. *See also* Army, French; Forts; *and* Soldiers.

Garters: Miamis use as ornaments, **58**, 27; presented to Marquette and Joliet, **59**, 123; made of beads, **67**, 137. *See also* Bracelets, Girdles, *and* Necklaces.

Gary, George, antiquarian: cited, **54**, 307, 308. "Hist. Fox River Valley," **71**, 320.

Gascons: language of, **11**, 193; Crees compared to, **66**, 109.

Gasnier, **35**, 289. *See* Gagnier.

Gaspé (Gachepé, Gaspesia, Gaspey), district on Gulf of St. Lawrence, **1**, 83, 310, **2**, 303, **3**, 249, **6**, 185, 195, 199, **8**, 29, **9**, 311, **22**, 203, **30**, 305, **34**, 57, **36**, 139, **45**, 59, 73, **47**, 301, 317, **48**, 233,

Gaspé (continued)—

49, 177, **50**, 209, **51**, 273, **52**, 217, **53**, 71, **60**, 119, **63**, 300; origin of name, **3**, 300; description, 300, **71**, 254, 306; flora, 348; mine in, **49**, 171. Tribes of, **2**, 303, **18**, 233, **47**, 221-223, 241; hostile to Etechemins, **28**, 205. Récollets in, **1**, 7, **3**, 300; Jesuits in, **8**, 292, **30**, 305, **60**, 322; fisheries, **9**, 169, **28**, 37, 315, **32**, 35, **47**, 221; Indians of, desire Jesuits, **24**, 145; French in, **28**, 37; Indian from, at Quebec, 131; Sillery Indians at, **32**, 95, 201; fishermen of, convey letters, **36**, 93; French ship captured at, 131; earthquake felt at, **48**, 51; drunkenness in, 63; history, **71**, 302.

Gaspé Basin, town in Gaspé, **9**, 311.

Gaspesians (Gaspesiens, Gaspessiens, Guaspesiens), Algonquian tribe of Gaspé: location, **60**, 271; population, 271. Language—understand Montagnais, **52**, 217; unique, **60**, 119; compared to Etechemin, 271. Piety, **52**, 217; compared to that of Etechemins, **60**, 271; nomads, 271-273; wretched life, **63**, 71. Mission to, projected, **51**, 175; Jesuits with, **52**, 217, **60**, 263, 271-273, **61**, 75; at Montagnais council, **52**, 227; smallpox among, **53**, 61; included in Tadoussac mission, **61**, 75; at Sillery, **63**, 69-71.

Gassot, Henri Joseph, Jesuit, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1683), **62**, 276; at Sillery, 263, 276, **63**, 67, 79, 125; death (1685), **71**, 155; sketch, **62**, 276, **71**, 155.

Gates, Sir Thomas: governor of Virginia, **4**, 33; sketch, 253.

Gatogwann, a Mohawk, **45**, 91.

Gatschet, Albert S.: *Migration Legend*, cited, **65**, 267-269, 271, **67**, 342, **68**, 327, 328, 330, **71**, 295. "Indian Language," **71**, 273. "Water-Monsters," **71**, 277. "Indian Music," **71**, 279.

Gaubert, Louis, Jesuit brother, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1679), 142; sketch, 142.

Gaubil, ———, Jesuit: letters published, **66**, 320.

Gaudin (Godin), Elie: miraculous cure of wife, **51**, 89; of self, 93-95; sketch, 289.

Gaufestre (Gaufetre), Jean, Jesuit brother, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1626), 138; sketch, 138.

Gaul, old division of Europe, **1**, 310, **49**, 215.

Gaulin, ———, Louisiana priest, **1**, 36.

Gauls: migrations of, **8**, 9; customs of, compared to those of Indians, **44**, 295.

Gaultier (Gautier), Philippe, sieur de Comporté: La Comporté named for, **69**, 291; sketch, 291.

Gaultier, René. See Gautier, R.

Gaumont, ———, Charles Lalemant confessor of, **4**, 227.

Gauntlet, Indian method of torture: captives run, **31**, 31, 39, 41, **39**, 63, **40**, 129, **70**, 115.

- Gauthier (Gaultier), Charles, *dit* Boisverdun: attacked by Iroquois, **36**, 121; sketch, 246.
- Gautier, ———, Iroquois rob, **44**, 119.
- Gautier, Catherine, marriage, **32**, 311.
- Gautier, Guillaume, **37**, 266. *See* La Chenaye, G.
- Gautier, Marguerite, Detroit habitant: sponsor in baptism, **70**, 75.
- Gautier, Marie Anne, marriage, **66**, 345.
- Gautier, Marie Louise, marriage, **70**, 306.
- Gautier, Marie Marguerite, marriage, **70**, 73.
- Gautier, Pierre, sieur de la Vérendrye, son of René, **68**, 334. *See* La Vérendrye.
- Gautier, Pierre (Vérenderie), *fils*: discovers Rocky Mountains (1742-43), **68**, 334; aids Crees against Sioux, **70**, 251.
- Gautier (Gaultier), René, sieur de Varennes, **68**, 334; marriage, **62**, 273; governor of Three Rivers (1668-89), 273; sketch, 273.
- Gavanti (Gavantus), Barthélemi, Italian ecclesiastic: offices of, **27**, 314; cited, 109. *Praxis visitationis episcopalis*, cited, **27**, 314. *Manuale episcoporum*, cited, **27**, 314.
- Gayarré, Charles: *Louisiana: French Domination*, cited, **67**, 340, **68**, 327, **70**, 315, **71**, 325. *Louisiane*, **71**, 325.
- Geber, ———, eighth century physician, **51**, 290.
- Gebin (Guebin, Quebin), Edward, phonetic rendering of English Gibbons (q.v.), **36**, 87, 239.
- Gehenna, figurative use of term, **41**, 189.
- Geldings, of England, endurance, **37**, 249. *See also* Horses.
- Génaple, François, marriage, **11**, 278.
- Gendron, Guillaume, *dit* La Rolandière: sails for France, **35**, 53; given permission to take orders, **38**, 183; death (1687), **35**, 290; sketch, 290.
- Gendron, ———, le sieur: *Pays des Hurons*, **71**, 250.
- Geneva, N. Y., Seneca village near, **8**, 294, **51**, 293.
- Geneviefve, Huron child: death, **23**, 61.
- Geneviefve, Nipissirinién convert: sickness and death of son, **40**, 235-243; piety, **49**, 95-101.
- Genevieve (Geneviefve) Agnes de Tous les Saints, (Skannud-Haroi). *See* Tous les Saints, Genevieve Agnes de.
- Genii (Khichikouai), spirits believed in by Indians: of light — power, **6**, 163; consulted, 163, **22**, 73; form, **6**, 171; sacrifice to, 205. Medicine-men invoke, **31**, 201; different kinds, **33**, 227, **39**, 15; health and success ascribed to their influence, 17; of air, invoked in sickness, **40**, 239; upper Algonkins believe in, **56**, 125-127, **58**, 51. *See also* Spirits.
- Gens, defined, **29**, 293-294. *See also* Indians: anthropology and ethnology.

- Gens du bois, Algonquian tribe: allied to Ottawas, **14**, 285.
- Gens de mer, identified by Shea, **15**, 247. *See also* Winnebagoes.
- Gens puants, appellation given by French to Nipissiriniens and Winnebagoes, q.v., **5**, 279, **10**, 322, **15**, 247.
- Gens du Sault (Sauteurs), Algonquian tribe: origin of name, **18**, 259; modern Sauteux descended from (?), 259. *See also* Ojibwas.
- Gentagega, Indian tribe, **61**, 270; at St. Xavier des Prés, **58**, 75. *See also* Eries.
- Gentaguetehronnons, **61**, 270; Iroquois conquer, **42**, 197. *See also* Eries.
- Gentaienton, Erie village, **61**, 270; Iroquois sack, 195.
- Gentéhaon, Marie, Huron convert: pious death, **60**, 295.
- Gentiles, **44**, 235, **46**, 201, **48**, 109; use of ointments by, **38**, 259.
- Gentilly, Que., Fénelon founds Indian school at, **50**, 326.
- Geographic names, United States reports on, **71**, 344.
- George III. of England: Jesuits expect justice from, **71**, 99; grants Jesuit estates to Amherst, 392.
- Georgetown, Me., site of Arrowsic, **67**, 336; location, 338.
- Gerard, ———, superior of hospital order, **11**, 276.
- Gérard (Girard?), Louis Bertrand, Jesuit, **71**, 131; sketch, 164.
- Gérin, Léon: *Colonisation du Canada*, **71**, 304. *Habitant de Saint-Justin*, **71**, 304.
- Germain, Augustin, Quebec theological student: abandons priestly studies, **71**, 113.
- Germain, Charles, Jesuit, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1738), 173; in Abenaki missions, **69**, 77, **70**, 85; not superior of Canadian missions (1752), **71**, 398; on St. John River (1759), 27; attempts to settle in Acadia after conquest, **69**, 290; sketch, **70**, 85, **71**, 172-173.
- Germain, Jean François, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (ca. 1738), 173; sketch, 173.
- GERMAIN, Joseph (Joseph Louis), Jesuit, **66**, 347, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1687), **66**, 343; teaches theology in Quebec college (1687-1707), 343; acting superior for Bouvart (1699), 343; superior (1710-15), 147, 343; Louis Davaugour writes to, 147-173; asks for information concerning Lorette (1710), 147; asks for letter models (1711), 185, 217; death (1722), 343; sketch, 343, **71**, 124, 156.
- Writings*: letters — *Miss. Canad.* (1711), **66**, 18-19, 183-217, 334-335, **71**, 203; "Lettre obit. Aveneau," 229; "Lettres circ.," 229.
- Germans: surgeon on French ship, **60**, 109; engaged for Law's grant, **67**, 259 — recalled, 259; colony of, in Louisiana, 287, 340, **69**, 215.
- Germany, **46**, 241; harassed by mercenaries, **1**, 316; Ursulines enter, **5**, 275; French invade, **8**, 306; Mennonites in, **28**, 313; intemperance in, **33**, 33; ancient tribes of, compared to Iroquois, **49**, 215; Jesuits expelled from, **70**, 315; history, **71**, 297.

- Germon, Barthélemy, Jesuit: Gabriel Marest writes to, **66**, 219-295; professor at Orléans, 335.
- Gerson, scholastic name of Jean Charlier, Catholic reformer, and writer of religious works: called "most Christian doctor," **25**, 288; chancellor of university of Paris (1395-1418), 288; in exile, 288; retires to Celestine convent (1419-14), 288; *Imitation of Christ* ascribed to, 288; sketch, 288. *IV livres de l'Imitation de Jésus-Christ* (Thierry ed.), cited, **25**, 288; editions of, 288.
- "Gerson," term applied to religious book: as gifts, **32**, 67, **34**, 39, **35**, 31. "Little"—Jogues possesses copy of, **25**, 57, 288; term explained, 288.
- Gervais, Louis, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **69**, 265, 271-273, **70**, 23; sponsor in baptism, 77. Wife—orders masses, **69**, 273, **70**, 43, 51, 63; dealings with Detroit mission, 51.
- Gesner, Abraham: *New Brunswick*, **71**, 304. *Indust. Resources of Nova Scotia*, cited, **3**, 296, **71**, 304.
- Gesù. See Archives.
- Giants, in Huron folk-lore, **10**, 183.
- Gibaut (Gibaud), Augustin, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **70**, 45; death, 308.
- Gibbons (Fr. phonetic rendering, Gebin, Guebin, Quebin), Edward, commander of Boston militia: entertains Druillettes, **36**, 87-95; trades with New Sweden, 95; favors French alliance, 95; aids La Tour, 101, 242; sketch, 239.
- Giese, William Frederic, translator for this series, **1-19**, v of each volume; **20-27**, 5 of each volume.
- Giffard, Françoise (St. Ignace), hospital nun, daughter of Robert Giffard. See St. Ignace.
- Giffard, Marie Françoise, daughter of Robert: marriage, **27**, 99, 313; sponsor in baptism, 113.
- Giffard, Marie Louise (Louise), daughter of Robert: marriage, **6**, 327, **37**, 113, 265; death, 265.
- Giffard, Marie Thérèse, daughter of Robert (?): marriage, **34**, 246.
- Giffard, Nicolas: serves Jesuits among Hurons, **27**, 91; contract with Zacharie Cloutier, 91; profits from fur trade, 91.
- Giffard (Giffar, Giffart), Robert, sieur de Beauport, physician, **36**, 123, **42**, 277 (error for Mme. Giffard), **49**, 273; possesses hunting lodge at La Canardière (1627), **6**, 326; leaves Canada (1629), 326; returns to Canada (1634), **7**, 211; companions, on return, **24**, 309, **27**, 312; obtains concession of Beauport (1634), **6**, 326, **8**, 289; extent of concession, **4**, 268; brings colonists to Canada, **5**, 283, **7**, 211, 310; second bona fide colonist in Canada, **6**, 326; cows given to, 73-75; maintains Indian child, **7**, 285; cultivates soil, **9**, 153; joins expeditions against Iroquois, **12**, 217; cures Indian woman,

Giffard (continued)—

- 20, 181; treats sick nun, 253; physician at Quebec, 22, 65; marriage of daughters, 6, 327, 27, 97, 99, 113, 313; churchwarden, 119, 28, 193; gives fief to Jean Guyon, 27, 314; visits Jesuits, 28, 143; visited by Jesuit, 145; gives present to Jesuits, 145; prepares consecrated bread, 147; seigniorial rights conceded to, 211; returns to France, 239; sons, go to France, 239; obtains fief of St. Gabriel (1647), 6, 326; member of council (1648), 327, 34, 45; owns vessel, 33, 51; mass said at his house, 61; gifts to, 36, 113; servants drowned, 147; death of daughter, 44, 261, 325; Jesuits dine with, 45, 133; donations of land (1651, 1652, and 1667), 6, 326-327, 70, 209, 71, 71-75; death and burial (1668), 51, 149; sketch, 6, 326-327.
- Giffard, Mme. Robert (*née* Renouard), 27, 97; gifts to Quebec parish church (1646), 42, 277; donates land to Jesuits (1667), 70, 209, 71, 71-75.
- Gilbert, G. K.: "Hist. Niagara River," cited, 21, 316, 71, 316.
- Gilbert, Sir Humphrey, early traveler: voyage (1583), 2, 294.
- Gillet, ———, Jesuit brother, with Illinois (1702), 66, 25.
- Ginger, hospital nuns ask for, 49, 207.
- Ginseng (*Aralia* [*Panax*] *quinquefolia*): Lafitau discovers in Canada, 67, 333, 71, 347; exported from China, 67, 333.
- Gioen, 51, 249. *See* Goyogouins and Cayugas.
- Girard, Angelique, marriage, 69, 306.
- Girard, ———, (Jesuit?), in Louisiana, 66, 137. *See also* Gérard.
- Girard, Joachim, habitant, 50, 53; sketch, 319.
- Girard, Marguerite, marriage, 69, 306.
- Girardin, Mlle. ———, dealings with, 65, 41.
- Girault, Étienne Thomas-de-Villeneuve, Jesuit, 71, 131; arrives in Canada (1754), 180; with Lorette Hurons, 70, 87, 310; stipulation for maintenance of, 71, 105; mind failing, 111; sketch, 70, 87, 71, 180. Writes "Des Hurons" (1762), 70, 13, 205-209, 303, 71, 207.
- Girdles: Indians use, as ornaments, 58, 27, 61, 205, 70, 97; as offering, 61, 205; iron, Indians use as instruments of mortification, 62, 45, 175, 179; Iroquois deprive Milet of, 64, 69; Illinois, 66, 139; made of buffalo hair, 231.
- Girouard, Désiré: *Lake St. Louis*, cited, 67, 331, 71, 305. *Forts de Lachine*, 71, 304. *Postes du Lac St. Louis*, 71, 304.
- Girouard, Désiré H., translator, 71, 305.
- Gist, Christopher, pioneer: *Journals* (Darlington's ed.), cited, 69, 295, 297, 298, 299, 71, 250, 315.
- Giton, ———, merchant: arrives at Quebec, 47, 305.
- Giustino, ———, Jesuit at Rome, friend of Chaumonot, 18, 33.
- Givry, ——— de, kindness to Launay, 71, 53-55.
- Givry, Mlle. ———, with Paris Ursulines, 71, 53.

- Glapion, Augustin Louis de, Jesuit, **71**, 25, 131: arrives in Canada (ca. 1739), 125, 173; superior of mission (1763-90), 125; death (1790), 125, 173; sketch, 125, 173. Letters—to Finlay (1788), **71**, 15-16, 97-99, 208, 384; to Langlois (1789), 16, 101-107, 208, 384.
- Glass: Indians use, as earrings, **1**, 281; beads, as wampum, **41**, 111-113 (*see also* Beads, and Wampum). Panes of—used at Detroit mission, **69**, 271, **70**, 41, 57; size, 41.
- Gleditschia*. *See* Locust, honey.
- Gloria, Jean: gifts to, **35**, 31; serves Jesuits (1650), 31, **42**, 300; gifts to parish church, 277, 287; marriage (1652), 300; agent of habitants (1658), 300, **43**, 324; death (1665), **42**, 300; sketch, 300.
- Gloucester, N. J., Champlain on site of (1606), **2**, 298; first Dutch settlement near, **28**, 314.
- Gloves, worn in France, **38**, 75.
- Glue, made from sturgeon, **68**, 85.
- Gluttony, punishment for, **28**, 169.
- Gnats: in Canada, **5**, 35; in forests, **43**, 87; in Iroquois country, 181, **45**, 261; not found in barren districts, **46**, 279, **56**, 185; in northern country, 185; infest Mississippi, **65**, 161, **66**, 29, **67**, 293; in Montagnais country, **68**, 63. Pest, **14**, 271, **19**, 105; of Provence, compared to water-flies, **15**, 163. *See also* Flies and Mosquitoes.
- Goats, brought over by Jesuits, **3**, 261.
- Gobat, Georg, Jesuit author: translates *Rel.* 1648-49, **34**, 240-241.
- Gobert (Gaubert), Louis, Jesuit brother, **71**, 131; arrives in Canada (1636), **9**, 227; at residence of N. D. des Anges, 301; confused with Cauvet, 313. *See also* Cauvet, Ambroise.
- Gobien, Charles le, Jesuit, secretary of foreign missions: edits *Lettres édifiantes*, **66**, 299.
- Goblins, Iroquois compared to, **27**, 221.
- God: how described to Indians by missionaries; **8**, 185; impersonated at feast by an Ottawa, **57**, 293; aboriginal ideas of—*see* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.
- Godeau (Godelli), Antoine, French bishop and author: sketch, **39**, 266-267. *Epîtres de St. Paul*, **39**, 207, 267.
- Godefroy, Frédéric, *Dict. anc. langue française*, **71**, 352.
- Godefroy, Jean, marriage, **46**, 302.
- Godefroy (Godfroy), Jean Paul, **21**, 311, **46**, 209; sponsor in baptism, **9**, 33, 57, **25**, 133; wins foot-race with Indian, **9**, 279; marriage, **28**, 235; in Tadoussac trade, **27**, 311, **35**, 57; owns ship, **27**, 87, **30**, 191; envoy to France, **8**, 309, **35**, 57; controller-general, **32**, 105; goes to Three Rivers, **36**, 123; envoy to New England, 129, 147, 246; son slain by Iroquois, **46**, 209; gift to Quebec parish church, **42**, 283; sketch, **9**, 305-306.
- Godefroy, Jean Baptiste, sieur de Linctot, **35**, 47: owns vessel, 49.

- Godefroy, Jeanne, becomes Ursuline nun, **45**, 117.
- Godefroy, Joseph: at Quebec conference (1682), **62**, 157; sketch, 274.
- Godefroy, Marie Angélique, marriage; **70**, 308.
- Godefroy, Marie (*née* Le Neuf), sponsor in baptism, **11**, 93.
- Godefroy, Mademoiselle Marie, (*née* Le Gardeur) gifts to, **36**, 113; aids parish church, **42**, 277-279.
- Godefroy, Thomas. *See* Normanville.
- Godeme, Claude, French priest: translator, **27**, 313.
- Godet, François Xavier, *dit* Francheville: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 25, 27, 37.
- Godet (Godé), Jacques, habitant, **70**, 306; dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 265, 271; wife orders masses, 261-263, 273; sketch, 309-310.
- Godet, Mathurine, marriage, **43**, 323.
- Godet, Nicolas: death, **43**, 67; sketch, 322, 323.
- Godfrey, John E., Maine antiquarian: *Bashaba*, cited, **3**, 297, **71**, 313. *Castine the Younger*, cited, **67**, 336. *Centennial Discourse*, cited, **2**, 292, **71**, 313. *Saint Castin*, cited, **63**, 300, **71**, 334.
- Godfroy, Catherine, marriage, **70**, 306. *See* Desruisseaux, C.
- Godfroy (Godefroï), Jacques, *dit* (de) Marboeuf: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 21, 25, 29, 35, 37, 61; sketch, 305.
- Godfroy, Jacques, *fils*: sketch, **70**, 305.
- Godin, Noel, slain by Iroquois, **36**, 125.
- Goffestre, Jean, Jesuit lay brother: at Quebec, **4**, 183, 260.
- Gohatio, Marthe, Huron convert: captured by Onondagas, **42**, 75.
- Goienho, **42**, 81, 295. *See* Lake Oneida.
- Goio, **69**, 269. *See* Goyau.
- Goi-o-guen (Oiogwen), Cayuga village, **52**, 185, **54**, 29, 47, 119, **55**, 67, **57**, 177, **58**, 225, **62**, 227-229, **63**, 277, **65**, 27, **66**, 187; location, **8**, 298, **49**, 259, **51**, 293, **61**, 165; population, **49**, 259; name applied to district, **56**, 49-51.
- Goioguens (Goiogwens, Goigoens, Oioguen), appellation of Cayugas (Iroquois tribe), **50**, 197-199, **54**, 263, 267, 269, **56**, 57, **62**, 95, **64**, 75, 143, **65**, 25.
- Goiter, not found among Indians, **38**, 257.
- Gold, **48**, 205; found by Cartier, **1**, 2, **5**, 281; in Nova Scotia, **3**, 295; product, in Quebec, **8**, 289; fancied discovery of, at Lake Superior, **45**, 221, 272 (*see also* Iron pyrites); in Mississippi lead region, **69**, 223; cloth of, **15**, 223.
- Goldsmid, Edmund, editor, **71**, 250. *See* Hakluyt.
- Gomez, Esteban, Spanish navigator: explorations, **71**, 333.
- Gonaterezon, Onondaga chief, **42**, 85.
- Gondoin, Nicolas, Jesuit, **71**, 131; at Miscou mission, **21**, 312, **32**, 37; sketch, **71**, 142-143.

- Gondy, ——— de, bishop of Paris: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Gonnor (Degonnor), Nicolas (Flavien), Jesuit, **69**, 257, **71**, 131; at Lorette, **68**, 283, 319, **69**, 59, 63; studies Iroquois language, **68**, 233; at Luçon, 313; Aulneau his pupil, 315; at Quebec college, **69**, 75; sketch, **68**, 331, **70**, 81, **71**, 167. Letters — 1736, **68**, 21, 313-319, 322-323, **71**, 205; 1742, **69**, 13, 59-65, 279, **71**, 206.
- Gontier, Pierre, Jesuit donné: at Quebec, **27**, 83, 115, **28**, 219; at Three Rivers, **27**, 97.
- Gonzaga, Luigi de (Fr., Louis de Gonzague; canonized as St. Aloysius), Jesuit, **14**, 111, **18**, 37, **31**, 97, **42**, 271; sketch, **18**, 256.
- Gonzague, Catherine de, marriage, **2**, 296. *See also* Nevers.
- Gonzague, Charles de, **2**, 296. *See* Nevers.
- Gonzales, Thyrso, general of Jesuits, **64**, 261.
- Goodwin, Maud W. (ed.): *Historic New York*, **71**, 316.
- Gookin, Daniel: *Ind. Hist. Colls.*, **71**, 291.
- Goose: Canadian (*Bernicla* or *Anser*; *brenesche*, bustard; *outarde*), **6**, 271, **7**, 79, **17**, 191; habitat, **3**, 81, **5**, 99, **17**, 243, **42**, 207, **48**, 157, **54**, 215, 219, **67**, 169, **69**, 145, 209; hunted, **15**, 183, **26**, 31, **32**, 31, **67**, 93, 219, **68**, 177, **69**, 257, **70**, 59, 61; reared by Indian, **13**, 97; eaten before hatched, **44**, 299; white bears catch, **45**, 227. Wild — **28**, 181, **65**, 159; in Acadia, **1**, 253, **3**, 81; in Canada, **5**, 99, **9**, 165, **48**, 157; near Hudson Bay, **45**, 231, **64**, 265, **66**, 115; in Mississippi valley, **54**, 219, **59**, 183, **65**, 73, **69**, 145, 209.
- Gooseberries, wild, **14**, 249, **56**, 205.
- Gordan (Gourdan), Antoine, Jesuit, **69**, 75, **71**, 131; sketch, **70**, 85, **71**, 177.
- Gordon, H. L.: *N. W. Legends*, **71**, 277.
- Gorgeana, **36**, 243. *See* York, Me.
- Gorges, Sir Ferdinando. sends ships to Kennebec, **2**, 292; lands granted to, **36**, 242, 243; cited, **3**, 297.
- Gorges, Robert, establishes colony in Maine, **24**, 309.
- Goribon, ———, investigates liquor traffic, **50**, 211.
- Gorrell, James: *Green Bay*, **71**, 250.
- Gorst, Thomas (erroneously printed Nicolas): journal cited, **61**, 269, **71**, 250, 379.
- Goscelin, ———, dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 43-45.
- Gosselin, ———, Quebec priest: botanical researches, **69**, 133.
- Gosselin, abbé Auguste H.: aid from, acknowledged, **71**, 381, **72**, 11; cited, **3**, 293, **69**, 293, 296; MS. possessed by, 281. "Abbé Picquet," cited, **69**, 295, **71**, 334. "Le Jeune et Queylus," **71**, 236. "Quebec en 1730," **71**, 305. "Soldat de Frontenac," **71**, 334. *Bon-nécamps*, cited, **69**, 288, 297, 304, **71**, 236. *H. de Bernières*, cited, **16**, 258, **65**, 261, **71**, 334, 373, 374. *St. Vallier*, cited, **63**, 302, **71**, 334.

- Gosselin, E.: *Hist. Normandes*, **71**, 305.
- Gottefroid, ———, Jesuit, **18**, 33.
- Gottifredi, Alessandro, general of Jesuits, **38**, 295.
- Goutaut, Gaspar, Jesuit brother: arrives in Canada, **28**, 233; perishes in shipwreck, 245.
- Goudon, Elizabeth, marriage, **5**, 276.
- Gouentagrandi, Susanne, Iroquois convert: saves Milet's life, **64**, 105, **65**, 27, 261; saves other captives, **64**, 83; her rank, 105.
- Gougou, fabulous monster, **2**, 179; legend, 301.
- Goui. *See* Gouye.
- Gouin, Claude, trader: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 29, 35; sketch, 307.
- Gouin, Marie (*née* Cuillierier): conducts husband's business, **70**, 29; marriage, 307.
- Gouïon (Goujon), Louis Joseph (Louis André), Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 131; sketch, 169-170.
- Gould, C. H., librarian: information from, acknowledged, **1**, xii, 4, 4.
- Gounon, Simon Pierre, Jesuit, **71**, 131; with Abenakis, **69**, 79; sketch, 289, **70**, 85, **71**, 177.
- Goupil, René, Jesuit scholastic, **22**, 319, **71**, 131; a surgeon, **28**, 117, 123, **39**, 203; takes Jesuit vows, **28**, 121-123; sponsor in baptism, **20**, 309; captive among Iroquois, **24**, 281, **25**, 21, **28**, 119-135, **31**, 23, **39**, 179-203; tortured, **31**, 27, 41, **39**, 189, 191, 195; refuses to escape, **31**, 37, **39**, 187; slain by Iroquois, **1**, 25, 9, 313, **24**, 283, **25**, 31-33, 51, **28**, 127-129, 135, **29**, 45, 227, **31**, 55-57, **39**, 87, 201-203, **40**, 147; his bones buried by Jogues, **28**, 131-133, **39**, 203-207; character and virtues, **25**, 21, 33, 51, **28**, 121-125, **39**, 203; sketch, **24**, 312, **71**, 144-145; biography, by Jogues, 9, 314, **24**, 312, **28**, 117-135.
- Gourdan, Antoine, **69**, 75. *See* Gordan, A.
- Gourdeau, Jacques. *See* Beaulieu, J. de.
- Gourds: as receptacles for food, etc., **10**, 271, **43**, 325, **59**, 157, **63**, 291; as drums and rattles of medicine-men, **20**, 306, **60**, 187, 191, **65**, 151.
- Gournay, Pierre, *dit* Latour, Jesuit brother, **71**, 132, 133; with Hurons, **69**, 77; dealings with Detroit habitants, 263, 271, **70**, 23, 39; sketch, 85, **71**, 174.
- Gout, **62**, 205, **65**, 33, **69**, 39, 47, 57; unknown to Indians, **38**, 257.
- Gouye (Goui, Gouiz), Thomas, Jesuit, **66**, 39, 131, 139, 141; sketch, 339.
- Gouyou (Goio, Goyau), Jean Baptiste, Detroit habitant: contract of Detroit mission with, **69**, 253-255; dealings with mission, **249**, 255-257, 265-269; sketch, 307.

- Gouyou, Marie (*née* Deguire-Larose); works for Detroit mission, **69**, 257-263, 269, 275.
- Goyau, J. B. *See* Gouyou.
- Goyer, Olivier: *Orais. fun. de Frontenac*, **71**, 250.
- Goyogouins, **8**, 298. *See* Cayugas.
- Graesse, Jean George Theodor: *Tresor de livres*, cited, **1**, 299, **71**, 221.
- Grain (cereal), **55**, 27; cultivated in Canada, **45**, 191-193, **51**, 175, **64**, 133; flourishes near Lake Erie, **42**, 179; various kinds used by Hurons, **24**, 37. *See also* the several grains.
- Granaries, built for Sillery Indians, **25**, 183; Tonicas build, **65**, 133.
- Grand Banks. *See* Banks of Newfoundland.
- Grand Désert, near Quebec, described, **16**, 258.
- Grand Pré, Acadia, captured by French, **70**, 312.
- Grand Sault, **5**, 289, **12**, 272. *See* Rapids: Sault St. Louis.
- Grande Cuillier (Cueilliere; "big spoon"), nickname of Atogwat-kwann, **44**, 107, **45**, 97, 101-105, 109.
- Grande Gueule (Eng., Garangula; "big mouth"), Iroquois chief, **49**, 179.
- Grande Navire, association of Paris publishers, **5**, 280.
- Grandfontaine, ———, commands at Pentegoët, **49**, 275.
- Grandmaison, Eleanore de: marriages, **11**, 278, **27**, 312, **36**, 245, **50**, 325; sells lands to Jesuits, **18**, 255, **36**, 117; Ursuline sister resides with, **123**; house burned, **37**, 93.
- Grandmare, Anne de, sponsor in baptism, **1**, 113.
- Grandmesnil, Jean Véron, sieur de: marriage, **37**, 266; slain by Iroquois, **113**.
- Grandmesnil, Marguerite (*née* Hayet-Radisson): marriages, **37**, 266; servant runs away, **38**, 169.
- Granite, in Nova Scotia, **3**, 297.
- Grapes, **54**, 217, **55**, 195, **58**, 107, **59**, 107, **65**, 73; native in Maine, **1**, 73; in Canada, **2**, 306, **6**, 271, **10**, 103, **26**, 159; in central New York, **43**, 257, **51**, 121; in Wisconsin, **56**, 123, **59**, 103; in Illinois, **58**, 99, **65**, 73, **66**, 229; on lower Mississippi, **65**, 113, **67**, 291; wine made from, **9**, 155, **13**, 85, **35**, 135, **40**, 31, **42**, 63, **66**, 229; not valued by Indians, **38**, 243; culture in Canada, **9**, 155, 161, **64**, 139; muscatel, **47**, 147 — cultivated in Louisiana, **69**, 211.
- Graphite, in Laurentides, **5**, 286.
- Grass, luxuriant growth on Illinois prairies, **66**, 253.
- Grasse, France, a bishopric, **39**, 267.
- Grasshoppers, a pest in Canada, **6**, 29, **14**, 105, **18**, 85.
- Grating (grille), of convent parlor, **22**, 193, 199.
- Gravé, ———, secular priest: preaches, **71**, 111.
- Gravel, Martin, **35**, 49. *See* Grouvel.

Gravier, Gabriel, French scientist: "Carte par Joliet," cited, **50**, 325, **71**, 363. *La Salle*, cited, **57**, 316, **63**, 305, **71**, 339. *Route de Mississippi*, **71**, 325.

GRAVIER, Jacques, Jesuit, **64**, 280, **65**, 263, 267, 270, **71**, 132; in Illinois missions, **1**, 35, **64**, 279, **65**, 33, 81, **66**, 127, 245; wounded by Peoria Indian, 51-63, 121, 247, 265-267, 287; escapes to Mobile, 59-63; at Fort St. Louis, 125; difficulties with secular ecclesiastics, 129, 137; vicar-general, **65**, 262, **66**, 339; death, 247; sketch, **65**, 264, **71**, 156.

Writings: letters — to Bruyas (1694), **64**, 16-19, 158-237, 272, **71**, 201; to Laval (1697-98), **65**, 13, 53-63, 256, **71**, 202; to Lamberville (1702), **66**, 11-12, 25-35, 297, **71**, 202-203; to general (1707), **64**, 265, **66**, 15, 121-123, 297, **71**, 203; on affairs in Louisiana (1708), **65**, 255, **66**, 15-16, 125-143, 334, 341, **71**, 203. *Voyage en 1700*, **64**, 278, **65**, 15-18, 101-179, 257-258, 266, **71**, 202. Systematizes Illinois language, **66**, 245.

Gray, Asa, American botanist: cited, **43**, 324.

Gray, Henry H., British officer: cited, **19**, 270.

Grease: a delicacy with Indians, **5**, 97, 101, **6**, 275, 281, 287, 293; offered to spirits, 173, 205, 291, **20**, 251, **39**, 13; bodies anointed with, **8**, 159, **42**, 147, **17**, 157, **38**, 259; used on hair, **15**, 155; Indians mix paints with, **38**, 251; mixed, sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 43, 59, 65. *See also* Fat; Oil; *and* Indians: ornaments.

Great Banks, **4**, 105, **39**, 39, **63**, 306. *See* Banks of Newfoundland.

Great Bend, Kans., site of Quivira at, **59**, 307.

Great Britain: government — refuses redress to Mme. de Guercheville, **2**, 309; petitioned for grant of Lake Superior mines, **50**, 327; policy toward Jesuits in New York, **64**, 280; fails to aid New England colonists, **66**, 343; appoints commissioners to settle Canadian claims, **69**, 303; policy toward Canadians, **71**, 391-392. Territory in North America ceded to, **70**, 315. *See also* Army, British; *and* England. *State Papers, Colon. Series*, cited, **5**, 278, **71**, 224, 370. *List of Officers*, **71**, 342. Proceedings of royal council, and *Colonial Entry-Book*, cited, **60**, 318.

Great Gully Brook, N. Y., site of Cayuga village near, **8**, 298.

"Great Hare," **9**, 308; in Ottawa legend, **67**, 153-155; clan of, 155-157. *See also* Manabozho.

"Great-heart," epithet of honor among Souriquois, **3**, 91.

"Great River," **31**, 21. *See* Rivers: St. Lawrence.

Greece, **59**, 309; Gauls migrate to, **8**, 9; St. Paul in, **44**, 235; gums found in, **49**, 276; Lascaris family, **52**, 261.

Greek language, **46**, 71; Huron-Iroquois language compared to, **10**, 117, 121, **15**, 155, **51**, 291.

- Greeks, **14**, 141, **16**, 133, **45**, 203, **51**, 85; religious beliefs, **16**, 193; Indians compared to, **27**, 243; call all other peoples "barbarians," **59**, 309.
- Green, Samuel Abbott: *Groton Hist. Series*, cited, **67**, 334, **71**, 313.
- Green, W.: "Myrtus Cerifera," cited, **67**, 335, **71**, 347.
- Green Bay (city), Wis., **54**, 306, **56**, 303; commerce, **59**, 314; historical convention at, **54**, 307, **56**, 303; history, **71**, 250, 317, 321-322. *See also* Bays: Green; *and* Jesuits: missions.
- Green Bay (R. C. diocese), possesses Perrot's ostensorium, **66**, 347.
- Greenhalgh, Wentworth, cited, **51**, 294.
- Greenough, William P.: *Canadian Folk-Life*, cited, **60**, 316, **71**, 305.
- Greffe (Quebec record office), Laval notifies, regarding the council, **48**, 239.
- Gregory XV., pope: canonizes Loyola and Xavier, **4**, 264.
- Grélon (Greslon), Adrien, Jesuit, **71**, 132; arrives in Canada, **30**, 191; at Quebec, **32**, 91-93; at Three Rivers, 193; renews vows, 201; with Petun Indians, 306; sent to Huron mission, **32**, 97, 189; returns to France, **35**, 53; in China mission, **59**, 309, **71**, 147; sketch, **30**, 306, **71**, 147.
- Grenades, military weapon, **45**, 255.
- Grenadiers: Scotch, **71**, 25; French, **70**, 133, 165, 191.
- Greslon, A. *See* Grélon.
- Gribane, a boat, **9**, 189; described, **18**, 93, 257.
- Grieu, ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Grieu, Mme. ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.
- Griffin, Martin I. J., editor, **71**, 327, 329.
- Griffins, said to have been seen in North America, **33**, 47.
- Griffis, Wm. Elliot: *Van Curler*, cited, **25**, 288, **71**, 335.
- Grignace, **2**, 167. *See* Orignac.
- Grignon, C., engraver, **50**, facing 188.
- Grignon, ———, creditor of Quebec hospital, **43**, 23.
- Grignon, ———, returns to Quebec, **45**, 159.
- Grignon, ———, creditor of Jesuits, **65**, 41.
- Grignon, Augustin: "Recollections," **71**, 320.
- Grimard, **70**, 307. *See* Morand, C.
- Grimbaud, Adrien: *French-English Dictionary*, **71**, 351. *See* Clifton, E. C.
- Grimston, E., translator, **3**, 298, **71**, 242.
- Groeslande, appellation of Greenland, **45**, 225.
- Groisat, Jeanne, marriage, **43**, 324.
- Grondines, Montandre des, clerk at Chicoutimi: assists Laure, **68**, 107-109.
- Grosbois, ——— de, slain in battle, **70**, 107.
- Gros chenet, rue de, **65**, 41.

- Groselliers (De Groseliers, Desgrosillers, Des Grosilleres, Groisilliers, Grosilier), Médard Chouart, sieur des, **42**, 296, **46**, 69; with Hurons, **28**, 229; in Acadia, **38**, 179; marriages, **28**, 315, **32**, 313, **37**, 266; explorations, **34**, 247, **42**, 219-221, 296, **44**, 237, 247, 324, **45**, 163, 235-237, 272, **47**, 279, **71**, 338; in fur trade, **57**, 23, **60**, 318, **69**, 115; biography, **28**, 319-320, **71**, 333. *See also* Radisson.
- Groton, Mass.: captured by Abenakis, **67**, 334; history, **71**, 313.
- Grotto, **64**, 93-95; made by converts to represent Christ's birth, **61**, 117-119. *See also* Manresa.
- Ground-nuts: cultivated by aborigines, **2**, 298; other names for, 307. *See also* Apios tuberosa.
- Grouse: hunted in Canada, **32**, 269; European, **69**, 145.
- Grouvel (Gravel, Grovelle), Martin: owns trading vessel, **35**, 41, 49; in Tadoussac trade, **36**, 137-139, **43**, 35; mass said at his house, **35**, 61; aids Quebec parish church, **42**, 283-287; sketch, **35**, 289.
- Grouvel, Marguerite (*née* Auber), aids Quebec parish church, **42**, 285.
- Gru*: described, **67**, 291-293; chief food of Louisiana habitants, 315, 323.
- Gruyère (Gruiere), France: cheese from, at Detroit, **70**, 57.
- Gryp, French port, **4**, 69.
- Guachoya, Indian village: location, **59**, 313.
- Guaiac (*Guaiacum officinale*), medicinal gum, **71**, 377; source and discovery, **49**, 276.
- Guaspesiens, **52**, 217. *See* Gaspé, and Gaspesians.
- Guebin (Guebins), **36**, 91, 95, 101. *See* Gibbons, E.
- Guenet, Jean, Rouen merchant, **35**, 51, **37**, 111; one of Hundred Associates, **35**, 290.
- Guenet, Marie, **16**, 255. *See* St. Ignace, Marie de.
- Guercheville, Antoinette de Pons, Marquise de, **2**, 239; marriage, **3**, 300; secures grant of New France, **1**, 313, **2**, 237, **3**, 233, **4**, 256; sponsor in baptism, **2**, 15; founds mission, **1**, 313; aids Jesuits, 135-137, 141, 145, 209, 312-314, **2**, 83, 215, 233-235, **3**, 167-169, 175, 231-233, 239; sends ship to Acadia, 235, 261, **5**, 292; arms erected there, **3**, 263; refuses to aid De Monts, **4**, 259; English refuse her redress, **2**, 309, **4**, 79; sketch, **1**, 313.
- Guérillon, ———, editor, **71**, 243.
- Guérin, Jean, Jesuit donné: contract, **21**, 303; with Abenakis, **35**, 55; journey to New England, **36**, 129, 227, **37**, 95; accompanies Ménard on Ottawa mission, **45**, 163, **48**, 133-137, 143, 147-149; death, **47**, 307, **48**, 117, 145; work and character, 143-147; sketch, **21**, 319.
- Guérin, Leon: *Navigateurs Français*, cited, **4**, 254, **8**, 287-289, **71**, 339.

- Guesnier, François Bertin (Bertrand), Jesuit, **71**, 132; piety, **68**, 243-245; death, 243, 332; sketch, 332, **71**, 170.
- Guibert (Guibourt), Jean François, Jesuit brother, **65**, 103, 119, **71**, 132; with Illinois, **66**, 25; sketch, **71**, 159.
- Guibourt, Nicolas J. B. G.: *Hist. des drogues*, cited, **46**, 301, **49**, 276, **71**, 349.
- Guienne (Guyenne), France, Jesuits expelled from, **70**, 297. *See also* Jesuits: provinces.
- Guet, Jean, joiner: sent to Huron mission, **28**, 233.
- Guignan, Joseph, *dit* St. Étienne, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 75.
- Guignas, Michel, Jesuit, **68**, 255, 283, **71**, 132; with Sioux, **68**, 207, 281, 285, 331; captive among Wisconsin Indians, 207-209; his sufferings, 233-235, 257; with Ottawas, 285; at Quebec college, **69**, 75; sketch, **68**, 329, 330, **71**, 164. *Voyage*, **71**, 250.
- Guignon, Catherine, marriage, **70**, 309.
- Guilds, of workmen, **27**, 113, **30**, 199, **43**, 35, **71**, 170; in religious procession, **28**, 193-195, **32**, 91.
- Guillistinous, **54**, 133. *See* Kilistinons, *and* Crees.
- Guillaume, Algonkin child: at hospital, **22**, 161-163.
- Guillaume sans peur*, epithet, **29**, 197.
- Guillaumet, ———, wounded by bursting cannon, **38**, 177.
- Guillemin, ———, member of superior council: appraises Tadoussac church, **69**, 139-141; Jesuits concede land to, **71**, 71.
- Guillemot, Guillaume, **5**, 283. *See* Duplessis-Bochart.
- Guillet, Maturin: colonist on Jesuit lands, **37**, 266; slain by Iroquois, 113.
- Guilliet, ———, canon, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Guillimin, ———, seminary priest: masses sent to, **71**, 111.
- Guillon, captain ———, **49**, 163-165, 169-171, 177.
- Guillotine, Jesuit executed on, **71**, 178.
- Guimenée, ———, prince de: sponsor in baptism, **5**, 109; maintains Montagnais student, **6**, 87.
- Guimont, Louys: death, **47**, 89-91; sketch, 315.
- Guimourt, ———, priest, **66**, 139.
- Guion, Jean, mason: in religious procession, **28**, 195.
- Guise, ———, duchesse de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Guise, Charles de Lorraine, duc de: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157; sketch, 296.
- Guizot, François P. G.: *Pop. Hist. France*, cited, **70**, 315, **71**, 297.
- Gulf stream, **49**, 223.
- Gulfs: California — **49**, 143, 312; appellations, **47**, 316, **59**, 307; shown on Kino's map, **68**, 333; *see also* Vermillion Sea. Gas, **5**, 276; *see* Gaspé Bay. Florida, **59**, 159. Lake Huron, **54**, 199 (*see* Straits of Mackinac). Mexico, **1**, 223, **45**, 223, **47**, 147, **57**, 316,

Gulfs (continued)—

58, 103-105, **59**, 69, 141, 159, **65**, 101, 169, 269, **66**, 121, **67**, 344. St. Lawrence, — **1**, 69, 199, 302, 319, **3**, 41, **9**, 159, **20**, 119, **22**, 203, 205, **32**, 35, **37**, 267, **46**, 241, **47**, 221, 223, 227, **48**, 153, **60**, 117, **66**, 191, 195, **68**, 117; described, **1**, 67, **5**, 17, **48**, 201-203, **68**, 83; called "Square Gulf," **1**, 1; coasts, **9**, 309; islands, **67**, 334-335 — conceded to St. Pierre, 63-65; currents, **39**, 35; icebergs, **38**, 227; explorations in, **3**, 291-292; tribes on coast, 69, **18**, 227; cartography, **71**, 362; history, 311. S. Luize, **1**, 309 (*see* Bays: Fundy). Santorin, **66**, 316.

Gull, eggs, **10**, 201.

Gulo luscus (Quinquaou, Carcajou, Wolverine), habitat, **22**, 318.

"Gums, the six," **49**, 205 — enumerated, 276.

Guns, **35**, 47, **66**, 29, 31, **67**, 41, **68**, 191. *See* Firearms.

Gunsmiths, **32**, 91, **57**, 29, **63**, 209, **69**, 103.

Gunther, C. F., Chicago collector: possesses Bruyas MS., **51**, 283.

Guriouhiron, an Iroquois, **67**, 69.

Gustavus Adolphus of Sweden: grants charter to Swedish colonists, **28**, 314; death, **8**, 306.

Guy, John: colony of, **4**, 254; letter, cited, **2**, 293.

Guyenne, Alexis Xavier (Alexandre) de, Jesuit, **71**, 132; arrives in Louisiana, **70**, 315, **72**, 19; sent to Alibamu, **67**, 279; at Fort Toulouse, **68**, 219-221; with Illinois, **69**, 79, 203; missionary labors, **70**, 229-231; instructs Vivier, **69**, 203; sketch, **67**, 342, **70**, 89, **71**, 169.

Guymond, Louis, miraculously cured, **51**, 89.

Guymonneau, Jean Charles (Gabriel), Jesuit, **71**, 132; in Illinois, **68**, 335; death, 309, 335; sketch, **72**, 164.

Guyon, Barbe, marriage, **42**, 301.

Guyon, Jean, **38**, 294, 295, **42**, 301, **45**, 271; narrow escape of his son, **28**, 243-245; gifts to Jesuits, **36**, 113; death, **47**, 303; sketch, **27**, 314.

Guyon, Jean [sieur du Buisson], mason: acts as notary, **27**, 314.

Guyon (Guion), Jean, *filz*: marriage, **27**, 101.

Guyon, Marguerite, marriage, **63**, 300.

Guyon, Marie Thérèse, marriage, **65**, 271.

Guyon, Simon, **38**, 175; in Tadoussac fur trade, **35**, 57; hunts seals, **36**, 113; sketch, **38**, 294.

Guysboro', N. S., founded, **9**, 309.

Gypsum: in Canada, **9**, 169; Nova Scotia, **3**, 297; central New York, **43**, 326; at Montmartre, **8**, 311.

H, sound much used in Huron language, **15**, 157.

Haas, James D., translator, **71**, 297.

Haasate, an Algonkin: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 95-97.

HABITANTS (habitans), term applied to French settlers and farmers; as militia, **12**, **213**, **217**; desire to send Le Jeune to France, **23**, **269**; Sillery, advise removal of hospital nuns, **25**, **193**; drive away renegade Indians, **261**; ennobled, **27**, **311-312**; large families, **311-312**, **28**, **316**, **318**, **36**, **246-249**, **38**, **294-295**, **43**, **321**, **323**, **48**, **296**, **50**, **319**, **52**, **49**, **56**, **303**, **59**, **315**, **62**, **273**, **63**, **303**, **65**, **271**, **67**, **332**, **69**, **294**, **298**, **306**, **308-310**, **70**, **305-308**, **71**, **395-396**; marriages, **27**, **312-313**, **38**, **294-295**, **43**, **321**, **323**, **45**, **270-271**, **48**, **295**, **55**, **320**, **59**, **315**, **62**, **273-274**, **64**, **275**, **67**, **336**, **69**, **308**, **70**, **75-77**, **305-309**; increase in numbers, **28**, **139**; salute Montmagny, **143**; discontent among, **155-157**—aroused by Marsolet, **157**, **315**; build for Jesuits, **225**, **319**; Jesuits ask increase from, **227**—increase allowed, **237**; supplies for, lost, **245**, **41**, **211**; piety, **28**, **269**; present horse to Montmagny, **30**, **183**; elect syndic, **183**, **187**; granted constitutional privileges, **306**; aided by king, **34**, **63**; aid fugitive Hurons, **35**, **209**; seek concessions from French government, **289**; bishop necessary for, **36**, **69**; complain of officials, **249**; Druillettes says mass for, **37**, **95**; fight Iroquois, **40**, **105**, **47**, **291**, **50**, **131-133**, **141**, **181**, **201**, **65**, **25**; own cattle, **40**, **159**; assembly of, **41**, **21-23**, **43**, **61**, **69**, **44**, **85**; collections taken among, **42**, **273**, **299**; gifts to parish church, **273-275**; concession granted to, **43**, **323**, **47**, **261-267**; community of, party in Jesuit suit, **43**, **324**; Cap Rouge, dispute with parish church, **44**, **93**; military organization, **323**; Beupré, present petition to governor, **45**, **81**; visit bishop, **131**; visit Jesuit superior, **46**, **159**; slain by Iroquois, **225**, **49**, **239**; attack Dumesnil, **46**, **304**; escape from drowning, **47**, **23-33**; captivity and escape, **35-47**; lack of, on St. Lawrence concession, **269**; take part in procession, **281**; ask aid of French government, **318**; settlements, **48**, **159**; tithes imposed upon, **296**; Laval confirms, **49**, **165**; receive supplies from France, **169**; presents Indian girl to Talon, **50**, **157**; need government aid, **239**; at Isle Jésus, **58**, **111-113**; supply wood for soldiers, **49**, **165**; economic condition, **60**, **97**; importance of arming, **62**, **165**; at La Prairie, **63**, **141**; English demand surrender of, **64**, **41**; make pilgrimages to Lorette, **49**; Hurons aid, against English, **51**; fight English, **51**; abandon Cap de la Magdelaine, **65**, **183**; favorable to Gravier, **66**, **131**; favorable to Bienville, **141**; prepare for war, **193**, **199**; liquor traffic injurious to, **67**, **43**; settle among Indians, **43**. Prosper in Louisiana, **67**, **271**; in Louisiana, definition and condition, **283**; Jesuits with, **303**; at Yazoo, **317**; at Natchez, **68**, **165**; occupations of, **69**, **211**; represented in council of colony, **70**, **215**. Acadian—misunderstand English, **69**, **233**; submit to English, **302**. Detroit, dealings with mission, **69**, **241-277**, **70**, **21-77**, **305-309**. Illinois, seek to retain Jesuits, **70**, **275**, **279**; English

HABITANTS (continued)—

allow, to choose residence, 275; petition English authorities, **71**, 45. Many leave Canada at conquest, **71**, 300, 394; social and economic condition, 304.

Trade relations: quarrels with Hundred Associates, **5**, 284, **27**, 89; petition to Louis XIII., **5**, 287; forbidden to export produce (1636), **9**, 171; allowed to share local fur trade, 171, 175; rights of trade ceded to, **27**, 77, 89, 235-239; Montreal agreements with, 77; engage in fur trade, 85, 91, 311, **30**, 187, **34**, 57-59, **35**, 57-59; fur trade surrendered to (1666), **49**, 278; agents of, **27**, 313, **28**, 320, **42**, 300; trade disorders, **28**, 237; trade in wood, 251; losses through shipwreck, **34**, 235, **37**, 87; own frigate, **38**, 173; frauds of, against Hundred Associates (1660), **46**, 303.

Habitations, plantations in the south: term defined, **67**, 283; at Baton Rouge, 303; among Arkansas, 319-321; Perrier furnishes arms to, **68**, 187.

Hache, Robert, donné, **28**, 155, 185, 191, 239, **48**, 296. *See* Jesuits: donnés.

Hache, Robert, an Indian, **48**, 296; commits rape, 227.

Hadley, Mass., attacked by Indians, **71**, 314.

Hagar, misfortune of, **14**, 249.

Haies, Edward, cited, **2**, 294.

Haiot, ———, French settler: Iroquois rob, **44**, 231. *See also* Hayot.

Hair: red, prevalent among English colonists, **70**, 189. *See also* Indians: hair and headdress; *and* mortifications.

Hakluyt, Richard: translator and editor, **71**, 249-250. *Voyages* (Goldsmid's ed.), cited, **1**, 308, 319, **2**, 294, 307, **3**, 297, **4**, 254, 270, **5**, 281, **71**, 250.

Hakluyt Society, publishes Champlain's MS., **2**, 300; reprints by, **3**, 294, 298. *Publications*, cited, **71**, 242, 249-250.

Halay (Haslé), Marie, **50**, 53; marriage, 319.

Halberd, Frenchman uses, **29**, 227.

Halbert, H. S.: *Nanik Waiya*, cited, **66**, 343, **71**, 265.

Haldimand, Frederick, seventh English governor of Canada: titles, **71**, 65, 93; rebuilds governor's palace, 390; term as governor (1778-84), 118, 307.

Hale, Horatio: cited, **8**, 303, 304, **12**, 271. *Iroquois Book of Rites*, cited, **1**, 310, **40**, 256, 257, **44**, 320, **54**, 308, **71**, 277. "Indian Wampum Records," cited, **8**, 314, **71**, 285. "Cosmog. Myths," **71**, 277. "Huron Folk-lore," **71**, 277. "Iroq. Sacrifice," **71**, 277. "Iroq. Condoling Council," **71**, 280.

Halé, Barbe, lunatic, **45**, 167.

Halecis, a fish: caught at Port Royal, **2**, 245.

- Half-breeds: Dutch and Indian, **50**, 183. *See also* Flemish bastard, and Indians: marriage.
- Half-Moon series*, cited, **71**, 315.
- Haliburton, Thomas C.: *Hist. Nova Scotia*, cited, **2**, 299, **71**, 305.
- Halifax, N. S., strongly fortified, **58**, 294; history, **71**, 299.
- Hall, James: *Indian Tribes*, **71**, 271.
- Hall, Theodore Parsons: owns Potier MS., **69**, 283, **71**, 213; cited, **65**, 271.
- Hallen Rev. George, antiquarian: contributes to Martin's *Bressani*, **5**, 295; visits Ste. Marie, **34**, 252.
- Hallucinations: experienced by Huron, **46**, 37, 43-45; at Three Rivers and Quebec, 203; precede earthquake of 1663, **48**, 51-55; follow earthquake, 207, 213-215.
- Hamel, Mgr. Thomas E., librarian of Laval university: aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xiii, **4**, 4; opinion of MS., cited, **42**, 293; note by, **28**, 318; letter cited, **27**, 308. *Joseph C. Taché*, cited, **5**, 296, **71**, 335.
- Hamelin, Joseph-René-Léandre: *Saint-Vallier*, **71**, 305.
- Hamilton, ———, "Slavery in Canada," cited, **69**, 301. "The Panis," cited, **69**, 301.
- Hamilton, Henry, eighth English governor of Canada (*ad interim*): term as governor, **71**, 119.
- Hamilton, Peter J.: *Colonial Mobile*, **66**, 341, 342, **67**, 340, **71**, 325.
- Hamilton, William Douglas, third duke of: one of Newfoundland grantees, **5**, 277.
- Hamilton, Ont., ossuary near, **21**, 317.
- Hamlin, Marie C. W.: *Legends of Le Détroit*, cited, **68**, 334, **69**, 306, 309, **71**, 320.
- Hamy, Alfred: aid from, acknowledged, **72**, 11; letter cited, **71**, 403. *Icon. Comp. Jésus*, cited **71**, 236.
- Hanbury, Daniel: *Hist. of Drugs*, **71**, 349.
- Handkerchiefs: as presents, **28**, 143; in Indian rhetoric, **42**, 51, **43**, 193; at council, **42**, 103; Indians' idea of, **44**, 297; holy, pictures of, **47**, 295; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 27; sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 43; prices, 43.
- Handotank, a Huron: at Quebec, **36**, 143.
- Hanging. *See* Penalties.
- Hangman: at Quebec, executions by, **34**, 39, 41. *See also* Executioner.
- Hannay, James: *Acadia*, **71**, 305.
- Hannenharisonk, **37**, 105. *See* Annenharisonk.
- Haouenhontona, Marguerite, Indian convert: rescues Frenchmen, **49**, 129-133; Ursulines educate, 131; baptism, 131.
- Harakontie, **44**, 111. *See* Garakontié.

- Haram, 66, 207. *See* Haren, Louis.
- Harangues, importance, among Indians, 26, 61, 57, 67. *See also* Councils, *and* Indians: oratory.
- Harbors: at Port Royal, capacity of, 1, 69; Tadoussac, secure, 29, 123; Boothbay, fisheries in, 36, 239; in Hudson Bay, 56, 205. *See also* Bays.
- Harding, Robert, Jesuit superior at Philadelphia: writes to Meurin, 71, 43; sketch, 389.
- Hardy, ———, receiver of taxes: sponsor in baptism, 2, 159.
- Hardy, Mme. ———, sponsor in baptism, 2, 161.
- Hardy, M., editor, 71, 243.
- Hare, Augustus J. C.: *Walks in Paris*, 8, 311, 32, 311, 35, 292, 71, 342.
- Hares: in Canada, 6, 271, 9, 165; at Miscou, 32, 35; white, near Hudson Bay, 45, 233; in Illinois country, 69, 145; described, 5, 21; season for hunting, 66, 155; method of hunting, 6, 307, 37, 35; hunted, 32, 269, 37, 185—by missionaries, 63, 265; "Great," legends in Indian folk-lore, 5, 286, 12, 33, 51, 33-35, 54, 155, 201 (*see also* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion; Manabozho, *and* Ouisaketchak); singing, 38, 241 (*see also* Marmot); becomes white in winter, 243.
- Haregouessemite, Abenaki convert: asks for pictures, 62, 133.
- Haren (Haram), Louis, Jesuit brother, 71, 132; arrives in Canada (1699), 160; at Mackinac, 66, 207; sketch, 71, 160.
- Harenavilliers, estate belonging to Ursulines, 71, 51-53.
- Hariot, Thomas: *Virginia*, cited, 10, 324, 71, 250.
- Hariouaouagui (Hari ouaouagui), 45, 43; Indian name for Laval, 41, 49, 89; meaning, 45, 41.
- Harlay, François de, archbishop of Rouen, 16, 257; grants powers of grand vicar to Jesuits, 38, 187; death (1653), 187.
- Harness (for horses), parts of, 70, 51, 53, 67.
- Haro, Norman term used in booksellers' licenses, 1, 57, 2, 189; derivation, 307.
- Harpoons: used in catching eels, 6, 311; in other fishing, 45, 233. *See also* Eels, *and* Fish.
- Harris, Dean William R.: *Missions Western Canada*, cited, 4, 260, 266, 19, 270, 20, 308, 71, 305. *Church in Niagara Penin.*, cited, 21, 316-317, 71, 305. "Flint Workers," cited, 8, 297, 305, 71, 265.
- Harrisburg, Pa., Andaste site near, 8, 301.
- Harrison, Henry, English Jesuit: in New York (ca. 1685), 64, 280.
- Harrison, William H.: *Aborig. of Ohio Valley*, 71, 291.
- Harrissee, Henry: criticised, 14, 284; locates original Cramoisy *Rel.*, 51, 286; cited, 5, 284. *Notes*, cited, 1, 299-302, 2, 288, 289, 302, 3, 287, 292, 293, 299, 4, 248-250, 5, 269, 270, 272, 6, 319, 324, 7, 305, 8,

- 283, 289, **11**, 272-274, **14**, 281-284, **15**, 240, 241, **18**, 252, **20**, 302, **22**, 313, **23**, 322, **25**, 284, **27**, 309, **28**, 310, **30**, 300, **32**, 308, **34**, 238-241, **35**, 286, **36**, 235, **37**, 263, **38**, 289, **40**, 253, **41**, 249, 251, 252, **42**, 291, 293, **43**, 320, **44**, 319, **45**, 263, 267, **46**, 298, **47**, 313, **48**, 291, 293, **49**, 270, **50**, 314, 315, **51**, 284, **52**, 259, **53**, 301, **54**, 303, **55**, 316, **59**, 294, **63**, 300, **71**, 221. *Bibliotheca Amer.*, cited, **1**, 308, 309, **71**, 221. *Discovery of N. Amer.*, cited, **2**, 302, **3**, 291, 292, **71**, 339-340. *Jean et Sébastien Cabot*, cited, **3**, 291. *John and Sebastian Cabot*, **71**, 335. "The Cabots," **71**, 335.
- Hart, G. E.: *Quebec Act*, **71**, 305, 392.
- Hartford (Fr. phonetic rendering: Harfort), Conn., **10**, 328, **24**, 309; English Assembly held at, **36**, 81; location, 101; founded, 243.
- Hartmann, A. A., Jesuit: aid from, acknowledged, **4**, 5.
- Harvard Univ. *Bibliog. Contrib.*, cited, **71**, 365. *See also* Libraries: Harvard.
- Harvey, Arthur, Canadian antiquarian: cited, **21**, 316.
- Harvey, M.: *Newfoundland*, **71**, 305.
- Hary, Thomas, English Jesuit: in New York (1683), **64**, 280-281.
- Hary, ———, farmer of posts of king's domain: reimbursed for cost of Tadoussac church, **69**, 141.
- Haskins, Charles H., professor in University of Wisconsin: aid from, acknowledged, **30**, 16.
- Haslé, Marie, **50**, 53. *See* Halay.
- Hatchets, **10**, 217, 271, **12**, 11, 71, 213, 249, **13**, 87, **14**, 57, 267, **17**, 15, **18**, 205, **23**, 313, **30**, 263, 271, 293, **31**, 69, 73, 117, **33**, 93, **34**, 109, **36**, 115, 135, **38**, 285, **57**, 285, **70**, 181; in barter, **7**, 223; in fur trade, **21**, 101, **67**, 137; Hurons trade for, **32**, 179; French introduce among Indians, **54**, 155; Illinois trade for, 167, 171; Ketchigamins desire trade in, 185. Standard of value among Indians, **10**, 37, **55**, 113, **58**, 35; in Indian rhetoric, **10**, 77, **33**, 245, **41**, 129, **61**, 207; as presents, **10**, 177, 223, **12**, 257, **13**, 151, **14**, 27, 269, **21**, 53, **23**, 211, **29**, 271, **34**, 173, **41**, 111, 139, **43**, 171, **44**, 105, **54**, 231, **59**, 177, **60**, 89, **68**, 163; stone, of Indian manufacture, **8**, 41, **11**, 199, **17**, 49, **41**, 185, **44**, 49; Indians use, **12**, 201, **26**, 225, **27**, 221, 227, 257, 265, 281, 285, 299, **28**, 127, 285, 299, **29**, 85, **30**, 261, **39**, 249, **56**, 57, **59**, 149, **67**, 105, 173, **68**, 167. Indians killed with, **13**, 17, **30**, 291, **34**, 137, **39**, 135; Frenchmen killed with, **31**, 55-57, **32**, 151, **33**, 229, **38**, 273, **39**, 201, 235; Jesuits threatened with, **57**, 235, 241. As instruments of torture, **13**, 41, 67-69, **15**, 173, **34**, 27-29, 35, 147-149, **39**, 253. Used in hunting, **30**, 265; in fishing, **42**, 73. War, **20**, 79, **32**, 245, **33**, 195, **35**, 115, 167, 221, **37**, 143, **40**, 167, **47**, 223, **55**, 189, 203, **59**, 133-135, 151, 155; buried with dead, **39**, 265; Indian hunters provided with, **56**, 161; retempered, **65**, 61; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 31; Natches demand, **68**, 191; made at Detroit mission, **69**, 243, **70**, 61.

- Hateriate ("the brave"), Nau's Iroquois name, **68**, 269.
- Hathaway, Joshua: "Indian Names," **71**, 273.
- Hatitsihenstatsi, memorandum on document, **65**, 39.
- Hats: stolen from Jogues in England, **31**, 101, **39**, 235; manufacture of, in Canada, **51**, 173; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 27; demanded as ransom, **68**, 191.
- Hatton, Joseph: *Newfoundland*, **71**, 305-306.
- Haurawereunt, François Xavier, Abenaki convert, **62**, 111.
- Hauteville (Hautville), Nicolas le Vieux, sieur de. *See* Le Vieux.
- Havana, Cuba, **63**, 305, **66**, 342; archives sent to (1800), **71**, 382.
- Havre, France: merchants of, in fur trade, **4**, 256; fleet at, **18**, **71**; commerce with Canada, **50**, 81; Champigny appointed intendant of, **65**, 249, **71**, 381.
- Havre de Grace, France, **36**, 49, **40**, 83; Iroquois captive at, **36**, 29, 33; Ursulines and curé at, aid Jesuits, **5**, 11.
- Hawkins, Sir John, English sea traveler: expeditions of, **3**, 294.
- Hawkstone, Ont., Huron site near, **20**, 305.
- Hawley, Charles: editor, **71**, 329. *Seneca History*, cited, **8**, 293, 294, **71**, 236, 361. *Cayuga History*, cited, **8**, 297, 298, **44**, 322, **51**, 290, **71**, 236, 315.
- Haws: found in Canada, **38**, 243; on Richelieu Island, **48**, 165.
- Hay: produced in Canada, **36**, 135, **44**, 121, **64**, 133, **69**, 87; on mission farm, **70**, 71; annual supply of, in Canada, **71**, 103.
- Hayday, ———, bookbinder, **41**, 252, **48**, 293.
- Ha-yek-dyoh-kunh (Eng., Jacob Blacksnake), Alleghany chief, **21**, 314.
- Hayet-Radisson, Marguerite, marriages, **37**, 266.
- Haynes, Henry W.: researches regarding Norumbega, **71**, 314. "Prehist. Archæol.," **71**, 265.
- Hayot, Jean, son of Thomas: hunts with Indians, **34**, 45; capture and escape, **44**, 105.
- Hayot, Thomas, **34**, 45, 246; farmer at Beauport, **28**, 203, 317; Iroquois near house of, **36**, 123; canoe stolen, 143; appointed deputy (1653), **38**, 183; sketch, **28**, 317.
- Haytian language, words and phrases, **11**, 275.
- Hazard, Ebenezer: *Hist. Colls.*, cited, **36**, 238, 241, 242, 244, 247, **71**, 251.
- Hazel-hen, **6**, 271. *See* Partridge.
- Hazelnuts: along St. John River, **3**, 67; in Canada, **38**, 243; used as food, **6**, 271; locust-fruit compared to, **69**, 173; stored for use, **70**, 281.
- Hazeur, ———, memoranda on document (1697), **65**, 39-41.
- Hazeur, François, *père*, Quebec merchant: erects chapel at Chicoutimi (1670), **59**, 305; marriage, **65**, 261; death (1685), 261; sketch, 261.

- Hazeur, François, *fls*, Quebec merchant: contributes to church (1701), **57**, 318; marriage, **65**, 261; member of supreme council, 261; sketch, 261.
- Hazeur, Marie Anne, daughter of François, *fls*: marriage, **67**, 338.
- Hazeur, Pierre, son of François, *fls*: ordained priest (1700), **65**, 261.
- Hazeur, Thierry, son of François, *fls*: ordained priest (1706), **65**, 261.
- Head Harbor, former name of, **3**, 199, 300.
- Heath, Sir Robert, patent of Carolina granted to (1627), **65**, 270.
- Heathcote, J. M.: *Tennis*, cited, **5**, 285, **71**, 354.
- Heaven, maker of, **39**, 15. *See* Sky, maker of.
- Hebberd, S. S.: *Wis. under Dom. of France*, cited, **68**, 333, **71**, 320.
- Hébert, ———, slain by Iroquois, **47**, 91.
- Hébert, Anne, daughter of Louis: marriage and death, **2**, 308.
- Hébert, Guillaume, son of Louis, **11**, 87; assists De Quen, **9**, 63; marriage and death, 306; facsimile writing, **23**, 224, **71**, 211.
- Hébert, Guillemette, daughter of Louis: marriage and death, **2**, 308, **12**, 275.
- Hébert, Louis, sieur de l'Espinay, an apothecary: called "Father of Canada," **2**, 308, at Port Royal, 19, 308; Biencourt's representative, 249, **3**, 263; aids Membertou, 201; returns to Canada (1617), **2**, 308; first real settler to cultivate soil, 308, **6**, 326; oppressed by trading companies, **4**, 265; royal procurator (1621), **2**, 308; at Tadoussac (1622), 308; acquires fief St. Joseph with title (1626), 308, **7**, 309, **12**, 275; death (1627), **2**, 308, **7**, 309, **12**, 275; island named for, **2**, 308; sketch, 308.
- Hébert, Marie (*née* Rollet), wife and widow of Louis, **5**, 57, 187, **6**, 141, **9**, 306; English guard house of (1629), **2**, 308; remains in Canada after conquest, **6**, 119; marries Guillaume Hubou (1629), **5**, 277, **9**, 103, 305; family of, **5**, 41, 71, 287; cattle, killed by Indians, 49; negro child given to, 63, 197; sponsor in baptism, **9**, 15; death (1649), **5**, 277.
- Hébert, abbé N. F.: *Saguenay en 1851*, **71**, 306.
- Hebou, Barbe, **42**, 277. *See* Hubou, Barbe.
- Hebou (Hebout), **11**, 97, **30**, 165, **34**, 51. *See* Hubou, Guillaume.
- Hebrews (Jews), **44**, 235, **48**, 109; mythology, **10**, 320; superstition of, regarding women, **9**, 308; marriages, **38**, 255; seclusion of women, **29**, 109; paint their faces, **44**, 283; use of ointments by, **38**, 259; Dumas teaches language of, **67**, 343; Epistle to, cited, **1**, 71.
- Hechon, **55**, 297, **57**, 61. *See* Echon.
- Heckewelder, John: *Indian Nations*, cited, **12**, 271, **54**, 308, **71**, 291. *Narr. of Ind. Missions*, **71**, 287-288.

- Heifer, **32**, 99. *See* Cattle.
- Heleine (Helene), Algonkin convert: blind, **19**, **15**, **25**, 197; piety, **19**, **15**, **25**, 197-209; promised burial near nun, 203-205; death and burial, 205.
- Heleine (Helene), Huron convert: piety, **48**, 89, **113**, **49**, 91, **52**, 233, **53**, **119**.
- Helena, empress: discovers Santa Casa, **18**, 256.
- Helianthus*, **43**, 325; *tuberosus* (Jerusalem artichoke), **4**, 298. *See also* Sunflower.
- Heliot, Jean, French phonetic rendering of Eliot, q. v., **36**, 91, **38**, 173.
- Hematite, in Nova Scotia, **3**, 296.
- Heming, Harry H.: *Cath. Church in Wisconsin*, **71**, 320.
- Hemlock: found on Cape Breton Island, **8**, 157; bark, used in medicine, **12**, 269, **13**, 261; poisonous decoction of, suicide by, **57**, 165.
- Hemorrhage: common in Canada, **50**, 161; hospital nun has, **52**, 73, 103; Nouvel has, **215**; Indian convert dies from, at hospital, 245. *See also* Consumption.
- Hemp: used in making matches, **12**, 272; Talon encourages culture of, in Canada, **50**, 243. Wild — **13**, 265; in Maine, **1**, 73; in Illinois country, **58**, 107; described, **13**, 271; Indians gather, **23**, 241, 325; ropes made from, **9**, 255; fibers used for bowstrings, **15**, 245; twine made from, **23**, 55, **26**, 203-205.
- Henar, Gilles, arrives in Canada, **28**, 233.
- Henderson, John G.: aid from, acknowledged, **14**, 4; notes by, **33**, 271; cited, **21**, 314, 315.
- Hendrickson, ———, Dutch captain: explores Delaware River (1616), **28**, 314.
- Henheonsa, a Huron: acts as executioner, **35**, 49.
- Hennecour, sieur ——— de, name assumed by Elie, q. v., **50**, 217.
- Hennepin, Louis, Récollet: at Fort Crèvecoeur with La Salle, **1**, 35; error, **50**, 326; voyage on upper Mississippi, **64**, 280; explorations, **71**, 333. *Louisiane*, cited, **33**, 271, **71**, 251. *America* ("Continuation"), cited, **59**, 297. *New Discovery* (Eng. trans.), cited, **64**, 276, **65**, 270. *Nouvelle Decouverte*, cited, **64**, 280, **65**, 173, 270, **71**, 251.
- Henri, Illinois convert: piety, **66**, 249.
- Henrietta Maria, queen of Charles I. of England, **8**, 288.
- Henry, Frenchman: captive among Iroquois, **24**, 295; escapes from, **25**, 51.
- Henry III. of France: Soissons serves under, **2**, 296; grants publication license to Jesuits, **5**, 75, **8**, 197, 207, **11**, 31, **20**, 117; begins Pont Neuf, **35**, 292.
- Henry IV. ("the great") of France, **1**, 55, **2**, 294; commissions

- La Roche (1598), **3**, 293; interest in New France, **1**, 6, 129, 141-143, 207, 305; grant to De Monts (1603), **2**, 33, 237, 308, **3**, 43, **4**, 103, 107; rewards Poutrincourt, **2**, 125, 211; sponsor in baptism, **1**, 77, 109, 121, **2**, 139, 173; his confessor, **1**, 207, **2**, 293, 306, **29**, 29; interest in missions, **1**, 127, 179-181, **3**, 173; friendly to Jesuits, **2**, 81, 293, **3**, 161-163, 167-169; sends Jesuits to New France, **2**, 203, 211; relations with Condé, 296; Parliament of Paris opposes, 297; honors Dale, **4**, 33; grants publication license to Jesuits, **5**, 75, **8**, 197, 207, **11**, 31, **20**, 117; officials under, **14**, 287; completes Pont Neuf, **35**, 291; death (1610), **1**, 99, 207, 305, **2**, 81, 141, 179; Jesuits accused of his murder, **4**, 269; his policy in Canada, 268; statue of, **35**, 291, **62**, 272; France under, **71**, 327.
- Henry VIII. of England, shilling of, **9**, 312.
- Henry, Alexander, fur trader: journal, **71**, 319.
- Henry, J. J.: *Queb. Campaign*, **71**, 251.
- Henry Joseph, Abenaki convert: piety, **63**, 79-81.
- Henshaw, Henry W.: "Animal Carvings," **71**, 265.
- Heraldry, lily in, **43**, 259; armorial bearings of Indians, **15**, 181 (*see also* Indians: clans).
- Herbs: as food, **23**, 199; procured at Quebec, **24**, 159; used by medicine-men, **42**, 175; medicinal, worshiped, **65**, 65. *See also* Food, *and* Indians: sickness and remedies.
- Hercules, labors of, **17**, 145, **37**, 243.
- Heresy: in Great Britain, **4**, 115.
- Heretics, **29**, 49; sent as colonists, **3**, 293; abjurations and conversions, **5**, 275, **6**, 201, 203, **7**, 271, **11**, 73, **28**, 191, 231, 249, **43**, 33-35, **45**, 71, 99, **49**, 167-169, 203, **50**, 85-89, 155, **51**, 109, **59**, 73, **62**, 276, **64**, 263; do not observe Lent, **16**, 83; trade in liquor with Indians, **24**, 61; scoff at Catholic religion, 63; admire piety of converts, **26**, 103-105, **53**, 185; doctrine of, **27**, 51; L'Aubinière makes pretense of becoming, **28**, 233; praise Jesuits, **29**, 31; Jogues among, **31**, 103; accuse Jesuits to Indians, **39**, 141; Indians reprove, 145, **53**, 181-189; Iroquois allied with, **41**, 217; converted by Eskimo woman, **45**, 69; dispute over, **46**, 165; reprove convert, **57**, 47; unable to influence converts, 97, **61**, 213; religious condition **59**, 73; Jesuits among, 75; convert's constancy among, **61**, 25; at New York, 33; converts dispute with, **62**, 185; attitude of, toward Indians, 209; of America, 243; invade Canada, **64**, 47; ill-minded, 93; profane the cross, **66**, 85; danger of Indians deserting to, 173; damned, 199; overthrow Iroquois missions, 203. *See also* Calvinists, Huguenots, Lutherans, *and* Protestants.
- Heriot, George: *Travels through Canadas*, **71**, 340.
- Herisson, Mathieu Le Neuf de, **8**, 308. *See* Le Neuf de Herisson.
- Hermes, *pseud.*, **71**, 298. *See* Miles, Henry.

- Hermitage at Caen: described, **16**, 258; De Maizerets at, **47**, 320.
- Hérons, abundant in Gulf of St. Lawrence, **1**, 253.
- Herosme (Jerome), wrecked on St. Lawrence, **45**, 95.
- Herout, Souriquois chief: at Miscou, **28**, 33.
- Herrings: in St. Croix River, **2**, 133; at Port Royal, **171**; in Georgian Bay, **35**, 175; enter St. Lawrence from sea, **48**, 175; in Lake Superior, **54**, 149-151; at Mackinac, **55**, 157; at Green Bay, **57**, 265; fishery of, **1**, 69, **3**, 81, 259; Abenakis catch, **67**, 215; profitable sale, **50**, 241.
- Hertel, François, sieur de la Frenière, son of Jacques, **47**, 85, 87; Iroquois capture, 83; in militia at Three Rivers, 315; marriage, 315; ennobled, **9**, 305; son of, **66**, 344; death (1722), **47**, 315; sketch, 315. Letters, **47**, 83-87.
- Hertel, Mme. François (*née* De Thauvenet), sister-in-law of Chambly: inherits seigniorship of Chambly, **49**, 275; son assumes name of Chambly, 275.
- Hertel (Hartel, Hartel), Jacques, **12**, 177, 274, **47**, 315; arrives in Canada (1615), **9**, 305; interpreter for Champlain, 305; seeks refuge with Indians at conquest, 305; obtains landgrant at Three Rivers (1633), 305; first settler at Three Rivers, **4**, 261, **9**, 305; grants to, 305, **47**, 265; marriage, **9**, 305; sponsor in baptism, 33; death (1651), 305, **36**, 137; sketch, **9**, 305; services, **71**, 299.
- Hertel, Jacques, sieur de la Frenaye. *See* La Frenaye.
- Hertel, Marguerite Therese, marriage, **69**, 298.
- Hervé, François, in De Caen's company, **4**, 257.
- Heu (Dheu, Hue), Jacques (James) d', Jesuit, **71**, 132; arrives in Canada (1708), 162; with Iroquois, **1**, 31, 317; sketch, **71**, 162.
- Heures de la Vierge*, religious book, **49**, 209.
- Hewitt, J. N. B.: aid from, acknowledged, **14**, 4; note by, **10**, 325. "Iroq. Gods," cited, **10**, 323-324, **71**, 277. "Iroq League," **71**, 293.
- Hiawatha, myth of, **71**, 278. *See also* Iouskeha.
- Hibbins, William, Boston magistrate: favors alliance with French, **36**, 91; in public affairs, 242.
- Hickory (*Carya*): wood used for bows, **15**, 245; species of, **43**, 325.
- Hides: shields covered with, **13**, 272; seal-oil used in tanning, **68**, 83, 89; dealings in, at Detroit mission, **69**, 249. *See also* Fur, Leather, Pelts, and Skins.
- Hieroglyphic characters, used by Souriquois, **3**, 300.
- Higgins, E. A., aid from, acknowledged, **4**, 5.
- Higginson, T. W.: researches regarding Norumbega, **71**, 314.
- High mightinesses, **22**, 285, **38**, 293; application of term, **22**, 319; able to restrain Iroquois, **38**, 49.
- Highlanders, in British army in America, **71**, 389.

- Hilinois, Algonquian tribe, **60**, 201. *See* Illinois.
- Hill-Tout, Charles: "Prehist. Man," **71**, 265.
- Hinds, **60**, 157, **66**, 225. *See* Deer.
- Hinges, made at Detroit mission, **69**, 243.
- Hinsdale, B. A.: *Old Northwest*, **71**, 320. "Right of Discovery," **71**, 354.
- Hippocras, **6**, 275: defined, 330; bottle of, given to Jesuits, **28**, 145; drunk in France, **42**, 65.
- Hippocrates, ancient physician, **69**, 291.
- Hiroquets (Hirocay), **5**, 288, **25**, 113, 121, 249. *See* Iroquets.
- Hiroquois (Hirocois), **4**, 171, **21**, 21, 25-29, **33**, 35, 39, 43-57, 63, 67, 71, 75, 77, 95, 103, 107, 117-121, 125, **22**, 31-35, 43, 51, 53, 89, 93, 127, 129, 139, 171, 197, 205, 215, 217, 247-253, 257, 263, 267, 269, 275-281, 295, **23**, 267, 269, 283, 297, **24**, 91, 101, 103, 121, 147, 159, 191, 193, 197, 271, 277, **25**, 47, **27**, 289, 293-301, **28**, 37, 39, 43, 47, 57, 71-75, 91, 93, 111, **52**, 21, **59**, 97, 149. *See* Iroquois, *and* the several Iroquois tribes.
- Hirschfelder, Charles A., antiquarian: explores Huron sites, **5**, 296. "Anthropological Discoveries," cited, **5**, 296, **71**, 266.
- Ho! interjection of approval among Hurons, **15**, 117, 123.
- Hobbs, William H., professor in University of Wisconsin: cited, **60**, 320.
- Hochelaga (Ochelaga), **12**, 269; early name of St. Lawrence, **1**, 307. Early name of Montreal, **21**, 315, **22**, 207; location, **12**, 273; inhabitants of, **1**, 310, **8**, 300, **71**, 293; natives of, cultivate corn, **11**, 275; Cartier at, **3**, 292, **5**, 281, **13**, 272, **21**, 315, **22**, 207.
- Hochitagate, an Andaste: hostile to Iroquois, **53**, 253.
- Hocquart, Gilles, intendant of New France: furnishes materials for Tadoussac church, **69**, 137; grants money for church, 139; Jesuits render feudal homage to, **71**, 79; term as intendant (1728-48), **69**, 292, **71**, 118; character, **69**, 292; masses still said for, at Tadoussac, 292.
- Ho-de-no-sau-nee-ga, name given to their country by Iroquois, **71**, 361. *See also* Iroquois.
- Hodенosausee (Ho-dé-no-sau-nee; Fr., Hotinonchiendi, Hotinon-sionni), English form of name which Iroquois applied to themselves, **71**, 294; meaning of term, **64**, 276. *See also* Iroquois.
- Hofer, Jean Chrétien Ferdinand: *Biog. Générale*, cited, **25**, 288, **29**, 294, **71**, 335.
- Hoek, a Huron: comes to Quebec, **36**, 143; captive son escapes, **37**, 93, 101; at Three Rivers, 109.
- Hoes: wooden, used by Indians, **8**, 313; Indians along Mississippi possess, **59**, 149; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 31.
- Hoffman, G. Christian: "Minerals in Canada," **71**, 343.

- Hoffman, W. J.: *Menomini Indians*, cited, **9**, 308, **10**, 328, **12**, 270, **20**, 307, **30**, 303, **58**, 297, **59**, 313, **71**, 291. Midé'wiwin, **59**, 308, **71**, 280. "Ind. Pictography," **71**, 286.
- Hoffmann, Joseph C. and Bernard: *Cath. Directory*, **71**, 342.
- Hoffman's Ferry, site of battle with Mohegans, **51**, 295.
- Hogs. *See* Swine.
- Hoinslaud, phonetic rendering of Winslow, q.v., **31**, 205, **71**, 375.
- Holden, Edward S.: "Cent. Amer. Picture-writing," **71**, 286.
- Holland, **64**, 277; takes part in Thirty Years' War, **8**, 306. States-General, title of members, **22**, 285, 319; gentlemen of, **24**, 273; States-General, orders commandants in New Belgium to secure Jogues's deliverance, **39**, 266 (*see also* Dutch: government). Emigration to America from, **24**, 311. Linen, shirt of, **28**, 205; altar-cloth of, **42**, 277; telescope invented in, **28**, 313; ship sails for, **31**, 99; Radisson in, **42**, 296. England jealous of, **50**, 321; declares war upon, **57**, 317. Frontenac in, **55**, 321; candelabrum made in, **63**, 243; MS. discovered in, **64**, 270; Lootman family in, **69**, 307. *See also* the several colonies, countries, and nations.
- Holland Purchase, N. Y., history, **71**, 317.
- Hollanders, **18**, 245, **21**, 31, 33, **24**, 283, 285, 291, **28**, 107, **61**, 25, 31. *See* Dutch, and Flemish.
- Holley, George W.: *Falls of Niagara*, cited, **21**, 316, **71**, 342.
- Holmes, Abiel: *Amer. Annals*, cited, **2**, 292, **71**, 297.
- Holmes, William H., American archæologist: cited, **61**, 270. "Prehistoric Textile Art," cited, **23**, 325, **71**, 285. "Arrows," **71**, 283. "Ceramic Art," **71**, 284. "Pipestone Quarries," **71**, 284. "Textile Art," **71**, 284. "Prehist. Textile Fabrics," **71**, 285. *Art in Shell*, cited, **27**, 315, **71**, 285. *Ancient Pottery*, cited, **59**, 313, **71**, 284. *Stone Implements*, **71**, 283. *Pueblo Pottery*, **71**, 284.
- Holy Family: devotion to, at Loreto, **18**, 37; vow to, 165; Montreal consecrated to, **22**, 207-211. Laval establishes confraternity of, at Quebec, **54**, 289; Hurons admitted to, 289, 293, 297. *See also* St. Joseph, and Virgin Mary.
- "Holy pillage," practiced by Bigot, **63**, 105, 115, 119.
- Holy Roman Empire: prayers in church for emperor, **28**, 179, **32**, 81; history, 312.
- Holy Trinity, feast of, application of term, **29**, 293.
- Holy Trinity, Iroquois village, **29**, 53, 59. *See* Oneugioure.
- Holy water: repels devils, **14**, 27, **45**, 71; miracles wrought by, **18**, 27; as healing agency, **19**, 131, **20**, 23-25, **24**, 21-23, **31**, 197, **32**, 199, **35**, 245; Iroquois mistakes brandy for, **29**, 153-155; used in marriage ceremony, **63**, 187; sprinkled on field, 207.
- Homage, fealty and, **71**, 67, 69, 73, 77-85. *See also* Feudal tenure, and Seigniories.

- Homicide, Huron commits, **32**, 61. *See also* Infanticide, *and* Murder.
- Hominy, preparation of maize, **5**, 282. *See also* Sagamité.
- Honaatichiai (Onaaticchiaie), *dit* Sansoucy, Pierre, a Huron: baptized, **32**, 95; enters Jesuits' service, 99.
- Honahahoianik, Martin, Huron convert: drowned, **37**, 105-107, 169.
- Honareenhax, Louis, Huron apostate: kills Chabanel, **35**, 19, 21, 149, 151, 169, **40**, 37, 255.
- Honattieniate, an Iroquois: captured by Algonkins, **27**, 265.
- Honda'kont, Huron chief: attacked by Iroquois, **35**, 59.
- Hondennionhe (Hondeánionhé), René, Huron convert: drowned, **37**, 105-107.
- Hondiatarase, Onondaga chief: death, **43**, 301.
- Honditsoa, oritehoiachon'nen, a Huron: slain by Iroquois, **36**, 127.
- Hon-dó'-I, Iroquois demons: tobacco offered to, **10**, 325.
- Honeoye, N. Y.: Iroquois site near, **8**, 302; burning spring near, **43**, 326.
- Honey, used in remedy, **12**, 269.
- Honfleur, France: navigators from, **3**, 39, merchants from, 199; ships from, at fisheries, **5**, 19; emigration from, to Canada, **7**, 310.
- Honguedo, **3**, 300. *See* Capes: Forillon.
- Honnonouaroria (Honnaouaroria). **23**, 53, **42**, 155-169, 195-197. *See* Ononharoia.
- Honnontouan, **64**, 71. *See* Senecas, *and* Sonnontouan.
- Hoods, in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 27.
- Hooisens, Huron chief: professes Christian faith, **69**, 51; death, 51.
- Hooker, Thomas, founder of Hartford, Conn., **36**, 243.
- Hooper, David: *Pharmacog. Indica*, **71**, 349.
- Ho,ou'sta, a Mohawk: at Three Rivers, **28**, 159.
- Hope, Henry, British general, and ninth English governor of Canada (*ad interim*): term as governor (1785-86), **71**, 119.
- Hopkins, Charles Wyman: *Home Lots of Providence*, cited, **4**, 269, **71**, 314.
- Hopkins, J. Castell (ed.): *Canada*, **71**, 342.
- Hoquet, **69**, 237, 304. *See* Huguet.
- Horchouasse, **62**, 272. *See* Oréouahé.
- Horentaon, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **38**, 171.
- Horn: material for arrowheads, **15**, 245; combs of, **70**, 61.
- Hornaday, William F.: *Amer. Bison*, cited, **55**, 321, **71**, 345.
- Horses, **9**, 163; imported by Jesuits, **3**, 261; at Port Royal, **4**, 53; as food, 55; called "moose of France" by Indians, **15**, 235, **50**, 81; Spanish, costly, **23**, 125; Dutch colonists possess, **24**, 283, **28**, 109, 113, **43**, 185, **68**, 195; habitants present, to Montmagny, **30**, 183; sent to Canada, **49**, 161, **50**, 179, 215, 247, 319; bred in Canada, **51**, 173; on English ships, **66**, 199; Iroquois raise, **68**, 275; in Illinois,

Horses (continued)—

69, 145, 221; Pawnees use, in hunting, **227**; on Detroit mission farm, 255, 269–271, **70**, 31, 53, 67; names given to, 53; captured at Fort William Henry (George), 153; in Louisiana, 249.

Horsford, Eben N.: *Defences of Norumbega*, cited, **1**, 309, **71**, 314. *Disc. of Norumbega*, cited, **1**, 309, **71**, 314.

Horstmann, Ignatius F., bishop of Cleveland diocese: aid from, acknowledged, **4**, 5.

Hose (clothing), in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 27–29.

Hospitals (Hôtels-Dieu): need for, **6**, 143; of French army (at Fort George), **70**, 159, 171. In France — endowment and support, **2**, 189, **24**, 187; women from, emigrate to Canada, **67**, 285; at Bayeux, **41**, 239; at Dieppe and Vannes, **22**, 155; Orleans surgeon from, in Canada, **25**, 33; at Quimper, **41**, 187. In Canada — Montreal, **44**, 322, 323; projected, **22**, 209, 318; donation for, **21**, 311–312; founded (1644), 312, **22**, 318; dedicated to Virgin, **21**, 312; nuns of St. Joseph at, 312, **22**, 318; Mlle. Mance in charge of, 318; burned, 318; Jesuits erect, **24**, 263; erection of, ordered (1645), **27**, 93; procession to, **29**, 181; Indians at, **32**, 231, **46**, 35, **48**, 91; instructions given at, **36**, 203; Indian received as nun in, **62**, 179 (*see also* Tous les Saints, Geneviève Agnes de); Lamberville at, **64**, 255; Casot's gifts to, **71**, 395; foundation, 334. At Point aux Lièvres, marine, **28**, 317. At Quebec (*see* Quebec: hospitals). At Ste. Marie-of-the-Hurons, Jesuit, **26**, 201–203, **27**, 65. At Sillery — founded (1640), **1**, 19; location, **23**, 305; description (1643–44), **25**, 193–221; Indians at, **23**, 283, 315–317, **24**, 31–33, 55–57, 119, 161–163, 167–185, **25**, 121–123, 129, 181–183, 195–221; services at, **23**, 309–311; baptisms at, **24**, 75, 115; supports settlement, 157; Indians' houses near, 187; feast at, **25**, 125; crowded condition, **63**, 73; removed by nuns to Quebec (1644), **1**, 19, **25**, 193–195. In Louisiana — Jesuits at, **67**, 342, **69**, 31, 205; Ursulines at, **68**, 201. *See also* Quebec: hospitals.

HOSPITAL NUNS (Hospitalers, Hospitalières), **9**, 269, 312, **11**, 59, 95, 97, 277, **18**, 93, **22**, 157, 159, 165–169, **24**, 167, **30**, 191, **32**, 91, **39**, **43**, 40, 235, **42**, 251, 255, 300, **44**, 259, **45**, 153, **46**, 93, 115, 175, **47**, 297, **49**, 81, 111–113, 131, **51**, 147, **52**, 245, **53**, 113, **55**, 311–313, **57**, **41**, **60**, 73, **61**, 43, **63**, 73, 302, **65**, 261.

In Europe: **8**, 311, **11**, 276; St. Augustin — **44**, 271; foundress of, **14**, 287. St. Francis, **56**, 239. The Mercy of Jesus, age of, **16**, 255. St. Joseph — Dauversière founds (1643), **21**, 312, **41**, 258; endowed by Mme. de Bullion, **22**, 318; desired at Montreal, **41**, 239; instructions regarding, 241; arrive at Montreal (1659), **45**, 111; history, **71**, 307. At Dieppe — **8**, 310, **16**, 9, 17, 255, **18**, 65–67, **41**, 239, **243**, **43**, **23**, **52**, 63, 81; hospital of, **7**, 287–289, **19**, **11**, **23**, 287, **36**, 33;

educate Indian child, **11**, 95; send nuns to Quebec, **32**, 135, 313, **39**, 43, **43**, 23-25; Le Jeune praises, **36**, 33; Le Jeune writes to, 35-39. In French cities, **32**, 135. At Bayeux—**52**, 59-61, 85, 89; superior of, 85. Desire to go to Canada, **8**, 237; Indian children reared by, in France, **9**, 103.

Labors in Canada: arrive in Canada (1639, 1659), **16**, 19-21, 25, 41, **41**, 241-243, **53**, 253; number of, **31**, 165, **52**, 105; accession to number, **18**, 65, **32**, 101, 133, **38**, 169. Found Quebec hospital (1639), **19**, 9, **39**, 43; established at Quebec, **1**, 19, **31**, 163, **41**, 258; Quebec, desire establishment at Montreal, **41**, 237-241, 258; new hospital of, at Quebec, **42**, 107; at Quebec, **44**, 322-323, **47**, 189. At Sillery—**1**, 19, **23**, 311-313, **24**, 23, **31**, 41-43, 81, 163, 169-187, **25**, 197, 201-221, **31**, 163; move hospital to Quebec (1644), **25**, 193-195; desired at Montreal, **41**, 239; at Montreal, **44**, 111, 117, 322-323, **45**, 107, **47**, 189. Celebrate mass for Hundred Associates, **19**, 21, **28**, 245-247; for Montmagny, 223. Take part in washing of feet, **23**, 317; aid sick and poor Indians, **16**, 9, 25, **19**, 161, **20**, 239-241, 251, **25**, 109, 121-123, 127, **32**, 205, **35**, 33, 209, **36**, 59, 169, **63**, 91; account of work, **20**, 233-253; instruct Indians, 241, **24**, 187, **25**, 221; missions aided by work of, **20**, 251; nurse tortured captive, **23**, 283; aid Jesuits, **24**, 105, **26**, 23; study Indian languages, **25**, 203; treatment of apostates, 261; influence of, on French and Indians, **26**, 293, **52**, 99; pray for Father de Noue, **28**, 165; Mme. de Monceaux in retreat with, **35**, 35; aid Ursulines, 61-63, **56**, 259; financial straits, **36**, 61, 169, **49**, 205, **52**, 105; Iroquois desire, **46**, 229; receive aid from France, **49**, 169, **50**, 151, **51**, 105, **52**, 103, **56**, 259; nurse sick soldiers, **50**, 85; patients of, 151-153; desire aid, **51**, 107, 111, **52**, 105-109; give statues for chapel at Lorette, **60**, 85-87; austerities, **62**, 175. Characteristics—piety, **18**, 65, 77, **22**, 143-145, 171, **28**, 269-271, **31**, 161, **32**, 243; courage, **18**, 67; unselfishness, **19**, 25; charity, **23**, 313, **24**, 113, **32**, 243, **36**, 207, **42**, 107, **52**, 71.

Miscellaneous: Jesuits praise, **16**, 23, 219, 255, **20**, 229, **36**, 55, **41**, 231; aid, **16**, 23; advise, **25**, 193; give relics to, **27**, 99; give shelter to, **69**, 237. Where lodged, **16**, 258, **69**, 237; Indians anxious for, **22**, 145; affection of Indians for, 171; mourn deaths of Louis XIII. and Richelieu, **24**, 157; Indian names for, **25**, 127, **46**, 229. Giffard cedes land to (1652), **6**, 326, **71**, 75; landgrants to, **27**, 119-121, **28**, 211, 217; Vimont chooses lands for, 207-209; buy lands, **30**, 167. Illnesses among, **27**, 139; write to Jesuits, **28**, 143. Regale Jesuits, **28**, 145, **30**, 155, **32**, 75; regale musicians, **30**, 189; feast-day for, 193; regale Indians, **38**, 197, **45**, 39. Gifts of, to Jesuits, **28**, 145, 169; New-Year's gifts to, **30**, 153, **32**, 67, **34**, 39, **35**, 31; Cayugas bring gifts to, **49**, 149. Claim precedence over Ursulines, **28**, 193; relations with Jesuit superior, **35**, 49; Ragueneau writes to, **36**, 113;

HOSPITAL NUNS: *Miscellaneous* (continued)—

Le Jeune writes to mother superior, **41**, 237-243; facsimile of letter to, **242**, **71**, 212; cemetery of, blessed, **42**, 251. Not qualified for trade, **44**, 93; carry on fishery, **45**, 161; hire help, **50**, 153; mistress of novices, **52**, 71. Church of, **45**, 37; condition of buildings of, **50**, 175; house of, **60**, 141. Convent, Jesuits work in, **66**, 211. Custodians of Jesuit documents, **28**, 305, 309, **57**, 312-313, **59**, 301, **61**, 267. Letters, from superior of, (*Rel.* 1664-65) **49**, 13, 199-205, 269-270, (*Rel.* 1665-66) **50**, 12, 151-159, 316, (*Rel.* 1667-68) **51**, 283-286, **52**, 11, 103-107. Invoices of supplies for, **49**, 205-211, **50**, 161-163, **52**, 107-109.

Hostagehtak, Petun convert: converted by Garnier, **41**, 97; confessed by Le Moyne, 97.

Hostages, **45**, 101, **49**, 137. Intertribal—Iroquois among Algonkins, **27**, 303; Hurons among Iroquois, **33**, 121, **36**, 183, **43**, 207; Iroquois among Hurons, **33**, 125, 165; Abenakis among Algonkins, **40**, 201. Indians, among French, **40**, 117, 141, 151, **43**, 101, **44**, 129, **45**, 101, **50**, 137-139, 167, 209-211, **51**, 81; Iroquois, an advantage to, **32**, 147; Iroquois girls given as, **41**, 135, **48**, 81; D'Argenson desires Iroquois, **44**, 315. English ask Iroquois for, **62**, 67; Swiss in English service, sent to Montreal as, **70**, 199. *See also* Ambassadors and envoys.

Host-iron, in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 29.

Hotachetak, François, Huron convert: charity, **58**, 133; his daughter's piety, 139.

Hotiaoutaentonk, Maurice, Huron chief: piety, **30**, 75.

Hôtel-Dieu. *See* Hospitals, and Quebec: hospitals.

Hotinonsionni (Hotinnonchiendi; Eng., Hodenosausee, Ho-de'-nosau-nee), French form of name which Iroquois applied to themselves, **41**, 87; meaning of term, **64**, 276. *See also* Iroquois.

Houart, Catherine, marriage, **47**, 317.

Houel, Louis: one of Hundred Associates, **4**, 257; recommends Récollets, 259.

Hough, Franklin B.: editor, **71**, 260.

Hough, Walter, American ethnologist: "Fire-making Apparatus," cited, **12**, 272, **22**, 319, **71**, 283. "Prim. Amer. Armor," cited, **13**, 272, **71**, 283.

Houmas, **65**, 266. *See* Humas.

Hours: book of, given as present, **32**, 67; canonical, 231, **35**, 37.

Housatonic tribe (Stockbridges), historical sketch, **26**, 315. *See also* Stockbridges.

Houses: built for Indians, **18**, 79-81, 117; cost of, **20**, 127, **70**, 23-25, 31; how built, **67**, 303, **70**, 21, 31; thatched, **34**, 21; stone, **71**, 69. *See also* Indians: occupations, arts, and industries.

- Howley, M. F., bishop of Newfoundland: restores inscription of Loyard's tablet, **67**, 337. *Eccles. Hist. Newfoundland*, cited, **2**, 293, **71**, 306.
- Hoy, style of vessel: English at Hudson Bay, **56**, 185. *See also* Ship.
- Huattoehronon, Huron-Iroquois tribe, **18**, 235.
- Hubbard, Bela: *Memorials*, cited, **60**, 316, **68**, 334, **69**, 305, **71**, 320.
- Hubert, Jean François Xavier, bishop of Quebec **71**, 385; to employ Jesuit estates for educational purposes, 103; letter to Well, 113, 396; a popular preacher, 111.
- Hubou (Hybou), Barbe, **32**, 103: marriage, 313; gifts to parish church, **42**, 277-279.
- Hubou (Hebout), Guillaume, **9**, 201, **34**, 51; marries Hébert's widow, **5**, 277; supports Indian child, **9**, 103, **11**, 97; supplies wood to Jesuits, **30**, 165.
- Hudson (Husson, Hutson), Hendrik, Dutch navigator, **46**, 249, **56**, 149, 169; discovers Delaware Bay, **28**, 314; Hudson Bay, **45**, 272, **66**, 67-69; voyage of 1612, **54**, 135.
- Hudson Bay. *See* Bays; Companies, commercial; and Jesuits: missions.
- Hudson Bay Territory: description, **71**, 310.
- Huet, Paul, Récollet: goes to Canada, **4**, 262.
- Huet, Vast, Jesuit, **71**, 132; sketch, 170.
- Hughes, Thomas, Jesuit: aid from, acknowledged, **21**, 309.
- Hugo, Hermann: *De Prima Scribendi Origine*, cited, **4**, 254, **71**, 354.
- Huguenots, **1**, 306, **4**, 93, **6**, 105, **28**, 319, **36**, 97, **39**, 83, **45**, 159, **51**, 109; how styled in Edict of Nantes, **3**, 299; status under Richelieu, **7**, 310, 311; aided by Charles I. of England, 311; consistory, **3**, 299; send colonies—to Brazil, **1**, 307; Florida, **4**, **4**, 254; in Canada, **1**, 4, 305, **5**, 233, 247, **9**, 87; influence therein, **4**, 219, 256; blamed for disorders there, 259-260; excluded from Canadian trade, 267; not allowed to enter the country, 257-259; serve with English, **5**, 241; hinder Jesuits, **1**, 131-135, 141-143, 209, 312, **2**, 83, 175, 213-215, **3**, 173; in disputations, **2**, 85; admire Catholic religion, **3**, 183; converted to Catholicism, **5**, 275, **6**, 201-203, **11**, 73, **28**, 191, **49**, 203, **50**, 155; history, **71**, 327. *See also* Calvinists, Heretics, Lutherans, and Protestants.
- Huguet, Joseph, Jesuit, **71**, 25, 132; at Sault St. Louis, **69**, 237, 304; sketch, **71**, 181.
- Huitzipochtli ("the Hurler"), Aztec war-god, **12**, 269.
- Humas (Houmas), Cha'hta tribe, **65**, 145-147, 157, 173; location, 268-269; population, 268; village, 147; migration, 269; character, and mode of life, 149-151.

Humboldt, Alexander von, cited, **11**, 275.

Humming-bird (flower-bird, fly-bird), **38**, 241; described, **6**, 317.

Hunchbacks, **13**, 101, 107, 131, 263, **38**, 257.

Hundred Associates, **5**, 280, 288, 292, **8**, 287, 289, 307, 309, 312, **9**, 307, **16**, 257-258. *See* Companies, commercial—Company of New France.

Hune, defined, **32**, 313.

Hunnewell, James F.: *Hist. Mon. France*, cited, **2**, 297, **71**, 327. *Illust. Americana*, **71**, 221.

Hunter, Andrew F.: aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xiii; notes by, **5**, 278-279, 292-294, **8**, 297, 304-305, **10**, 322, 324-326, 328, **12**, 272, **13**, 269-271, **14**, 285-286, **16**, 259, **17**, 242, **18**, 258-260, **19**, 269-272, **20**, 305-308, **36**, 245-246; cited, **21**, 316-318, **23**, 325-326, **33**, 272, **34**, 247, **35**, 291, **36**, 245. *Ahoendoe*, cited, **36**, 246. *Archæological Research in Huron Country*, **5**, 295-298—cited, 293. "Huron Village Sites," **71**, 266. Map, "Huron Missions," **10**, 319, **71**, 214; plan of Ste. Marie, **19**, 270, **71**, 214.

Hunter, James McFie, translator, **8**, 5, **10**, 4.

Hunting. *See* Indians: social and economic life.

Hurdle, used as sled, **19**, 173.

Hurdy-gurdy (vielle), **9**, 269.

Huron-Iroquois stock. *See* Indians: anthropology and ethnology.

HURONS (Nadouessi, Ochasteguis, Ochatequins, Ouendats, Wendat, Wyandotte—*see also* Petun Indians), **2**, 303, **4**, 171, **5**, 33, 55, **71**, 225, 227, 278, **6**, 9, 57, 59, 61, 67, 81, 83, 153, **7**, 229, 265, **8**, 63, 79, 81, 85, 99, 171, 181, 290, 297, 304, 307, **9**, 59, 61, 65, 67, 107, 207, 235, 245, 251, 279, 307, 312-315, **10**, 231, **11**, 13, 17, 41, 43, 129, 131, 135, 137, 272, 277, **12**, 43, 53, 87-99, 105, 113-117, 125, 127, 195, 205, 209, 211, 217, 221, 223, 227, 231, 235, 237, 245, 251, 261, **13**, 47, 71-75, 81, 211, 271, **14**, 15, 201, 255, **15**, 65, 107, 223, **20**, 261, **21**, 41, 53, 71-75, 117, 129, 175, 177, 189, 191, 209, 239, 243, **22**, 149, 197, 245, **23**, 191, 205, 303, 326, **24**, 61, 155, 229, 253, **25**, 73, **26**, 239, **28**, 233, 315, **29**, 57, 95, 145, 181, **30**, 29, 85, 265, 293, **31**, 43, 113, 119, 129, 221, 223, **32**, 259, **37**, 119, 149, **40**, 167, 185, **41**, 39, 43-47, 63, 65, 73, 105, 109, 113, 161, 173, 221-225, **42**, 49, 53-59, 77, 93, 101, 107, 109, 119, 123, 197, 255-263, **43**, 35, 37, 41, 49, 51, 55, 57, 61, 65, 75, 85, 101, 107-111, 129, 135, 139, 173, 187, 191, 197, 213, 215, 291, 313, **44**, 63, 69, 71, 75, 87-91, 97-111, 121, 123, 127, 149, 153, 163, 165, 187, 193, 207-211, 217, 227, 231, 245, 305, **45**, 81, 83, 87, 99, 103, 109, 115, 239, 247, 249, 253, 255, 271, **46**, 23, 31, 37, 47, 49, 53, 55, 61, 111, 113, 143, 145, 245, **47**, 49-57, 97, 99, 161, 163, 175, 215, 279, 289, **48**, 85-89, 93, 109, 111, 237, **49**, 79, 83, 87-93, 103, 119, 179, 235, **50**, 87, 109, 117, 171, 187, 209, 297, 309, **51**, 193, 195, 201, 251, **52**, 67, 253, 257, **53**, 45, 47, 55, 115-121, 129, 133, **54**, 227, 273, 275, 281, 297, **55**, 101,

201, 269, 273, 293, 313, **56**, 51, 65, 103, 261, 267, **57**, 37, 47, 55, 69, 195, 253-261, 319, **58**, 221, **59**, 149, **64**, 27; origin of name, **2**, 303, **16**, 229, 231, **38**, 249; how applied, **16**, 231. Other appellations — Nadouessi, **23**, 326; Ochasteguis, **2**, 303; Ouendat (Wyandot), **5**, 278. Huron confederacy — names applied to, **5**, 278; tribes (or clans) included in, **8**, 294, **16**, 225-229, **17**, 87, 195, **20**, 19, 43, **33**, 243, 247, **38**, 283, 287, **43**, 191; their relative importance, **15**, 39; places of assembly, **18**, 19; *see also* Ahrendahronons, Ataronchronons, Attignawantans, Attignenonghac, and Tahontaenrat.

Huron country (Huronie): **8**, 177, 294, 307, **10**, 99, **113**, **11**, 279, **13**, 270, **15**, 151, 239, **17**, 239, **19**, 19, **21**, 67, 303, **39**, 177, 179, **40**, 219, **42**, 241, 275, **46**, 302, **49**, 261, **62**, 39; location, **1**, 21, **2**, 205, 303, **16**, 225, 227, 231, **18**, 229, **33**, 61, **38**, 235, **39**, 45, **41**, 95, 135; extent, **1**, 265, **16**, 225-227, **40**, 223, **42**, 221; description, **8**, 115, **15**, 153, **71**, 250, 260; route to, **39**, 97-99; tribes near, **38**, 235; climate, **10**, 15, 57, 101, **11**, 9, **12**, 127, **23**, 95, **26**, 211 — drouth, **10**, 35, 41-43, **17**, 135, **35**, 85, **39**, 125; deep snows, **35**, 89; fertility of soil, **8**, 115, 155, **10**, 35, **19**, 81; fruits, **10**, 103; compared with France, **15**, 153-155; dip of magnetic needle in, **39**, 41; forest trail in, **10**, 326, 328; regarded by natives as an island, **15**, 21, **33**, 237-239; devastated by Iroquois, **23**, 33, **33**, 69, 75, 81-85, 143, 255, **34**, 225, **36**, 215-217, **40**, 223, **52**, 55; importance to missions, **40**, 57; "a donjon of the demons," **17**, 113. Maps, **10**, 319, **13**, 269; geography, **71**, 344. Population — **1**, 2, 25, **6**, 59, **7**, 225, **8**, 115, **10**, 313, **11**, 141, **15**, 153, **17**, 223, **19**, 127, **28**, 67, **35**, 199, **40**, 223, **42**, 221, **44**, 249, **54**, 283, **56**, 267, **70**, 205; reduced by war and famine, **26**, 295, **35**, 195, 199, **36**, 250, **40**, 55, 59. Villages — number, **19**, 269, **70**, 205; how built, **1**, 21, **38**, 247; fortified, **4**, 195, **11**, 7, **35**, 25, 85, **39**, 247; term of existence, **10**, 322; changes in location, **8**, 91-93, 101, 105, **11**, 7, **16**, 227; cause of removals, **15**, 153; quarrels between, **14**, 17, 21-23, 33, 285; ravaged by fire, **8**, 95, 105, **14**, 43; captives distributed among, **15**, 171; census of, taken by Jesuits, **19**, 127; abandoned by inhabitants, **5**, 255, 263, 293, **33**, 69, 89, 167, 255, **34**, 197, **35**, 79; destroyed by Iroquois, **4**, 265, **10**, 35, **33**, 259, **34**, 87, 123, 127-133, 227, **35**, 209, **39**, 247, **70**, 205; transferred to Christian Island, **35**, 85, 87; Jesuits forbidden to enter, **19**, 207; named by them for saints, 125.

Language: **8**, 301, **10**, 25, 33, 65, 79, 91, 105, **11**, 11, 19, 73, **12**, 67, **119**, 195, **13**, 11, 49, 211, 213, **15**, 165, 167, **18**, 233, **19**, 125, **20**, 21, 105, **21**, 123, 131, 239, **22**, 197, **27**, 43, 293, **30**, 69, 71, **34**, 101, 219, **35**, 173, 209, **36**, 203, **38**, 141, **39**, 259, 266, **40**, 21, 37, **42**, 225, **47**, 77, 161, **48**, 135, **49**, 109, 113, 115, **54**, 191, 237, **55**, 171, 239, **56**, 117, **57**, 121, **59**, 140, **60**, 85, **61**, 261, **70**, 205; allied to Iroquois, **21**, 39, **41**, 87, **44**, 63, **49**, 111, **52**, 179, **68**, 279 (*see also* Iroquois: language).

HURONS: *Language* (continued)—

Characteristics, **8**, 115, 131-133, **10**, 55, **15**, 155-157; poverty, **18**, 23, **28**, 65; expressiveness, **19**, 241; difficulty of learning, **13**, 9, **17**, 11, 221, **34**, 155, 159, **39**, 47, 103-105, 121, 257, **67**, 145-147, **68**, 279; construction, **5**, 115; peculiarities, **15**, 113; orthography, **10**, 117; has no labials, **7**, 31, **31**, 181, **39**, 103; compound words, **10**, 117; accidence, 117; conjugations, 119-123 — their importance, **14**, 11; proverbs, **33**, 215. Specimens of language — letter to Paris Jesuits, **41**, 167-173; prayers, **10**, 69-73, **41**, 173-175, **61**, 245-247, 271-272, **64**, 58; words and phrases, **5**, 249, 257, **8**, 95, 107-113, 123, **10**, 17-19, 25, 49, 61, 73, 91, 117-123, 131, 141, 147, 159-167, 175, 177, 181, 183, 187, 193, 197, 203-207, 213, 217-221, 231, 233, 257, 259, 263, 267, 273, 281, 287-293, **11**, 129, **12**, 199, **13**, 53, 57, 59, 69, 117, 125, 141, 191, 203, 215, 227, 235, 251, 255, 270, **14**, 37, 83, 95-97, 285, **15**, 93, 117, 161, **17**, 109, 155, 179, 195, 203, 211, **18**, 27, **19**, 147, 189, **21**, 171, 193, 205, 219, 251-265, 315, **23**, 71, 131, 135, **24**, 185, **30**, 49, 101, **32**, 137, **33**, 177, 193, 221, **34**, 215, **35**, 187, **37**, 173, **38**, 181, 249, 255, 294, **39**, 13, 21, **40**, 256, **46**, 31, **49**, 89, **52**, 37, **55**, 29, 273, 297, **57**, 39, 297-299, 319, **58**, 167, **60**, 91, **67**, 149. Dialects, **10**, 11, **42**, 221; Wyandots use most archaic form, **8**, 304. Compared with other languages, **15**, 155, **23**, 221, 227. Studied by Ursulines, **25**, 225, 243, **56**, 293; by Jesuits, **14**, 9, 11, 125, **15**, 95, 113, 165, **21**, 231, **22**, 135, **23**, 21, **26**, 71, **27**, 37, **28**, 63, **35**, 151, **49**, 167, **50**, 171, **61**, 39, **63**, 149, **67**, 239, **69**, 289; systematized by them, **10**, 55, **17**, 87; their writings thereon — Brébeuf's, **4**, 266, **10**, 117-123; Chaumonot's, **18**, 255-256, **67**, 147; grammars, **10**, 55, 117, **67**, 147; dictionaries, **4**, 262-263, 271, **5**, 87, 280-281, **10**, 55, 117, **14**, 11, **15**, 65; used in religious services, **8**, 143, **15**, 175, **16**, 247, **20**, 27, **41**, 109, 151, 221, **45**, 247, **57**, 61, **62**, 197, **68**, 279; Iroquois prefer to their own, for prayer, **63**, 149, **68**, 279.

Tribal characteristics: **15**, 155, **21**, 117; physique, **6**, 25, **15**, 155; gluttony, **8**, 127; licentiousness, **6**, 255, **8**, 125, 151, **15**, 121, 155, **19**, 19; timidity, **10**, 95, **31**, 21-23; docility, **1**, 21, **8**, 145, 153, 179, **10**, 15, 31, 41; amicable relations, **15**, 246; liberality and hospitality, **8**, 93, 97, 127-129, **10**, 215, **15**, 155; intelligence, **1**, 21, **8**, 145, **10**, 125, 213, 259, 313, **11**, 7, **15**, 123, 157, **18**, 21; little inclined to learn, **15**, 79; not adept in other languages, **10**, 19; as singers, **12**, 67, **41**, 141, 149; capable of refinement, **68**, 267; discretion, **6**, 11, **10**, 259; eloquence, **28**, 63; deceitfulness, **6**, 23, **15**, 155, **30**, 63, 79, **39**, 149; thievish habits, **5**, 123, 241-243, **6**, 249, **7**, 223, 227, **8**, 81, 109, 127, **10**, 51, 67, 145, 223, **12**, 65, 87, **13**, 11, **15**, 155, **16**, 171, **22**, 141, **26**, 295, **32**, 267, 283-285, 303, **38**, 267-271; gamblers, **5**, 241; have no moral standard, **8**, 121; compared with Neutrals, **21**, 199; more humane than Algonkians, **15**, 135; sedentary, **1**, 21, **11**, 7, 141, **23**, 151, **27**, 301, **38**, 229,

39, 45, 41, 137. Occupations, **1, 21, 10, 213, 253**; war, **16, 249**; agriculture, **2, 207, 4, 195, 10, 53, 145, 211, 11, 7, 23, 225, 40, 223**; trade (*see* their relations with other tribes and with white men); fishing, **16, 249, 36, 129, 71, 312**; in summer, **8, 143, 14, 57**; in winter, **16, 249, 19, 125.**

Social life and customs: described by Sagard, **4, 271**; government, **28, 49-53, 38, 265-287**; authority of elders, **10, 15, 213, 233, 251, 303**; functions of chiefs, **23, 185**; public treasury, **10, 235**; justice, **13, 13-17**; treatment of prisoners, **21, 195**; social distinctions, **38, 247**; marriage, **8, 119, 127**; aid to the sick, **15, 135**; head-hunting, **19, 193.** Families—control certain lines of trade, **10, 225**; in feast of dead, **281, 295.**

Events in history: epidemic among, **8, 43, 73, 87-89, 17, 11, 22, 303-305, 25, 35, 39, 127, 40, 229**; disregard contagion, **19, 89**; perish by cold, **18, 43**; threaten sorcerers, **23, 135**; recover captives, **28, 75, 33, 93**; famine among, **27, 65, 35, 21, 48, 129, 60, 43**; moved by Bressani's sufferings, **30, 69-71**; find dead Frenchman, **36, 115**; put traitor to death, **35, 49, 219-221**; visit Tadoussac, **36, 129, 37, 191**; drowned in St. Lawrence, **105-107, 169**; surrender prisoners, **41, 79**; nation ruined by Iroquois, **5, 290, 34, 59, 79, 83, 36, 59, 215, 39, 245, 40, 211, 219, 42, 135, 229, 235, 43, 127, 44, 55, 321, 45, 187, 53, 97, 56, 117**; dispersed, **14, 286, 288-289, 28, 318, 34, 121, 197, 203-205, 223, 35, 25, 199-207, 36, 179, 203, 51, 243, 70, 205.** Fugitives take refuge on Georgian Bay, **23, 326, 35, 25, 83-87, 173, 36, 245-247, 55, 103**; with Eries, **41, 79, 83, 45, 243, 47, 59**; with Andastes, **45, 243**; with Neutrals, **36, 179**; flee to western Algonkins, **47, 249**—to Ottawas, **14, 286, 36, 187-189**; some surrender to Senecas, **44, 321, 45, 243**; flee to Lake Superior, **1, 32-34, 48, 265, 52, 211, 54, 151, 169**—driven thence by Sioux, **1, 34**; to Wisconsin, **26, 18, 257, 45, 243, 48, 127**; dwell at Michillimackinac, **55, 319, 59, 217, 62, 193-195, 65, 253, 69, 285**; take refuge with French, **18, 255, 27, 223, 34, 59, 205, 35, 39, 51, 77, 193-197, 207, 211, 215, 36, 59, 143, 189-191, 203, 37, 181, 39, 51, 40, 55-59, 165, 223, 41, 59, 42, 235, 44, 55, 45, 245, 48, 61, 85, 54, 285, 69, 285**; humbled by misfortunes, **38, 45-47, 42, 73**; remove from Michillimackinac to Detroit, **38, 294**; reside there, **65, 253, 69, 193, 241, 285, 289, 300, 309, 70, 306**; on Bois Blanc Island, **305**; history, **205, 209, 71, 312.**

Relations with other tribes (*see also* the several tribes and their activities in trade): Abenakis—hostile to, **40, 209.** Algonkins—**43, 41-43**; allied with, **8, 115**; furnish nets to, **6, 309**; appropriate their customs, **17, 201**; give asylum to, **18, 260**; presents from, **22, 89**; hostile to, **215, 29, 173, 41, 217**; visited by, **23, 227, 24, 267, 26, 73, 301, 27, 37, 165**; influenced by Algonkin converts, **29, 71**; join Algonkin war-party, **35, 217.** Andastes—send envoys to, **30,**

HURONS: *Relations with other tribes* (continued)—

253, **33**, 73, 129-131; flee to, **45**, 243. Iroquets—defeat them, **5**, 289. Iroquois—allied to, **1**, **11**, **21**, 195; refuse to attack them, **8**, 296, **10**, 75-77; once a terror to, **45**, 41; hostilities with, **1**, 21, 25-27, **6**, 145, **7**, 213-215, **8**, 69, **10**, 83, 95, **14**, 39, **17**, 63-65, 71-73, **19**, 83, 225, **21**, 21, 33, 65, 169, 193, 209, **22**, 35, 43, 269, 273-275, 307, **23**, 25-27, 35, 105, 155, 241, 247-251, 267, 327, **24**, 271-277, 287, **25**, 21, 25, 35-37, 45, 69, **26**, 21, 35-37, 49, 53-55, 175-179, 203-205, 225, 237, 273, 277, 295-297, **27**, 27, 65, 223, 297, **28**, 43-45, 91-93, 225, 293, 301, **29**, 59, 147-149, 229-233, 247, **30**, 87, 165-167, **31**, 271, **32**, 61, 97, 175-183, **33**, 43, 83-85, 89-91, 103, **34**, 25, 133-135, **35**, 55, 187, 191, **36**, 167, 181-187, **37**, 93-101, 105-113, **38**, 49-53, 61, 169-171, 177-181, 189-195, **39**, 57, 67, 77-79, 95, 179-181, 221, 241, 247-251, **40**, 45, 53, 95-97, 213, 223, **41**, 57, 61, 79, 131, 137-139, 199, **42**, 43, 227, 231, 235, **43**, 35, 43-47, 59, 105, 137, 211-213, **44**, 29, 73, 155, 165, 187, 191, 217-219, **45**, 157, 241-245, **46**, 89-101, **47**, 103, **48**, 87, 113, 127, **49**, 81, 107, 123-125, 147, **50**, 141, **51**, 123, **54**, 283, **55**, 101, **56**, 267, **62**, 269, 277; captives of, **12**, 99, 103, 113, 199, 203, 207-209, 215, 245, **18**, 43-45, **22**, 269-271, **23**, 37, 197, 247, 297-299, **24**, 277-283, 287, 291, 295-297, 303-307, **25**, 21, 25, 31, 45, 51-53, 73, 149, 157, 193, **26**, 19-21, 33-37, 51, 171, 181, 187-199, 205, 215-217, 259, **27**, 65, 265, 287, **28**, 43-45, 119-123, 139, 231, 249-251, 267, 297, **30**, 165, 173-175, 195, 227-231, **31**, 21-29, **41**, 49, 83, 167, 173, **32**, 27-29, 95, 159, 175, **35**, 59, 193, 219, **36**, 119, 133, 149, 179-181, **39**, 63, **40**, 95, 103, 115, 131, 139-141, 159, 173, **41**, 39, 95-97, 119, 125, 225, **42**, 73, 81, 185-189, 245, **43**, 101-103, 215-217, 307-309, **44**, 21, 25, 31, 47, 151, 205, 219, **45**, 207, **46**, 73, 89, 109-111, 121, 237, **47**, 113, 175, 185-187, 197, **49**, 141, 233, **50**, 115, 167, **51**, 123, 131, 159, 187, 191, 209, 231, 235, 257, **52**, 53-55, 179, 187, 195, **54**, 45, 63, 81-83, 87, **56**, 67, **57**, 27, 129, 193, **71**, 374-375; escape from, **24**, 263, 279, 285-287, 299, **25**, 193, **26**, 259, **27**, 99, **30**, 69, **41**, 67; capture them, **26**, 57, **27**, 229, 277, 295-299, **28**, 287, 301, **43**, 105, 251; naturalized among (Iroquoised), **21**, 51, **24**, 293, 305, **25**, 47, **26**, 37, 55, **28**, 231, **30**, 289, **32**, 149, **33**, 91, 119, **34**, 141, **36**, 25, **40**, 113-115, 121, **45**, 155, **46**, 89-101, **48**, 81, **58**, 197, 229, **69**, 285; conferences and negotiations for peace with, **8**, 115-117, **13**, 45, **27**, 79, 249, 253-303, **28**, 149, 275, 281-283, 293-295, 299-301, **29**, 53-55, 147, 233, **33**, 73, **38**, 199, **40**, 113, 191, **41**, 19-23, 61, 217, **42**, 49-51, 89, 261, **43**, 187; embassies between, **27**, 303, **33**, 121, 125, **40**, 177, 183, **42**, 121, **43**, 43, 47, **60**, 211; designs of, upon Hurons, **24**, 297, **41**, 47, 55-59, **42**, 53, 251-253, 261, **43**, 33, 39-41, 45-49, 57, **44**, 165, 189; conquered by, **52**, 163, **54**, 81-85, **57**, 69; carried into slavery by, **43**, 49-55, 187-207, **44**, 189. Island tribe—**9**, 271-275, **14**, 251, 271. Loups—treachery toward, **41**, 45. Montagnais—in council with, **52**, 227. Neutrals—allied to, **21**, 195; visit them, **27**, 25, **36**, 133, **42**, 235.

Ojibwas — visit, **23**, 225. Ottawas — visit, **42**, 235, **50**, 251. Sioux — hostilities with, **46**, 143, **54**, 167, **56**, 115-117, **60**, 211. Wenrôhronons — receive and aid, **17**, 27. Winnebagoes — **15**, 248, **23**, 277-279. Give shelter to other tribes, **19**, 127, **35**, 209; visit Sillery reduction, **22**, 85, 137, **23**, 317, **24**, 103-105, 113-115, 119, 181, **25**, 33, **27**, 91, **29**, 203; visited by western Indians, **42**, 223.

Relations with French: form their acquaintance, **39**, 49; visit their settlements, **5**, 71, 223, 239, 291, **6**, 23, **19**, 89, 97, **22**, 135, 145, 191, 195, 279, **23**, 37, 167, **24**, 103, 245, 249, 265, **26**, 61, 71, 293-295, **27**, 77, 141, **28**, 171, 183, 231, 291, **29**, 21, 183, 233, **32**, 69, 71, 77, 107, 159, 173, 283, 303, 305 — winter there, 75, 81, 93, 229, **34**, 61-65, **35**, 201-203, **36**, 181; visited by, **5**, 289-290, **8**, 43, 93-99, 131, 149, **9**, 225, **12**, 79, 95, **15**, 157, **17**, 39, 45-47, 171-173, 229, **18**, 11, **19**, 77, 272, **20**, 19, 99, **21**, 135, 285, 289, **22**, 311, **23**, 35, 167-169, 279, **25**, 33, **26**, 29-31, **27**, 277, **28**, 229, 319, **30**, 63, 111, **32**, 99, 127, 189, **34**, 53, 59, 83, 101, **42**, 53, 235; friendly to, **2**, 207, **8**, 47, **23**, 167; fight under Champlain, **5**, 290; marriages with, **14**, 17-21; taken to France, **1**, 8; admire European inventions, **8**, 111-113; escort Nicolet, 295; conferences with Montmagny, **24**, 117, **26**, 61-71, **27**, 293, **32**, 185-187 — give captives to him, **27**, 277, 295, **36**, 21; alliance with, **8**, 294, **21**, 135, 199, **44**, 29; at hospital, **24**, 161, 181, **26**, 23, **27**, 91, 103; protected by French soldiers, **26**, 71, **28**, 47; desire to settle at Montreal, **24**, 221; evil example of French among, **17**, 45-47; hostile to, **14**, 243, 271, **19**, 91, 115, 135, 157, 167, 177, 183, 197, **23**, 143-145, **25**, 33, **27**, 269, **39**, 131; slay Frenchmen, **5**, 291, **8**, 83, 93, 99 (*see also* Brulé, E.), **23**, 328, **32**, 61, 187, **33**, 229-231; responsible for a Frenchman's life, **14**, 269; make reparation for Douart's murder, **33**, 229-249, **38**, 275-287. After migration to Quebec — aided by, **40**, 223; faithful to, **41**, 49; warn them against Onondagas, **43**, 129; fight for them at Long Sault, **45**, 245-261; aid them against Iroquois, **55**, 322, **65**, 25 — against English, **64**, 51, **66**, 193, **67**, 117; aid poor, **58**, 133; esteemed by, **66**, 161. Western — join Pontiac's conspiracy, **69**, 300; *see also* Jesuit missions: Detroit mission, *and* mission colonies. With Jesuits — friendly to, **4**, 223, **5**, 255, 259, **9**, 249, **10**, 53, 57-59, 235-249, 313; escort them to Huronia, **7**, 217-219, **8**, 71-73, 83-85; aid them, **21**, 157-159, **34**, 207; carry letters from missionaries to Quebec, **24**, 275; desire their ministrations, **26**, 299, **45**, 187; at Noue's death, **28**, 163, 167, **29**, 17-23; escort Jogues to Iroquois, **31**, 111; ask Jesuits to remove to Christian Island, **34**, 209; bequeath to them their possessions, **35**, 191; aided by them, **37**, 75, **38**, 39 — expenses incurred therefor, **35**, 39, 211; cultivate their lands, **47**, 261; make gifts to, **50**, 189. Hostile to, **15**, 13, 19, 23-25, 31-41, 55-57, 61, 85, **21**, 211-219, **27**, 53; refuse to take them to Huronia, **6**, 7-19; conspire against them, **14**, 17, 77; persecute them, **17**, 117, 121,

HURONS: *Relations with French* (continued)—

221, 227, **18**, 25, **19**, 183, **23**, 189; forbid them to baptize captives, **17**, 65, 105; slander them, **20**, 31, 47, 51, **21**, 75; desert them, **28**, 119; prejudice Iroquois against them, **30**, 227; pagans and apostates oppose, **38**, 273-275, **42**, 135, 141, 151, **43**, 291, 307. Huron children educated by French—by Jesuits (*see* Jesuits: missions; Quebec; and Seminaries); by Ursulines, **20**, 137, **22**, 145, **25**, 243, **38**, 143, **41**, 229-231 (*see also* Ursulines); by Laval, **52**, 261; their intelligence, **41**, 229.

In fur trade (*see also* Fur trade, and Trade): as traders—**11**, 7, **15**, 155, **16**, 249; trade with French, **8**, 57, 61, 99, 103, 294, **12**, 215, 248-249, **13**, 7, 11, 35, 215, **16**, 229, **17**, 79, 115, 223, **21**, 57, 143, **22**, 273, 307, 311, **24**, 105, 121, 271, 275-277, **28**, 45, 57, 141, 231, **29**, 59, 67, 247, **30**, 75, 195, 289, **33**, 259, **34**, 205, **42**, 73, 227, **60**, 307—annual trading voyages to French settlements, **4**, 261, **5**, 265, **6**, 273, **13**, 7, 11, 35, 53, 215, **14**, 9, 39, 55, 109, 231, 251, 255, 273, **15**, 13, 19, 43, 47, 53, 151, **20**, 77, 83, 215-217, **21**, 143, 177, **22**, 307, **30**, 195, **31**, 21, **32**, 29, 97, 179, **33**, 185, **39**, 51, **71**, 374; reject French kettles, **15**, 21; extent of trade with French, **36**, 250, **40**, 211; Iroquois drive to Ottawa route, **33**, 65. With Swedish colonists, **33**, 133-137; with English, **69**, 300. With Algonkins, **8**, 57, **27**, 27, **38**, 237; Ottawas, **22**, 75, **48**, 133; Montagnais, **24**, 155; northern tribes, **31**, 209, 219, **32**, 289, **33**, 67, **37**, 65, 169, **45**, 229.

Huvé, Alexandre, secular priest: with Apalaches, **66**, 131; at Mobile, 342-343; returns to France, 343.

Hyacinth (mineral), **42**, 301. *See* Jacinth.

Hyberville. *See* Iberville.

Hybou, Barbe, **32**, 103. *See* Hubou.

Hydrogen, carbureted: in springs, **43**, 326.

Hydrographer, royal, Joliet appointed, **50**, 325.

Hydrography, taught at Quebec college, **69**, 288, **70**, 83, **71**, 236.

Hydromancy, practiced by medicine-men, **8**, 123.

Hypericum, leaves described, **7**, 309.

Hymice, English port, **1**, 145.

Hyroquois, **22**, 53, 79, 269-273, 277, **23**, 277, **24**, 23, 109, 185, 205, **30**, 161, **50**, 307. *See* Iroquois.

Huy, Belgium: Jesuits at, **71**, 387.

IABMETS, Tadoussac chief: at Quebec, **28**, 205.

Iachagasteou, Marie Magdelaine, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 61.

Iahenhouton, Huron village: Jesuits at, **14**, 15.

Iakou (Yakou), southern tribe: location, **65**, 129, 267; extent of, 129; language, 129.

- Iandatassa, Huron medicine-man, **13**, 241.
- Iannaos, demon: Hurons invoke, **26**, 309-311.
- Ianontassa, a Huron: death, **13**, 85.
- Iariet, Denis, Souriquois convert: guilty of intemperance, **28**, 23; baptized, 23-25.
- Iberville (Hyberville), Pierre le Moyne, sieur d', noted explorer, son of Charles le Moyne, **8**, 312, **27**, 312, **65**, 171, 177, 268, **66**, 85; voyages to France (1683), **63**, 305; recommended for naval appointment, 305. Conducts Hudson Bay expeditions — (1686) **59**, 306, **63**, 283-287, 305, **64**, 275, (1689) **63**, 305, (1694) 305, **66**, 77, 89, 93, (1697) **63**, 305. Silvy aids (1686), **59**, 306; military operations (1689-93), **63**, 305; marriage (1693), 305; Marest accompanies (1694), **65**, 264; captures fort at Pemaquid, Me. (1696), **63**, 305. In Louisiana (1699-1702), **1**, 36; expedition to Mississippi (1698-99), **66**, 342; discovers mouth of Mississippi (1699), **63**, 305, **70**, 223; explores Mississippi country, **65**, 159, 165; Du Rue accompanies (1699), 265; leaves Frenchman among Natches, 141; establishes colony at Biloxi (1699), **63**, 304, 305, **65**, 270; builds Fort Mississippi (La Boulaye; 1699), 269; visits Caddoes (1669), 269; visits Taensas (1700), 267; despatches expedition in search of copper mines (1700), **66**, 338; builds Fort Mobile (1702), **65**, 179; relations with Jesuits, **66**, 31-37. Returns to France (1702), **63**, 305; expedition against West Indies (1706), 305; death (1706), 305, **66**, 342; characteristics, **63**, 305; sketch, 305-306. Plan for reduction of New York and Boston (1701), **63**, 305-306. "Mem. Mississippi," **71**, 251-252. *Voyages*, **71**, 252.
- Ice: in Ottawa mythology, **50**, 289; stored by Jesuits, **70**, 29. Boating, on Lake Michigan, **60**, 151. Field, on St. Lawrence, **44**, 189. House, at Quebec college, **71**, 103.
- Icebergs, **8**, 175, **11**, 277, **45**, 229, **66**, 67, 79-81; Biencourt meets, **1**, 151, **2**, 177; Champlain meets, 217; described, **3**, 181, **5**, 17; size, **8**, 61, **38**, 227; in Atlantic, **15**, 199; cause storms, **45**, 229.
- Iconography, of Jesuits, **71**, 236.
- Idolatry and Idols. *See* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.
- Idolothya (offerings to idols), should not be tolerated, **33**, 147.
- Ignace, Abenaki convert, **63**, 77.
- Ignace, Algonkin child: baptized, **11**, 121.
- Ignace, Algonkin convert: I. Conversion and baptism, **16**, 113-125; piety, 127-133. II. Baptized, **27**, 181; piety, 183-185; vision of, 185-191. III. Baptized, **56**, 199.
- Ignace, Father, Capuchin, superior at Pentegoët: welcomes Druillettes, **31**, 187.
- Ignace, Huron chief: piety, **52**, 235-237.
- Ignace, Huron child: baptized, **26**, 209.

- Ignace, Iroquois convert: quarrels with Abenakis, **28**, 187.
- Ignace, Island Algonkin: conversion and piety, **14**, 193-203.
- Ignace, Montagnais child: baptized, **9**, 59; death, **12**, 175.
- Ignace, Pottawattomie convert: baptized, **51**, 37.
- Ignace, Seneca convert: conversion and baptism, **49**, 109-117. *See also* Sachiendouan.
- Ignatius, Kilistinon convert: baptized, **46**, 267.
- Ignatius, Montagnais convert: baptized, **26**, 149.
- Ihandich, Indian appellation of Coûture, **28**, 183. *See also* Coûture.
- Ihanneusa, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **34**, 219.
- Ihonatiria, principal Huron village, **10**, 322, **11**, **11**, 19, 271, 272, **13**, 175, 215, 247, 271, **14**, 105, **42**, 299, **45**, 272; location, **5**, 293-294, **34**, 253, 254; population, **15**, 153; piety of inhabitants, **10**, 39; captive allotted to, **13**, 37; epidemic at, **115**, 169-171, **14**, 85, 105, **17**, **11**, 59, **19**, 217; relations to Wenrio, **14**, 33; Jesuits slandered at, **15**, 31; destroyed, **5**, 292-293. *See also* Hurons, and Jesuits: missions.
- Ihongouha (Ihongwaha), a Huron: dreams, fasting, and sickness, **10**, 199-207; indifferent to religion, **14**, 87-89.
- Ikovirinioucks, northern tribe: location, **66**, 117; enemies and allies, **117**.
- Iliniouek (Ilinioues, Iliniouetz), **51**, 47, **54**, 221, 237. *See* Illinois Indians.
- ILLINOIS (Aliniouek, Iliniouek, Ilinioues, Iliniouetz, Illinois, Ilinoués, Irini, Irinions, Iriniouek, Islinois), Algonquian tribe, **1**, 10, 317, **23**, 225, **42**, 296, **44**, 324, **50**, 289, **51**, 47, **54**, 137, 177, 185, 221, 237, 308, **55**, 97, 201, **58**, 23, 33, 41, 103, 265, 289, 293, **59**, 91, 93, 109, 117, 119, 125-129, 137, 161-179, 185-191, **60**, 129, 151, 157, 165, **62**, 91, 95, 151, 185, 193, 239, 241, **63**, 281, 291, 302, **64**, 137, 159, 161, 171, 187, 193, 217, 225, 235, **65**, 57, 65, 69, 101, 107, 119-123, 135, 171-175, 187, 227, **66**, 39, 51, 55, 59, 127, 133, 135, 281, 283, **68**, 183, 187, **69**, 207, **71**, 358; name of, given to Lake Michigan, **55**, 101; meaning and application of term, 207-209, **59**, 125; Peorias called "Illinois of the Strait" (Illinois du Détroit), **65**, 101, 263-264, **66**, 51 (*see also* Peorias).
- Location*: **44**, 247, **45**, 235, **54**, 185; in Illinois valley, **23**, 326; near Mississippi, **51**, 47, **55**, 97, 207; rendezvous at Chequamegon Bay, **54**, 167; near Lake Michigan, 101; in Wisconsin, 103, 191; at Point St. Esprit, **62**, 211; colony at Fort St. Louis, **63**, 304; distance from Arkansas, **69**, 217. Villages, **54**, 167, 187, **55**, 97, **59**, 125, 314, **66**, 207-209, 229, **67**, 163, **69**, 221. *See also* Illinois country.
- Population*: numerous, **44**, 247, **45**, 235; exterminated by wars, **51**, 47; in villages, **54**, 167, 187, **58**, 97, **67**, 163, **69**, 145, 149, 221; decrease in, 149. *See also* Illinois country.

Language: 59, 153, 155, 65, 61, 85, 115; resembles Algonkin, 54, 187, 59, 127; words and phrases, 137, 64, 181, 223, 67, 149, 69, 207, 70, 271; Jesuits study and systematize, 54, 187-189, 65, 264, 66, 247, 285, 67, 239, 68, 309, 69, 203; catechism, etc., translated into, 68, 211, 70, 229.

Tribal characteristics, etc.: manners and customs, 51, 47-51, 54, 189, 59, 127-137, 65, 73-77, 66, 229, 67, 163-177; marriage customs, 65, 67; burial customs, 67, 167. Character and disposition, 54, 187, 58, 97, 66, 221, 285, 69, 147, 201; humane, 51, 51; hospitable, 51, 59, 117-123; do not use canoes, 54, 189; warlike, 191, 62, 213; modesty of women, 58, 99, 59, 129; polygamous, 127; punish adultery, 127; liberal in sickness, 129; move into winter quarters, 64, 225, 65, 75; vices, 75, 66, 221; children eager to learn, 65, 77; independent, 66, 221; chiefs have no authority, 221; eloquent, 67, 163; do not give eat-all feasts, 165; paint faces, 165. Importance of calumet among, 51, 47-49, 58, 97, 59, 129-137; offer sacrifices, 51, 47-49, 54, 187; attitude toward Christianity, 51, 51, 54, 187, 55, 191; weapons, 51, 51, 63, 291, 67, 169-171; slavery among, 59, 127; cabins, 129; dress, 67, 165; ornaments, 165-167. Occupations—hunting, 51, 47, 59, 127, 65, 73, 67, 167; agriculture, 51, 51, 59, 127-129, 65, 75, 67, 167; fishing, 65, 75, 67, 169.

Relations with other tribes: Chicasas attempt to win, 68, 201; Foxes, make raids on, 60, 201; Hurons take refuge with, 70, 205. Iroquois—hostile to, 51, 47, 60, 167, 62, 73, 93, 151, 185, 211-213, 239-241; captives among, 71, 185; refuse to attack, 63, 281. Mascoutens and Kickapoos, make peace with, 68, 209, 330; Osages and Missouris, seek alliance with, 64, 171; Pawnees, obtain slaves from, 69, 301; friendly to Pottawattomies, 66, 285; Sioux, hostile to, 23, 225, 51, 47. Winnebagoes—almost exterminate, 15, 248, 55, 183; attack, 54, 237. Yazoos and Koroas hostile to, 68, 217. Intertribal trade—with Chicasas, 59, 155; with Ottawas, 54, 191; with Wisconsin Indians, 55, 215.

Relations with French: desire Jesuits, 54, 187, 59, 91, 191; Jesuits with, 55, 215, 58, 21, 59, 169, 175, 189-191, 60, 157-159, 62, 205, 68, 335; attitude toward missions, 65, 65-67, 79; effect of Christianity upon, 66, 231, 241; Marquette and Joliet with, 59, 115-125; other French with, 65, 83, 101, 66, 231, 241, 253, 293. Hostile to, 62, 211, 66, 63; attached to, 68, 201-203; visit, at New Orleans, 203-217; allies of, against Chicasas, 328. In France, 67, 341; description of France incredible to, 68, 215; chief admires genius of French, 217. Compared with, 69, 147; set bad example to, 149. Trade—fur, 59, 167, 177, 183, 64, 179; desire tobacco, 59, 175; desire powder, 177; soldiers sell brandy to, 69, 201. *See also* Illinois country, and Jesuits: missions.

- Illinois (country), region inhabited by Illinois Indians, and political division of French colonies: description—extent, **66**, **225**, **69**, **223**; importance, **229**; location, **143**; **70**, **263**, **287**; topography, **66**, **223–227**, **69**, **143**; climate, **51**, **51**, **65**, **73**, **79**, **66**, **223**, **227–229**, **69**, **145**, **217–219**; silva, **51**, **51**, **66**, **223**, **227–229**, **69**, **145**; flora, **66**, **227**, **69**, **145**; fruits, **66**, **227–229**; fauna, **51**, **51**, **58**, **107**, **66**, **225–227**, **69**, **143–145**; mines, **66**, **227**, **69**, **221–223**. Population—(1750), **69**, **145**; French in, **31**, **145**, **201–203**, **221**; immigrants to, **302**; French settlements in, **70**, **253**, **310–311**; commandants in, **66**, **340**, **345**, **67**, **335**, **68**, **328**, **69**, **301**; Des Ursins in, **68**, **327**; *see also* Illinois Indians: population. Economic conditions—exports, **69**, **213**, **70**, **51**; convoys to, **69**, **217**; agricultural conditions (1750), **219–221**; cattle raised in, **70**, **31**; slavery in, **233–235**, **255**; liquor traffic in, **255**; scarcity of food in, **283**. Jesuit chapels in, destroyed, **70**, **219**; under ecclesiastical control of Quebec, **293**, **71**, **35**; Jesuits in, expelled (1763), **70**, **263**, **269–281**, **317**; ceded to England, **275**, **71**, **39**, **43**; English commandants in, **389**; surveyed (1770), **4**, **268**; history, **71**, **319–324**, **326**; English in, **326**.
- Illinois (state), **40**, **324**, **50**, **322**, **57**, **316**, **64**, **280**; Nicolet explores within present boundaries of, **8**, **295**; Mascoutens in, **20**, **308**; salt springs in, **66**, **348**; mines in, **348**; Indian tribes in, **71**, **290**; geology of, **343**. Counties—Gallatin and La Salle, **66**, **348**; Randolph, **348**, **70**, **311**, **71**, **388**; St. Clair and Saline, **66**, **348**. *See also* Illinois Indians, and Illinois country.
- Illinois Geological Survey: *Reports*, cited, **66**, **348**, **71**, **343**.
- Images: Catholic—Indians regard as instruments of sorcery, **14**, **53**, **15**, **19**, **35**; attract Indians, **14**, **97**; as healing agency, **20**, **25**; drive away demons, **137**; revered by Indians, **275**, **22**, **75**, **24**, **29**; Indians possess, **63**, **32**, **45**, **55**, **277–279**, **63**, **35–37**; as New-Year's presents, **28**, **143**; carried by Jogues, **39**, **207**, **267**. Of Virgin—found in oak near Dinan, **53**, **131**; sent to N. D. de Lorette, **58**, **157**; in chapel of N. D. de Foy, **60**, **71**; given to G. Marest, **66**, **79**; at Chartres Cathedral, **69**, **71**; sent to Abenaki mission, **71**. In chapel of Canadian Lorette, **60**, **87**, **93**; given to Sillery mission, **63**, **29–31**. *See also* Pictures.
- Imbert, Simon, agent of Poutrincourt: occupation in Paris, **2**, **307**, **3**, **235**; embezzles goods, **2**, **235**; slanders Jesuits, **235–237**; accused by Du Thet, **3**, **239**; convicted of lying, **243**.
- Imitation of Christ*, controversy as to authorship, **25**, **288**.
- Immaculate Conception, dogma of: Jesuits advocate, **11**, **67**; opposed by Bernard of Clairvaux, **31**, **289**.
- Immigration: to Canada— from Beauce, **7**, **310**, **36**, **246**; Mortagne, **7**, **310**—Giffard's colony, **211**; Normandy, **309–310**, **16**, **257**; Perche, **7**, **310**, **12**, **275**, **27**, **312**, **314**, **28**, **315**, **317**, **42**, **301**, **43**, **322**,

- 47**, 315. To Montreal, **21**, 107, 311-312, **40**, 85, **45**, 117. Religious, **23**, 287-289, **25**, 223, **28**, 231-233, 273, **45**, 111, 117, **56**, 259, 293; colonists, **28**, 231-233, 316, **45**, 111, **47**, 293, 318, **49**, 87, 169, **50**, 177, 215, 245-247, **51**, 107, **53**, 37, 155 — women, **41**, 185, 256, **67**, 285; soldiers, **47**, 293, 318, **49**, 161, **53**, 35-37. To Acadia (Scotch), **4**, 270; to Illinois, **69**, 302; to Louisiana, **67**, 281-285, 340; to the West from Canada, **70**, 305-309.
- Imperial Press, Cleveland: printers of this series, **1-19**, iv of each volume; **20-73**, 4 of each volume.
- Imprimerie Royale*, Paris, founded by Louis XIII., **5**, 280.
- Impurity: sins of, among Indians, **58**, 151, **60**, 81, **62**, 131, 213, **63**, 89, 203, 205 — not common, **57**, 69; lessened among converts, **60**, 239, **63**, 167; increased by drink, 201-203.
- Incarville, Pierre (Le Chéron) d', Jesuit, **71**, 132; sketch, 170.
- Incense, **49**, 205; "male" (oliban) and "female," described, 276; medicinal use, 277, **51**, 289.
- Incest, not approved by Algonkins, **4**, 199.
- India, **43**, 326, **44**, 285, 291, 307; Jesuit missions in, **12**, 276; Western, name given to America, **23**, 107; melon of, **38**, 243; converts in, compared to those in N. America, **39**, 149; ink, **66**, 29. *See also* Cartography and maps.
- Indian Hill, N. Y., site of Onondaga village, **8**, 299, **51**, 294.
- Indian Lorette, **58**, 296. *See* Lorette, Jeune.
- Indian Territory, Indians in, **54**, 308, **65**, 268, **68**, 328, 330.
- Indiana (state): mission site in, **63**, 302; St. Joseph county, site of French fort in, **66**, 348; archæology, **71**, 268; lands ceded by Indian tribes in, 288; Indian tribes in, 290; history, 317-319.
- Indiana Historical Society, *Publications*, **71**, 319.

INDIANS (AMERINDS).

(For each sub-caption, see also the several tribes.)

I. ANTHROPOLOGY AND ETHNOLOGY.

IN GENERAL: termed Amerinds, **71**, 404; in primitive savagery when first encountered by Jesuits, **1**, vii; scarcely above condition of beast, **2**, 201; are above condition of beast, **10**, 211; barbarous only in name, **38**, 257; origin, **67**, 313; described by Jesuits, **1**, 40-41, **14**, 123.

RACIAL CHARACTERISTICS—

Physical: color, **1**, 279, **2**, 73, **4**, 205, **8**, 159, **15**, 229, **38**, 257, **47**, 241, **67**, 137, **68**, 265; slighter build than French, **3**, 75; tall and well-proportioned, **1**, 279, **3**, 75, **15**, 155, **38**, 257, **67**, 137; handsome, **1**, 279, **3**, 75, **38**, 257; strong, **1**, 279, **3**, 93, **4**, 127, **16**, 213, 217, **21**, 45, **38**, 257, **67**, 137; beardless, **1**, 281, **2**, 23, 73, **3**, 73, **38**, 257, **44**, 287, **49**, 243, **51**, 45; longevity, **1**, 75, 109, **20**, 239, **38**, 19; senses of,

INDIANS: ANTHROPOLOGY AND ETHNOLOGY (continued)—

RACIAL CHARACTERISTICS: *Physical* (continued)—

38, 259-261, 269, **44**, 277-283, **47**, 207, **66**, 275; climate of Europe, unfavorable to, **38**, 225; skin tender, **44**, 281; *see also below* Social and economic life.

Mental—

Positive—amiability, **1**, 69, 275, **11**, 205, **12**, 13, 25, 49, 61-65, **14**, 65, 213, 239, **19**, 21, **39**, 215, **51**, 199, 215; generosity and liberality, **1**, 173, 275, **2**, 79, 145, 167, 219, 261-263, 277, **3**, 7, 71, 73, 95, 131, 185, **4**, 17, 25-27, 197, **5**, 105, 167, 179, **8**, 127, **10**, 215, **16**, 129, **17**, 147, 155, **33**, 207-209, 241, **38**, 257, 281, **39**, 21, **43**, 271-273; fortitude and endurance, **1**, 273, 277, 281, **2**, 77, **5**, 131, **10**, 227, **11**, 103, **12**, 155-157, **13**, 75, **16**, 201, **17**, 65-71, 107-109, **18**, 31, **30**, 243, **31**, 35-37, **32**, 31, **35**, 225-227, **37**, 33, **38**, 253, 259, **40**, 201; charity, **1**, 275, **10**, 211-213, **14**, 45, 105, **18**, 217-221, **32**, 271; peaceable in social life, **1**, 275-277, **3**, 93, **10**, 211, **16**, 77, 165, 201, **18**, 163, **20**, 195-197, **31**, 191, 209, 285, **32**, 305, **38**, 267, **49**, 55, **70**, 117; patience, **1**, 277, **3**, 135, **5**, 59, 105, 133, **6**, 45, 233, **8**, 129, **11**, 111, **13**, 71, **18**, 169, **19**, 15-17, **38**, 267, **39**, 113, **40**, 151; intelligence and ingenuity, **1**, 277-279, **3**, 73, **5**, 95, 121, **10**, 213, 301-303, **19**, 39, **33**, 27, 37, **38**, 257, 261-263; discretion and prudence, **2**, 23, 49; hospitality, **41**, 49, 79, 145, 171, **15**, 155, 161, **17**, 29, **18**, 19, **20**, 21, 235-237, **35**, 207, **38**, 267, **58**, 81; sense of religion and reverence, **2**, 99, 155, 285, **38**, 263; simplicity, **2**, 155, **5**, 55, 189, **8**, 27, **14**, 95-97, **16**, 217, **18**, 141, 151, **20**, 249; fidelity, **3**, 71; free from malice, 73; modesty, **4**, 205; dislike to tell names, **5**, 93, **44**, 305; do not kiss, **8**, 127, **20**, 251, **57**, 69; imitateness, **9**, 227, **32**, 31; sociability, **10**, 211-213, **38**, 257; lack of curiosity, **11**, 211; docility, 233, **12**, 69, 75, **16**, 99, 103, 173, 179, **18**, 225, **58**, 81; independence, **12**, 61, **32**, 249, **68**, 35; politeness, **15**, 195, **17**, 93; equanimity and stoicism, **16**, 91, 201, 209, **19**, 231, **48**, 171; courage, **17**, 69-71, **18**, 43, **29**, 227, **32**, 157, **36**, 37; fraternal love, **18**, 27, 43, **19**, 225, **32**, 21, **33**, 43-45, **37**, 149, 155; coldness of temperament, **18**, 163, **20**, 143, 159, 233, 263, **38**, 27; gratitude, **19**, 15, 23, 49, 109-111, **32**, 27, **36**, 23-25, 187, **37**, 149; reticence, **27**, 165; do not weep, **30**, 79; adroitness, **33**, 41-43; sincerity, **36**, 39, **38**, 271, **44**, 307; acknowledge truth, when convinced, **37**, 251; sedateness, **38**, 255, 267; tenacity of memory, 261, **68**, 103; credulity, **39**, 127; knowledge of woodcraft, 161-163, **70**, 121; patriotism, **55**, 143.

Negative—licentiousness and impurity, **1**, 173, 287, **4**, 195-199, 219, **8**, 125, **10**, 93, 97, 111, 167, 189, 193, 313, **11**, 251-253, 265, **13**, 137, **14**, 235-237, 253, **15**, 79, 121, 155, **18**, 137-139, **34**, 107, **57**, 255-257, **58**, 49, 151, **60**, 81, 235, 239, **62**, 131, 213, **63**, 89, 167, 203-205, **68**, 267; laziness, **1**, 173, **2**, 77, 201, **3**, 85, 247, **4**, 219, **8**, 127, **14**, 233,

13, 155, **16**, 85, 241, **57**, 45, **69**, 157; rude and ignorant, **1**, 173, **60**, 233-235; boastfulness, **1**, 173-175, **16**, 211, **20**, 39, **33**, 43, **70**, 99; gluttony, **1**, 173, **2**, 221, **3**, 107, **4**, 199, **5**, 99-101, **9**, 199, **10**, 179, **12**, 53, 147, **14**, 233, **32**, 225; vanity, **1**, 173-175, **2**, 13, **3**, 75, 91, **11**, 195, **33**, 127, **38**, 267; lack intelligence, **1**, 175; intemperance, 219, 275, **3**, 105, **5**, 49-51, **6**, 275, 328, **9**, 205, **11**, 195, **22**, 243, **31**, 131, 153, 171, **48**, 61, **50**, 183, 207, **70**, 255-257 (*see also* Liquor traffic); superstitious, **1**, 261, 275, **3**, 145-147, **26**, 265, **39**, 123-131, **54**, 157 (*see also below* Mythology, folk-lore, and religion); cruelty and ferocity, **1**, 271-273, **3**, 69, **4**, 199, **15**, 51, **30**, 285, **39**, 87, 93, 153, **70**, 125-129, 135, 177-183, 197; fondness for banter, **1**, 277, **3**, 75, 195-197, **6**, 243, **10**, 91, **16**, 99, 141-143, 151, 155, 175, **22**, 97, **32**, 33, **51**, 137; dislike for musk, **1**, 285, **38**, 259; improvidence, **1**, 285, **3**, 87, 105, **5**, 99, 165, 171-173, **6**, 277, **12**, 53, **15**, 113, **38**, 245, **48**, 261, **70**, 159; filthy habits, **1**, 285, **4**, 199, **17**, 15, **39**, 111; treachery and craftiness, **2**, 39, 47, **3**, 91, **4**, 199, **8**, 25, **10**, 75, 83, **13**, 13-17, 149, **17**, 169, **30**, 285, **36**, 23, 27, 183-187, **37**, 109, **39**, 221, **40**, 157, **41**, 45-49, 55-61, **70**, 177-179; thievishness, **2**, 45, 261, **14**, 13, 81, 233, **15**, 17, 155, **19**, 107, 113, 163, 253, **21**, 133, **22**, 141, 151, **37**, 163, **38**, 269-273, **44**, 37, **53**, 215, **57**, 67, 117; vindictiveness, **2**, 73, **4**, 217, **17**, 111, 123, **29**, 83, **32**, 227, **36**, 165, 187, **40**, 97, **45**, 63, **50**, 279, **70**, 247, 251; pride and arrogance, **2**, 73, **11**, 219, 249, **12**, 183, **13**, 125, 225, **15**, 155-157, **17**, 15, **18**, 95, 183, 207, **24**, 191, **35**, 205, 255, **39**, 79, 83, **45**, 211, **63**, 45, **70**, 179; hypocrisy and deceit, **2**, 79, **8**, 127, **14**, 79, 233, **15**, 29-31, 155, **16**, 151, **17**, 31, 73, **18**, 93, **19**, 95, 107, 111; importunity, **2**, 79, **4**, 199, **5**, 179, 197, **12**, 259-261, **13**, 139, **15**, 49, 81, 153-155, 165, **16**, 171, 241; jealousy and suspicion, **2**, 277, **3**, 89, **12**, 91, **13**, 157, **63**, 45; cowardice, **3**, 91, **33**, 43, **35**, 219-221, **68**, 267; poverty, **3**, 115; inconstancy, **5**, 137, 195, **9**, 235, **13**, 175-177, 185, 205, **14**, 161, **17**, 31, 95, **18**, 249, **27**, 245, **63**, 45, **70**, 197-199, 255; foulness of language, **5**, 169; ingratitude, **6**, 173, **13**, 97, 147, **15**, 51, **24**, 23, **67**, 255, **68**, 267; sensitive to ridicule, **9**, 19, 43, 197, **58**, 173, **61**, 175; malice, **10**, 95, **12**, 13, 87; retain customs of ancestors, **10**, 213-215, **27**, 245; noisy manners, **13**, 101; uncharitableness, **14**, 173, **19**, 101-103, 235; curiosity, **15**, 17, 121-123, **39**, 213, **51**, 27; minds visionary, **15**, 155; childishness, 155; impatience, **16**, 51; contempt for strangers, 201, **18**, 19, **22**, 89; faithlessness, **19**, 99, 105; dislike of restraint, **22**, 83-85, 121, **24**, 83, **25**, 233, 247, **26**, 107, **28**, 49-51, **44**, 259-261, **67**, 103, **69**, 149, **70**, 137; schemers, **33**, 205-207; affection limited to own people, **37**, 149; covetousness, **68**, 215. *See also below* Mythology, folk-lore, and religion; Social and economic life; and Oratory, poetry, and music.

TRIBAL CHARACTERISTICS : *see* the several tribes.

INDIANS: ANTHROPOLOGY AND ETHNOLOGY (continued)—

Stocks: only philologically distinguishable, **1**, 9.

Algonquian: location, **1**, 10, **36**, 191; in New England, **2**, 308; inhabit great extent of territory, **7**, 225, **45**, 217; migrations in western Canada, **14**, 286. Tribes included in, **1**, 10, **2**, 303, **18**, 229, **24**, 269, **29**, 145, **30**, 89; eastern, **33**, 149, **41**, 315-316; western and northwestern, **33**, 149-151, 183-185, **44**, 247, 251. Language—purest forms, **5**, 288, **18**, 259; dialects, **9**, 193, **20**, 41, **23**, 225, **27**, 27, 47, **41**, 183, **42**, 221, **44**, 49, 251, **47**, 145, 316, **51**, 21, 27, 43, 47, 61, **54**, 235, **66**, 107; Jesuits study, **16**, 253, **23**, 207, 229, **24**, 167, **27**, 37, 55, **67**, 149; compared to Huron-Iroquois, **23**, 221, **27**, 235; compared to Siouan, **23**, 227, **46**, 69; bibliography, **71**, 222, 224. Mode of life, **1**, 10, **33**, 67, 153, 157, **38**, 237; docility, **21**, 117, **24**, 269. Books relating to, **71**, 272-292. *See also* the several Algonquian tribes.

Athapaskan: location, **68**, 332; mythology, **10**, 320.

Eskimo: books relating to, **71**, 269, 289. *See also* Eskimos.

Huron-Iroquois: tribes included in, **1**, 11, **8**, 115, 297-302, **18**, 233-235, **21**, 195; numbers, **8**, 298; inhabit St. Lawrence valley (1535), **5**, 289; migrations, **8**, 297-299; frontier villages, **51**, 295. Language—widely spoken, **27**, 47, **42**, 221; tribes speaking, **18**, 235, **33**, 129, **41**, 71, 87, **52**, 179; difference in dialects, **33**, 109, **42**, 221, **68**, 279. Books relating to, **71**, 272-289, 292-295. *See also* the several Huron-Iroquois tribes.

Maskoki: tribes included in, **1**, 11, **65**, 268, **66**, 343, **67**, 342, **68**, 328; numbers, **1**, 12; books relating to, **71**, 243, 265, 277, 281, 295. *See also* the several Maskoki tribes.

Siouan (Dakota): tribes included in, **1**, 12, **15**, 247, **18**, 259, **23**, 326, **42**, 296, **71**, 376; migrations, **64**, 279-280; bibliography of languages, **71**, 222, 224; other books relating to, 244, 250, 277, 295-296. *See also* the several Siouan tribes.

TRIBES: difficulty in classifying, **1**, 9—in identifying, **18**, 260-261.

Nomadic, **1**, 8-9, 12-13, 18, 33, 83, 173, 257, **2**, 73, 151, 167, **3**, 87, 143, 245, **12**, 169, 227, **16**, 33, 233, **27**, 301, **38**, 229-231, 237, 245, **45**, 185, **48**, 71, **54**, 131, 135, 139, **60**, 271, **66**, 109; nomadic tribes summer together, **31**, 231, 251-253. Sedentary, **1**, 10-12, 21, 85, **4**, 195, 203, **10**, 211, 313, **16**, 33-37, 61, 233, **17**, 235, **18**, 231-235, 247, **20**, 121, **27**, 301, **37**, 261, **38**, 237, 245, **39**, 45, 49, **66**, 275. Diverse in language and situation, **2**, 201; numerous toward north and west, **18**, 25, 258-259, **31**, 209, 219, 231, 251-253, **40**, 61; survey of tribes, **1**, 9-12, **2**, 303, **18**, 227-235, **44**, 243-251; migrations, **1**, 9, 310, **8**, 298, 302, **14**, 225, 286, **18**, 259-261, **20**, 305, 307-308, **41**, 79, **46**, 143, **47**, 316, **51**, 295, **64**, 279-280, **65**, 101, 269, **66**, 343, 348, **70**, 237, **71**, 271, 290-293, 295, 371; winter migrations, **11**, 279; communal life of, **16**, 231; some merged in other tribes, **64**, 280, **68**, 273.

Bibliography of, **71**, 223-224, 270-296. *See also above* Stocks; *and below* Archæology, *and* Intertribal Relations.

CLANS: **67**, 338; determined by consanguinity, **29**, 293; called also gentes or families, 53, 293-294, **58**, 185, 297; subdivisions of tribe, **29**, 293; defined, 293-294; distinctive names for, 294; enumerated, **64**, 276; clan and kinship, **71**, 267. Totems (symbols), defined, **29**, 294; enumerated, **15**, 181, **33**, 273, **54**, 305, **64**, 276; signification, **71**, 295. *For entire sub-caption, see also below* Social and economic life.

Algonquian —

Cree — enumerated, **44**, 243, 249; location and population, 243, 249, 325. *See also* Crees.

Lenape — Tortoise (turtle), **12**, 271.

Mohegan — Wolf, **26**, 315. *See also* Loups.

Nochpeem — Wappinger: location, **36**, 244.

Ojibwa — **58**, 41, 293.

Ottawa — Bear, **33**, 273; origin, **67**, 157; *see also* Kiskakons.

Carp (*namepich*), origin, **67**, 157. Great Hare, origin, **67**, 153-155; mortuary customs, 155-157. Pike (*keinouché*), **54**, 305. *See also* Ottawas, *and* Outaouasinagouc.

Huron-Iroquois —

Huron. *See* Ataronchronon, Arendahronons, Attignawantan (Bear), Attigeneongnahac, Tohontaenrats, *and* Hurons.

Iroquois — number among, **29**, 294; number common to six nations, 294; nobility in, **58**, 185 (*see also* Oyanders; *and below* Social and economic life — women); ceremonies among, 185-187. Agouionda, **13**, 272. Bear, **8**, 300, **9**, 314, **44**, 123, **51**, 295, **64**, 79-83, **68**, 269; common to six nations, **29**, 294; Jogues killed by, **31**, 117. Tortoise (turtle), **8**, 300, **44**, 123, **51**, 295, **64**, 79, 83, **68**, 269-271; common to six nations, **29**, 294; friendly to Jogues, **31**, 117; divides into two branches, 271. Wolf, **44**, 123, **51**, 295, **68**, 269-271; origin, **8**, 300; Jogues gives present to, **29**, 53, 294; give present to French, 55; common to six nations, 294; friendly to Jogues, **31**, 117; adopt Jogues, 290, **39**, 203, 266. *See also* Iroquois, *and* its several tribes.

Petun — Deer, **20**, 308, **33**, 143. Wolf, **10**, 326, **20**, 308, **33**, 143. *See also* Petuns.

FAMILIES: no family names, **23**, 165; large families constitute strength of chief, **3**, 101, **4**, 137; peaceable relations between, **5**, 105; relationship in, **16**, 205; consanguinity limits marriage, 205 (*see also below* Social and economic life — marriage); deceased wife's sister reckoned as niece, 207; position of niece in, **26**, 297; dwell together, **15**, 89, 153, **16**, 243, **17**, 177, **35**, 87, **40**, 225; kinship strongest tie of affection, **37**, 155; small, **52**, 49; genealogies, **58**, 185.

INDIANS: ANTHROPOLOGY AND ETHNOLOGY (continued)—

POPULATION: early estimates unreliable, **1**, 10; polyglot villages 9; sparse, **3**, 87; mortality, **11**, 193-201, **12**, 169, 185, 227, **13**, 233. Decreased by — intercourse with French, **1**, 177, **3**, 105; severe work of women, **1**, 257, **3**, 109; irregular life, 109; war, **9**, 307, **19**, 127, **27**, 27, **43**, 265, **60**, 131; disease, **9**, 307, **20**, 29. How increased, **51**, 187. Estimates of various stocks, **1**, 10-12; of Spanish America, **61**; of various tribes, **21**, 25, 177-179, 310, **3**, **111**, **5**, 289, **16**, 227, **18**, 233, **42**, 221, **44**, 249, **61**, 149; of tribe, departs en masse for war and chase, **54**, 117-119.

II. ARCHÆOLOGY.

IN GENERAL: villages connected by village trails, **1**, vii, **36**, 248; situation of Indian villages, **34**, 250-251; ossuaries or weapons not necessarily indicating village sites, 251; sites changed frequently, **10**, 239-245, 291, **12**, 272, **34**, 251, 253-254, **57**, 47, 317, **58**, 131, 147-149, **60**, 71, 275, **61**, 241, **63**, 191; villages fortified, **10**, 51, 203, 229, 241, 261, **34**, 250 — size, **10**, 211; names of villages changed, **34**, 251; flints on Lake Champlain, **51**, 181-183; pottery found on Indian sites and mounds, **8**, 299, **13**, 269, **59**, 313 (*see also below* Social and economic life: ceramics); bibliography, **71**, 263-270, 314, 317, 320, 325.

SITES, ETC.—

Algonquian: method of fortifying villages, **12**, 173; alleged site of Norembega, **1**, 309; sites on Rideau chain of lakes, **18**, 258; sites near Ottawa River, 258; relics in museum, 258; sites on Lake Temiscaming, 259; idol overthrown by Jesuits, **58**, 43.

Abenaki—reestablishment of Pigwaket discussed, **67**, 31-35; identified, 332; village of Arrowsic, 197-199, 336, 338.

Delaware — village site, **69**, 299.

Illinois — stone dagger and knife sent from, **63**, 291.

Mascouten and Miami — village site, **54**, 308.

Miami — village site, **63**, 302, **69**, 299-300.

Nipissing — graves, etc., about Lake Nipissing, **5**, 279.

Tarratines — site of village, **2**, 293.

Northwestern tribes — village sites, **54**, 307-308, **69**, 300, **71**, 288.

Huron-Iroquois —

Andaste — village site, **8**, 301.

Huron — indications discovered by European settlers, **5**, 295; laborers in field of Huron archæology, 295-298; map in determining, **34**, 249; map only theoretical, 249; difficulty in determining sites accurately, 249-251; two sites known absolutely, 249-250, **19**, 269-270; number, **34**, 250; manner of selecting and fortifying, **10**, 51, 203, 229, 241, 261, **34**, 249-250. Ossuaries, **5**, 295-296, **8**, 305, **10**, 293-301, **19**,

271, 36, 246; village sites, 4, 265, 5, 278-279, 292-293, 295-297, 8, 297, 302-304, 10, 319, 328, 12, 272, 13, 269-271, 14, 285, 17, 241-242, 19, 269-272, 20, 305-306, 23, 325, 33, 273-274, 34, 249-257, 36, 245-246, 71, 266; relics in museums, 5, 295-298, 36, 245-246; remains of fish-wier at Lake Simcoe, 5, 298, 54, 306; wampum found on Christian Island, 36, 245; head-form of Huron race, 5, 296, 71, 270. Maps of sites, 19, 8, 270, 34, 8, end, 71, 214.

Iroquois — site of fort attacked by Champlain (1615), 5, 288, 8, 301, 41, 258, 51, 294, 52, 262; beads frequent in Iroquois sites, 46, 301; map showing village sites, 51, 8, 293, 71, 215; explanation of map, 51, 293. Seneca sites, 8, 293-294, 298, 302, 13, 270, 51, 293, 295, 69, 296; Cayuga sites, 8, 298, 51, 293, 295, 52, 262; Onondaga sites, 8, 299, 51, 293-295, 52, 262; Oneida sites, 8, 300, 51, 294; Mohawk sites, 8, 300-301, 9, 314, 29, 293, 34, 250, 40, 127, 51, 291, 294-295.

Kah-Kwa — village site, at defeat, 21, 314. *See also* Eries, *and* Neutrals.

Neutral — chert beds, 8, 297; ossuaries, 21, 225, 231, 316-317; Southwold earthwork, 36, 248; village sites, 8, 304-305, 16, 259, 21, 316-317, 36, 248.

Petun (Tobacco) — relics of, in museums, 5, 279, 297; village sites, 279, 8, 308, 19, 269, 20, 45, 307-308, 35, 291, 71, 142.

Other sites, etc.: polyglot villages, 36, 247, 69, 169-171, 297; sites in southwest, 59, 307; site on Red River, 313; Tonica site near Fort Adams, 65, 262; Mauvilla, walled town, 271; sacred mound, 66, 343.

See also below Social and economic life.

III. PHILOLOGY.

IN GENERAL: Amerinds only philologically distinguishable, 1, 9; will remain in infancy as regards language, 2, 13; many different languages, 201, 3, 69, 61, 149, 67, 147; wars between language and language, 3, 91; confederation not limited by language, 91; manner of speaking, 10, 117, 39, 103; principal languages, 105, 67, 145; extent of languages, 16, 227, 231, 42, 221, 61, 149, 67, 145; dialects in parent languages, 42, 221; no books in, 67, 147; Indians averse to teaching, 68, 299; difficulty of learning, 1, 6, 2, 221, 18, 260, 39, 103-105, 121, 67, 133, 147; how Indian languages should be studied, 16, 231, 32, 39, 39, 105; importance of studying, 5, 63, 45, 49; dictionaries, grammars, etc., 4, 261-263, 16, 256, 24, 309, 39, 121, 46, 71, 67, 145-147, 69, 289-290, 70, 310, 71, 222, 224, 254, 272-275, 290; possess sign language, 7, 87, 31, 265, 32, 143, 149, 173, 71, 272-273. *See also* Interpreters, *and* the several Jesuits.

DESCRIPTION OF LANGUAGES: rude and material, 2, 9-13, 221, 3, 195-197, 4, 129, 219, 10, 117, 39, 121; definiteness, 6, 289, 10, 119; beautiful and regular, 15, 155, 39, 119, 67, 145; not barbarous,

INDIANS: PHILOLOGY (continued)—

DESCRIPTION OF LANGUAGES (continued)—

15, 155; force, **67**, 145; compared to old-world languages, **10**, 117, 121, **15**, 155, **18**, 260, **39**, 103, 119, **46**, 71; dialects do not affect fundamental principles, **42**, 221; dialects compared, **59**, 49, **68**, 101. Genius of, **10**, 117-123, **15**, 155, **39**, 103-105, **67**, 145-147; possess letter having no European equivalent, **10**, 117; letters missing in, 117, 123, **15**, 157, **39**, 103; conjugations in, **10**, 119-123, **15**, 155, **39**, 121; abound in vowels, **10**, 117, **39**, 103; compound words, **10**, 117; declension, 119; cases lacking, 119; particles, 119, **15**, 155-157; relative nouns, **10**, 119; verbs, 121-123; comparisons, 123; time words, 123; proverbs, 123; guttural sounds, **67**, 145.

IV. MYTHOLOGY, FOLK-LORE, AND RELIGION.

RELIGION IN GENERAL: vagueness of, **1**, 287, **2**, 9, 75, 89, 201, **3**, 131-135, **4**, 203, **5**, 153, 157, 285, **8**, 117, 161, **33**, 225-227, **39**, 15-17, 43; no care for, **1**, 287; Indians have never heard of purely spiritual things, **6**, 175; religion consists mainly in singing, 185—of superstitions, **8**, 121; conception of deity, **2**, 77, 89, 201, **3**, 133, **4**, 201-203, **5**, 35, 153, 157, 285-286, **6**, 203-205, **8**, 117, **13**, 270, **27**, 249, **30**, 27, **33**, 225-227, **39**, 17, 43, **50**, 285, **51**, 45, **52**, 209-211, **54**, 65, 221; conception of heaven and future life, **1**, 289, **3**, 135, **4**, 201, 253, **6**, 177-181, **16**, 191, **30**, 27-31, **39**, 13, **68**, 129-131 (*see also below* Beliefs regarding soul). Temples, ceremonial rites, and worship lacking, **2**, 75, **4**, 203, **5**, 35, 153, **8**, 117, **33**, 227, **39**, 17; consists of incantations, etc., **2**, 75, **3**, 131, **4**, 161, **8**, 121; polytheistic tendencies, **5**, 285; materialistic, **8**, 119, **20**, 71, **50**, 289; nature worship, **12**, 69, 269, **13**, 270, **50**, 285; dream, soul of, **43**, 287, **51**, 125, **52**, 153, **63**, 161, 265, **54**, 65 (*see also* Dreams); libertinism, fountain-head of, **50**, 291; fatalism, **58**, 55, **66**, 179-181. Priests among, **50**, 285, **65**, 139-141, **68**, 123-125; temples, **65**, 139-149, **68**, 123-125, 129, 133-135, 139-141, 145, 149, 193; spirits, demons, animals, etc., worshiped, invoked, and consulted, **2**, 75-77, **3**, 131-135, **4**, 203, **6**, 163-173, 203, **7**, 117, **9**, 113, **10**, 159-165, 273, **11**, 255-259, 263, **12**, 11-17, 33, 271, **13**, 271, **18**, 211, **20**, 23, 27, 51, 306-307, **21**, 289, **22**, 73, **23**, 55, **29**, 294, **30**, 27, **31**, 31, 211, 243, **33**, 25, 225-227, **35**, 229-233, **39**, 13-17, 221, **40**, 239, **41**, 75, 191-193, **42**, 39, **43**, 231-233, **44**, 25, 29-31, **46**, 43, **49**, 241-243, **50**, 261, 265, 285-289, **51**, 41, 45-49, 59, **53**, 239, 253, **54**, 65, 139, 187, 191-193, 197, **55**, 61, 193, 215, **56**, 113, 125-127, **57**, 275-277, 287, 297, **58**, 43, 279, 293, **59**, 169, 223, **60**, 187, **62**, 199-201, **63**, 306, **65**, 131, 141, **66**, 237, **67**, 159-161, **68**, 43, 127, 149, 155, **71**, 276, 278; specimens of prayers, **3**, 133-135, **6**, 203-205, **44**, 25; idolatry practiced, **10**, 209, **49**, 241-243, **50**, 287, **51**, 21, 27, **54**, 139, 197, **55**, 193,

57, 277, **58**, 43, 77, **61**, 149, **68**, 123-125, 147; sacrifices or offerings to spirits, divinities, etc., **1**, 265, **3**, 131, **5**, 153, 157, **6**, 173, 205, 291, 330, **7**, 87, **9**, 213, **10**, 159-167, 173, 324-325, **12**, 271, **13**, 31, 203, 261-267, 271, **17**, 195, 209-211, **19**, 71, 87, **20**, 35, 51, **22**, 318, **23**, 55, 159, 173, **26**, 311, **31**, 71, 85, 131, **33**, 227, **39**, 13, 207-209, 217-221, **42**, 151-155, 159, 197, **43**, 267, **44**, 25, **47**, 223, **48**, 169, **49**, 243, **50**, 265, 287-291, **51**, 31, 43-45, 51, 59, 183, **52**, 207, **53**, 79, **54**, 141, 171, 177, 181, 185, 229-233, **55**, 193, 213-215, 223, **57**, 147, 255, 277, **58**, 63, 87, 181, 267, **59**, 103, **60**, 187, 219, 227, **61**, 149, 153, 205, 270, **64**, 187-189, 233-235, **65**, 137, 141-143, **66**, 109, 233, 241, **67**, 159-161, 313, **68**, 43, 131-133, 139, 301, **71**, 275-277. Compared to old pagan religion, **50**, 285, **68**, 123; secrecy regarding, **65**, 131; instance of definite, **67**, 311. Capable of faith, **38**, 263; retain old ceremonies after conversion, **50**, 287, **66**, 181; religion of French not good for, **68**, 301; fear to renounce their religion, 301. Books relating to, **71**, 275-278. *See also* Ascwandic, Demons, Dreams, Genii, Manitous, Oki, Sky, Spirits, and Sun; and below balance of this sub-caption.

Divinities: god of war, **10**, 183, **13**, 61; Tonicas worship nine gods, **65**, 131; weather god, **68**, 43; rain god, **71**, 276, 278. *See also ut supra*; also Agatkonchoria, Agreskouï, Atahocan, E-yă'-ta-hën'-tsik, Iouskeha, Manabozho, Tawis'kara', Tchigigoutchéou, and Tha-ron-hya-wă'-kon.

MYTHOLOGY AND FOLK-LORE: traditions among Brazilian Indians, **1**, 59; legends and tales invented by medicine-men and others, 281, **39**, 27; tenacious in traditions, **2**, 75; more intelligent regard traditions as fables, **12**, 31; extent of traditions in time, **16**, 227; origin of traditions sought, **17**, 193-195; handed down orally, **18**, 145, **30**, 61, 305, **53**, 213-215, **58**, 185, 211; belief in fables, **53**, 225; legends related to French, **54**, 203. Comparisons of Indian myths — to Castor and Pollux, **6**, 161-163; to Pandora, 328; to the Fall, **10**, 127; to Cain and Abel, 129; to Ceres, 137-139; to deluge, 320, **68**, 43-45; to various old-world legends, **12**, 269; to Jack and the Beanstalk, 270; to Neptune, **54**, 155-157, **57**, 287-289; to tritons and sirens, **54**, 157; to tower of Babel, 183.

Various myths and legends: of creation and deluge, **1**, 287, **5**, 133-135, 153-155, 284-286, **6**, 157-163, **8**, 117-119, 147, 303, **9**, 125-127, **10**, 125-139, 177, 320, 323-325, **12**, 270-271, **13**, 271, **17**, 157, **30**, 61-63, 149, 213, **54**, 201, **56**, 33, **58**, 211, **67**, 153-157, **68**, 43-45; repeopling of world, **12**, 31; of origin, **67**, 313. Fabulous monsters (Atchen, Gougou), **2**, 301, **5**, 103, **9**, 115, **14**, 153, **25**, 271, **68**, 49; white stone canoe, **10**, 324; qu'appelle, 324; great canoe, **68**, 45. Origin of flints, **10**, 131, **51**, 183; of fire, **10**, 137, 320, **30**, 31; of feasts, **10**, 183; of dances, 209; of drum and rattle, **20**, 306-307. Of

INDIANS: MYTHOLOGY, FOLK-LORE, AND RELIGION (continued)—
 MYTHOLOGY AND FOLK-LORE: *Various myths and legends* (continued)—
 sun and moon, **5**, 286, **8**, 303 (*see also below* sun and moon in); of
 eclipses, **6**, 223, **12**, 31, 73, **22**, 295; of migration, **8**, 298, **66**, 343; of
 day and night, **8**, 303; regarding abode of God, **9**, 123; of land
 above sky, **10**, 127; of earth, 135, **12**, 27, 271; of harvest, **10**,
 137-139; of resuscitation, 149-153, 177, 325-326; of various tribes,
 320, 323-325, **12**, 269-271; of Abenaki country, **47**, 141; of Island
 Mackinac and Lake Superior, **54**, 153-159, 201. Works relating to,
10, 320, 324, **71**, 275-279, 295, 322. *See also* Atahocan, E-yă-ta-hěñ'-
 tsik, Genii, Iouskeha, Manabozho, Manitous, Oki, Spirits, *and*
 Thunder.

Natural and psychological phenomena in: birds, **5**, 57, 155, 223,
 285, **6**, 157-159, 225, **9**, 121-123, **10**, 45, 123, 177, 195, 319-320, 325-
 326, **12**, 269, **15**, 177, 181, **17**, 153, **22**, 293-295, **39**, 15, 21, **50**, 289;
 animals, **5**, 153-157, 285-286, **6**, 157-161, 225, **9**, 123-125, **10**, 127-133,
 137, 147, 155, 167, 177, 320, 325-326, **12**, 31-35, 270, **13**, 271, **20**, 307, **22**,
 295, **39**, 15, **50**, 289, **51**, 33-35, 273, **54**, 155, 201-203, **67**, 153; reptiles,
5, 285, **10**, 129, 137, 155, 195, **12**, 27, 73, 269-271, **13**, 193, **17**, 157, **30**,
 63, 303, **33**, 213-217, **39**, 213, **50**, 289; fish, **9**, 119, **12**, 29, **50**, 289,
54, 201, **67**, 157, **68**, 131; insects (including larvæ), **10**, 195, **54**, 201,
68, 129. Trees, **10**, 127-129, 155, **12**, 33-35, 270-271, **39**, 217; pump-
 kin, **10**, 151; vines, **12**, 270. Nets, **12**, 35, 270, **54**, 201; copper, 155-
 159. Giants, **10**, 183; dwarfs, 183, **12**, 33-35, **42**, 195-197. Sun and
 moon, **5**, 286, **6**, 223, **8**, 303, **10**, 133-135, 323, **12**, 31, 35-37, 270, **13**,
 61, 77, **22**, 295, **31**, 31, **33**, 225, **39**, 185, **50**, 289; milky way, **6**, 181;
 comet, 225; star, **10**, 123; sky, **12**, 33-35, **30**, 31, **33**, 225-227, **39**, 15;
 lightning, **10**, 195-197, **12**, 27, 269, **33**, 215; water, snow, and ice, **12**,
 270, **50**, 289. Feasts, **10**, 135, 153.

BELIEFS REGARDING THE SOUL: names for, **10**, 141; immortal, **1**,
 261, **3**, 135, **4**, 201, **6**, 175, **8**, 121, 303, **12**, 29, **16**, 191, **26**, 125-127,
30, 27-31, **39**, 13, **50**, 289, **68**, 129, 297; existence of, denied, **16**,
 193; ascribed to animals and inanimate objects, **4**, 201, **6**, 175-181,
 213, **8**, 121, 271, **13**, 271, **17**, 199, **20**, 310, **42**, 51, **50**, 289; material
 and corporeal conception of, **1**, 261-263, 289, **4**, 201, **6**, 175-179,
 211, **8**, 23, 121, **10**, 141-143, 147, 151, 287, **12**, 29-31, **13**, 153, **16**, 191-
 193, **26**, 125, **39**, 31, **53**, 225; divisibility and duality, **10**, 141, 287,
16, 191-193, **33**, 191, **42**, 51; metempsychosis, **1**, 263, **8**, 303, **10**,
 143, 273, 287, **12**, 11, 29, **13**, 271, **15**, 183, **16**, 191, **17**, 242-243, **20**,
 310, **30**, 27, **50**, 289, **57**, 119. Remains in or near body or bones
 after death, **1**, 263, **9**, 49, **10**, 141-143, 287, **20**, 310, **39**, 29; driven
 from cabins, **1**, 261, **5**, 129, **6**, 211, **16**, 195-197, **39**, 29, **42**, 139, **48**,
 195; abode, **1**, 289, **6**, 177, 181, 328, **8**, 121, 147, **10**, 143-155, 287,
 324, **11**, 129, **12**, 29-31, **13**, 153, **15**, 51, **16**, 207, **18**, 163, 201, **20**, 308,

22, 79, **26**, **125**, **29**, **169**, **30**, 25-27, **33**, 25, **131**, **39**, **13**, **31**, 79, **40**, **181**, **56**, 45, **57**, **119**; of children and old people, **1**, 263, **10**, **143**-**145**, 273; of warriors, **145**, **22**, 263; of suicides, **10**, **145**; of thieves, **145**; of those drowned, 325; path of, **6**, **181**, **12**, **175**; food of, **4**, 201; condition and occupation after death, **6**, 179, **8**, **161**, 271, **10**, **145**-**147**, **12**, 29, **13**, 179, **16**, **191**-**193**, **30**, 25-31; goddess of, **8**, **117**, 303. Desires of, **1**, 259, **15**, **179**-**181**, **17**, **191**, **33**, **189**-**207**, **39**, **17**-**25**, **43**, 269; in mythology, **6**, **159**, 328, **10**, **143**-**155**, 287, **16**, **193**; feasts for, **10**, **143**, 287-289; cry of, 289-291, **14**, **13**, **16**, **193**; has power of leaving body, **11**, **117**, **33**, **191**, **43**, 291-293, **53**, 297; of nation, **16**, **193**; demands revenge, **27**, 243, 257, 285. *See also below* Feast of the dead.

OTHER BELIEFS AND SUPERSTITIONS: prevalence of superstitious beliefs among Amerinds, **1**, 261, **2**, 75, **6**, **125**-**127**, **191**, **14**, 85, **16**, 41, 207, **17**, **159**-**163**, **187**, **195**, **23**, **153**, **185**, **24**, 71, **25**, **121**, **26**, 93, **28**, 53, **31**, 211, **39**, 25-27, **123**, **41**, **183**, **42**, **153**-**155**, **43**, 267, **47**, 225, **48**, **195**, **54**, **143**, **147**, **173**, **60**, 263, 271, **61**, 95, **62**, **109**-**111**, 41, **141**, 205-207, **68**, 49, 297; not strongly attached to, **16**, **199**, **56**, **215**; source of various ceremonies, **17**, **153**-**155**, **161**, **193**-**195**; religion consists of, **8**, **121**; invention of evil spirit, **29**, **143**; a source of profit, **39**, 27; compared to French superstitions, **16**, **195**; compared to Egyptian animal worship, **56**, **127**; told by old men, **8**, **145**. Leaders in, **23**, 83; ceremonies, a prerogative of chiefs, 243; chiefs and medicine-men urge, **39**, **123**, **54**, 97, **175**; publicly announced, 39. Taught to children, **57**, 273; extend to dead, **43**, 267; imitate ceremonies of French, **61**, 53, **64**, **185**; described, **6**, **167**-**227**, **9**, **111**-**123**. Obstacle to Christianity, **1**, 275, **8**, **151**, **10**, 61, **39**, **123**, **52**, **147**, **54**, 37; confused with Christian teachings, **3**, **145**-**147**, **10**, 61, **24**, **137**, **45**, 51, **57**, 61; forbidden and abandoned, **14**, 89-91, **135**, **155**, 223, 243, **22**, 237, **24**, **135**-**137**, 207, **26**, 93, 275, **27**, 59, **29**, **157**, **161**-**163**, **199**-**201**, **48**, 71, **50**, 33, **52**, **185**, **53**, 49, **54**, 21, 51, **183**-**185**, **57**, 243, 287, **61**, 95, **189**-**191**; revived at Three Rivers, **20**, 259; convert entreated to participate in, **23**, **163**; driven from Sillery, **29**, 65, **41**, **183**; neophytes corrupted by, **57**, 229.

Enumeration: concerning those drowned, **1**, 265, **10**, **163**, 325; menstruation, barrenness, and childbirth, **3**, **105**, **9**, **111**, **119**, **123**, 308-309, **13**, 261, **15**, **181**, 249, **17**, 213; bones, **4**, 201, **5**, **165**, **6**, 211-215, 219, **9**, 299, **10**, **141**, **147**, **167**, **16**, **195**, **20**, **199**, 310, **44**, 301-303, **50**, 289, **68**, 47; dead, **5**, 55-57, **129**, **8**, 21, **10**, **147**, **151**-**153**, **167**-**169**, 273, **13**, 229, **15**, 51, **29**, 277 (*see also below* Social and economic life: mortuary customs); the chase, **5**, **135**, **179**, **6**, **169**, 211-215, 221-223, 283, **9**, **117**; omens, **5**, **151**, **177**, **6**, **115**, **9**, **117**-**119**, **10**, 59, **12**, 9, 25, 229, **17**, **161**, **22**, 249, **29**, **143**, **163**, **39**, **139**; fires extinguished in

INDIANS: MYTHOLOGY, FOLK-LORE, AND RELIGION (continued)—
OTHER BELIEFS AND SUPERSTITIONS: *Enumeration* (continued)—

consulting spirits, **6**, 163; sweating, 189-191, **11**, 167, **24**, 71, **29**, 143, 157, 163 (*see also* Sweating); devil fears Catholics, **6**, 201; sneezing, 203; at feasts (*see below* Feasts); hail, **6**, 215; girls must not eat bear's flesh, 219; cold weather, **9**, 121; Christianity, baptism, etc., 195, 207, **10**, 39, 45, 95, 109, **11**, 17, 193-195, 201, **12**, 237-239, **14**, 23, 53, 67, 77, 175, **16**, 39-41, 207, **17**, 83, 97, **19**, 97, 129, **21**, 75-79, 133, 177, 209, 219, 235, **22**, 101-105, 223-225, **23**, 185-187, **24**, 25-27, 209-211, 255, **25**, 35-37, 109, 217, **26**, 87, 93, 107, 137, 273, 279-281, 295, 303-305, **27**, 69, 159, 165-167, **28**, 43, 87, **29**, 45, 55-57, 209, **31**, 73-75, 121, 247, **33**, 19, **39**, 125-131, **42**, 135, 147, **43**, 289-293, 309-315, **44**, 139, **47**, 195, **48**, 123, **49**, 105, 113, **50**, 251, 277, **51**, 23, 197-199, **52**, 19, 23, 185-187, **54**, 55-59, 147, **55**, 53, 87, **56**, 59-61, **57**, 85, 175-183, 225, 233, 275, **58**, 53, 67, 191, 195, 219-221, 225, **59**, 227, 237, **61**, 137, 153, 177, 229-231, **62**, 39, 99, **63**, 205, **64**, 163-165, 173-177, 185, 191, **68**, 69, 113; writing, **9**, 207, **11**, 195, 201, **19**, 129, **39**, 59, **43**, 309-311; thunder, **10**, 39, 45, 195, **12**, 25-27, 269, **54**, 155 (*see also* Thunder and Thunderbird); anthropomorphism, **10**, 127-139, 151, **39**, 27; suicide, **10**, 145; fishery, 167, **17**, 197-201, **21**, 201; cannibalism, **10**, 227-229, **39**, 221; disappearance of persons, **11**, 117, **12**, 21, **44**, 313; French, **11**, 193, **57**, 161; self-torture, **12**, 69; theft, **14**, 13; success in war, **16**, 65, **47**, 229; navel-cord, **16**, 197; renewal of youth, 207; tortured captives, **17**, 65, 109-111, **31**, 31, **34**, 31, 147, **39**, 185, 241, 255, **70**, 125; ashes of cremated infant, **19**, 71; names, **22**, 289; love-phil-ters, **26**, 267; dog's liver, **28**, 27; salt spring, **41**, 123-125, 256; earth-quake, **48**, 195, 217; belief in spells, **51**, 225, **62**, 99 (*see also* Sorceries); corn, **52**, 193; parhelia, **55**, 177; Lake Mistassini, **56**, 181, **68**, 43; Mississippi River, **59**, 97; berdashes, 129, 310; belief in "False-faces," **63**, 306; belief in phantoms, **68**, 49-51; death, 77; young warriors, 151. *See also* Ascwandic, Charms, Demons, Dreams, Genii, Manitous, Oki, Sorceries, and Spirits; *also* balance of this sub-caption.

MEDICINE-MEN (Aoutmoin, Arendaouane, Charlatans, Jugglers, Magicians, Pilotois, Prophets, Saokata, Sorcerers): appellations of, **1**, 16, 167, **2**, 75, **4**, 262, **5**, 286-287, **7**, 69, **10**, 197, **12**, 7-9, **16**, 149, **17**, 195, **19**, 83, 171, **33**, 195, **39**, 21. Compared to oriental der-vishes, **1**, 22; to European magicians, **12**, 7, **42**, 173-175; to Roman augurs, **12**, 9. Office corresponds to that of European priest and physician, **3**, 117; honors of office, **10**, 199; office of Oki higher than, 205; functions of office, **12**, 9. Ventriloquists, **6**, 165; rules for success, **15**, 181; superhuman insight attributed to, **39**, 21; mem-bers of medicine societies (confraternities), **10**, 207, **17**, 139, 197, **30**, 23-25, 303, **59**, 308, **63**, 306, **71**, 280; more intelligent than

common people, **66**, 233; invent legends and tales, **1**, 287, **13**, 243-245. Influence and authority, **1**, 167, **4**, 203, **6**, 193, **7**, 57, 129, **9**, 17-19, 111-113, **10**, 195-199, 285, **12**, 7-9, **14**, 13, 47, 77, 85, **16**, 149, **19**, 83, **33**, 25, 201, **52**, 197, **57**, 157, 211, **67**, 153-155; loss of influence, **2**, 77, **10**, 199, **14**, 51, 223, **15**, 137, **16**, 37, **25**, 111, **65**, 81, **70**, 255; impostors, **6**, 193, **7**, 57, **16**, 149, 157, **19**, 243, **33**, 205, 219-221, **57**, 157, **60**, 187, **68**, 49-51.

Their office and practices —

As physicians — **1**, 75, 167, 215, 259, **2**, 75, 151, **3**, 117-125, **4**, 203, **5**, 235-239, **6**, 187-189, **8**, 123, 255-257, 261-263, **9**, 53, 77, 81-85, 113, **10**, 183-187, 195-197, 209, **11**, 127, 165, 179, 253, 263, **12**, 7-9, 23, 69, **13**, 33, 105-107, 131, 137, 227-231, 237-245, 257, **14**, 51, 63, 69, 81, 223, **15**, 69, 89, 171, 179, **16**, 55, 149, 157, **17**, 121, 131, 191, 195, 201, 211, 213, **18**, 29, 205, **19**, 171, 243-245, **20**, 129, 265-267, 287, 295-299, **22**, 287, **23**, 43-47, **24**, 31, **27**, 49, **29**, 169, 193, 199, **31**, 193, 199, 211, 225-227, 241, **32**, 221, 297, **33**, 199-209, 219, **35**, 241, 281, **36**, 199, **37**, 207, **38**, 19, 23, **39**, 21-23, **40**, 237-239, 243, **41**, 141, **42**, 147-149, 173-175, **43**, 231, 291, **45**, 61, **46**, 129, 133, **47**, 181-183, **48**, 269, 273, **49**, 83-85, **50**, 261-263, 275, 293-295, 301-303, 311, **51**, 31, 37, 227, **52**, 125, 187, **53**, 89, 169, 193, 229, 237, 255, 275, 285-289, 293-295, **54**, 97, 175-177, 181, **55**, 47, 123-125, 129, **56**, 41, 95-97, 103-105, 109-113, **57**, 99, 117, 147-149, 155, 163, 167, 245-247, 259, **58**, 217-219, 279-281, 287, **59**, 129, **60**, 177, 181, 187-189, 237, **61**, 27, 151, 179, 187, 229, **62**, 97, 233, **64**, 185, **65**, 151, **66**, 233-237, **68**, 67, 151; ignorant of disease, **57**, 259; their prescriptions, **14**, 51, 63, 69, 81, 223; as apothecaries, **17**, 211-213.

As diviners and soothsayers — **1**, 259, **2**, 75, **5**, 287, **8**, 123, 261-263, **9**, 113, **10**, 161, 193-197, **12**, 9-13, 21, 143-145, 229, **13**, 31, 203-207, **14**, 155, **17**, 119, **19**, 83, **20**, 169, **23**, 55, **24**, 211, **26**, 175-177, 193, **31**, 195, 199, 211, 243, **32**, 45, 201, **33**, 25, 191-195, 205, 219-221, **34**, 115-117, **35**, 229-233, **38**, 27, **39**, 19-21, 27, 123-125, **42**, 195, **43**, 291, **48**, 287, **53**, 291-293, **54**, 21-23, 101, **56**, 35-37, 97, **58**, 181, **65**, 65, **68**, 49; predictions not fulfilled, **13**, 85, 131, 213, 233-235; methods of divination used by, **8**, 123-125, **12**, 21, **29**, 163, **31**, 211, **33**, 193-195, **54**, 21; interpret dreams, **39**, 19; sell predictions, 27.

As sorcerers — **1**, 261, **2**, 75, **3**, 117, **5**, 286, **6**, 163-173, 195-199, 203, **8**, 123, **9**, 17, **11**, 181, 263, **12**, 7-23, 181, **15**, 103, **17**, 195, **19**, 83, 171, 179-181, 243-245, **23**, 97, **24**, 255, **28**, 289, **29**, 273, **30**, 63, 123, **31**, 191-193, 211, **32**, 201, **33**, 27, 199-201, 217, **35**, 229-233, **37**, 61, 237, **38**, 35, 41, 45, **39**, 117, **40**, 239, **43**, 231, **50**, 303, **51**, 75, 199-201, **53**, 169, 229, 255, 283, **58**, 279, **59**, 251, **62**, 63, 99, **66**, 233-235, 239, **67**, 183, **68**, 49-51, 153-157; put to death, **8**, 123, **10**, 223, **19**, 85-87, **33**, 219, **53**, 89, **62**, 99; accused as, **21**, 227, **32**, 47; charms given by, **31**, 191; claim to work miracles, **33**, 221, **42**, 173; have thirty methods of

INDIANS: MYTHOLOGY, FOLK-LORE, AND RELIGION (continued)—
 MEDICINE-MEN: *Their office and practices* (continued)—

sorcery, **68**, 49-51. Failures of, **10**, 37-41, 47, **13**, 85, **131**, **213**, 233-235, **19**, 245-247, **20**, 265; not harmed by fire, **12**, 23.

As priest—transfers souls of dead, **17**, 243.

Miscellaneous: opposition between missionaries and medicine-men, **1**, 16, 22, 25, 40, **4**, 262, **6**, **123**, **7**, 57, **11**, 15, **181**, 251, 263, **12**, 9, **153-157**, **14**, 29, 53, **16**, 39, **149**, **17**, **119**, **18**, 205, **19**, 179, **20**, 295, **23**, **117-119**, **27**, 53, **31**, 241-245, **33**, 155, **39**, **123-125**, **46**, 79, **53**, 223, 283, 293-295, **56**, **133**, **137**, **57**, 241, 287, **61**, 229, **64**, 163, **171-173**, **177**, **181**, **65**, 65-67, **66**, 235-237, 247, **68**, 219; converts renounce, **6**, 125, **22**, 229, **49**, 97; renounce practices, and are converted, **14**, **133**, 229, 267, **16**, 45, **157-159**, **20**, 287-289, 297-299, **24**, 129, **25**, **121-127**, 281, **26**, **137**, **27**, 33, **29**, 201, **31**, 193, 197, **35**, 281, **43**, 227, **48**, 71, **49**, 55, **51**, 77, **53**, 237, **57**, 235, **60**, 211, **61**, 81, **65**, 71; confounded by prayer, **15**, 171; convert tries to convert, **18**, 205; seek aid of missionaries, **27**, 49-51, **65**, 67; banished from Sillery, **29**, 65; persecute converts, **30**, 23-25; slander French, 25-33; predict evil to Christians, **31**, 195, 199, 243, **32**, 45, 201; caution in baptizing, **37**, 45; friendly to missionaries, **38**, 37, **57**, 215, **64**, 187; Le Moyne regarded as, **41**, 99; restores medicines to missionary, **50**, 271; attended by missionaries, **59**, 245, **61**, 225; children of, baptized, **62**, 235, **67**, 175-177. Fees and presents given to (*see below* Social and economic life: gift-giving); chiefs as, **3**, 91; songs by (*see below* Oratory, poetry, and music: music); instruments used by (*see* Drums and Rattles); sacred robe used by, **133**; tabernacles (tents) of, **6**, **113**, **12**, 17-21, **26**, 175, **37**, 237, **43**, 231; fasts and seclusion of, **6**, 209, **10**, 199, 203-205, **11**, 265, **12**, 15, **13**, 227, 237, **68**, 155; feasts to and by, **6**, 285, **48**, 287, **50**, 295, **64**, 181; frenzy of, **7**, **117-121**, **12**, 21-23; women as, **8**, 125, 261-263, **14**, 189; use art for gain, **8**, 273; complain of manitou, **15**, 137; wickedness and avarice of, **25**, 261, **31**, 203, **54**, 103; spirits, etc., invoked by, **31**, 201, **60**, 187, **68**, 153-155; honor good manitou, **49**, 67; burial of, **56**, 37; pipes used by, **68**, 155.

FASTS: advantage of, **10**, 207; importance of, **59**, 231; reasons for, **62**, 207. Seclusion during, **6**, 209, **11**, 265, **12**, 15, **13**, 227, 237, **23**, 155; duration, **51**, 29, **56**, 129; to lengthen life, **6**, 209; before games, **10**, 189; by, and to become, medicine-men, 199, 203-205, **11**, 265, **13**, 227, 237, **68**, 155; by servant, **10**, 199; prescribed by dream, 205; for success in hunting, **12**, 69, **56**, 129, **57**, 297-299; for favorable dreams, **15**, 177, **17**, 203, **23**, 155-157, **24**, 251, **50**, 291, **51**, 49, **56**, 127-129, **57**, 275, 297-299, **58**, 55, 277, **59**, 229, **62**, 205-207; superstitious and necessary, **38**, 259 (*see also* Famine); children and youth compelled to observe, **54**, 143, **56**, 129, **57**, 273, **59**, 229, **62**, 205-207; faces blackened in, **57**, 287, 299, **58**, 271, **59**,

231; obligation considered hard, 62, 207; abandoned, 207; in temple ceremonies, 65, 139; by convert, 12, 69.

FEASTS: religious ceremonies, 57, 123; prescribed by manitou, etc., 10, 209, 20, 51, 23, 129; spirits, etc., invoked at, 39, 15, 53, 265-267; importance, 15, 27-31, 113, 17, 209, 26, 61, 30, 57, 65, 65; much time spent at, 6, 281-283, 8, 143, 10, 15, 15, 183, 23, 187, 229, 25, 107, 27, 285, 63, 165, 67, 167; when given, 3, 107, 18, 157, 19, 197, 25, 107; confidence in, 24, 71; preserve friendship, 6, 281, 8, 127, 10, 211-213, 21, 161; preserve customs, 10, 213-215; giving of, criterion of excellence, 17, 153. Regulated and ordered by chiefs, 10, 231, 23, 185, 27, 39; chief maintains authority by, 66, 221. Certain age necessary to make, 21, 161; Indian idea of magnificence in, 67, 163. Separate cabin for, 10, 181; best food reserved for, 7, 185, 23, 187; women prepare, 24, 87; method of inviting to, 6, 279, 10, 181, 23, 125; only hunters invited, 6, 279; girls, married women, and children, generally excluded, 279, 7, 175; for women, alone, 6, 279; widows, the only women at, 279; public, 8, 95, 127, 10, 181, 23, 173, 38, 253, 52, 215, 58, 173; visitors not allowed at, 13, 193; exclusion from, discreditable, 16, 127; size of, determined by number of guests, 57, 69. Guests provide own dishes, 6, 279, 285, 67, 91-93; lack of ceremony at, compared to golden age, 6, 279; etiquette at, 1, 283, 2, 79, 4, 201, 6, 279-293, 15, 85, 38, 255, 54, 193, 57, 135, 61, 119, 65, 119, 67, 91-93, 163-165; announcements, speeches, prayers, etc., at, 3, 107, 7, 99-101, 12, 249, 14, 33, 91, 15, 13, 101, 119, 123-125, 16, 165, 21, 95, 24, 213, 30, 77, 123, 31, 263, 267, 32, 209, 43, 169, 47, 223-225, 48, 287, 49, 29, 52, 205, 53, 265-267, 271-273, 281, 54, 173-175, 181, 55, 55, 281, 57, 123, 135, 251, 58, 85, 173, 201-203, 61, 25, 171, 207, 62, 53, 233-235, 64, 125, 66, 287, 67, 163, 70, 97-99; conversation at, 6, 285, 291; silence at, 54, 193; choicest portions reserved for chiefs, 6, 281, 10, 253, 38, 29; food carried from, to women and children, 6, 281, 24, 201; choicest portions given to guests and strangers, 8, 127, 22, 149; kettle, symbol and measure of, 10, 179-181, 15, 101; choicest portions reserved for sick, 43, 269; sickness in consequence of excesses at, 6, 285; duration, 59, 157, 65, 145, 68, 137; disposal of remains, 1, 283, 4, 201, 5, 131. Master of, 10, 181; girls do not wish to attend during mourning, 275; at councils, 12, 249; council interrupted by, 15, 31; warriors excited to deeds of valor at, 23, 63.

Occasions for: in connection with dead (funeral, etc.), 1, 213, 263, 3, 127, 4, 201, 5, 131, 8, 21, 9, 79, 10, 163, 269, 21, 95, 31, 201, 43, 241, 269, 47, 153, 52, 41, 241, 257, 58, 215, 68, 47-49 (*see also below* Feast of the dead); for victory, 1, 107, 27, 235-237; in trading, 3, 81; by and to chiefs and notables, 89, 57, 63, 60, 289, 64,

INDIANS: MYTHOLOGY, FOLK-LORE, AND RELIGION (continued)—

FEASTS: *Occasions for* (continued)—

91, 173; at marriage, 3, 99, 43, 233, 68, 141; for success in hunting, 6, 283, 55, 203, 57, 297; as cure for sickness, 8, 123, 10, 37, 177-179, 183, 197, 201-203, 12, 69, 13, 229, 261, 14, 51, 59-65, 15, 89, 117, 16, 49, 17, 121, 147-149, 153, 167, 20, 31, 21, 133, 151-153, 24, 71, 31, 211, 265, 32, 253, 33, 205, 209, 40, 239, 46, 133, 48, 269, 50, 293, 51, 199, 52, 185, 53, 193, 293, 54, 97, 55, 203, 56, 65, 57, 147, 59, 223, 60, 187-193, 63, 183; at eclipses, 10, 59; at marriage of nets, 167, 17, 199; to obtain favorable, and in consequence of, dreams, 10, 169-175, 15, 179, 22, 227, 33, 191, 195, 39, 23, 42, 153, 167, 54, 89, 57, 133, 157, 171, 283, 60, 187-189, 62, 91; at resuscitation, 10, 181, 275, 16, 201, 17, 242, 20, 297, 22, 289, 26, 155, 159-161, 39, 33, 55, 137-141, 60, 37, 62, 59; before game, 10, 189; by and to medicine-man, 195, 205, 13, 131, 31, 203, 48, 287, 50, 295, 53, 291, 64, 181, 187; by captives, 13, 51; of condolence, 151, 22, 51, 43, 269; to manitou, etc., 13, 171, 187-189, 205-207, 229, 239-241, 15, 79, 17, 209, 23, 187, 24, 87, 33, 213, 49, 243, 54, 141, 57, 277-283, 289, 293-295, 58, 87, 277, 285, 59, 169, 61, 75, 67, 161; of rejoicing, 15, 85, 20, 27, 28, 283, 30, 143, 48, 87, 55, 271, 56, 177, 59, 43, 63, 35; to cure insanity, 17, 197, 60, 189-193; to guests and friends, 21, 161, 22, 151, 23, 279, 28, 301, 41, 97, 51, 203, 56, 177, 189-191, 57, 159; to ambassadors, 27, 249, 68, 161; at departure, 41, 123, 43, 195-197, 59, 29; at and after councils, 42, 91, 58, 189; at adoption, 42, 193; to sun, 50, 291-295, 51, 39; at election of chief, 52, 225-227; to Mississipi, 57, 289, 293; to berdache, 59, 310; for baptism of children, 64, 87; after harvest, 65, 145, 68, 137-139.

Feast of the dead: 5, 292, 10, 169, 247, 21, 199, 34, 248, 53, 213; called "day of dead," 1, 265; termed "the kettle," 10, 279-281, 305-307; why called "feast," 279; memory of dead honored by, 23, 209; sacred and renowned ceremony, 10, 261, 279; abounds in ceremonies, 279; ceremonies differ in different tribes, 23, 209; cycle of, 1, 265, 10, 143, 275, 281, 39, 31, 62, 201; time for, determined at council, 1, 265-267, 10, 27, 261, 281; entire tribe participates in, 279, 34, 251, 39, 31; other tribes invited, 10, 281, 23, 209, 46, 143, 53, 213; held separately by some villages, 10, 261-263, 279-281, 307, 14, 17, 285; central place chosen for, 34, 251; master of, 10, 257, 279, 289, 303, 309, 15, 41; expense of, a burden, 10, 301. Feast made at, for souls, 10, 143, 269, 275, 279, 287; Jesuits invited to, 289; postponed, 289; presents at, 295-303; council at, 13, 209, 15, 81; announcements made at, 14, 33; women pitch key in songs at, 17, 161; dances at, 23, 213-215, 221, 62, 201; described, 1, 265-267, 10, 279-311, 15, 245, 23, 209-223, 39, 31, 62, 201.

Eat-all feast (Acoumagouchanai, leave-nothing): a religious rite,

6, 283, 293; compared to holocaust, 50, 285-287; given for success in hunting, 6, 283; every one invited to, 279; not willingly attended, 8, 127; cause horror, 10, 185; as cure for sick, 16, 49, 31, 211, 265, 52, 185; commanded by dream, 22, 227. Rules of, 1, 285-287, 4, 201, 5, 131, 6, 213, 281-283, 293, 7, 99, 161-163, 9, 199, 10, 179, 11, 263, 16, 49, 20, 269, 24, 25, 53, 279, 67, 165; punishment as failure to fulfil conditions, 1, 287, 4, 201; assistance in, 6, 283, 7, 99, 161, 9, 199, 10, 179, 67, 165; excesses and disgorging at, 6, 283, 10, 185, 13, 171, 195, 53, 279, 60, 193; silence at, 6, 283-285, 291; music at, 283-285, 7, 99; announcements at, 99-101; forbidden and abandoned, 11, 167, 171, 179, 12, 151, 14, 223, 16, 161, 18, 121, 20, 187, 269, 21, 105, 24, 25, 26, 81, 29, 157, 163, 175, 37, 237; persisted in, 11, 251-253, 25, 149; not given by Illinois, 67, 165; described, 6, 283-285, 291.

Other feasts: war, 9, 111, 11, 215, 16, 65, 22, 53, 25, 189-191, 26, 43, 41, 53, 42, 171, 55, 203, 57, 293, 62, 93, 64, 73, 143, 66, 281, 67, 203, 70, 95-101; classes of, among Hurons, 10, 177-181; of Aoutaerohi (fire), and to appease Aoutaerohi (demon), 10, 177, 183, 199-201, 13, 171, 187-189, 205-207, 229, 239-241, 14, 59-65, 15, 179, 17, 197, 207, 21, 151-153; tobacco, 32, 271; agoumagouchan, 48, 287; brandy, 53, 191, 57, 129, 62, 61; calumet, 59, 133; farewell (Atsataion; *see below* Social and economic life: mortuary customs); dream (Ononharoia, q.v.; *also*, Dreams).

Miscellaneous: food at, 2, 17, 3, 127, 6, 219, 291, 8, 125, 261, 9, 111, 10, 197, 13, 31, 43, 229, 14, 95, 17, 195, 18, 159, 20, 169, 21, 91, 161-163, 23, 173, 24, 37, 39, 207-209, 221, 46, 145, 56, 127, 57, 159, 251, 287, 293, 59, 113, 157, 61, 191, 67, 157, 163; French (including Jesuits) make for Indians, 2, 45, 8, 71, 9, 245, 287, 291, 10, 59, 11, 185, 203, 12, 177, 21, 53, 32, 285, 41, 229, 49, 179, 50, 171, 197, 53, 57, 89, 269-273, 57, 125; French (including Jesuits) invited to, by Indians, 4, 27, 201, 37, 179, 41, 97, 52, 215, 53, 89, 54, 229, 55, 203-205, 56, 177, 57, 251, 58, 33, 201-203, 59, 43, 279, 64, 91-93, 65, 119, 66, 287, 67, 91. Licentiousness and debauchery at, 9, 111, 11, 215, 20, 31, 23, 187, 30, 33, 34, 107, 217, 46, 133, 53, 279, 283, 295, 54, 37-39, 97, 57, 121; in folk-lore, 10, 135, 153; women at, 13, 247, 14, 37, 32, 279; after sweat, 14, 65; superstitious character of, 15, 97, 17, 129, 163-165, 209, 19, 81, 197, 249, 25, 191, 27, 39, 54, 181, 56, 137, 57, 193, 287, 64, 187; sorcerers kill people at, 23, 97; intertribal, 36, 239; ornaments worn at, 38, 249, 53, 127; faces painted at, 38, 253, 42, 161; sacrifices accompany, 54, 181; Jesuit invoked at, 229. Forbidden to, and abandoned by, converts, 11, 167, 171, 179, 12, 151, 15, 97, 133, 16, 161, 19, 249, 20, 187, 193, 269, 21, 93, 105, 24, 25, 26, 133, 27, 55, 29, 157, 163, 175, 30, 101, 55, 77, 57, 121, 58, 197, 59, 33, 60, 193; converts give, 11, 175, 15, 85, 18, 121, 22, 85, 31,

INDIANS: MYTHOLOGY, FOLK-LORE, AND RELIGION (continued)—
FEASTS: *Miscellaneous* (continued)—

223, 43, 239, 51, 51, 53, 191-193, 55, 271, 281, 57, 289, 58, 135, 173, 61, 25, 119-121, 175, 207, 63, 35, 64, 105; obstacle to Christianity, 15, 127, 53, 253; converts abstain at, 15, 183, 24, 199-201, 25, 181; converts invited to, and at, pagan feasts, 21, 155, 23, 97, 24, 199-201, 213, 57, 253, 58, 85, 64, 173; places prayer above, 23, 65; excluded from, 67, 243, 26, 281, 57, 241; refuses to prepare, 24, 89; prayers and blessings at, 53, 273, 281, 57, 123, 241, 58, 85, 201; broken up by converts, 87; given for baptism of children, 64, 87. *See also* Cannibalism; *and below* Dances; Social and economic life: gift-giving; *and* Oratory, poetry, and music.

DANCES: included under affairs of state, 10, 231; emanate from same source, 17, 195; families and tribes possess special dances, 153-195; have special names, 57, 255; implicit faith in, 23, 49; abounding in ceremonies, 17, 129, 155-157. Resolved on at council, 23, 109; in times of trouble, 19, 197; season for, 62, 237-239. Much time passed in, 8, 143, 10, 15, 18, 131, 19, 43, 20, 139, 27, 285, 31, 135, 65, 75, 66, 109, 67, 167, 68, 171, 189; character, 33, 207, 38, 255, 67, 253; public, 56, 177, 58, 189. Indians have not so great a variety of, as French, 38, 255; Indian idea of French dances, 255; compared to French dances, 44, 303. Leaders in, 23, 87, 61, 119; sexes dance separately, 40, 209; dance singly, 8, 29, 16, 65; succeed one another in, 8, 29, 16, 65, 40, 209, 51, 47, 59, 137, 61, 119-121; preparation for, 17, 155; duration of, 155, 33, 207; number participating, 17, 155, 23, 213; those participating in, 17, 157, 23, 215, 46, 277, 47, 181-183, 54, 23, 55, 205, 57, 255, 61, 111; men do not dance, 111; dancers belong to confraternity, 30, 23; women and girls invited to, 67, 167; according to rules of art, 33, 207, 54, 25, 59, 135, 67, 253; described, 1, 281, 17, 157, 23, 213-215, 44, 303; in Indian heaven, 17, 153, 68, 297.

Occasions for: of victory, 1, 107, 24, 261, 27, 235-237, 28, 37, 49, 29-31, 54, 23-25, 66, 263-265; funeral and mourning, 1, 213, 2, 135, 67, 167, 183, 70, 151; at feasts, 2, 17, 95, 3, 107, 10, 181, 16, 65, 22, 229, 23, 213-215, 221, 26, 159-161, 42, 151, 165, 171, 44, 177, 60, 189-191, 62, 201, 68, 137; of war and by warriors, 2, 37, 22, 53, 24, 205, 25, 191, 42, 171, 59, 133, 60, 191, 67, 203, 68, 145, 149, 191; to devil, spirits, etc., 2, 37, 75, 6, 167, 23, 109, 49, 243; of welcome and rejoicing, 2, 49, 27, 265-267, 289, 28, 283, 30, 143, 33, 245, 37, 39, 38, 285, 40, 209, 48, 87, 56, 177, 59, 43, 133, 61, 119, 67, 167; at marriages, 3, 99; by and at order of medicine-men, 119, 29, 273, 68, 151, 155; by captives, 5, 27-29, 13, 51, 57, 61, 22, 259-261, 24, 183, 26, 43, 27, 233, 243, 30, 245, 32, 185, 39, 65, 40, 131, 137, 54, 27, 68, 149; in sickness, 6, 189, 8, 123, 10, 151, 185, 203-205, 13, 175,

205-207, 225, 235, 239-241, 263, 14, 59, 15, 179, 17, 121, 147, 153-159, 195, 19, 201, 255, 21, 133, 151-153, 23, 49-51, 87, 119-121, 26, 255-257, 30, 23, 31, 131, 33, 205-209, 34, 217, 47, 181-183, 52, 185, 54, 97, 173-175, 57, 255, 58, 229, 61, 151, 68, 151; prescribed by dream, 10, 171, 175, 15, 179, 53, 283; to obtain success in war, 16, 65; at ceremonies, 17, 163; at councils, 27, 267, 289, 58, 189, 68, 161-163; when crimes are atoned for, 33, 245; to strengthen peace, 59, 131; to honor nations, 133; to persons of distinction, 133, 65, 121; as an act of friendship, 59, 159; to the berdashe, 310; as token of alliance, 64, 29; to woman chief, 65, 149; by those sacrificed at death of chief, 68, 133; by ambassadors, 159.

Names: Akhrendoiaen, 10, 205-207; fire, 21, 151-153; Doutetha, 34, 217; bear, 43, 181-183, 57, 255, 60, 189; calumet (tobacco pipe), 51, 47-49, 59, 129, 137, 159, 311, 64, 29, 65, 121, 125, 149, 267, 67, 249-253, 299, 69, 289, 71, 280; reconnoiter, 67, 251-253.

Miscellaneous: presents in, 8, 29; French participate in, 29, 44, 177; in folk-lore, 10, 135; poison in, 205-209; charms thrown in, 209, 60, 191. Indians consult Jesuits concerning, 18, 131, 19, 43, 27, 237; obstacle to Christianity, 15, 127, 20, 261, 22, 137, 231, 53, 253; forbidden and abandoned, 15, 133, 16, 65, 17, 81, 19, 255, 21, 133, 22, 45, 229, 237, 23, 49-51, 93, 103, 119, 30, 23, 53, 237-239, 54, 175, 57, 253-257, 62, 237, 66, 163; converts entreated to engage in, 23, 49; Jesuit invited to, 31, 135-137; Jesuits endeavor to suppress, 53, 229, 65, 267; convert endeavors to suppress, 64, 219. As rhetorical figure, 23, 97; pantomime in, 213, 27, 243, 33, 207, 42, 165, 44, 303, 51, 47, 54, 23-25, 59, 135, 60, 191, 65, 125, 66, 241, 67, 253, 68, 159; licentiousness and superstition in, 17, 81, 129, 163, 193, 20, 31, 261, 29, 273, 39, 23, 54, 97, 173, 57, 253, 60, 191, 61, 119, 151; youth exhorted to, 23, 185; music in, 213-215, 33, 207, 46, 277, 55, 205, 56, 177, 59, 129, 133-137, 60, 189-191, 65, 75, 125, 70, 151; ornaments worn at, 38, 249; Indians dance in French manner, 44, 177; berdashe does not participate in, 59, 129; church vessels used in, 68, 195.

V. SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE.

OCCUPATIONS, ARTS, AND INDUSTRIES: possess no arts, 2, 201, 3, 75; division of labor between men and women, 5, 133, 285, 65, 133; Indians have few industries, 5, 25; industries injured by fur trade, 17, 241; Indians skillful in satisfying wants, 38, 257; instance of men attending to field work, 65, 133; Indian industries, 71, 282-287.

Occupations: hunting, 1, 10, 21, 83-85, 257, 2, 77, 201, 3, 79, 5, 133, 6, 169, 211-215, 221-223, 283, 295-309, 319, 7, 107, 8, 123, 9, 253, 10, 213, 12, 9-11, 65, 69, 15, 87, 99, 155, 179, 183, 16, 31, 45, 49, 77-83, 113, 153, 201, 249, 17, 129, 143, 209, 18, 115, 133, 157, 167, 189, 193,

INDIANS: SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE (continued)—

OCCUPATIONS, ARTS, AND INDUSTRIES: *Occupations* (continued)—

19, 53, 20, 23, 201, 217, 247, 293, 310, 21, 23, 35, 195, 201-203, 233, 22, 43-49, 53, 57, 73, 81, 93-95, 103, 111, 129, 137, 185-187, 217, 229, 253, 23, 63, 91, 157, 185, 205, 243, 303, 315-319, 24, 51-53, 57-59, 81, 89, 99, 105, 111, 115, 131, 173, 177, 195, 205, 231-233, 245-247, 251, 257-259, 267, 289-291, 25, 107-109, 121, 127, 143-145, 161-163, 167-169, 203, 227, 239, 273, 26, 27, 41, 77-81, 115, 129-131, 249, 267, 275, 303, 27, 37, 45, 67, 79, 143, 163, 177, 201-203, 207, 291, 28, 25, 29, 53, 135, 153, 159, 183, 279-281, 287, 291, 299, 29, 107-109, 139, 147, 153, 157, 203, 30, 53, 133-135, 157, 161, 165, 229, 263-265, 281, 31, 71-73, 81-83, 143, 165, 171, 209, 245, 257, 287, 32, 29-33, 41, 45-49, 199, 227, 239, 243, 263-265, 269-273, 33, 25, 67, 83, 123, 165, 209, 213-215, 227, 34, 87, 123, 225, 35, 253-255, 261, 36, 25, 105, 117, 123, 141, 195, 221, 37, 35, 75, 101, 141, 147, 185-189, 195, 38, 19, 171, 231, 237, 245, 255, 39, 15, 27, 61, 101, 113-115, 209, 227, 231, 239, 247, 40, 111, 151, 199, 41, 127, 42, 135, 44, 259, 46, 37, 47, 167, 51, 27, 43, 271, 52, 49, 165, 175, 237, 53, 123, 129, 241, 251, 255, 283, 289, 54, 73, 81, 89, 117-119, 133, 141, 153, 189, 203, 213-215, 221-223, 231, 55, 23, 61, 91, 99, 143, 161, 195, 203, 253-255, 269-271, 56, 31, 81, 113, 125-129, 133, 159-161, 175, 193, 57, 67, 71, 97, 123, 145, 209, 221, 233, 255, 261, 273-275, 283, 297-299, 319, 58, 43, 47-49, 59, 63, 83, 99, 135, 155, 181, 187, 209, 217, 249, 59, 49-51, 59, 103, 127, 133, 165, 201, 225, 229, 233, 241-243, 263, 283, 60, 29, 53, 83-85, 145, 155, 219, 223-225, 229, 243, 253, 271-273, 289-295, 61, 57, 63, 105, 149, 217-219, 62, 43, 51, 139, 145, 169, 215, 219, 245, 63, 31, 115-119, 153-159, 167-169, 175, 195, 239, 243, 253-257, 261-265, 277, 281, 64, 75, 111, 127, 227-229, 265, 65, 73-75, 151, 155, 211, 66, 109, 151-157, 221, 229-231, 253-255, 67, 31-33, 41, 113, 117, 129, 137, 151, 159-161, 167-171, 219, 243, 255, 303, 313-315, 68, 57, 83, 95-99, 105, 109, 131, 141-143, 149, 153, 165, 173, 193, 275, 289, 293, 297-299, 69, 97-101, 107-109, 123, 147, 185, 227 (see also the several species of animals and birds); fishing, 1, 10, 21, 83, 257, 2, 201, 6, 309-311, 10, 213, 221-223, 14, 13, 15, 57-59, 75, 87, 113, 125, 155, 179, 16, 201, 249, 17, 51, 103, 197, 209, 18, 27, 19, 87, 167, 225, 20, 27, 21, 123, 161, 195, 239, 22, 55, 217, 23, 91-95, 185, 205, 24, 59, 25, 43-45, 26, 27, 41, 77, 129, 203-205, 267, 301, 305, 28, 53, 111, 29, 109, 139, 247, 30, 293, 31, 83-85, 93, 217, 32, 239, 33, 67, 91, 149, 153, 209, 213-215, 227, 34, 199, 225, 35, 175, 36, 181, 189, 37, 51, 38, 237, 245, 255, 269, 39, 15, 27, 61, 101, 215, 40, 53, 42, 73, 295, 43, 261, 45, 233, 48, 121, 50, 27, 265-267, 289, 51, 27, 43, 65, 52, 175, 53, 165, 241-243, 283, 54, 81, 89, 129-133, 141, 151, 185, 203, 213, 306, 55, 97, 143, 159-161, 215, 56, 121-125, 133, 175, 193, 57, 81, 209, 221, 265-267, 273-275, 283, 297-301, 58, 135, 217, 273-277, 59, 133, 61, 149, 197, 62, 43, 63, 277, 65, 75, 211, 66, 109, 151, 155, 67, 67, 161, 171, 215, 219, 68, 131, 153, 70, 103 (see also the several varieties of fish, and Fish-

eries). Agriculture, **1**, 10, 21, 85, **2**, 165, 207, 297-298, **3**, 209, **4**, 195, **5**, 33, 43, **8**, 29, 33, **9**, 19, 159, **10**, 53, 145, 211-213, **12**, 77, 255, **13**, 11, **14**, 286, **15**, 79, 153-155, 231, **16**, 83, 137, 258, **18**, 79, 87, 93, 97, 101, 105, 109, 171, 211, 219, 235, **20**, 81, 127, 141, **21**, 103, 119, 239, **22**, 91, 239, **23**, 225, 317, **24**, 43, 119, **25**, 195, **27**, 65, **28**, 53, 111-113, 185, 225, **29**, 147, **30**, 27, 35, 47, **31**, 61, **32**, 107, 239, **34**, 117, **35**, 209, **36**, 117, 191, 203, **37**, 115, 177, 181, **38**, 29, 51, 57, 237, 245, 255, 271, **40**, 105-107, 223, **44**, 249, **51**, 27, 43, 51, **52**, 165, 229, 247, **54**, 163, **55**, 97, **56**, 117, 125, **57**, 207, **58**, 99, 153, **60**, 83, 161, 275, 295-297, **62**, 171, 181, **63**, 207, **64**, 185, **65**, 69, 75, 133, 263-265, **66**, 153-155, 231, 281, **67**, 25, 31, 117, 167, 191, 215, 243, **68**, 131, 137-139, 143, 153, **69**, 147 (*see also* the several agricultural sources of food; *and below* Food and Women); recommended for Indians, **1**, 87, **2**, 139, **6**, 145; Indians use fertilizers, **2**, 298; soon exhausts land, **15**, 153. War, **2**, 77, **16**, 159, 249, **17**, 99, 103, 129, **20**, 23, **21**, 193, **22**, 53, 95, **23**, 29, 91, 195, 199, **24**, 105, 193, 245, **25**, 45, 183, 275, **26**, 275, 291, **27**, 67, **28**, 33, 53, 73, 89, 93, 133, 215, **33**, 187, 227, 259, **34**, 87, **35**, 253, **38**, 255, **39**, 15, 239, 247, **42**, 135, **51**, 43, **53**, 299, **54**, 141, **55**, 61, 91, 203, **56**, 31, **57**, 143, 209, 215, 221, 273-275, 279, **58**, 55, 63, 181, 241, 283-285, **59**, 133, 229, **61**, 149, 197, **62**, 239, **63**, 151, 171-173, **64**, 205, **65**, 75, 211, **66**, 231, **67**, 161, 167-171, **68**, 123, 143-151, 275, 299 (*see also* the several European nationalities and colonies; Montreal, Quebec. Three Rivers; *and below* Warfare); trading, **8**, 123, **10**, 213, **15**, 155, 179, **17**, 99, 103, 129, 209, **19**, 105, 125, **21**, 123-125, 193, 205, **22**, 45, 49, 75, 81, **23**, 91, 185, **24**, 67, 155, 271, **25**, 43-45, **26**, 91-93, 129, 267, **27**, 67, 155, **28**, 53, **29**, 107, 247, **33**, 209, 213-215, 227, 259, **38**, 257, **39**, 15, 27, **52**, 165, **56**, 175, 179, 191-193, 217, **57**, 209, 213, **59**, 155, **60**, 51, **61**, 113, **66**, 107 (*see also* Barter, Fur trade, *and* Liquor traffic); zoötechny, **68**, 165, 275, **71**, 286 (*see also* Cattle, *and* Poultry).

Food: described and enumerated, **1**, 85, 247, 257, 283, **2**, 298, **3**, 77-83, 101, 107, 127, 259, **4**, 203, **5**, 97, 282, **6**, 271-277, **7**, 223, **29**, 75, **35**, 153, **44**, 297-303, **54**, 203, **64**, 278, **65**, 73, 117-121, 129, 133-135, 263, **66**, 229, **67**, 137—in times of famine, **2**, 181, **8**, 29-33, **23**, 277, **25**, 107, **28**, 27, **30**, 263, **34**, 215, **35**, 175, **39**, 113, **45**, 155, **48**, 119, 263, **50**, 177, **51**, 71, **54**, 147, **56**, 205, **58**, 63, **67**, 223; methods of storing, **3**, 107-109, **68**, 91; use foreign articles of, **4**, 203; compared with French, **7**, 223, **44**, 299-301; Indians do not like condiments, etc., 279; best, reserved for feasts, **17**, 209-211; of young warriors, **68**, 151. Method of cooking, **1**, 285, **5**, 97, 165, **38**, 255, **41**, 185, **44**, 301, **54**, 155-157; manner of eating, **1**, 283, **15**, 183, **44**, 297-301, **48**, 261-263; etiquette at meals, **1**, 283, **16**, 181. Filthiness of, **39**, 215, **44**, 299-301; unsavory, **51**, 137; revolting to missionary, **67**, 141; placed on graves and buried with dead, **1**, 261, **6**, 131, **43**, 267-269, **70**, 151. Works on, **71**, 282. *See also* the several sources of food and food supply.

INDIANS: SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE (continued)—
OCCUPATIONS, ARTS, AND INDUSTRIES (continued)—

Architecture, etc.—

Dwellings (cabins, huts, lodges, tents, wigwams)—**10**, 93, **101**, **12**, 33-35, **121**, **161**, 225, **19**, 9, **21**, 251-253, **41**, 123, **141**, 159, **71**, 282; situation, **3**, 77, **4**, 125; description (construction and materials), **1**, **10**, **21**, 87, 257, **2**, 79, **3**, 77, **5**, 27, **7**, 35-37, **8**, 105-107, **13**, 61, **14**, 43, **15**, 153, 246, **16**, 107, 217, **17**, 15-17, 61, 175-177, **181**, **18**, 17, **21**, 87, **22**, 233, **30**, 113, **32**, 287, **37**, 219, **38**, 247, **39**, 107, **41**, 93, **121**, **45**, 239, **54**, 223, **55**, 195, **57**, 267-269, **58**, 23, 59, **59**, 103, 157, **62**, 213, **65**, 43, 133, 137-139, **66**, 231, **67**, 135, **68**, 123; summer cabins, **3**, 77; pictures, etc., on, **10**, 47; built for feasts, 181; size, 181, **15**, 153, **38**, 247; fires in, **10**, 251, **16**, 243, **17**, 91, 175, **67**, 135; Huron semi-narists build, **12**, 77; easily constructed, **14**, 213; families inhabiting, **15**, 89, 153, **16**, 243, **17**, 177, **35**, 87, **40**, 225; life in, **17**, 13-15, **23**, 133, **35**, 153; doors made of skins, **22**, 233; filthy, **17**, 13-15; hunters' cabins, **40**, 195; first stake in, equivalent to cornerstone, **41**, 121; fuel used in, **55**, 207, **56**, 73, **65**, 133; citations regarding, **15**, 246; works relating to, **71**, 282. *See also* Bark, Mats, Rushes, and Skins.

Canoes. *See* Canoes.

Domestic furniture and implements: furniture lacking, **1**, 283, **38**, 247; platforms, **40**, 139; beds and bedding, **1**, 85, 281, **3**, 77, **10**, 101, 221, 273, **13**, 99, **14**, 151, 185, **15**, 163, 167, **17**, 13, 17, 205, **18**, 11, 17, **19**, 129, **21**, 53, **23**, 123, 315, **24**, 161, **26**, 145-147, **27**, 215, 281, 301, **31**, 51, **38**, 247, **39**, 99, **40**, 139, 145, **41**, 159, **44**, 281, **45**, 57, **47**, 161, **52**, 29, **54**, 69, **55**, 307, **58**, 153, **59**, 105, 187, **61**, 181, **64**, 75, **65**, 133, **67**, 135, 217, **68**, 127; seats, **10**, 251, **65**, 119, **67**, 217, **68**, 157; chests, **17**, 29; cradles, **3**, 101, **18**, 211, **26**, 123, 315-316, **33**, 159, 171, **37**, 159, 207, **44**, 305, **54**, 155, **67**, 139, **71**, 286; material used as cords, **5**, 25, 95, 133, **8**, 313, **13**, 272; *see also* Bark, Furs, Mats, Rushes, and Skins. Utensils made of bark (*see* Bark, and Ouragan); made of wood, **17**, 49, 193, **18**, 11, **32**, 285, **59**, 129, **63**, 289; of bone, **59**, 129; earthen (*see below* Ceramics); buried with dead, **1**, 261, **10**, 297, **39**, 31, **67**, 157, **68**, 157. Ill provided with tools, **16**, 258; do not use iron in, **41**, 185; made of stone, **8**, 41, 313, **11**, 199, **13**, 272, **17**, 49, **41**, 185, **44**, 99, **63**, 291, 306-307; of bone, **8**, 305, **41**, 185; of wood, 185; of iron, **45**, 69; books relating to, **71**, 282-283. Fire-making apparatus—described, **6**, 217, **12**, 272, **22**, 319; firesticks, **6**, 217, **22**, 267, **30**, 263, 275, 279; metallic stones, **6**, 217, **12**, 272; adopt flint and steel, 272. *See also* Awls, Hatchets, Kettles, Ropes, Sledges, and Spoons.

Clothing: description and method of wearing, **1**, 281, **4**, 203-205, **5**, 23-25, **7**, 7-19, **9**, 173, **15**, 155, **16**, 177, **17**, 167, **21**, 197, **44**, 293-

295, **62**, 187, 276, **65**, 145, 151-153, **67**, 135; common to both sexes, **7**, 9, 15, **44**, 289; lack of harmony in, **7**, 9-11; governed by exigencies of weather, 11; men almost nude in summer, 11, 15; furnished by nature, **35**, 27. Summer, **3**, 75, **5**, 23, **7**, 11-13; winter, **3**, 75, **5**, 23-25, **7**, 9-11, **15**, 155, **38**, 247, **44**, 281-283; tendons used in sewing, **9**, 173; women sew, **63**, 205; used as beds and covers, **38**, 245-247, **40**, 139; materials used in, **1**, 203, 281, **3**, 75, 101, **4**, 129-131, 203, **5**, 23-25, 127, **6**, 25, **7**, 13-17, **9**, 173-179, **13**, 39, 101, **15**, 155, **17**, 39, 243, **18**, 43, **21**, 183, **23**, 79, 113, 121, **25**, 185, **26**, 163, **31**, 221, **33**, 161, 193, **35**, 27, **37**, 49, **38**, 245-247, **39**, 211-213, **40**, 241, **44**, 73, **45**, 67, **49**, 99, **59**, 51, 59, **65**, 153, **68**, 75, 85, 111, **69**, 95, **70**, 97; of warriors, 95-97; compared to French, **5**, 127, **44**, 281-283, 289-295. Breechcloths, **1**, 281, **3**, 75, **5**, 23, 29, **17**, 171, 205, **21**, 197; do not wear trousers, **3**, 75, **4**, 141; adopt French garments, **3**, 75-77, **5**, 25, **7**, 11, **15**, 227, **16**, 91, 157, 177, **56**, 261, **67**, 137; not accustomed to hats, **4**, 203, **5**, 25, **7**, 11-13, **44**, 287; buried with dead, **1**, 261, **2**, 135, **5**, 129-131, **10**, 143; works relating to, **71**, 282-283. *See also* the several fur-bearing animals, Leather, Leggings, Moccasins, Robes, Shoes, Skins, *and* Sleeves; *and below*, Mortuary customs, Ornaments, *and* Women.

Hair and headdress: color of hair, **38**, 249, **44**, 285; manner of wearing, **1**, 281, **5**, 25, 243, **16**, 205, 229, **38**, 249, **41**, 77, **44**, 285-289, **55**, 217, **62**, 185-187, **65**, 131, **68**, 265, **70**, 95; anoint with grease, **5**, 25, **15**, 155, **28**, 301, **29**, 129, **32**, 179, 249, **44**, 277, **51**, 137, **56**, 261, **62**, 185-187; as gambling stake, **16**, 201; of unfaithful women, cut off, 205; dislike curls, **38**, 249, **44**, 285; wax used on, **68**, 265; ornamental headdresses, **22**, 277-279, **44**, 289, **56**, 173, **68**, 265, **70**, 95 (*see also below* Ornaments).

Ornaments, etc.—

Body—body and face painting, **1**, 279, **2**, 73, **4**, 205, **5**, 23, 105-107, **8**, 163, 259, **10**, 145, 203, **15**, 155, **17**, 153, 177, **18**, 153, **20**, 187, **24**, 205, **26**, 157, **27**, 269, 299, **29**, 57, 129, **31**, 175, 221, **32**, 179, **38**, 249-253, **40**, 169, **41**, 111-113, **42**, 161, **44**, 283-285, **48**, 171, **49**, 231, **50**, 59, **54**, 27, **56**, 173, **57**, 273-277, 287, 297-299, **58**, 43, 51, 277, **59**, 127, 231, **60**, 93, **62**, 87, 179, **64**, 91, **67**, 251, **68**, 145, 157, **70**, 95, 149; reasons for painting, **38**, 253; method of making paints, 251, **60**, 163; soot used as paint, **38**, 251, **70**, 95; only men paint, **38**, 253; war paint, **40**, 169, **41**, 111-113, **49**, 231; paint mixed with grease, **38**, 251. Tattooing, **1**, 279-281, **21**, 197, **38**, 251, **54**, 141, **59**, 149, **65**, 163, **66**, 109, **67**, 165; sometimes fatal, **1**, 281, **38**, 251; a religious practice, **54**, 141. Body and head anointing, **5**, 25, **8**, 159, **15**, 155, **17**, 157, **20**, 187, **28**, 301, **29**, 129, **32**, 179, 249, **38**, 259, **42**, 39, 65, **43**, 261-263, **44**, 99, 277, 281-283, **47**, 241, **51**, 137, **54**, 175, 227, **56**, 261, **62**, 185-187; benefits of, **3**, 115; unguents compared to carrion, **44**, 277.

INDIANS: SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE (continued)—

OCCUPATIONS, ARTS, AND INDUSTRIES: *Ornaments, etc.* (continued)—

Personal—hair, **12**, 201, **15**, 187, **16**, 205, **22**, 277-279, **31**, 221, **38**, 247-249, **44**, 285-289, **56**, 173, **62**, 185, **63**, 243, **67**, 137, 165, **68**, 265, **70**, 95; ear and nose, **1**, 281, **14**, 163, **40**, 203-205, **44**, 289, **59**, 157, **67**, 137, 165, **70**, 95, 149; lip and cheek, **44**, 289; neck, arm, and leg, **1**, 281, **2**, 135, 294, **14**, 163, **15**, 155, **17**, 185, **28**, 293-295, **31**, 221, **40**, 203, 239, **42**, 155, **44**, 291, **54**, 39-41, **56**, 173, **58**, 27, **59**, 123, **61**, 205, **62**, 179, **63**, 243, **67**, 137, 165, **70**, 97, 149, 185 (*see also* Beads, and Porcelain); clothing, belts, and girdles, **2**, 135, 294, **3**, 73-75, **7**, 13-15, 81, 309, **8**, 261, **10**, 291, **17**, 165-167, **22**, 227, **31**, 221, **44**, 293, **52**, 225, **53**, 89, **54**, 27, **56**, 173, **58**, 27, **61**, 205, **63**, 243, **65**, 147, **67**, 137, **68**, 265, **70**, 97; embroidery, **17**, 165, **22**, 318, **24**, 173, **25**, 125, **32**, 285, **41**, 165, **53**, 89, **58**, 209, **61**, 271, **63**, 27, 31, 87, **67**, 334, **68**, 203, 265, **69**, 69; dyes, **2**, 294, **15**, 81, **31**, 221, **32**, 285, **43**, 259, 325, **44**, 293, **53**, 89, **59**, 123; skins, dressed and ornamented, **3**, 75, **7**, 13-15, **14**, 267, **21**, 197, **23**, 317, **24**, 179, **26**, 155, **28**, 299, **29**, 115, **33**, 193, **37**, 41, **44**, 73, **49**, 51, 231, **52**, 249, **53**, 113, 247, **58**, 99, **59**, 113, **65**, 133, **67**, 159, 165-167, 257-259, **71**, 286.

Pictography (picture-writing, hieroglyphics)—used by Indians instead of writing, **67**, 227, **69**, 169; easily understood by Indians, **67**, 227; adopted by priests, **24**, 95-97; as mnemonic aid, **48**, 171; figures painted on skins, **8**, 261, **14**, 267, **33**, 193, **59**, 113, **67**, 257-259 (*see also above* Skins, dressed and ornamented); victories painted on cross and tree, **12**, 215, **22**, 283; turtle, symbolical of earth in Algonquian pictography, **12**, 271; figures painted on bark, **24**, 83, 95, **63**, 291; in tattooing, **38**, 251; worked in porcelain, **40**, 205, **67**, 187; painted and carved on rock, **58**, 43, **59**, 139-141, **312**, **69**, 169, 297; on tombs, **63**, 185; on temple walls, **65**, 147; painted on tree, **67**, 227-229; in Ohio valley, **69**, 169; works on aboriginal, **71**, 265, 285-287.

Pipes. *See* Catlinite, Calumet, and Tobacco pipes.

Ceramics—pottery generally finer in parent stock, **8**, 299; antiquity of pottery-making among Indians, **59**, 313; Indian pottery compared to French, **65**, 133; pottery-making practiced until recent times, **59**, 313; process of making, described by various writers, 313; specimens of pottery found on Indian sites and in mounds, **8**, 299, **13**, 269, **59**, 313; collection in Wisconsin Historical museum, 313; enameled pottery called "porcelain," **8**, 312 (*see also* Porcelain); made and used by various tribes, **17**, 49, 177, 185, **30**, 259, **59**, 157, 313, **65**, 133, 141, 267; idols made of baked clay, **68**, 125; works relating to, **59**, 313, **71**, 282, 284-285. *See also above* Household utensils.

Textile art and allied subjects—rope and twine making, **9**, 255,

12, 272, 15, 245, 23, 55, 26, 203-205, 30, 293 (see also Nets). Mats woven on looms in France, 23 205 (see also Mats). Feather worn, 47 147, 65 133-135. American women from East, 59 123, 127, 66 293. Indian mats from West, 13 261, 23 225, made from bark of mahogany, 65 135, quality of 135, work making to, 23 325, 71 282-285.

Masks—made of wood, 5 131, 19 207, 13 33, 15 195, 17 207, 24 31, 67, 25 127, 29 207, 31 195, 221, 225, 32 261, 38 203, 44 291, 52 207, 63 201, 65 291, 67 135, primitive method of making, 2 31, 71 205, making, 9 133, 63 205, worked making, 17 167, 59 137, 65 135, 147, 67 135, 68 125, advertisement on outside, 26 304, a woman, 26 304, 37 223, 63 223, Indian lady, 38 201, 66 135, preservation of, 43 207, 52 68, 91, advertisement with picture, 46 31, painting of animals, 56 127, 59 205, woman adorned with painted plumes, 68 135, as presents to head, 1 261, 2 31, 39 261, 67 137, 70 149, works relating to, 71, 205, 268, 270, 282-287. See also Masks.

Warfare, etc.—

Weapons, painted on pieces, 1 261, 2 31, 37 49, 39 207, 67 137, 68 137, painted by men, 30 261, made by men, 38 207, made for men, 41 135, 59 127, 62 291, Indians adopt European, 59 127.

Bows and arrows—2, 41, 6, 295, 307-309, 10, 221, 12, 45, 13, 7, 201, 205, 15, 31, 16, 16, 18 205, 21 207, 27 31, 23 137, 26, 31 135, 34 73, 32 205, 33 263, 34 27, 35 205, 39 201, 40 135, 41 135, 49 27, 51 27, 51 52 65, 55 135, 205, 56 51, 57 205, 59 205, 137-141, 139-141, 60 135, 62 201, 65 135, 66 135, 205, 67 135-137, 69 207, bow as language of authority, 13 135, 207, construction of and material used in, 15 205, 207, 67 135, 71 205, arrow painted, 2 304, 41 27, colored to look, 55 135, arrow adorned with, 59 135, practice in use of, 67 135, 141, war by unadorned men, 68 145, Bowmaker, 13 135, 15 205, arrow made—material, 14 135, 11 207, 12 207, 12 205, 15 205, work by Indians of French, 4 207, as presents, 21 31, 26 135, 44 135, cover covered by, 58 135, Indians in arrows, 12 135, 55 205, 59 135, 141, construction, 15 205.

Tomahawks—8, 304, 19 271; found near Indian sites, 13 270, 21, 37-57; war-poles adorned with, 68 145. See also Hatchets.

Knives—made of stone, 59 127.

Japanese flints, harpoon heads, spears—5 to 6 301, 18 45, 20, 79, 21, 25, 37, 23, 172, 24, 205, 291, 27, 225-225, 231, 291, 28 27, 29 135, 30 205, 34 205, 34 205, 37, 31, 35 135, 32 45 135, 34-34, 33 31, 34, 35 205, 37 45 135, 39 135, 40 45 135, 49 27, 69 205, 74 135, 205, Indians from West, 23 205.

INDIANS; SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE (continued)—

WARFARE: *Weapons* (continued)—

War-clubs—**59**, 129, 133, 151, **67**, 157, **68**, 149, **69**, 271, **70**, 149; described, **67**, 171-173.

Eagles' talons—used by girls, **60**, 199.

Throwing-sticks—**71**, 283.

Armor—shields, **2**, 41, **12**, 201, **13**, 265, **22**, 279, **23**, 155, 213, **24**, 205, **27**, 299, **30**, 165, **38**, 59, **59**, 151; described, **1**, 271, **5**, 95, **13**, 272; material made of, **1**, 271, **9**, 241, **13**, 272, **60**, 161. Armor for body, **13**, 272, **24**, 205, **71**, 283; mantlets, **45**, 253, **46**, 213; gorgets worn by war-chiefs, **70**, 97, 149.

See also Firearms.

Wars: **20**, 217, **54**, 89, 117-119; not undertaken without reason, **10**, 225; method of waging, **1**, 269, **3**, 91, **4**, 199, **10**, 225-229, **24**, 205-207, **29**, 229-231, 251-255, **30**, 233-235, 285-287, **31**, 21-23, **32**, 19-21, 153, 169, 173, 181-183, **33**, 259-261, **34**, 87, 123-125, 131, **35**, 27, 85, 109, 201-203, 213, **38**, 51, 55, **39**, 239, 247-251, **40**, 99, 103-107, **47**, 147, 223, **49**, 237, **53**, 139-141, 243-245, **54**, 73-75, **65**, 211, **66**, 273, **67**, 105, **68**, 145-151, 275-277, **70**, 163; injuries avenged by allies, **53**, 41; waged for individual wrongs, **2**, 73; considered at councils, **13**, 59, **15**, 37, **63**, 245; reduce population, **19**, 127, **27**, 27, **60**, 131; method of giving warning of enemy's approach, **30**, 281; battles not always at towns, **34**, 251; scouts employed in, **35**, 219; results from crimes unpunished, **38**, 287; ceremonies preparatory to, **42**, 171-175, **47**, 223-227; method of announcing size of war body, **12**, 27, 161; method of disbanding warriors, **43**, 113; women celebrate departure of warriors, **47**, 223-225; children early trained for, **70**, 93; method of enlistment, 101; method of announcing defeat, **12**, 27, 161; Indians imitate French methods of attack, **70**, 161; aptitude for learning military science, 165; Indians in civilized warfare, **71**, 287; intertribal wars, **5**, 27, **12**, 276, **16**, 41, 51, 87, 149, 175, **17**, 63, 99, 111, 209, **18**, 43, 183, 219, **19**, 81, **20**, 43, 167, 169, 213, 217, **28**, 43-47, 61, 113-115, 205, **29**, 247-255, **31**, 241, **35**, 292, **37**, 97, **39**, 45, **40**, 51-57, 219, **41**, 107, 111, **42**, 53, 177-183, **44**, 249, **45**, 65, 69, 101, **48**, 77-79, **51**, 293, **53**, 137-139, 243, **66**, 343, **67**, 331, **68**, 275-277, **70**, 205.

War customs: decapitation of Indians, **2**, 135; scalping of captives and dead enemies, **5**, 31, 53-55, 215, **9**, 253, **17**, 67, **18**, 31, **20**, 79, **21**, 61, 163, **22**, 55, 257, 265, **24**, 277, **26**, 33, 225, **27**, 223-227, 231-239, **28**, 35-37, 93, 173, 177, 277, 303, **29**, 85, 253, **30**, 23, 187, 231, 235, 287, **32**, 27, 151, 183, **33**, 91, **34**, 31, 35, 147, **36**, 125, **37**, 105, **38**, 53, 175, **39**, 59, 221, 253, **41**, 215, **42**, 191, 263, **43**, 69, 145, 265, **44**, 97, 155, 193, 197, 211, 219, **45**, 55, 107, 209-211, 255, **47**, 95, 141, 229-231, 303, **48**, 91, 171, **50**, 57, **51**, 49, 123, 129, 187, **53**, 143-149,

159, 245, 291, **54**, 23, 69, 75, 227, 265, **55**, 113, 293, 299, **57**, 223, **64**, 23, 129, **65**, 35, **66**, 169, **67**, 171-173, 235, **68**, 145, 151, 189, 195, 199, 217, 299, **70**, 113, 133, 163, 187-189; paint scalps, **53**, 147. Chiefs chosen for war, **10**, 231, **15**, 25, **16**, 247, **20**, 37, **26**, 29, **68**, 47; use of war paint, **1**, 279, **27**, 269, 299, **29**, 57, **38**, 253, **40**, 169, **41**, 111-113, **49**, 231, **59**, 127, **68**, 145, **70**, 95; sing war-songs. **19**, 259, **20**, 27, **27**, 253, **29**, 151, 253, **32**, 169, 197, **33**, 183, **35**, 149, **40**, 35, 179, **62**, 87, **64**, 83, **67**, 117, **70**, 99; use war-canoes, **43**, 207; use war-pipes, **58**, 97 (*see also* Calumet); kindle war-fires, **62**, 91; drink war-medicine, **68**, 145; war-poles erected, 145-149. *See also* *above* Mythology, folk-lore, and religion: dances *and* feasts.

Captives: **30**, 181, **59**, 263.

Treatment (tortures, etc.), **1**, 25-26, 28, 271-273, **4**, 199, **5**, 27-31, 49, 51-55, 73, **8**, 23-25, **9**, 255-263, 295-299, 313, **10**, 227-229, **11**, 87, **12**, 105, 155, 181-183, 273, **13**, 37-79, **15**, 171-173, 185-187, **16**, 213-215, **17**, 65-75, 99-103, 107-109, **18**, 29-33, 45, **19**, 81, **21**, 25-47, 53-65, 119, 155, 169-171, 195, 271, 318, **22**, 35, 53-55, 79, 107, 129, 139, 249-267, 271, 283-285, 307, **23**, 33-35, 91-93, 159-163, 171, 197, 237, 247-251, 283, 326, **24**, 183, 193, 253, 271-273, 277, 281-285, 291, 295, 299-301, **25**, 31, 43-53, 61-63, 69-71, 75, 107, 179, 193, 213, **26**, 19, 35-51, 57-71, 97, 179-197, 215, 241, 275, 303, **27**, 27, 31, 43, 65, 137, 157, 213, 221, 229, 233-245, 253, 263, 275-277, 295-299, 315, **28**, 57, 71-77, 115, 119-127, **29**, 151, 177, 187, 205, 229, 247, 251, 263-269, 279-281, **30**, 29, 69-71, 85, 133, 167, 193-195, 237-245, 249-251, 257-263, 273, 277, 289, 297, **31**, 27, 29-51, 55, 71, 81, 85, 93, 117, 125, 129, 273, 290, **32**, 23-27, 161, 165, 185, 295, 303, **33**, 45, 71, 85, 93-95, 103, 109, 117, 143, 157, 183, **34**, 27-35, 117-119, 125-127, 135-137, 141-149, 189-191, 207, 217, **35**, frontispiece, 8, 75, 79, 111, 129, 135, 167, 173, 181, 185, 191, 223-227, 247, **36**, 21-25, 79, 125, 165, 177, 195-197, 205, **37**, 87, 93, 101, 119, 137, 143, **38**, 45-47, 51, 59-61, **39**, 19, 55, 59-81, 87-97, 133, 177, 181-199, 203-205, 219-221, 227-229, 241, 247, 253-255, **40**, 17-19, 39, 53, 97, 121, 129-139, 173, 177-179, 197, 207-209, **41**, 43, 57, 73, 79, 105, 137, 225, **42**, 43-45, 75, 81, 97-99, 137-139, 159-161, 177-179, 187-195, 287, **43**, 105-107, 111, 119-121, 129, 173, 215-217, 251, 293-295, 299-301, **44**, 25, 73, 155, 159, 169, 205, 225, 253-255, **45**, 33-35, 53, 69, 109, 153-157, 181-183, 189, 211-213, 241, 257-261, **46**, 23-33, 37-61, 85-87, 91-101, 121, 207-209, 231, 237, 245, **47**, 35-41, 49-57, 85-93, 99, 107, 141-143, 149-151, 175-181, 191, 201-203, 207, 231-235, 303, **48**, 79, 89, 95-97, 103, 107-113, 169, **49**, 81, 103, 107, 119-125, 133, 173, 213, 229, 233, **50**, 37-39, 43, 55-67, 89-91, 129, 145, 171, **51**, 67, 79, 83-85, 137, 187, 213-215, 231-233, 241, 263, **52**, 123, 127, 155-163, 167-173, **53**, 35, 105, 147, 151-153, 159, 243-245, 253-255, 263, **54**, 23-35, 75, 99, 103-105, 185, 263-265, 275, **55**, 41, 87, 171, **56**, 53, 115, 175, **57**, 169, **58**, 55, **59**, 145, 229, 249, 309, **60**, 133, 185-187, 340, **61**, 23, 137, 159,

INDIANS: SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE (continued)—

WARFARE: *Captives* (continued)—

269, **62**, 57-59, 63, 71-93, 99, 103, 135, 151, 185, 239-243, **63**, 173, 213, **64**, 33, 77, **81**, 87-91, 109-111, 127-129, 135, 243-245, 259; **65**, 27-29, 35-39, 151, **66**, 169, 273-275, 281, 340, **67**, 173-175, **68**, 149, 167-171, 191-193, 199, 209, 263, 277, 311, 317, 328, 330, **69**, 29-31, 57-59, 301, **70**, 113-115, 125, 161, 249-251, 316, **71**, 138, 146, 171, 218; compelled to run gauntlet, **8**, 23-25, **31**, 31, 39-41, **39**, 63, **40**, 129, **54**, 25-27, **70**, 115; mockery of, **13**, 41, 49, 53-55, 67-69, **18**, 31, **31**, 43, 49, **33**, 93, **39**, 65, 95, 253, **48**, 107; scaffolds used in torturing, **13**, 77, **21**, 171, **22**, 263-265, **25**, 69, **26**, 43-45, 193, **28**, 125, **30**, 243, **31**, 31-33, 41-47, 125, **39**, 63, 69, 93, 185, 191-197, **40**, 129-131, **46**, 43-47, 87, **47**, 191, **48**, 79, 89, **49**, 125, 229, **50**, 59, 129, **52**, 157, **53**, 147-149, **54**, 25-27, 31; made to dance and sing, **5**, 27-29, **13**, 51, 57, 61, **22**, 259-261, **24**, 183, **26**, 43, **27**, 233, 243, **30**, 245, **32**, 25, 185, **35**, 149, **39**, 59, 63-67, 93, 195, **40**, 35, 129-131, 137, **54**, 27, **68**, 149; duration of torture, **17**, 75, **39**, 67, 71, 87; bound with withes and twine, **27**, 315, **53**, 263; made to torture one another, **30**, 273, **31**, 43, **39**, 73; tied to ground, **31**, 45; painted before torture, **38**, 253; as sacrifice, 253, **39**, 207, 217-219; mutilated captives seldom spared, 185.

Enslaved, **2**, 293, 298, **12**, 273, **28**, 297, **30**, 133, **31**, 61, 71, 81, **34**, 117, 135, **35**, 255, **39**, 63, 183, 189-191, 203-205, 219, 227-229, **41**, 97, **43**, 293-295, **47**, 145, 195, **48**, 171, **49**, 103, **52**, 173, **53**, 53, 147, **54**, 93-95, 177, 191, 219, 237, **55**, 301, **56**, 51, 93, **57**, 85, **58**, 235, 261, **59**, 121, 127, 309, **61**, 195-199, **62**, 63, 67, 79-81, 89, 93, 99, 103, 213, **63**, 151, 275, **64**, 127, 133, 145, 221, **65**, 151, **66**, 105, 263, **67**, 171, **68**, 149, 169, 175, 199, 205, 277-279, **69**, 59; adoption of, **1**, 29, **14**, 45, **18**, 219, **20**, 61, **26**, 49, **30**, 91, 273, **31**, 53, 290, **32**, 149, **34**, 141, 145, **36**, 25, **40**, 113-115, 137-141, 145, **42**, 57, **44**, 117, **50**, 61, **51**, 123, **54**, 29, 227, **62**, 61-63, **68**, 209; captors marry women, **9**, 255, **30**, 255, 277, **35**, 247-251, **40**, 189, 225; women spared, **30**, 243, 255-257, 277, **36**, 177, **37**, 119, **39**, 219. Given to relatives of dead, **9**, 263, **13**, 39, **17**, 63, 101, **18**, 31, **31**, 53, **32**, 27, **37**, 111, **39**, 75-77, 199, **40**, 137-141; presented to French, **9**, 265-267, **19**, 269, **27**, 241, 295, **36**, 21, **68**, 205; adorned, **15**, 187, **46**, 45, **53**, 263; life spared and restoration of, **17**, 111, **24**, 61, **31**, 51, **32**, 27, **33**, 109, 117-119, 123-125, 165-167, **34**, 117, **35**, 225, **38**, 51, 173, 177, **39**, 199, **40**, 141, 159, 175, 197-199, 209, **41**, 79, 215, **46**, 225-227, 231, **49**, 143, **51**, 241, **52**, 203; escape, **28**, 73-75, **30**, 229-231, 255, 267-279, 287-295, **32**, 233, 261, **33**, 95-97, 109, 157, **34**, 33, 53, 119, 149, **35**, 107, 165, 223-225, 253-255, **36**, 131-133, 189, **37**, 97-103, **38**, 51, **39**, 255, **46**, 23-51, **47**, 151, 205-211, **51**, 67; presents made to secure kindness to, **32**, 163; fugitives burned, if retaken, **35**, 249-253; fugitives seldom pardoned, **30**, 259; ransomed, **24**, 285, **31**, 87, **39**, 77-79, **40**, 139, 197, **70**, 187-189, 197; as envoys,

36, **21**, **43**, 69-73, **44**, **117**, **123**, 197-199, 203; fortitude, **32**, 245; farewell feasts for, **39**, 133 (*see also above* Mythology, folk-lore, and religion: feasts); surrendered to Indians, **66**, 340.

Instances of captivity — Indian captives among Indians, **37**, **119**, **41**, 39, 79, 95-97, **103**, **119**, **41**, **111**, **42**, **41**, 57, **47**, **153**, **175**, **185**, 193-197, 279, 289-291, 303, **48**, 87, 107, **111**, **49**, 91, 107, 123-125, 145, 173, 233-235, **50**, 37-39, 43, 61, **115**, 167, **51**, 123, **131**, **159**, 187, 209, 231, **52**, 161-163, 175, 187, 195, **53**, 41-43, 51, 145-155, 243, 249, 253, **54**, 41-45, 63, 75, 103-105, 219, 225, 265, **55**, 35, **57**, 23, 37-39, 223, **58**, 75, 227, 257, **60**, 185, 201, **62**, 161, 185, 275, **64**, 25; French, among Indians, **47**, 175-177, 187-193, 197, 201, 289, **48**, 27, 83-85, **49**, 103-105, **119**, 143, 147, 233-235, 239, **50**, 55-67, **51**, 209, 241; Indians among whites, **50**, 129, 157, **56**, 157.

See also Cannibalism, *and* Hostages.

GOVERNMENT: individualism the rule, **2**, 73, **51**, 125; lacking in, **3**, 75, **5**, 153, **6**, 15, 231, **15**, 157, **51**, 125, **53**, 283; differs from European, **38**, 265; effective, 265. Patriarchal, **3**, 87-89; political and civil, **10**, 211, 231-233; absolute, **67**, 311, **68**, 127, 131. Authority of, and deference to, old men, **10**, 213, 255, **11**, 213, **13**, 37, 49, **15**, 37, 53, 59, **17**, 161, 177, 197, **53**, 79, 221, **66**, 175, **68**, 129; raise false alarm of war, **14**, 39; assess people for contribution, 45, 101. Influence of warriors, **54**, 37; hereditary nobility, **26**, 307-309, **55**, 261, 265 (*see also* Oyander; *and below* Women); princes and princesses, **43**, 299, **68**, 129, 133-135. Alliances formed between tribes, **3**, 89, **10**, 211-213; regulation of commerce, 223-225; tribes maintain spies, **5**, 95, **10**, 229, **22**, 311, **34**, 169; records, how kept, **10**, 293; arbitration of difficulties, **30**, 139; tribute imposed, **31**, 89; hunting territory divided, **40**, 185; rights of kinsmen over life of prisoners, **42**, 177-179; rights of inheritance, **44**, 305-307; public treasury, **57**, 61. *See also* Ambassadors and envoys, Councils, Slavery, *and* Treaties.

Justice: Indians love, **2**, 73; have no laws or magistrates, 73, 201, **56**, 137; laws among, **10**, 215, **28**, 49; laws efficacious, **10**, 215, **22**, 291, **33**, 235, **38**, 265; accepted by all tribes, **31**, 87; laws made by old men, **68**, 129. Reparation and penalties for injuries, **3**, 93-95, **8**, 123, **10**, 215-223, **13**, 13, **14**, 269-271, **15**, 157, **17**, 15, **19**, 85, **22**, 291, **23**, 215-217, **28**, 49-51, **32**, 61, 187, **33**, 229-249, **34**, 109, **36**, 103, **37**, 163, **38**, 269-287, **43**, 29, 41, 61, 205, **51**, 125; atonement made by public, **10**, 215-217, **13**, 13-17, **19**, 85, **21**, 143, **22**, 291, **23**, 215-217, **28**, 49-51, **33**, 235, **34**, 109, **38**, 277, **43**, 61; settlement of lawsuits, **14**, 261; traitor executed, **35**, 221; laws regarding unchastity, **1**, 287, **3**, 103, **16**, 205, **58**, 99, **59**, 127.

Chief's (captains, sachems, sagamores): **17**, 81, **117**, 161, 197; called sagamores, **2**, 223. Eldest son of powerful family, **3**, 87.

INDIANS: SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE (continued)—

GOVERNMENT: *Chiefs* (continued)—

succession to office of (both hereditary and elective), **3**, 87, **10**, 233, **16**, 135, **18**, 99-105, **20**, 35, 215, 307, **23**, 217, **25**, 155, **26**, 29, 155-163, **30**, 61, **38**, 265, **52**, 223-227, **54**, 237, **55**, 37, **68**, 131-135, **69**, 225-227 (*see also below* Resuscitation); hereditary, how determined, **10**, 233, **20**, 215, **38**, 265, **68**, 133-135; preëminence of hereditary, **18**, 101; qualifications, **10**, 231-233; territory, **3**, 89; official names, 231, **64**, 91, 276; name bestowed on country, **10**, 231, 257.

Authority and functions—lack of authority, **2**, 73, **6**, 15, 231, 243, **10**, 233, **15**, 157, **16**, 85, **17**, 119, **20**, 229, **33**, 51, **38**, 265; have influence and authority, **3**, 87-91, **8**, 37, **10**, 231-235, 241-243, 251-255, **15**, 117, **26**, 65-67, **65**, 145, **68**, 127-139, 157; authority only civil, **10**, 233-235; missionaries aided by authority of, **34**, 105; sometimes medicine-man, **3**, 91; rank among, 297, **10**, 231-233, **68**, 125-129; various classes of, **15**, 27, **68**, 135-137; war, **13**, 39, 59, **15**, 25, **16**, 229, **20**, 37, **26**, 29, **68**, 135, 145-151, **70**, 97, 149; council, **16**, 229; perquisites of, **3**, 87-91, **10**, 253, **18**, 31, **38**, 29. Leaders in war, **2**, 73; make treaties, **3**, 89, **10**, 231, **40**, 149; call and hold councils, **3**, 89-91, **10**, 251-255, **17**, 91, **47**, 239; adjust quarrels, **3**, 93; in charge of funeral ceremonies, **10**, 231; restrain youth, 241, **18**, 103; may close country to strangers, **12**, 189; regulate customs, **17**, 139; make announcements, **10**, 249, **17**, 129, 147, 155-157, 167, 173-175, **20**, 283, **39**, 33; make arrangements for games, **17**, 201; decide policy, **19**, 163; care for poor, **20**, 291; uphold superstitions, **23**, 243, **26**, 265, **28**, 87; custodian of presents, 87, **57**, 63; manage public affairs, **28**, 89, **68**, 137; mediate in peace arbitration, **30**, 139-141; decide concerning ceremonies for sick, **33**, 205; decide upon reparation for crimes, 235; proclaim superstitious rites, **39**, 123; make nominations, **68**, 135; receive envoys, 157-163.

The Great Chief of the Natches—called "brother of sun," **68**, 127-129; worships sun, 127; revered as divinity, **65**, 141. Has absolute authority, **65**, 145, **68**, 127, 131; governs through lesser chiefs, 135-137; orders feasts, 137-139; carries emblem of authority, 137; throne, 157; receives envoys, 157-163; succession, 133-135. Salutations to, **65**, 143, **68**, 127-129; cabin, 127-129; bed, 127; marriage, **65**, 145, **68**, 143; servants of, 131; in war, 151. Human sacrifices at death of, **65**, 137, 141-143, **68**, 123, 131-133, 151; bones preserved in temple, **65**, 139, **68**, 123-125. Sister of, **65**, 143-149, **68**, 125, 135-137; other relatives, 125, 133-135.

Women as—alternate with men among Oneidas, **21**, 201. Among Natches, called "sun woman," **65**, 143; sister of Great Chief, 143, **68**, 133-135; intelligence, **65**, 143; authority of, 145-149, **68**, 137; dress and appearance described, **65**, 149.

Miscellaneous—practice polygamy, **2**, 23, 79, 229, **3**, 101; aid French, **4**, 27; ask for prohibition of liquor traffic, **5**, 51; wampum used by, **8**, 314; bribes to, **10**, 253; presents to, 275; jealousy among, 253, 281, **16**, 165; guard prisoner, **13**, 49; councils held at cabin of, 59, **18**, 19; conversions among, **15**, 139, **17**, 97; incite people against missionaries, 59, **34**, 187; interrupts sermon, **18**, 153; Jesuits lodged with, **20**, 25, 29, 49; threaten Jesuits, 53; incite young men to excess, 29, 63; give largess of furs, **23**, 217; office of, divided, **28**, 89; aid captives to escape, **33**, 119; instigate murder, 229–231, **38**, 273; memory of, 261; decisions by, 271; women commended by, **44**, 31; women dependent on, **57**, 65; how distinguished, among Illinois, **59**, 127; ceremonies at death of, **67**, 157–159, 183, **70**, 149–151; ornaments worn by, 97, 149.

MORALS: laxity of, **1**, 16, **17**, 145, **22**, 233 (*see also above* Anthropology and ethnology: racial characteristics); licentiousness chiefly among youth, **1**, 287; unchastity punished, 287, **3**, 103, **16**, 205, **58**, 99; freedom of intercourse between sexes, **3**, 297; rights of guests, **22**, 233. Treatment of aged and helpless—slain and abandoned, **1**, 259, 275, **4**, 199, **13**, 251, **20**, 239, **30**, 135, **36**, 189, **38**, 245, **39**, 77; contempt for old age and poverty, **46**, 129–131, **48**, 273; reverence for old age, **11**, 213, **13**, 37, 49, **66**, 175; insane put to death, **31**, 265. Poisoning and suicide, **10**, 205, 209, **11**, 117, 245, **12**, 7, 15, **13**, 27, 59, **111**, **14**, 37, **43**, 271; punishment for poisoning, **10**, 223. Of converts, **63**, 165. *See also* Liquor traffic and Intemperance; *and above* Anthropology and ethnology: racial characteristics; *and below* Women; *and* Children.

MARRIAGE AND MARRIAGE CUSTOMS: compared to those of ancient Jews, **38**, 255; marriage gives property rights, **3**, 87, **4**, 133; consanguinity restricts, **10**, 213, **16**, 205, **38**, 255, **63**, 201; not usual between cousins, **16**, 205. Polygamy practiced; **1**, 165, 173, **3**, 99–103, 149, **11**, 177–181, 265, **14**, 133, 143–145, **16**, 41, 137, 145–147, 165, 207, **18**, 95, 99, 125, 207, **20**, 157, 209, **22**, 115, **24**, 139, **25**, 141, 247–249, 269, **27**, 39, 55, **29**, 95, 103, **30**, 267, **31**, 257–261, 269, **33**, 55, **35**, 279, **37**, 43, 59, 217, 221, 237, **38**, 37, 41, **41**, 183, **42**, 139, 147, **48**, 117, 127, **50**, 271, 303–305, **51**, 21, 27, 125–127, **53**, 49, 85, **54**, 219, 223, 233, **55**, 131, 221, **56**, 113, 133, 215, **57**, 211, 215, 225, 229–231, 277, 281, 287, **58**, 49, **59**, 127, **60**, 161, 263–265, **61**, 127, 173, **62**, 49, **63**, 249, **65**, 67, 135, **66**, 97, **111**, 175, **68**, 53, 143; causes of, **3**, 101–103; allowable to marry two sisters at once, **16**, 207; abolished by Kiskakons, **52**, 207; monogamy practiced, **3**, 103, **5**, 35. Freedom and instability of, **5**, **111**, **10**, 63, **13**, 169, 187, 253, **14**, 261, **15**, 125, **16**, 41, 65, 87, 251, **17**, 33, 143, **18**, 101, 133, 181, **20**, 165, 211, 231, **21**, 135–139, **23**, 165, 187, **24**, 47, **25**, 141, 247, **27**, 69–71, **28**, 51–53, **29**, 77, **39**, 123, **47**, 203, **51**, 127, 131, 235,

INDIANS: SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE (continued)—

MARRIAGE AND MARRIAGE CUSTOMS (continued)—

54, 179, **57**, 69, 121, 135, 145, 165, 181, **58**, 205, **65**, 67, 129-131, **68**, 143; means of rendering stable, **14**, 263; rendered stable, **59**, 69, **63**, 185-187.

Courtship: presents given to bride's father, **1**, 177, **3**, 99, **14**, 19, **29**, 217, **44**, 305, **68**, 141-143; rude method of wooing, **3**, 99; conducted at night, **16**, 63, **18**, 139, 207, **20**, 179, **22**, 71, **24**, 37, 139; betrothal denoted by manner of wearing hair, **16**, 205; punishment for breaking betrothal, 205; love-philters, **26**, 267; lover lodges in betrothed's cabin, **31**, 169, **44**, 307; manner of celebrating nuptials, **3**, 99, **68**, 141; custom introduced by Jesuits, **22**, 71.

Marriage relations: continence in, **8**, 127, **9**, 308, **17**, 203, **18**, 85, 177, **19**, 69, **23**, 157, **37**, 49, 153-157, **40**, 229, **62**, 179, **68**, 151; advent of children gives household rights, **43**, 265; privileges of Natches princess, **68**, 135; Natches bride conducted to house of groom, 141-143; among Natches, cabin built for newly-married, 143; Natches lend wives to friends, 143; punishments for breaking conjugal ties, **16**, 205, **45**, 237, **54**, 187, **58**, 99. Husband sends presents to wife's father at her death, **29**, 217. Conditions of second marriages, **1**, 265, **10**, 275, **16**, 203-205, **22**, 289-291, **38**, 255, **56**, 215-217.

Divorce: infrequent among Montagnais, **3**, 103; among converts, **35**, 273, **63**, 187, 203, **67**, 39; at La Prairie, **63**, 187, 203; easy, among Tonicas, **65**, 129-131; advent of children prevents, among Natches, **68**, 143.

Converts, etc.: marriage customs an obstacle to conversion, **25**, 113, **26**, 149-151, **56**, 215-217; converts do not wish to marry pagans, **12**, 79; French aid marriage of, **14**, 263, **16**, 33, 251, **20**, 127, **21**, 137-139, **23**, 187; difficulties concerning, in pagan villages, **15**, 125; marriages of converts, 105, **18**, 123-133, **19**, 33, **21**, 157, **22**, 69, 81-83, **143**, 167, **24**, 39, 133, 231-235, **25**, 139, 153, 175-177, 185, **26**, 151-153, **28**, 25, **29**, 77, **51**, 197, **53**, 277, **59**, 279, **61**, 79, 219, **62**, 141, **63**, 185, 225, 249-251 — disagreement between man and wife, **28**, 205. Of converts with pagans, **16**, 59, **18**, 173, 221; importance of subject, **66**, 121. Jesuits advise concerning marriage, **16**, 63, 163, **18**, 125-133, 143, 181, **20**, 171, 179, 211; marriages confirmed by baptism, **16**, 65, 251. Divorce not allowed by, **35**, 273; divorces at La Prairie, **63**, 187, 203; caused by drunkenness, **67**, 39. Milet celebrates, **53**, 227; Laval celebrates, **59**, 279. Garakontié true to, **57**, 135.

Instances of: intertribal, **9**, 255, **27**, 267, **30**, 243, 255-257, 277, **36**, 177, **37**, 119, **39**, 219, **40**, 189, 225, **41**, 177, **52**, 23, **60**, 217, **67**, 69. Indians and whites — with French, **1**, 35, **5**, 288, **9**, 103, 219, 233, **10**, 27, **11**, 53-55, **14**, 17-21, **16**, 35, **28**, 316, **37**, 265, **45**, 149, 272, **47**, 289, 318, **54**, 289, **63**, 267, 299, **64**, 179, 195, 201-215, **65**, 69, 263, **66**, 231,

241, **67**, 336, **68**, 203, **69**, 145, 306; first instance of, **5**, 288; Iroquois grant right of intermarriage to, **27**, 283. Dutch—the Flemish bastard, **35**, 213, 292, **41**, 85.

See also above Mythology, folk-lore, and religion: superstition concerning seine.

WOMEN: term of reproach for men, **31**, 177-179.

Characteristics: licentiousness, **1**, 173, **11**, 215, **14**, 253, **15**, 107, **23**, 165, **24**, 33-35, **46**, 133, **64**, 125; modesty, **2**, 9, **3**, 103, **4**, 139, **18**, 169, **37**, 73; cruelty, **5**, 29, 53, **6**, 245, **40**, 131; discretion, **16**, 63; charitableness, **18**, 217-221, **37**, 73; maternal love, **19**, 21 (*see also below* Children); submissiveness, **20**, 149; compassion, **31**, 51, 83, 87, **40**, 137-139; jealousy, **37**, 179; scrupulous in religion, **54**, 99; gambling, **64**, 125; vanity, 125; idleness, **66**, 231; favorable to Christianity, 231.

Social status: regarded as slaves, **1**, 173, **2**, 79; ill-treated, **3**, 103, **18**, 155; children belong to, **5**, 139; power and equality with men among Montagnais, 181, **68**, 93; only mothers may eat bear's flesh, **6**, 219; freedom of, in cabins, 233; feasts for, 279, **13**, 239-241—widows only allowed at, **6**, 279; status of unmarried and childless, **7**, 89; authority of mothers, **10**, 275; outnumber men, **12**, 165; lives more valuable than those of men, **15**, 181-183, **33**, 243, 283-285; dual condition of, **15**, 183; do not attend councils, **10**, 251, **18**, 105. Punished for disobedience, **18**, 107. Punishment for unchastity, **1**, 287, **3**, 103, **16**, 205, **54**, 187, **58**, 99, **59**, 127; not employed before marriage, **18**, 131; among Oneidas, alternate with men as chiefs, **21**, 101; hospitality shown by means of, **33**, 185; inheritance through, **38**, 265, **44**, 305; rights of married, among Iroquois, **43**, 265; authority among Onondagas, **44**, 37; leisure class among, **54**, 93-95; dependent on chief, **57**, 65; chiefs among Maskoki Indians, **65**, 143-149. Oyander—title among Iroquois, **54**, 281-283; 308, **58**, 185, **64**, 101; title descends by inheritance, **54**, 281; derivation and significance, 308; hoid, and speak in, councils, 281-283, **55**, 265-267; functions and power, **58**, 185, **64**, 81, 101-103.

Motherhood: births decreased by hardships of, **1**, 259; seclusion of, **3**, 105, **9**, 123, 308-309, **13**, 261, **29**, 109; not prolific, **3**, 109, 297; dread barrenness, **17**, 129; abortion, **13**, 107; easy accouchements, **3**, 109, 298, **4**, 205, **16**, 107, **20**, 293, **30**, 271, **32**, 277-279, **37**, 103; fortitude in childbirth, **38**, 259; period of nursing offspring, **3**, 109.

Occupations: **1**, 257, **2**, 23, 77, 165, 298, **3**, 75-77, 101, 247, **4**, 139, 205, **5**, 89, 133, 285, **6**, 235, **7**, 17, 35, 73, 85, 109-113, **13**, 11, **14**, 235, **15**, 155, **16**, 83, 93, 201, **17**, 27, **18**, 129, **20**, 197, **23**, 99, 219, **24**, 87-89, 179, **26**, 229, **31**, 61, 71-73, 81-83, 177, **33**, 173, **36**, 185, **37**, 27, **38**, 51, 255, 271, **43**, 265, **44**, 31, 295, **52**, 165, **54**, 93-95, 163, **56**, 105, 189, **58**, 99, **59**, 167, **62**, 169, **63**, 205, 219, **65**, 75, 131, 231, **66**, 231, **67**, 95,

INDIANS: SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE (continued)—

WOMEN: *Occupations* (continued)—

137, 167, **68**, 93, **111**, **69**, 147; division of labor between men and women, **5**, 133, 285, **65**, 133.

Clothing and adornments: clothing, **3**, 73, **4**, 127, **5**, 25, 285, **7**, **11**, **21**, 197, **38**, 245, **44**, 293, **62**, 187, **64**, 197, **65**, 131, 145, 153. Hair and hair-dressing, **38**, 249, **44**, 123, 287, **62**, 185-187, **65**, 131; betrothal shown by manner of dressing, **16**, 205; of unfaithful women, cut off, 205; principal ornament of girls, **63**, 203. Ornaments, **1**, 281, **3**, 73-75, **14**, 163, **16**, 205, **17**, 167, 185, **31**, 221, **38**, 247-249, **42**, 155, **44**, 287-293, **62**, 179, 185, **63**, 203, 243, **65**, 141; use, more than men, **3**, 73; none among Arkansas tribes, **59**, 159. *See also above* Clothing, and Ornaments.

Miscellaneous: French abuse, **1**, 309, **3**, 103-105; graves of, 131; intemperance among, **5**, 49, **6**, 328, **29**, 185; need education, **5**, 145; pictured by Creuxius (Du Creux), 282; feasts for, **6**, 279; as soothsayers and sorcerers, **8**, 125, 261-263, **14**, 183, **54**, 101; in dances, **10**, 207, **11**, 215, **47**, 181, **57**, 255, **61**, **111**; spared and married by captors, **9**, 255, **30**, 243, 255-257, 277, **36**, 177, **37**, 119, **39**, 219, **40**, 189, 225, **52**, 53; given to French, and taken to France, **27**, 243, 285-287, 293; adventures of, in escaping, **30**, 255-295; murdered, **42**, 137-139; *see also above* Warfare: captives. Exhorted by chief, **13**, 265; at ceremonial rites, **10**, 165, **17**, 161; Algonkin, first summoned to council, **18**, 105; censured by chiefs, 105-107; punished for disobedience, 107; leave husbands, 181, **29**, 85. Converts—marriages aided by French, **14**, 263, **16**, 33-35, 251, **20**, 127, **21**, 137-139, **23**, 187; chastity of, **19**, 19, 33; aided by Ursulines, 37; desire to become nuns, **40**, 231; pious gifts by, 235, 241; piety, **37**, 73, **41**, 149, **42**, **111**, **57**, 133; help to build chapel, **49**, 51, **63**, 235-237; Christian, how distinguished, **54**, 183; husband deserted by, **63**, 171-173; *see also* Converts. Accompany hunting parties, **19**, 53, **54**, 117, **55**, 253-255, **63**, 177; mock and reproach husbands, **20**, 195-199, 217, 225; sing in feast for dead, **23**, 219; take part in athletic contests, 221; resuscitated, **27**, 293; possess musical voices, **31**, 219; men ashamed to dispute with, **33**, 109; presented to strangers, 185; Iroquois defeated by, **41**, 215; commit suicide, **43**, 271; commended by chief, **44**, 31; paint faces of men, 283; celebrate departure of warriors, **47**, 223-225; cling to superstitions, **54**, 143; care of widows, **56**, 217, **69**, 227; relations with soldiers and traders, **65**, 193, 197-199, 213, 217, 227-243; forbidden to enter temple, **68**, 125; as ambassadors, 159; superstitions concerning (*see above* Mythology, folklore, and religion: beliefs and superstitions). *See also above* Marriage, and *below* Children.

CHILDREN: **10**, 73, **13**, 105.

Characteristics: intelligence, **5**, 83, **10**, 21-25, **16**, 179-185, **19**, 51,

40, 229; imitateness, 11, 223, 19, 41, 20, 135, 249-251, 32, 225; docility, 19, 39, 47, 53, 20, 131, 38, 27, 40, 231; piety, 19, 39-53; affection, 43, 49-57, 20, 135; generosity, 19, 49-51; modesty, 51-53, 20, 247; politeness, 19, 51-53; courage, 20, 137; conscientiousness, 133; rapid mental development, 55, 31.

Care, etc.: trained to endurance, 7, 111, 127, 38, 259; taught to be cruel, 31, 45, 40, 133; trained early for war, 70, 93. Indulgence toward, and love for, 1, 277, 5, 197, 221, 6, 153, 9, 105, 12, 41, 13, 123, 129, 14, 37, 16, 67-69, 251, 19, 21, 35, 251, 38, 265, 39, 125, 43, 271, 44, 265, 46, 267, 52, 47-49, 245, 54, 93, 56, 133, 57, 45, 231, 58, 145, 225, 67, 139, 68, 111; excluded from feasts, 6, 279; commit suicide when punished, 14, 37, 43, 271; punished for disobedience, 18, 173; bitter roots used to punish, 43, 271; forbidden to imitate sacred dances, 17, 163; compelled to fast, 54, 143, 56, 129, 57, 273, 59, 229, 62, 205-207. Abortion, 13, 107; often born on march, 3, 109; navel cord hung about neck at birth, 16, 197; nursing-period, 3, 109, 298; carried on back, 101, 15, 75, 44, 303; head compressed, 65, 131; superstitious remedies used for sick, 10, 173, 54, 175; great mortality of, 1, 259, 19, 211; infants buried beside path, 1, 263; mourning for dead, 4, 253. Cradles of, 3, 101, 18, 211, 26, 123, 315-316, 37, 159, 207, 44, 305, 54, 155, 67, 139, 71, 286; cradle of dead child thrown away, 33, 159. Belong to women, 5, 139; games of, 7, 95-97, 54, 155 (*see also below* Games); rights of, in trade, 10, 225; do not inherit from father, 233, 44, 305; abandoned, 13, 207, 36, 189; sold into slavery, 15, 157, 46, 103; sacrifice of newborn, 19, 71; burnt, 40, 17, 42, 97-99, 65, 137; become intoxicated, 46, 103. Treatment of orphans—killed and abandoned, 1, 261, 5, 137, 9, 29, 213-215, 30, 247, 41, 195-197, 57, 101, 61, 221, 69, 227; idea in killing, charitable, 1, 261, 41, 195, 57, 101, 61, 221; kindness to, 6, 239; cared for by him who takes father's name, 32, 209.

Contact with French: baptized, 5, 71-73, 9, 23, 14, 9, 35, 39, 43, 185-189, 15, 69-75, 91, 17, 25, 61, 221, 229, 235, 18, 23, 39, 19, 79, 95, 123, 185, 219, 227, 20, 37, 69, 41, 97-105; need instruction, 5, 33, 197, 8, 49, 181, 9, 101, 10, 33; instructed, 14, 225 (*see also* Quebec: ecclesiastical and educational; Three Rivers; and Ursulines); sent to France, 6, 85-89, 7, 265, 287, 297, 9, 103-105, 223, 11, 53, 95, 16, 255, 47, 241; Frenchification and effect upon, 9, 103, 107, 223, 10, 27, 11, 49, 93-95, 221-233, 276, 12, 45, 63-79, 115, 255, 19, 49, 55, 20, 137-139; given to, and reared in, French families, 9, 103, 201, 12, 255, 14, 161, 185, 259, 16, 23, 69, 141, 169, 31, 279; Jesuits accused of murdering, 12, 237, 15, 33; fight over religious beliefs, 18, 163; instruct relatives, 19, 45; bring flowers to church, 32, 223. *See also* Quebec: ecclesiastical and educational; Ursulines; and above Women.

INDIANS: SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE (continued)—

SICKNESS AND REMEDIES: sources of disease and pain, **1**, 259-261, **6**, 195-199, 221, 285, **8**, 123, **13**, 31, 157, 233, **14**, 9, 53, **15**, 179, **17**, 213, 19, 93, 97, **20**, 51, **23**, 87, 119, **24**, 217, **33**, 189, 199-207, 217, **34**, 169, **39**, 17-25, **41**, 141, **43**, 267, **50**, 291-293, **53**, 285-289, **56**, 95, **63**, 306; sick tormented by wife of manitou, **6**, 175; patience of invalids, 247, **7**, 115, **11**, 111; health ascribed to genii, **39**, 17.

Treatment of sick: killed and abandoned, **1**, 167, 211, **2**, 15-19, 151, **3**, 123, **5**, 101-103, 141-143, **6**, 135, 141-143, 245, **7**, 115, 127, 283-287, **8**, 87, **9**, 73, **11**, 111, **14**, 73, 151-153, 197, **15**, 135, **16**, 25, **18**, 137, **19**, 101, **20**, 251, **24**, 43, **29**, 85, **30**, 93, 133-135, **31**, 197; regarded as dead, **19**, 107, 187-189. Have no delicacies for, **3**, 119, **7**, 53-55, **39**, 115; requests, granted, **12**, 25; not visited, **15**, 23; best portions of feast reserved for, **43**, 269.

Medicines and medicinal practice: ignorance of art of medicine, **1**, 211, 259, **3**, 115, 125; held in great esteem, **51**, 51; medicinal herbs reckoned as gods, **65**, 65; method of taking, **20**, 249; remedies applied at random, **3**, 125; use natural medicines, **22**, 293, **39**, 17; taken after fasting, **43**, 143. Sweating (*see* Sweating); common medicines, **3**, 117; potions, **8**, 123, **42**, 67; ointments, lotions, and poultices, **9**, 83, **10**, 209, **12**, 269, **13**, 261, **33**, 203, **40**, 139, 143, **49**, 121, 129; emetics, **10**, 197, **12**, 25, **22**, 293, **33**, 199, 203, 219, **39**, 23, **42**, 167; drugs, **10**, 209; scarifications, **22**, 293, **33**, 203.

Ingredients, etc.—parts of tree, **5**, 287; leaves and twigs, **12**, 25, 269, **22**, 293, **41**, 193; bark, **12**, 269, **13**, 261, **40**, 139, 143, **41**, 193; roots, **13**, 103-105, **22**, 293, **33**, 203, **40**, 139, 143, **42**, 167, **45**, 83, **49**, 121, 129, **59**, 101; herbs, **22**, 293, **33**, 203, **68**, 73. Surgery, **5**, 143, **39**, 73, **49**, 121, **61**, 85, **68**, 61; practices learned from French, **5**, 143. Ruptures cured, **10**, 209; skill in curing wounds, **17**, 213. Works relating to, **33**, 274, **71**, 279-281.

Superstitious remedies and practices: ceremonies pertain to chiefs, **23**, 243, **33**, 205-207; have no relation to sickness, **10**, 195; all treatment of sick consists of, **23**, 185, **52**, 147; belief in, **39**, 25, **52**, 147; bar to missions, **57**, 193. Charms, **1**, 247, **14**, 167; presents made to sick, **1**, 257, **3**, 127, **8**, 261-263, **15**, 179, **17**, 185, **39**, 23, **43**, 267; sacrifices, **5**, 157, **13**, 265, **20**, 51, **51**, 51; dances, dreams, feasts, songs, etc., **6**, 187-189, **8**, 123, **10**, 37, 173-179, 185, 197, 201-203, 207, **12**, 9, **13**, 175, 263-265, **14**, 51, 59-65, **15**, 89, 117, **16**, 49, **17**, 121, 147-149, 153, 167, **20**, 29-31, 263, **27**, 165, **33**, 209, **42**, 147-149, **43**, 273, **50**, 291-295, **55**, 61; games, **10**, 185-187, 197, **14**, 81, **16**, 197-199, **54**, 175; confraternities for cure of sick, **10**, 207; kanū'ta', importance and efficacy, 326; masks hung on cabins, **13**, 231, 263, 267; breathing upon sick, **14**, 223, **16**, 55, 157, **31**, 321, **32**, 221, **35**, 241, 281, **38**, 23; burning robe, **15**, 51; cures by pregnant women, 181, **17**, 213;

name changed, **16**, 203; walk through fire, **17**, 175-177, **50**, 293, **54**, 175; desires must be gratified, **17**, 185, 191-193, **39**, 19-25, **43**, 267, 273; sick must furnish cabin anew, **17**, 193; holding of council, **33**, 205-207; licentious ceremonies, **34**, 107; treatment of delirious persons, **42**, 65-69; ashes thrown on sick, **54**, 97; war-medicine, **68**, 145, 327. *See also* Ononharoia; *and above* Medicine-men, Feasts, *and* Dances; *also*, for sub-caption in general, these, *and* Dysentery, Epidemics, Fevers, Hospitals, Hospital nuns, Smallpox, Sweating, *and* Jesuits: as physicians.

MORTUARY CUSTOMS: attitude toward death, **6**, 233, **9**, 117, **10**, 265-267, **37**, 47, 257; bodies sometimes prepared before death for burial, 267; dying give farewell feast (Atsataion), **2**, 17, 93-95, **3**, 127, **10**, 61, 177, 267, **11**, 103, **13**, 55, **15**, 67, **20**, 65, **29**, 171, **32**, 279, **34**, 113, **39**, 133, **51**, 263, **58**, 215, **61**, 27, **62**, 75-77; dying deliver oration, **2**, 17, **3**, 127, **51**, 263, **61**, 27; death announced by chief, **10**, 267, **60**, 33-35; death made known by symbol, **29**, 213.

Mourning: **10**, 221, **24**, 261; black, sign of death and mourning, **3**, 129; duration, **1**, 265, **10**, 265, 273-275, **21**, 199, **30**, 273, **39**, 29-31, **43**, 267, **46**, 61, 271, **47**, 165, **61**, 31, **68**, 157; the great mourning, **1**, 265, **10**, 273-275. Lamentations for dead and dying, **1**, 263, **2**, 281-283, **3**, 127-129, **4**, 95, **10**, 267-271, 293, **12**, 27, **21**, 199, **35**, 119, **40**, 19, **43**, 267, 277-279, **46**, 61-63, **53**, 291, **57**, 99-101, **58**, 57, 69, **60**, 35, **61**, 29, **67**, 159; only women lament, **35**, 119, **40**, 19; men keep silent, **35**, 119, **40**, 19, **67**, 227, **70**, 149; women evince deeper feeling than men, **23**, 219. Faces blackened, **1**, 263, **2**, 73, **3**, 129, **29**, 285; the hair in mourning, **5**, 25, **10**, 275, **12**, 27, **29**, 215, 285, **39**, 29, **58**, 69, **67**, 227, **68**, 157; remain secluded, **10**, 275, **29**, 285, **47**, 165, **59**, 283; expression of sympathy to mourners, **68**, 217; for children, **4**, 253; of widows, **39**, 29; revived at resuscitation, **40**, 139.

Disposal of dead: corpse not taken through cabin door, **1**, 261, **5**, 129, **6**, 209; wrapped in skins, etc., and adorned, **1**, 263, **2**, 135, **3**, 129, **6**, 129, **8**, 259, 269, **10**, 269, 281-285, 295-297, 301, **15**, 135, **23**, 31, **38**, 253, **39**, 31, **43**, 241, 279, **44**, 307, **58**, 223, **60**, 35, **67**, 167, **68**, 157, **70**, 149; corpse placed on bier, **1**, 263; funeral on third day, 265, **10**, 269; face exposed, **58**, 223. Burial, **1**, 169, **3**, 129, **8**, 304, **10**, 83, **13**, 259, **27**, 297, **30**, 123, **40**, 167, **43**, 279, **49**, 35, 43, **51**, 33, **57**, 99, **60**, 35, **61**, 29, **63**, 183-185, **67**, 157, **68**, 157; a religious ceremony, **1**, 265; law of, sacred, **23**, 31; temporary, **13**, 259; care of Hurons in, **15**, 135; buried with head to west, **16**, 207, **44**, 309; bones transported for burial in native country, **11**, 131, **14**, 37, **27**, 293, 297. Burial of children, **1**, 263, **10**, 273, **44**, 41; of those drowned, **1**, 265, **10**, 163-165, 273, 325; of those killed in war, 271; in case of violent death, **39**, 31; in ossuaries, **1**, 265-267, **8**, 299, 304, **10**, 279-311, **19**, 271, **23**, 31, **39**, 31. Articles (food, clothing,

INDIANS: SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE (continued)—

MORTUARY CUSTOMS: *Disposal of dead* (continued)—

weapons, etc.) buried with or given to dead, **1**, 213, 261-263, **2**, 17, 95, 135, **3**, 127, 131, **4**, 201, **5**, 129-131, **6**, 125, 129-133, 177, 211, **8**, 21, 121, 267-269, 299, **9**, 51, **10**, 143, 271, 283, 297, 301, **11**, 121, 125, 167, **16**, 107, **24**, 173, **37**, 49, **39**, 31-33, 265, **43**, 251, 267-269, **44**, 307, **49**, 43, **53**, 171, **59**, 265, **60**, 35, **61**, 29, **63**, 183-185, **67**, 157-159, **68**, 157, **70**, 149-151; reason for so doing, **5**, 135, **6**, 177, 211, **70**, 151. Bodies left unburied, **15**, 135, **16**, 155, 207, 219. Raised on scaffold, **2**, 135, **5**, 129, **9**, 47, **10**, 221, 269-271, **13**, 259, **21**, 199, **39**, 31, **54**, 147. Flesh scraped from bones and burned, **10**, 283-285, **11**, 131, **27**, 297, **39**, 31; bones preserved, **21**, 199, **23**, 31, **65**, 141; corpse kept in cabin, **21**, 199, **39**, 29; Natches worship bones of chief, **65**, 141. Bodies hung in tree tops, **67**, 167. Cremation, **17**, 243, **20**, 310, **34**, 33, **51**, 33, **67**, 155-157; reason for, **20**, 310; of witch, **14**, 39; of newborn infant, **19**, 71; of warriors, **32**, 21; of those meeting violent death, **39**, 31; of children, **65**, 137; ashes scattered, **67**, 155-157.

Graves, etc.: **38**, 283; reverence for ancestral and cognate remains and burying-places, **1**, 215, **2**, 21, 149, **8**, 21, **10**, 293, **14**, 37, **16**, 227-229, **21**, 199, **24**, 33, **27**, 297, **29**, 277, 294, **30**, 123, **39**, 29-31, **49**, 35, 43, **52**, 41; description of graves, ossuaries, and tombs, **3**, 129-131, **10**, 269-271, 293-303, **33**, 243, **37**, 49, 215, **39**, 31, **60**, 35-37; graves of sexes, how distinguished, **37**, 49; position of body in, **1**, 265, **3**, 129, **6**, 211, **10**, 267, **44**, 309; covered with twigs, **8**, 21; graves not permanent, **10**, 275, 281; grave decorated with effigy of deceased, **29**, 213; palisade built about, **43**, 279; earth not thrown on body, **60**, 33; tomb decorated with painted figures, **63**, 185; cemeteries, **8**, 304, **10**, 261, 275, **39**, 31.

Ceremonies: chiefs in charge of, **10**, 231; eulogistic orations, **1**, 263, **10**, 267-269, **59**, 265, **70**, 151; stories related after funeral, **43**, 287; games and contests in honor of dead, **1**, 265, **10**, 271, **15**, 179, **55**, 137; religious rites for dead, **6**, 207. Feasts, **1**, 213, 263-267, **2**, 135, **3**, 127, **4**, 201, **5**, 131, 292, **8**, 21, **9**, 79, **10**, 27, 143, 169, 247, 257, 261, 269, 275, 279-311, **11**, 103, **13**, 209, **14**, 17, 33, **15**, 41, 81, 245, **17**, 242, **21**, 199, **23**, 209-223, **31**, 201, **34**, 248, 251, **39**, 31, **43**, 241, **46**, 143, 47, 153, **52**, 41, 241, 257, **53**, 213-217, **62**, 75-77, 201; dances, **1**, 213, **2**, 135, **23**, 213-215, 221, **62**, 201, **67**, 167, **68**, 191, **70**, 151.

Converts: mourning of, **46**, 61-63; buried with Christian rites, **1**, 169, 215, **2**, 25, 149-151, **6**, 131, **8**, 259, **10**, 305-307, **11**, 131, **16**, 141, 49, 35, 43, **57**, 101; rosaries buried with, **37**, 49; give clothing of deceased to church, **62**, 39.

Miscellaneous: belongings of deceased burned, **1**, 169; not used by Indians, **5**, 135. Master of funeral, **1**, 263-265, **10**, 231. Names

of deceased must not be mentioned, **1**, 267, **2**, 21, 77, 229, **3**, 131, **5**, 135, **7**, 125-127, **8**, 27, **9**, 117, 221, **10**, 121, **11**, 105, **13**, 221, **29**, 213-215, **31**, 279, **37**, 47, **39**, 33; new name given to dead, **1**, 267, **2**, 299, **3**, 131, **39**, 33; *see also below* Resuscitation. Dead avenged by relatives, **3**, 95; presents given to relatives and friends of deceased, **9**, 263, 275-277, 281, **10**, 271, **14**, 25-27, 67-69, **15**, 105, **16**, 131, **27**, 297, **31**, 201, **60**, 35, **63**, 185; appellation of bones of dead, **10**, 141, 287; nets must not touch dead, 167; persons killed to accompany deceased, **12**, 87, **65**, 141-143; resurrection from dead, imagined by sick Indian, **13**, 153; sacrifices for death of kinsmen and chiefs, **42**, 193-195, **66**, 169; death-song, **46**, 61, **47**, 163, 179, **67**, 173; wishes of dying respected, **47**, 227; help given, at time of death, **60**, 35; cabins changed at death, **62**, 39; books relating to, **71**, 276, 281.

See also below Resuscitation.

RESUSCITATION (perpetuation of name of deceased): termed "cach-ing," **9**, 273, 277; takes place when deceased leaves no offspring, **1**, 267; described, **17**, 242-243, **26**, 155-163, **52**, 225-227; time for, **10**, 235; reason for, **22**, 289, **32**, 209; names of chiefs and famous men revived, **1**, 267, **9**, 271-273, **10**, 181, 275-277, 287, **11**, 105, **16**, 201, **17**, 161, **20**, 35, 307, **22**, 289, 293, **23**, 217, **26**, 155, 163, **29**, 215, **31**, 261, 290, **32**, 209, **38**, 265, **39**, 33, **52**, 225, **55**, 137, **62**, 59, 273; name of line of chiefs compared to Ptolemies of Egypt, **23**, 167. Relatives select individual to resuscitate deceased, **23**, 165; his former name given to another relative, 165-167. Feasts and celebrations at, **10**, 181, 275, **16**, 201, **17**, 242, **20**, 297, **22**, 289, **23**, 167-169, **26**, 155, 159-161, **39**, 33, **55**, 137-141, **60**, 37, **62**, 59; transfers duties and authority of deceased, **10**, 275-277, **20**, 307, **22**, 289, **23**, 167, **24**, 51, **29**, 215-217, **32**, 209-211, **55**, 137, **60**, 37, **64**, 91; music used in, **17**, 161, **32**, 211; presents at, **23**, 167-169; of women, **27**, 293; by captives, **39**, 199, **67**, 173; mourning revived at, **40**, 139. Custom adopted by French, **32**, 187; of, and by, Jesuits, **17**, 242, **40**, 139, **64**, 91. Of animals, **14**, 35.

GIFT-GIVING (PRESENTS): importance and signification, **3**, 81, **5**, 209, **8**, 97, 105, 127, **9**, 231, **18**, 111, **20**, 193, **21**, 47, **22**, 291-293, **25**, 269, **26**, 61, **27**, 281, **29**, 235, **32**, 185-187, 209, **33**, 133, 241, **40**, 165, **43**, 213, **65**, 207; called "words," **21**, 47, **22**, 291, **32**, 185-187, **36**, 21, 85, **42**, 219; must be reciprocal, **3**, 89, **6**, 7, 257, **16**, 129, **33**, 121, **36**, 103, **40**, 167, 191, **43**, 101, **67**, 257; bind recipients, **22**, 51, **25**, 53, **29**, 135, **31**, 87; must be of value, **22**, 311, **32**, 187; must not be refused, 229; instructions sent with, **67**, 187; collected throughout tribe, **38**, 281, **40**, 147; chief, custodian of, **28**, 87; kept in public treasury, **10**, 235, **29**, 271, **57**, 61; distributed by chiefs, **68**, 139.

INDIANS: SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE (continued)—
GIFT-GIVING (continued)—

Instances and objects: to medicine-men for services, **1**, 75, **3**, 125, **8**, 123, **10**, 39, **11**, 127, 263, **12**, 9, 69, **13**, 103, 145, 177, 205, 235-237, 259, 263, **14**, 133, **16**, 49, 151, 157-159, **17**, 119, **19**, 87, 125, 243, 247, **20**, 297, **31**, 203, **32**, 45, 297, **39**, 117, **59**, 129; in connection with marriage, **1**, 177, **3**, 99, **14**, 19, 163, **16**, 205, **18**, 179-181, **25**, 153, **29**, 217, **44**, 305, **68**, 141-143; in trading, **3**, 81; to chiefs, 89, **10**, 253; by and to guests, **3**, 89, **49**, 227-229, 233-237; as satisfaction for injuries, **3**, 95, **10**, 215-225, **13**, 13, **14**, 101, 269-271, **15**, 157, **17**, 15, **19**, 85, **23**, 215-217, **33**, 239-247, **38**, 281-287, **43**, 29, 41, 61, 205; in connection with death, **3**, 127, **9**, 263, 275-277, 281, **10**, 83, 163, 271, **14**, 25-27, 67-69, **15**, 105, **27**, 297, **29**, 215-217, **31**, 201, **52**, 241, **60**, 35, **63**, 85, **67**, 157, 183 (*see also above* Mortuary customs: articles buried with dead); at councils (often with enumeration and interpretation; *see* Councils: customs at); to secure and confirm alliance, **5**, 209, **10**, 75-77, **43**, 307, **44**, 21; to manitou, spirits, etc. (offerings), **7**, 89, **10**, 273, 325, **28**, 53, **50**, 287, **61**, 149, **64**, 187, **66**, 223, 241, **67**, 159-161; to secure free passage, **9**, 275, **49**, 247; at feasts, **10**, 179, 281, 289-291, 295, **17**, 163, **22**, 51, 85, 289, **23**, 167-169, 211, 217, 221, **26**, 155, 159, 163, **33**, 195, **44**, 177, 195, **52**, 225-227, **53**, 269, **57**, 159, **58**, 187, **60**, 89, **61**, 191, **67**, 165; at adoption, **12**, 47, **27**, 97-99, **42**, 95, 101, **43**, 307, **44**, 21, 31, **58**, 143, **67**, 255-257; to afflicted (of condolence), **13**, 151, 209, **14**, 45, **24**, 23, **36**, 215-219, **43**, 271, 277-281; for propitiation, **15**, 57, **44**, 307; to satisfy desire of sick, **15**, 179, **17**, 155, 171-175, 185-187, 191, **31**, 263-265, **39**, 23, **43**, 267; at resuscitation, **16**, 203, **26**, 155, 159, 163, **29**, 215, **32**, 211; to avenge dead, **16**, 205; to mother of sacrificed infant, **19**, 71; by spies, **22**, 309-311; as bribes, **23**, 35-37, **29**, 249-251; in obedience to dream, **23**, 125; by newly-elected chief, 217, **26**, 159, 163, **52**, 227; as sign of peace, **23**, 277; for captives (as ransom), **24**, 286, **26**, 51, 61, 69, **30**, 247, **31**, 87, 93, 111, **36**, 23, **38**, 195, **39**, 77-79, **40**, 139, 197, **43**, 313, **44**, 255, **47**, 209, 237-239, **70**, 187-189, 197; for treating and ratification of peace, **24**, 293, **30**, 143, **38**, 195-199, **40**, 149, 155, 193, 203 (*see also* Councils: customs at); to confraternity, **30**, 23; as tribute, **31**, 89; to secure kindness to captives, **32**, 163; to enforce various requests, **34**, 209, **36**, 183, **37**, 47, 63, 75-77, **38**, 19, **39**, 207, 261, **40**, 131, 151, 157, 185-187, 203, 221, **47**, 211, **52**, 183, **62**, 229 (*see also* Councils: customs at); sent to New England, **36**, 85; to nuns, 219-221; in acknowledgment of kindness, **38**, 175; of welcome and good-will, **44**, 229, **47**, 101, 189, **54**, 211; as mnemonic aids, **49**, 227; as evidence of good faith, **53**, 283; Iroquois make, for commercial ends, **57**, 21-23; to victorious warriors, **66**, 273; to woman, **67**, 155; to dancers, 167.

By converts: to further faith among Indians, **20**, 193, **26**, 129, **29**, 73, **57**, 53-55; to missionaries and church (mainly religious offerings), **21**, 287, **23**, 131, 223, **26**, 149, **29**, 115, 135, **37**, 33, 49, 79, **40**, 241, **41**, 165-167, 171-175, **43**, 49-51, 229, **52**, 235-237, 257, **53**, 113, 127, **55**, 281-283, 305-307, **56**, 25, **57**, 57-59, 65, **62**, 39, 147, **63**, 31, **64**, 57-61; rejected, **23**, 125, **25**, 153; to Montmagny, **24**, 23; between converts, 59; as atonement, **27**, 147-149, **28**, 29, **44**, 255, **58**, 253, 267; to infidels, to secure freedom of worship, **29**, 271-273; at recovery of sick, **43**, 277.

Custom observed by whites: French (including Jesuits), **5**, 209, **8**, 97, 105, **9**, 249, 285, **10**, 81, 239, 249, 259, 303, **11**, 185, **14**, 21, 27, **15**, 27, 37, **17**, 65, **18**, 111, **21**, 51-53, 61, 83, 91, 101, 179, 207-211, 215-217, 221, **22**, 143, 235-239, 311, **23**, 211, 223, **25**, 271, **26**, 61-67, 83, **27**, 241, 267, 271-273, 279, 293, 301-303, **28**, 205, 215, 281, 295-297, 301-303, **29**, 53, 57, 235-237, **32**, 187, **33**, 243, 247-249, **36**, 23, 133, **37**, 63, **38**, 195-199, **40**, 91, 115, 137, 167-169, 181, 185-191, **41**, 57, 65, 89, 101, 109-115, 121, **42**, 39, 57, 99, 101-111, 123, 185, 189, 255-259, **43**, 39-41, 47, 57, 101, 107, 111, 147, 165-175, 197, 203, 287, 307, **44**, 21-23, 31, 59, 75-77, 89-91, 103-105, 117-119, 121, 125-129, 209, 223, **45**, 89-95, 253, **46**, 239, **47**, 71, 77-79, 101, 209, 237-239, **48**, 85, 239, **49**, 249-251, **50**, 127, 279, **51**, 205-207, 243, 247-249, **52**, 173, **53**, 45, 221, 227-229, 235, 281, 293, **54**, 35, 39-41, 113-115, 119, 221, 235, 285, **55**, 139-141, 301-303, **56**, 173-177, 191-193, 197, **57**, 29, 55, 65, 109, 253, **59**, 119-121, 153, 189, 289, **60**, 191, **62**, 57-59, 103-105, 229, **63**, 81, **64**, 57-59, **65**, 237, **67**, 33-35, 125, 251-253, **70**, 187-189, 197; other nations, **26**, 51, **39**, 77-79, **57**, 21, **62**, 67, 159, **64**, 97, 143, **67**, 25, 125.

Miscellaneous: of wampum, **8**, 314; captives as, **9**, 265-267, **13**, 37-39, **19**, 269, **27**, 241, 295, **32**, 185, **36**, 21, **41**, 79, **54**, 225, **68**, 205; returned and rejected, **10**, 303, **21**, 217, 221, **15**, 57, **16**, 157, **23**, 125, 165, **25**, 153, 263, **28**, 315, **42**, 231, **47**, 71, **50**, 137, **56**, 115-117, **57**, 61, **64**, 109, 143; offered to Jesuit, **15**, 57; articles commonly used as, **33**, 121, 243 (*see also* Beads, and Porcelain); plundered, **38**, 195; desired, **67**, 81.

GAMES AND RECREATIONS: much time passed in, **10**, 15, **14**, 219, **53**, 207-209; under head of civil affairs, **10**, 229-231; governed by dreams, 171, 175, **16**, 197-199, **53**, 283; as remedy, **10**, 185-187, 197; feasts made beforehand to ascertain result, 189; fasts before, 189; village pitted against village, 185-187, **16**, 197; chiefs arrange for, **17**, 201; public, **18**, 135, **33**, 207-209, **34**, 107, **61**, 111; means wasted in, **33**, 209; gambling in, **9**, 281, **10**, 81, 187-189, 321-322, 327, **13**, 27, **14**, 233, **15**, 79, 155, **16**, 157, 197-199, **17**, 77, 205, **18**, 151, 165, **22**, 95-97, 229-231, **24**, 201, **26**, 267, **28**, 187, **37**, 171, **57**, 117, **59**, 231-233, **67**, 167. In honor of dead, **1**, 265, **10**, 271, **23**, 221-223, **55**, 137; in athletic contests, **1**, 265, **10**, 271, **23**, 215, 221-

INDIANS: SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC LIFE (continued)—

GAMES AND RECREATIONS (continued)—

223, **65**, 147; of children, compared to those of France, **7**, 95-97; for sick, **10**, 185-187, 197, **14**, 81, **16**, 197-199, **54**, 175, **62**, 201; women take part in, **23**, 221; in celebration of peace, **27**, 265; ornaments worn at, **38**, 249, **68**, 195; captive outwits captors through, **47**, 151; dice in (dish?), 151; playthings of children, **54**, 155. In happy hunting grounds, **1**, 289, **68**, 297; in honor of idol, **49**, 243; in honor of moon, **62**, 201. Works relating to, **16**, 242, **71**, 280-281. *See also* Ononharoia; *and above* Feasts and Dances.

Crosse: a favorite game, **10**, 326; described, 326-328; compared to Greek game, 327; played for sick, 185-187, 197, **13**, 131; gambling at, **10**, 187, 327, **15**, 155; under civil control, **10**, 231; to secure fair weather, **14**, 47; in memory of dead, **15**, 179. *See also* Lacrosse.

Dish (platter): described, **10**, 187, **14**, 285, **17**, 201-205, 242; played for sick, **10**, 185-187, 197, **14**, 81, **17**, 201; gambling at, **15**, 155, **17**, 159, 205; charms used at, 159.

Straws: a favorite game, **10**, 321, **47**, 151; described, **10**, 321-322, **15**, 246; gambling at, **10**, 81, 321-322, **15**, 79, 155; to cure sickness, **10**, 185; monograph on, **15**, 246.

MISCELLANEOUS CUSTOMS, ETC.: allow nails to grow, **1**, 281, **44**, 291; in sleeping, **1**, 281-283, **27**, 283, **44**, 281, **48**, 261-263; in eating, **1**, 283, **15**, 183, **44**, 297-301, **48**, 261; in counting time and seasons, **3**, 79, **7**, 181, **15**, 187, **68**, 87; smoking, **3**, 117, **6**, 330, **14**, 269, **15**, 27, **21**, 47, **24**, 137, **26**, 161, **27**, 157, 249, 257, 285, 301, **28**, 295, 299, **29**, 157, **32**, 271, **40**, 207, **46**, 27-29, **48**, 261, **49**, 33, **58**, 25, 31, 97, 189, **59**, 117-119, 131-135, 153, **60**, 157, **62**, 85, **63**, 291, **64**, 61, **65**, 123, 209, **66**, 111, **67**, 141, 159, 257, **68**, 43, 69, 127, 141, 151, 155, 159-161, **69**, 147, **71**, 284 (*see also* Calumets, Tobacco, Tobacco pipes, *and* Tobacco pouches); methods of signaling, **3**, 267, **32**, 31, **56**, 171; go barefoot in canoes, **9**, 277; adoption, **10**, 201, **12**, 47, **16**, 229, **27**, 97-99, **29**, 167, **42**, 101, 111, 121-123, 193, **43**, 307, **44**, 21, 31, 117, **52**, 225-227, **54**, 29, 277, **58**, 143, **62**, 63, 73, 259, **64**, 93, 101-103, 245, 276, **67**, 255-257, **68**, 269 (*see also above* Warfare: captives); scalping (*see above* Warfare): gashing of body, **12**, 69; in conversation, **14**, 25; expression of surprise, admiration, and veneration, **1**, 291, **15**, 221, **67**, 323-325; method of making announcements, **22**, 269, **29**, 275; method of expressing negative, **23**, 49; method of counting, **64**, 177-179; blacken teeth, **65**, 145. Manner of fighting (personal), **3**, 93; code of politeness, 95; injuries avenged upon others of tribe, **12**, 91; love of animals, **14**, 33-37, **17**, 197; no nurses among Indians, **15**, 107. Reception of visitors, **15**, 163, **43**, 159, **49**, 227, **51**, 203, **59**, 275, **62**, 57; of en-

voys, **47**, 73-75; of strangers, **59**, 117-119; complaisant toward relatives, **51**, 199, 215; scarcely influenced by strangers, **70**, 117, 135. Names—derivation of personal, **22**, 287; dislike to tell, **5**, 93, **44**, 305; changes in (and reasons), **16**, 203, **22**, 287-289, **32**, 279-281, **39**, 33, **71**, 277 (*see also above* Resuscitation); boastfulness of, **59**, 309; of warriors, **68**, 149; changes of names of villages, **34**, 251; books relating to Indian nomenclature, **71**, 272-274, 277, 316, 318, 324. Methods of transportation, **17**, 27, 169, **31**, 79; standards of excellence, **17**, 153, 209; pretended resurrections, **18**, 201, **35**, 279; methods of reasoning, **33**, 189-191, 203; publicity of life, **35**, 153; different grades of society, **38**, 247, **43**, 107; no mendicants among, 271; position in sitting, **39**, 109, **44**, 303; do not walk for pleasure, **39**, 129; perish from cold, 165; unguents, **44**, 277; standards of beauty, 283-285; precarious existence, **47**, 167-169; works relating to various phases of Indian life, etc., **71**, 220-224, 242-296. *See also above* all other captions under this sub-division.

VI. ORATORY, POETRY, AND MUSIC.

ORATORY: Indians naturally eloquent, **1**, 277-279, **10**, 259, **12**, 59, **18**, 21, **20**, 205, **28**, 63, **66**, 179; moved by eloquence, **5**, 195; great speech-makers, **2**, 45, **3**, 225, **43**, 169; skillful in extempore speaking, **1**, 279, **67**, 163; compared to Roman senators, **9**, 233; compared to European orators, **34**, 209-211, **67**, 163; eloquence of, not realized by Europeans, **38**, 261-263. Importance of speeches in all transactions, **2**, 45, **3**, 225; eloquence determines power, **6**, 243, **16**, 135; manner of assenting to speeches, **5**, 249, **9**, 267, **10**, 263, **15**, 229; oratory improved by councils, **10**, 213. Described, **10**, 257, **51**, 205-207, **58**, 185-187, **66**, 177-179; verbose, **5**, 249, **15**, 41, **68**, 205; dignified and polished, **10**, 259, **15**, 45, 115, **20**, 157, 169, **34**, 209; subject sifted thoroughly, **10**, 257, 269; logic of speeches and reasoning, **16**, 159-165, 171, 183-185, **19**, 217, **20**, 293-295, **31**, 201-205, **37**, 217, **66**, 179; grace and simplicity in, **42**, 191; rhetorical figures in (symbolism), **12**, 59, 257, 277, **16**, 159, **20**, 157, **23**, 211, **28**, 77, 215, **31**, 191, **35**, 217, **40**, 165-169, 181, 185-189, 203-207, **42**, 103-107, **43**, 169 (*see also* in this sub-caption, Specimens, etc.); pantomime in, **21**, 45, **27**, 253-261, **51**, 205-207. For dead, **1**, 263, **10**, 267-269, **70**, 151; made by the dying, **2**, 17, **3**, 127, **51**, 263, **61**, 27; of welcome, **2**, 49; in trading, **3**, 81, 225; at marriages, 99; at feasts, 107, **15**, 13, **21**, 95, **43**, 169, **45**, 41, **52**, 205, **58**, 201-203, **62**, 53, **70**, 97-99; during sickness, **39**, 21; orators, **7**, 297, **16**, 209, **19**, 175, **54**, 113, **67**, 193-195, **70**, 105, 109; scaffolds erected for, **43**, 157; specimens and substance of speeches, **5**, 205-211, 251-253, **8**, 312, **9**, 217, 229-235, 267, **10**, 29, 77, 123, 217-221, 235-243, 263, 279, **15**, 43, 115, 229-231, **16**, 159, 211, **17**, 41, 47-49, 169-171, **18**, 95-103, 113, **19**, 69,

INDIANS: ORATORY, POETRY, AND MUSIC (continued)—

ORATORY (continued)—

151-163, 175, 217, 245-249, **20**, 57, 63-65, 145, 151, 155-157, 167-169, 227, 273, 289-291 **21**, 41-49, **22**, 89-91, 237-239, **23**, 169, **24**, 23-25, **25**, 251-259, 265-269, **26**, 65-71, 105-107, 139, 157, 183-185, 303-305, **27**, 239-243, 253-273, 281-303, **28**, 77, 279-287, 291-303, **29**, 53-57, 97-99, **30**, 45, 59, 63, 71, 75, **32**, 209-211, **33**, 131, 235-247, **34**, 209-211, **35**, 191-195, **36**, 183-185, 215-221, **37**, 47-49, 149-151, 253, **38**, 31-39, 263, 277-287, **40**, 53-55, 165-171, 175-181, 189-191, 205-209, **41**, 21, 51-53, 59, 71-75, 87, 111-117, **42**, 51-57, 103-107, 115-119, 253-255, **43**, 37-39, 41-43, 193-195, 215, **44**, 29-31, 97-99, 105-115, 123-129, 195, 203, 207-213, **45**, 41-43, 81-95, 101-105, **46**, 227-229, **47**, 77-79, 101, 233-235, 277, **49**, 137, 227-237, 247, **50**, 55, 129, **51**, 243-249, **53**, 45, 247, **54**, 225, 229, 265, **55**, 109-113, **56**, 173-179, 191-193, **58**, 187-189, **59**, 121, 267, **62**, 101-105, 229, **64**, 59, **67**, 129, 145, 185-189, 201-203, 207-213, 321, **68**, 149, 203-207, **69**, 227, **70**, 105, **71**, 294; French adopt customs of, **51**, 205, **66**, 177-179.

POETRY: apostles' creed, and hymn, translated into native rhymes, **15**, 123, **67**, 147-149; works on, **71**, 279.

MUSIC: Indians have ear for, **38**, 259, 263, **68**, 275; compared to European music, **38**, 263; prayers of converts set to, **68**, 273-275; works on, **71**, 278-279.

Songs and singing: Indians great singers, **6**, 183; sing for recreation and devotion, 183-185, **30**, 153, **55**, 75, **66**, 109, **68**, 273-275; fond of, **6**, 183, **15**, 123, **44**, 279; necessary at ceremonies, **14**, 61; a necessary adjunct to worship of converts, **68**, 273-275; character of singing, **5**, 27, **6**, 183, 187, **18**, 161, **20**, 27, **23**, 213, **27**, 117, **30**, 141, **32**, 211, **41**, 141, **42**, 79, 115-117, 279, **46**, 277, **55**, 205, 285, **58**, 189, **59**, 289, **60**, 145, **68**, 273-275, **70**, 97; Indians have musical ability, **18**, 161, **23**, 213, **27**, 117, **30**, 141, **31**, 219, **38**, 259, 263, **41**, 141, 79, **55**, 205, 285, **58**, 189, **59**, 289, **60**, 145, **62**, 49, **68**, 273-275; voices of women, **31**, 219, **60**, 145; duration of singing, **28**, 37, **62**, 49; possess special songs, **9**, 111; simplicity of songs, **32**, 211; response to songs, **38**, 255; musicians, **34**, 217, **42**, 117; how time is kept, 117, 121; compared to European, **20**, 27, **44**, 279, **70**, 97. Accompanied by drums and rattles, **6**, 185-187, 193, 207, **15**, 179, **16**, 37, 197, **17**, 157, 213, **20**, 287, 297, **24**, 31, **27**, 177, **29**, 169, **33**, 25, **35**, 241, **37**, 205, **38**, 23, **40**, 239, **42**, 149, **59**, 135, **65**, 125, 151, **70**, 97-99, 151; accompanied with pantomime, **27**, 243. Name of song, **18**, 93; converts abandon, **22**, 229, 237; Indian recognized by, **32**, 167; intentions proclaimed in, **52**, 161, 193; specimens of, in vernacular, **6**, 185, **12**, 9-11, **59**, 137, 310-311, **67**, 147-149.

Occasions for — of victory, **1**, 107, **27**, 233-235, 253, **28**, 37, **51**, 49, **68**, 171; at feasts, **2**, 17, 95, **3**, 107, **6**, 285, **7**, 99, **9**, 111, **10**, 177-181,

199, 299, **11**, 263, **13**, 189, 229, **14**, 61, **16**, 65, **17**, 161, **20**, 169, **22**, 229-231, **23**, 63, 219-221, **26**, 159, **38**, 255, **42**, 151, 157, 171, **44**, 177, **45**, 41, **48**, 287, **49**, 33, **50**, 171, **53**, 215, 253, 269, **55**, 205, 273, **56**, 127, **57**, 293, **59**, 281, **61**, 119-121, **65**, 145, **68**, 137, **70**, 97-99; of warriors, **2**, 37, **23**, 173-175, **26**, 59; of welcome and rejoicing, **2**, 49, **22**, 231, **27**, 253, **40**, 209, **41**, 115, **42**, 121, 191, **46**, 277, **48**, 87, **59**, 43; at funerals and for dead, **2**, 135, **3**, 129, **17**, 161, **23**, 219, **40**, 139, **70**, 151; death songs, **2**, 151, **44**, 279, **47**, 163, 179, **48**, 111, **50**, 259, **55**, 89, **57**, 173, **58**, 57, 69, 227, **60**, 193, **61**, 187, **62**, 81, 85-87, **67**, 173, **68**, 133, 145 (*see also below* Songs of captives); in trading, **3**, 81; at marriages, 99; by medicine-men, 119, **10**, 199, **12**, 17, **15**, 179, **16**, 37, 149, **17**, 213, **20**, 267, 287-289, 295-297, **26**, 177, **32**, 201, 221, 235, **33**, 25, 195, **35**, 241, 281, **37**, 205, **38**, 23, **40**, 239, **53**, 291, **57**, 281, **64**, 187, **65**, 65, 151, **68**, 151, 155; of captives, 4, 199, **10**, 227, 267, 271, 289, **13**, 39-41, 47-51, 57, 61, 65, **15**, 173, 187, **17**, 65, 109, **18**, 29-31, **22**, 261, **26**, 43-45, 59, 181, 195, **27**, 233, 243, **30**, 103, **32**, 25, 29, 185, **33**, 183, **35**, 149, **38**, 61, **39**, 59, 63-67, 93, 195, **40**, 35, 131, 137, 177, **43**, 119, **44**, 279, **45**, 183, **46**, 23-25, 39, 61, 95, **47**, 231, **50**, 61, **51**, 79, **52**, 167, **53**, 147, **54**, 27, 33-35, 105, **56**, 53-55, **62**, 81, **64**, 71, **68**, 149; in various superstitious and religious rites, **6**, 185-187, 207, **12**, 9, 17, **17**, 197, **20**, 139, 169, 187, **21**, 93, **22**, 105, **27**, 163, 177, **29**, 175; for cure of sickness, **6**, 189-191, **8**, 123, **9**, 53, **10**, 185, 207, **13**, 225, 239-241, **14**, 59-61, **17**, 153, 157, **19**, 201, **24**, 31, **27**, 165, **29**, 169, 199, **31**, 193, 211, 277, **41**, 141, **42**, 149 (*see also above* Songs by medicine-men); for success in hunting, **6**, 193, **12**, 9-11; in connection with dreams, **10**, 171, 175, **12**, 11, **19**, 259, **20**, 27, **21**, 153, 163, **33**, 197; at games, **10**, 189; by converts, **15**, 227, **20**, 27, **24**, 205, **27**, 29, 117, **41**, 141, 149-151, **43**, 241, **47**, 163, 179, **52**, 241, **55**, 273, 281, 285, **57**, 93, **59**, 289, **61**, 111, 119-121, **66**, 241, **67**, 147-149, **70**, 229; of war, **19**, 259, **20**, 27, **27**, 253, **29**, 151, 253, **32**, 169, 197, **33**, 183, **35**, 149, **40**, 35, 179, **62**, 87, **64**, 83, **67**, 117, **70**, 99; for success in war, **20**, 169; of insane man, **23**, 153; in dangers, 173-175, **44**, 279; by wounded man, **26**, 57; at councils, **27**, 253, 267, 289, **28**, 291, 297, **42**, 79, 115-117, 121-123, **43**, 39, **58**, 185, 189; of sentries, **29**, 253, **45**, 211; of peace, **30**, 235, **40**, 179, **68**, 159; atresuscitation, **32**, 211; in dances, **33**, 207, **59**, 129, 135-137, 311, **65**, 121, 125, **67**, 249, 253, 299, **68**, 173-175; in response to ambassadors, **42**, 79, 115-117; of ambassadors, **68**, 161.

Instruments. *See* Drums, and Rattles.

VII. INTERTRIBAL RELATIONS.

RELATIONS IN GENERAL: slight intertribal communication, **2**, 201; single combat, **1**, 269, **5**, 95; alliances, **3**, 91, **17**, 25-27, **30**, 253, **38**, 181 (*see also* Treaties); intertribal trade, **6**, 273, **8**, 57, **10**, 223-225, **11**, 199, **12**, 189, **13**, 249, **15**, 155, 247-248, **17**, 77, **18**, 111, 115-

INDIANS: INTERTRIBAL RELATIONS (continued)—

RELATIONS IN GENERAL (continued)—

117, 173, 227-229, **20**, 19, 51, **271**, **21**, 99, 123, **30**, 113, **31**, 209, 219, **32**, 289, **33**, 67, 131, 245, **34**, 55, 203, **35**, 205, 239, **37**, 65, 97-99, 169, 213, 235, **38**, 49, 177, 237, 243, 247, 257, 285, **39**, **27**, **44**, 243, **45**, 229, **49**, 45, 49, 61, **56**, 155-157, **57**, 21-25, **59**, 127, 173-175, 319, **63**, 257, **66**, 107, **67**, 191, **71**, 270-271; jealousies among tribes, **20**, 259; arbitration of difficulties between, **30**, 139, 143; tribute exacted, **31**, 89; best hunting given to strangers, **32**, 269; intertribal politics, **33**, 123-125; dread of Iroquois, **40**, 211-213. *See also* Ambassadors and envoys, Councils, Slavery; *and above* Social and economic life: warfare.

VIII. RELATIONS WITH WHITES.

RELATIONS IN GENERAL: method necessary in dealing with, **6**, 145-151, **9**, 197-199, **12**, 117-123, 257, **43**, 291; difficult to control, **12**, 61; misunderstood by whites, **15**, 77; become dependent upon whites, **17**, 241; landgrants to, **36**, 250, **47**, 263, **59**, 285, **60**, 89, **62**, 276, **71**, 89; French enslave, **70**, 233 (*see also* Slavery); revolt against British, 251; removed west of Mississippi River, **71**, 287; cessions of land by, 288; treaties with United States, 289, 294; books and periodicals relating to, 287-289.

Comparisons, etc.: European idea of Indian, **58**, 85; customs of, compared to European, **1**, 285, **38**, 249, **44**, 277-309; demoralized by Europeans, **1**, 285; do not possess faults of Europeans, 285; language of, influenced by Europeans, **5**, 59; compared in intellect to Europeans, **6**, 231, **18**, 21, **28**, 63; compared to Chinese and Japanese (Mongols), **10**, 211; medicine-men compared to Roman augurs, **12**, 9; compared in eloquence to Europeans, **34**, 209-211, **67**, 163; eloquence not realized by Europeans, **38**, 261-263. Indians advise adoption of their customs by Europeans, **9**, 231, **38**, 281; customs of, overthrown by Europeans, **17**, 47-49; customs of, adopted by French (including Jesuits), **32**, 187, **53**, 269; Dutch allow Iroquois to preserve their own customs, **43**, 291; gradually adopting European customs, **44**, 301; ancient customs disappearing, **58**, 203; French adopt Indian remedies, **68**, 73; European method of attack imitated, **70**, 167; Indians in civilized warfare, **71**, 287.

Religious: ritual of Roman church admired by Indians, **16**, 167; dependence of Indians upon missionaries, **18**, 131-135; capacity for faith, compared to that of Hindoos, **39**, 149; wars ruin missions, **40**, 219; Christian women, how distinguished, **54**, 183; passions not conquered by religion, **70**, 201-203. Take part in religious processions, **15**, 227, **32**, 89-91, 101, **35**, 45, **36**, 129; Dutch strive to influence against Catholicism, **24**, 285; instruction given by English, **36**, 85. *See also* Baptisms, Converts, Jesuits, Missions, Missionaries;

Récollets, Séminaire des Missions Étrangères, Sulpitians, *and* the several Jesuits.

Miscellaneous: early trade with French, **1**, **3**, **2**, 201; early European acquaintance with, **1**, 307-308; Indians at Lubec, 307; sent to France, **2**, 87, **3**, 39, **6**, 85-89, **7**, 265, 287, 297, **9**, 103-105, 223, **11**, 53, 95, **15**, 223, 233, 237, **16**, 255, **27**, 243, 285-287, 293, **36**, 39-45, **44**, 189, **47**, 241, **67**, 341, **68**, 205, 215; ill-treated by English, **2**, 45-47; attitude toward English, 277, **3**, 71, 223, **64**, 105; attitude toward French, **3**, 7, 69-71, 185, 223, 269, 277, **5**, 59-63, 93, **10**, 175, **48**, 25; necessity of rendering sedentary, **8**, 15, 57-59; aided to become sedentary, **15**, 55, 231, **32**, 41, **39**, 43; captives given as presents to French, **9**, 263-267 (*see also above* Warfare: captives); supplied with European wares, **17**, 49, **45**, 69; relations with Europeans on Atlantic coast, **17**, 121-123; Indians as messengers, **14**, 37, **18**, 185, **24**, 275, 283, 293, **28**, 147, 155, 167-171, 219, 229, **30**, 189, 221, 305, **31**, 87, 219, **38**, 169, **42**, 259, **43**, 179, 203, **46**, 143, **47**, 147, 277, **54**, 113, **57**, 29, **62**, 151-153, **67**, 67, 191, **69**, 181; fur trade ruined by Indian inroads, **21**, 57; Indian imitates governor, **28**, 205; Indians' idea of France, **30**, 53, 79; dance at governor's reception, **36**, 147; wars ruin fur trade, **40**, 211-215; relations of traders and soldiers with Indian women, **65**, 193-199, 213, 217, 227-243; French surrender captive, **66**, 340; Indian describes France, **68**, 215; Indians participate in wars between European nations, **70**, 91, 97, 101-103, 109-111, 119-125, 133-139, 143-167, 310. *See also* Brandy, Firearms, Fur trade, Liquor traffic, Trade, *and* the several countries, nationalities, *and* colonies; *and above* Warfare: captives.

Indicott (Indicot), **36**, 95, 101, 109. *See* Endicott, J.

Indies, **45**, 181; apostle of (*see* St. Francis Xavier). East, missions in — *see* Jesuits: missions. West, works relating to, **71**, 219, 223, 242, 363.

Indigo, cultivated along lower Mississippi, **67**, 281, **69**, 211.

Indras, genesis of legends concerning, **12**, 269.

Indulgences, **30**, 197, 199, **32**, 103, **34**, 61, 63, **39**, 207; published, **27**, 106, **28**, 249, **32**, 107; how gained, **25**, 241, **28**, 169, **39**, 201, **64**, 263.

Infanticide, by captive mothers, **30**, 277, **35**, 253-255. *See also* Indians: children.

Infantry, **49**, 217. *See* Garrisons, *and* Soldiers.

Infants, do not feel pains of hell, **14**, 181.

Infidels, excluded from fort at Three Rivers, **35**, 237. *See also* Jesuits: mission colonies.

Ingersoll, Ernest: *Wampum*, cited, **8**, 314, **71**, 285. *Canad. Guide-book*, **71**, 342.

- Ingres, phonetic rendering by Indians of "English," **3**, 71.
- Inheritance, through female line, **6**, 255, **38**, 265. *See also* Indians: government.
- Ink: material for making, **49**, 207.
- Inkstands, **21**, **33**; feared by Indians, 189, 219.
- Inlets: "the great," a bay of Lake Superior, **54**, 159; Northwest Angle, in Lake of the Woods, **68**, 335.
- Innocent X., pope: jubilee granted by, **27**, 109.
- Innocent XII., pope: grants plenary indulgence, **64**, 263.
- Innuit, native name of Eskimos, **2**, 293.
- Inquisition: congregation of, **38**, 211 — approves Bressani's book, 215.
- Insane: asylum for, near Quebec, **27**, 315.
- Insanity: of hospital nun, **30**, 181; at Beauport, **45**, 167; among Indians, **10**, 201, **15**, 21, 155, 199-201, **19**, 193, 213, **20**, 59, **31**, 87; how treated, **8**, 33, **10**, 201-207, **14**, 227; confraternity of lunatics, **10**, 207; caused by apparition, **17**, 197; feigned, **10**, 175, **21**, 233, **43**, 315, **47**, 45, 183; causes cannibalism, **46**, 263-265. *See also* Demons: possession by; *and* Ononharoia.
- Insects, injure crops, **6**, 29, 75, 257, **9**, 163.
- Instructors, appellation of catechists, **66**, 247.
- Intemperance, **54**, 37, **57**, 37; among French, **11**, 73-75, **48**, 193, 227, **68**, 267. Among Indians, **1**, 275, 285 — Abenakis, **24**, 61, **38**, 35, **41**, **47**, 141, **60**, 239-241, **62**, 259-265, **63**, 75, 89, 101-135; Algonkians, **1**, 219, **50**, 207, **56**, 19-21, **58**, 83, **59**, 257, **60**, 131, **62**, 259, **66**, 340; Crees, **68**, 295; Etechemins, **60**, 263-265; Hurons, **55**, 275, 299-303, **57**, 55; Illinois, **69**, 201-203; Iroquois, **47**, 143, 183-185, 209, **48**, 61-63, **51**, 123-125, 129, **52**, 149, 193, **53**, 203, 215, 241-247, 251, 257, 295-297, **54**, 49-51, 101, 115-121, **55**, 63, 91, 263-267, **56**, 47, 63, **57**, 63, 81, 101, 109, 121-123, 131-133, 137, 141, **58**, 205, **60**, 173, **61**, 19, 159-165, 169, 219, 239-241, **62**, 59-61, 65-91, 99-101, 183, 225, 231-233, **63**, 169, 181, 203, **64**, 81-87, **68**, 267-269; Monsonis, 297; Montagnais, **11**, 195-197, **24**, 137, 145, **33**, 33-35, **37**, 201, **51**, 267, **68**, 51-53; Ottawas, **65**, 191-195; Souriquois, **24**, 151, **48**, 61-63; southern Indians, **68**, 171, **69**, 33; among Indian women, **11**, 195, **55**, 63, 85, **58**, 193, **61**, 161, **62**, 25-27, 35, **63**, 63, 109-111, 251, **64**, 83. In Spanish America, **3**, 145; in Germany, **33**, 33.
- Evils resulting from, **5**, 49-51, 231, **6**, 239, 251, 328, **48**, 63, **51**, 217, **57**, 67, **65**, 191-199, 213-217, 227, **67**, 39-45, 177, **69**, 201-203; an obstacle to missions, **1**, 16, 219, **62**, 259, **66**, 171-173; how restrained at mission villages, **20**, 149-153, **33**, 49-51, **63**, 101-135, **66**, 149, 171, 177-179; converts will not tolerate, **20**, 149-153, **55**, 37, **57**, 55, **58**, 77, 229, 251, **59**, 257, **60**, 89, **61**, 239, **62**, 251, **63**, 167, 201, 227, **66**, 149, 171, 179. *See also* Brandy, Drunkenness, Liquor traffic; *and* Jesuits: mission colonies.

- Interdicts: imposed upon Récollets, **64**, 121; Callières threatened with, 121-123; priest threatened with, **66**, 137; imposed upon Floquet, **71**, 394.
- Interpreters, **4**, 211-215, 225, **5**, 288, **12**, 41, 45, 127, 135, 259, **16**, 173, **27**, 251, 265, 293, 312, **28**, 316, **30**, 143, 271, 304, **31**, 239, **32**, 31, 143, 171, 239, **33**, 51, **36**, 89, 97, **39**, 79, 103, 105, **40**, 143, 187, 189, 229, **44**, 209, **49**, 235, **62**, 77, 85, **67**, 301, 321, **70**, 21; wages, **4**, 209; sent to live with Indians, **5**, 289-291; ascendancy of, over Indians, **70**, 305; early French, in Canada, **71**, 311.
- Intestines, of animals: used for cords, **5**, 25, **15**, 245.
- Iola, Wis., site of Outagamie village, **54**, 308.
- Ionde'cha, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 93.
- Innonwara, Oneida chief: sent as envoy to Quebec, **45**, 81.
- Iouskeha (Ioskeha, Jouskeha, Yoskehä'), Huron divinity: revered by Hurons, **20**, 27, 31; character and attributes, **8**, 303, **10**, 135-139, 323, **14**, 9; relations to men, **8**, 117; myth of, **10**, 129-133 — explained, **8**, 303; personification of sun, **5**, 286, **10**, 133; Brinton's interpretation of myth, 323.
- Ioutaya (Joutaia), Joseph, Huron convert: interview with the devil, **8**, 137-139; pious death, 135, 137.
- Iowa (state), **60**, 321; Sacs and Foxes in, **68**, 333.
- Iowas (Aiaouas, Aiouas, Ayoés, Ayowois, Ioways), Siouan tribe: location, and relation to other tribes, **60**, 203-205; travels of some, in Europe, **71**, 290; history, **60**, 321.
- Ireland, Frenchmen in, **43**, 55.
- Irenée, ———, Capuchin: kindness to Jesuits, **70**, 287.
- Iriní (Irinions), **23**, 325, 326. *See* Illinois.
- Iris, used in medicine, **49**, 277, **50**, 161.
- Irish: settlement (Simcoe county, Ont.), Indian village sites at, **13**, 269; Jogues mistaken for one, **31**, 101.
- Iron: mines of, in Canada, **5**, 286, **8**, 289, **38**, 243, **63**, 291; in Acadia, **3**, 69, 296; on St. Pierre Island, **63**, 289; first smelted at St. Maurice, **71**, 312. Used by Eskimos, **45**, 69; arrows pointed with, **13**, 272, **15**, 245 (*see also* Indians: weapons); used and sold at Detroit mission, **69**, 241, 261, **70**, 29, 49; price, **69**, 263. Pyrites — in fire-making, **12**, 272; supposed to be gold, **45**, 272; crystallized, **63**, 307 (*see also* Marcasite).
- Iron age, **12**, 272; in America, **71**, 266.
- Irondequoit, N. Y., **63**, 303; French army at, 271.
- Iroquet, Algonkin chief: fights under Champlain, **5**, 288, 290; winters with Hurons, 289.
- Iroquets (Iroquay, Onontchataronons, Ountchatarounounga), Algonquian tribe: why thus named, **5**, 219; Huron name for, **29**, 145; location, **5**, 289, **18**, 229; once on Montreal Island, **22**, 319, **29**, 147;

Iroquets (continued)—

characteristics, **25**, 249, 259; intercourse with Hurons, **20**, 271, **28**, 219; hostilities with Iroquois, **12**, 181, **22**, 269, **24**, 293, **28**, 225; visit French settlements, **20**, 259, **24**, 245, **25**, 245, **27**, 279; conversions among, **31**, 279-283; winter with Hurons, **24**, 269; confer with Montmagny, **25**, 265-271; history, **5**, 288-290.

IROQUOIS.

VARIANTS AND MENTIONS: Hiroquois, Irocois, Iroquois, Iroquoys — appellation of league of five (later, six) allied tribes of Huron-Iroquois stock: **1**, 7, 183, **5**, 73, 133, 159, 193, 209, 219, **6**, 13, 59, 175, 213, 231, 259, **7**, 85, 127, 159, 171, 309, **8**, 23, 31, 149, 251, 295, 296, 297, 304, 305, **9**, 115, 197, 207, 219, 225, 237, 245, 259-263, 307, 315, **10**, 51, 61, 81, 197, 229, **11**, 87, 95, 241, 251, 253, 278, **12**, 15, 21, 55, 101, 111, 143, 153, 155, 163, 171, 177-185, 245, **13**, 47, 73, 81, 83, 179, 211, 265, 271, **16**, 217, 259, **18**, 27, 33, 43, **21**, 209, **25**, 65, 121, **26**, 99, 275, 315, **28**, 277, 289, **29**, 187, **30**, 23, 37, 279, **32**, 191, 205, 225, 233, 243, 255, 267, **33**, 143, 233, 237, 247, 255, **34**, 37, 85, 121, 163, 191, 205, **35**, 47, 59, 245, **36**, 89-111, **37**, 19, 23, 149, 153, **38**, 175, **40**, 31, 51, 61, 197, 209, **41**, 37, 45, 49, 55, 71, 75, 81, 95, 97, 105, 119, 135, 199, 221, 225, 227, 237, 256, **42**, 33, 37, 41-45, 55, 57, 95, 97, 103, 109, 151, 215, 217, 235, 237, 243, 245, 253, 265, 267, 295-299, **43**, 85, 99, 111, 117, 121, 123, 133, 135, 165, 191, 197, 291, 321, **44**, 21, 27, 47, 53, 61, 63, 85, 99-111, 119, 127, 159, 169, 177, 179, 193, 195, 205, 311, 322, **45**, 33, 39-45, 55, 57, 87, 89, 183, 197, 201, 215, 219, 239, 247, 251-259, **46**, 23, 27, 29, 33, 37, 43, 47, 51-55, 65, 67, 75, 79, 85-89, 93, 109, 111, 117-129, 135, 147, 157, 197, 203, 213, 217, 219, 231, 235, 237, 241, 243, 247, 269, 285-291, 301, **47**, 35, 39-45, 51-61, 67, 85, 89-93, 101-103, 113, 145, 149, 151, 167, 185, 211-215, 277, 287, 307, 315, 317, **48**, 61, 63, 71, 79, 85, 89-93, 107-113, 127, 129, 141, 147, 149, 169, 171, 205, 207, 233, **49**, 19, 29, 35, 81, 83, 93, 97, 103, 109, 111, 121, 133, 135, 141, 189, 213, 223, 233-237, 249, 259, 261, 273, 274, **50**, 49, 63-67, 77, 87-91, 115, 117, 131, 143, 171, 175, 179, 201, 213, 281, 291, 320, 325, 326, **51**, 67, 75, 77, 85, 119, 121, 135-141, 167, 169, 179, 181, 187, 191, 201, 207, 211-215, 219, 223, 225, 235, 237, 245, 249, 251, 257, 263, 279, 291, **52**, 23, 27, 67, 117, 135, 161, 175, 197, **53**, 33, 35, 43-49, 53, 85, 105, 115, 121, 209, 225, 231, 233, 241, **54**, 49, 103, 115, 119, 191, 227, 273, 275, **55**, 33, 59, 97, 139-143, 159, 161, 183, 269, 275, 291, 299, 313, **56**, 19, 31, 35, 41, 57, 103, 161, 175, 191, 193, 209, 301, **57**, 27, 31, 47, 63, 89, 91, 115, 147, 157, 209, **58**, 51, 53, 171, 173, 211, 221, 227, **59**, 41, 79, 121, 203, 237, 261, 279, 285, 312, **60**, 135, 249, 291, 299, 309, 319, **61**, 27, 55, 65, 137, 145, 199, 223, 241, **62**, 55, 73, 87, 93, 95, 137, 145, 199, 251, 263, 273, 275, **63**, 57, 59, 149, 153, 159, 167, 209, 213, 225, 271, 273, 277-283, 291, 293, 304, **64**, 23, 29, 31, 39, 57-61, 67, 69, 71, 73, 81, 89-99, 103, 111, 119,

133, 139, 143, 247, 257, 259, 273, 275, 281, **65**, 107, 251, 253, **66**, 167, 293, **67**, 35, 79, **71**, 358. Upper, **24**, 271, **29**, 181, **30**, 257, **40**, 159, **41**, 245, **42**, 81, **43**, 65, 199-211, **44**, 63, 187, 189, 193, 205, **46**, 73, **47**, 109, **52**, 223, **57**, 89, **64**, 71. Lower, **40**, 97, **42**, 33, 51, **43**, 65, 187, 209, 211, **44**, 63, 189, 193, **46**, 73, 119, **47**, 83, 107, **51**, 221, **52**, 223, **53**, 137, **65**, 29.

NAME: called Nadouessi, and why, **23**, 326. Hotinonsionni (Hodeno-sausee, Ho-dé-no-sau-nee), Iroquois name for confederacy, **64**, 276, **71**, 294; meaning of term, **64**, 276; "the Cabin," **46**, 123, **64**, 81, 276; "people of the Long House," **71**, 293, 361. Jesuit metaphorical appellations of, **40**, 255, **48**, 249, **50**, 281.

COUNTRY AND PEOPLE: Iroquois name for country, **71**, 361; description, **43**, 257-261, **49**, 259-261; location and extent, **1**, 85-87, **2**, 207, **33**, 65, **38**, 237, **43**, 257, **44**, 221, **49**, 259; topography, **43**, 261, **49**, 261; climate, **39**, 227, **43**, 261, **49**, 259; silva, **43**, 257, **49**, 259-261; fisheries, **43**, 261; fauna, **17**, 243, **49**, 261; fertility, **43**, 261; routes to, **49**, 257-267; maps of, **28**, 137, **47**, 320, **49**, 266, **51**, 293, **66**, 331, **71**, 215, 358.

Villages: **24**, 283, **30**, 237, **31**, 39, 45, 51, 79, 83, 89, **35**, 219, 225, 249, **40**, 127, 135-149, **43**, 263, **59**, 237, **61**, 165, **66**, 187; described, **8**, 299; not all concerned in Jogues's death, **32**, 25-27; location, **41**, 95; sites of, **51**, 293-295; "castles," location, **34**, 250.

Population: location, **1**, 10, 22; migrations of, 310, **51**, 295; on St. Lawrence (*ca.* 1500), **5**, 289; at Sault St. Louis (La Prairie de la Magdelaine, Caughnawaga), **1**, 31-32, 317, **59**, 289, **61**, 167, 199-201, 239-241, **63**, 175-177, 195, **67**, 47, **68**, 279, **69**, 37, 55 (*see also* Jesuits: mission colonies); on Sulpitian lands, **1**, 21, 31, **58**, 295, **62**, 275; winter on St. Lawrence, **30**, 161; winter with Algonkins, **44**, 191; at St. Xavier des Prés, **56**, 19; at La Salle's colony, **57**, 315; at Lorette, **61**, 215-217 (*see also* Jesuits: mission colonies); on Alleghany River, **69**, 165; at La Paille Coupée, 167; at Logstown, 175-177, 297-299; at Scioto, 299. Numerous, **7**, 225; in 1660, **45**, 207; in 1661, **47**, 105; in 1668, **51**, 139; numbers of, compared with Loups, **53**, 155; decrease of, by war, famine, and disease, **43**, 265, **48**, 249, **49**, 147, **54**, 89, **68**, 279; method of recruiting, **1**, 29, **5**, 289, **38**, 51, **41**, 163, **43**, 265, 297, **48**, 81, **54**, 41-45, **58**, 75, **62**, 71, 153, 161; classes of captives in, **43**, 293-295; proportion of captives in, **49**, 233; strength resides in captives, 233.

League or confederacy: **8**, 293; inception (*ca.* 1600), **5**, 290, **51**, 295; Iroquois, French, and English names for, **1**, 11, **41**, 87, **64**, 276, **71**, 294, 361; gentile organization, **29**, 293-294, **66**, 187; called "the Long House," **71**, 293, 361; belt of admission into, 376; lands of, **8**, 297; capital of, 299; tribes of, 115, 293, 299-301, **17**, 77, **21**, 21, **29**, 145, **33**, 65, **40**, 161-163, **41**, 87, **45**, 203, 207, **49**, 151, 257, **59**, 237,

IROQUOIS (continued)—

COUNTRY AND PEOPLE: *League or confederacy* (continued)—

277, 61, 165, 237, 62, 163, 245, 67, 145; divisions of (upper and lower; arbitrary, by location), 24, 271, 41, 81, 87, 42, 61, 43, 263, 51, 119-121, 52, 195; clans common to six nations, 29, 294; politics in, 33, 123-125; general assembly, 47, 77, 51, 237, 52, 153, 54, 269-271; intertribal embassies in, 58, 185-189; history, 71, 292-294.

Occupations, etc.: agriculture, 2, 207, 9, 159, 49, 153; crude illustrative art among, 22, 283; weave birds' feathers, 47, 147. Deities — 5, 286; sacrifices to Agreskouï, 39, 219-221; dream, divinity of, 54, 97. Games of children, 7, 97; legends of, 10, 325. Marriage — intertribal, citizenship determined in female line, 13, 45; customs, 43, 265; practice concubinage, 47, 203, 57, 135. Weapons — 15, 246, 27, 221-227, 42, 157; shield of, described, 13, 272.

Language: dialects of Huron-Iroquois — 28, 277, 36, 27, 45, 55, 239, 66, 89; distinct language, 67, 147; has no labials, 64, 276; resembles Andaste language, 8, 301; resembles Huron, 21, 39, 41, 87, 44, 63, 49, 111, 67, 145, 68, 279; reminds Pierron of Greek, 51, 291; difficult, 137, 68, 233, 279, 331. Iroquois understand Huron language, 52, 179 — prefer it to their own, 68, 279. Name for missionaries, 17, 242; Van Curler learns, 25, 287; interpreter in, 27, 293; Coûture speaks, 28, 295; Jesuits study, speak, and systematize, 29, 47, 31, 77, 39, 209, 219, 43, 169, 44, 45, 49, 167, 51, 143, 52, 23, 119, 161, 55, 91, 68, 233, 279, 331; Algonkins unacquainted with, 29, 53; Normanville speaks, 38, 59; songs, litanies, etc., in, 52, 135, 53, 275, 58, 163, 59, 239, 275, 289, 61, 215, 64, 75; lack of, 62, 241; spoken at La Prairie, 63, 153; "Canada" an Iroquois word, 2, 301; words and phrases, 8, 293, 298-300, 305, 312, 20, 310, 30, 285, 40, 183, 256, 41, 87, 42, 117, 121-123, 43, 269, 44, 25, 185, 54, 308, 55, 49, 83, 57, 173, 60, 61, 61, 27, 62, 79, 103, 64, 71, 85, 91, 125; bibliography, 71, 222, 224.

Tribal characteristics: character and disposition, 1, 11, 21, 37, 49, 63, 117, 43, 263-273, 44, 149-151, 155, 187, 45, 213-215, 47, 105, 48, 77-81, 49, 137-139, 143, 147-151, 50, 37, 127, 53, 33, 37-39, 237, 283, 54, 35, 115, 55, 91, 57, 141, 62, 163-165, 223, 227, 63, 165; wampum not used by, 8, 314; method of warfare, 22, 249, 277-281, 305, 27, 221, 225, 45, 195-197, 209, 49, 233, 60, 135; cruelty, 22, 255-267, 30, 29, 69, 237-245, 251, 269, 273, 32, 149, 165, 33, 59, 71, 259, 34, 197, 199, 207, 35, 79, 111, 135, 155, 181, 183, 189, 199, 213, 36, 183, 189-191, 37, 137, 40, 39, 43-45, 61, 75, 97, 211, 43, 263, 45, 211, 54, 43; torture prisoners, 23, 91, 279-281 (*see also* Indians: warfare); treachery, 24, 287, 26, 21, 30, 219, 227, 231, 235, 269, 281, 31, 115-119, 127, 32, 147-149, 153, 169-171, 175, 225, 245, 33, 73, 81-83, 35, 199, 40, 75, 89, 171, 42, 57, 43, 127, 44, 55, 69-79, 45, 211, 46, 223, 235, 48, 79, 85; dance

at council, **27**, 267; do not fear death, **29**, 197; delight in hunting men, **32**, 33; craftiness, 153-157, 165, 169-175, **49**, 137-139; military ability, **35**, 213, **40**, 103-III, **43**, 257, **49**, 231-233, **50**, 169; women accompany war-bands, **41**, 67; licentiousness, **42**, 141, 197-199, **43**, 283, 289, 295, **44**, 73, **63**, 201-205; practice polygamy, **42**, 139, 147; warlike, **43**, 263-265, **44**, 55-57, 251, **60**, 185, **62**, 223, 227, **66**, 187; superstitious, **43**, 267-269, 273, 283; liberality, 269-273; dislike restraint, 271, **57**, 127; suicides frequent among, **43**, 271; kindness, 271; humanity, 271; courtesy, 271; capable of refined feelings, **68**, 267; insolence, **43**, 283, **44**, 163, **62**, 227; vices, **44**, 37; cannibals, 81; woodcraft, **45**, 197; drunkenness, **48**, 63, **51**, 123-125, 129, **57**, 137, **62**, 227; sedentary, **49**, 153; patriotism, **57**, 71; compared to Portuguese, **68**, 265.

RELATIONS WITH OTHER TRIBES—

Algonquian: burn Iroquois captives, **5**, 45, 51-55; converts attack, **22**, 53-55; attack New England Indians, **36**, 103-105, **60**, 133; Acadian Indians hostile to, **38**, 179; dreaded by northern tribes, **40**, 211-215; hostile to western tribes, **41**, 79, **44**, 49, **55**, 159, 319; hostile to eastern tribes, **47**, 107; hostile to northern tribes, 149-153; compared with northern tribes, **48**, 149; send presents to northern tribes, **57**, 21; envoys defeated by, **48**, 235, **49**, 109.

Abenakis—hostile to, **25**, 119, **31**, 85, 195-197, **36**, 89, 107, **37**, 259, **47**, 107, 139-143, **49**, 153, **62**, 135, **63**, 65; find tracks of Iroquois, **25**, 179; hated by, **38**, 35; esteem courage of, **63**, 91.

Algonkins—driven west, **5**, 279; driven from Three Rivers, **8**, 29, **22**, 93, 127; incite to attack Hurons, **8**, 59; hostile to, **2**, 69, **12**, 155, **14**, 286-287, **16**, 51, 65, 129, 213-215, **18**, 183, 187, 219, **20**, 169, 271, 306, **21**, 21, **41**, **22**, 43, 51, 129, 139, 249-267, 283, 295, **23**, 251, 319, **24**, 205-209, 231, 255, 263, 275, 289-291, **25**, 107-109, 151, 157-159, 189-191, 207, **26**, 35-37, **27**, 37, 43, 203, 229-231, 257, **28**, 287, **29**, 177, **30**, 161, 165, 193, 221, 231-239, 283, **31**, 179, 271, 277, **32**, 55, 143, 151, 169, 227, 239, **35**, 181, 219-221, **36**, 103, 131, **41**, 131, 177, **42**, 263, **43**, 65, 211, **44**, 219, 251, **45**, 219, **53**, 39-43, **54**, 169, **59**, 39-41; dreaded by, **20**, 261, 273, 277, **22**, 217, **24**, 101, **25**, 161, 261, **27**, 39, **48**, 61, 287; peace with, **23**, 277; treatment of Iroquois captives, **27**, 231-245; becomes Algonkin (Algonkinized), **30**, 237; winter with, **41**, 177; defeated by Algonkin woman, 215; defeated by, **47**, 303, **48**, 99, **49**, 29.

Attikamègues—hostile to, **9**, 307, **24**, 91, **36**, 147, **37**, 43, 67-75, 203, **38**, 53; dreaded by, **26**, 95.

Etechemins—hostile to, **12**, 274.

Foxes (Outagami)—hostile to, **54**, 223-227, **68**, 331; send embassy to Iroquois, **58**, 49.

IROQUOIS (continued)—

RELATIONS WITH OTHER TRIBES: *Algonquian* (continued)—

Illinois—hostile to, **51**, 47, **55**, 101, **60**, 167, **62**, 93, 151, 159-163, 185, 211-213, 241; refuse to attack Iroquois, **63**, 281; Iroquois captive among, **67**, 175.

Iroquets—aid Champlain against Iroquois, **5**, 288; adopted by, 289; Iroquois defeated by, **12**, 181; hostile to, **22**, 269, **24**, 253, **25**, 267.

Islanders—attack, **10**, 75.

Kiskakons (Ottawa clan)—hostile to, **52**, 211.

Loups (Wolves)—hostile to, **28**, 115, **49**, 139-141, 153, **51**, 83, 169, 179, **52**, 123, 127, 197, 203, **54**, 279; at peace with, **53**, 243; Iroquois convert rescues, **63**, 213.

Mascoutens—hostile to, **54**, 229, **55**, 201.

Miamis—hostile to, **55**, 201.

Mississaguas—allies of, **45**, 270; hunt with, **57**, 21.

Mistassins—hostile to, **56**, 175, 183.

Mohegans—hostile to, **47**, 107.

Montagnais—hostile to, **1**, 27, 269, **2**, 69, **9**, 251, **20**, 205, **21**, 21, **50**, 37-43; dreaded by, **21**, 103; defeated by, **49**, 29.

Nez Perce—hostile to, **47**, 149.

Nipissings—hostile to, **38**, 177, **49**, 245-251.

Ottawas—hostile to, **1**, 27-29, **23**, 327, **44**, 205, **48**, 259, **52**, 201, **60**, 321; dreaded by, **51**, 21; at peace with, **52**, 197, 203, **54**, 253, **55**, 133, **57**, 203; defeated by, **55**, 137; confer with, **56**, 43, **64**, 25, 29; attacked by, 37.

Papinachois—hostile to, **51**, 77.

Petite Nation—hostile to, **8**, 59.

Porc-épics—hostile to, **56**, 155.

Pottawattomies—dreaded by, **23**, 325.

Sauteurs—attack, **48**, 75-77.

Shawnees—hostile to, **47**, 145-149, **59**, 145, **62**, 209.

Sokokis—repulse, **28**, 285-287, 303; exact tribute from, **36**, 105.

Souriquois—hostile to, **24**, 147, **30**, 305; dreaded by, **28**, 37.

Squirrel Nation—destroyed, **46**, 285-289, 293.

Huron-Iroquois—

Andastes—attacked by, **1**, 27; hostile to, **37**, 111, **47**, 107, **52**, 197, 203, **54**, 75, **57**, 25; Iroquois exterminate, **60**, 173.

Eries—attacked by, **1**, 27; Iroquois destroy, **8**, 302, **21**, 313, **63**, 151; hostile to, **41**, 75, 81-83, 107, 111, 121; victory over, **42**, 113; village of, captured, **61**, 195.

Hurons—attack, **1**, 25-29, **6**, 145, **8**, 69, 299, **10**, 95, **17**, 17, 25, 77, **18**, 27, 33, 43, **19**, 85, **20**, 75-81, 95, 305, **21**, 147, 161, **22**, 269, 307, **23**, 35, 267, **24**, 275-277, **25**, 21, 45, **26**, 71, 203-205, 225, 237, **28**, 43-45,

91, 95, **30**, 87, **40**, 53, **43**, 211, **44**, 73, **56**, 267; villages of, attacked and destroyed, **4**, 265, **5**, 290, **26**, 175, **33**, 259, **34**, 87, 123, 127-133, **39**, 239-241, 247-251; Iroquois defeat, **7**, 213-215, **22**, 35, 273, **34**, 131-133, 217-219; Iroquois capture, **12**, 99, 103, 113, 199, 203, 207-209, 215, 245, **13**, 39, **23**, 37, 197, 241, 297-299, **26**, 19-21, 33-35, 215-217, 241, 259-261, **28**, 43-45, 71, 119-123, 231, 297, **30**, 35, 165, **31**, 41, 83, 167, 173, **33**, 85, 89-91, 163, **36**, 119-123, 149, 181, **39**, 57, 177, **57**, 37-39; captured by, **13**, 37, **17**, 63-65, 73, 77, 101, **18**, 29, **26**, 57-67, **27**, 229, 277, 295-299, **28**, 287, **29**, 231-233, 251, **30**, 85, **36**, 183-187; ravage and destroy Hurons, **13**, 270, **32**, 61, **33**, 69, 75, 81-85, **35**, 49, 75, 83, 91, 129, 161, 183-191, 197, **36**, 59, 103, **45**, 241, **49**, 227-229, **52**, 55, 163, **54**, 83-85, 283, **55**, 101, **57**, 27, 69, **70**, 205; hostile to, **15**, 117, 137, **21**, 21, 169, 193, **22**, 43, **23**, 33, 57, 251, **25**, 35, **26**, 273, 277, 297, **27**, 27-29, 71, **28**, 47, **29**, 59, 247-255, **33**, 83-91, 119, **41**, 131, 137, **42**, 263, **44**, 25, 187, 219, **49**, 81, **52**, 229; allied to, **21**, 195; attacked by, **23**, 25-27, **28**, 93; dreaded by, **23**, 105, 155, 165, **26**, 21; Hurons escape from, **24**, 281, 285-287, 299, **26**, 233, 239, **54**, 287; designs regarding, **24**, 297, **44**, 165, 187-189; pension traitors in Huron councils, **26**, 295; Hurons warned against, **28**, 293-301; naturalized, among Hurons, **29**, 251; defeated by, **32**, 95, 127, 175-183, **33**, 43, 117, **38**, 177, **40**, 95, 103; confer with, **41**, 61; Hurons among, **58**, 197.

Neutrals—hostile to, **17**, 25, **18**, 260, **33**, 81, **35**, 215, **36**, 119-121, **56**, 267; allied to, **21**, 195; capture and destroy village of, 318; capture and disperse, 313, **36**, 141, 177, **45**, 243.

Petuns—hostile to, **35**, 107-117, 149, **44**, 245-247, 324, **45**, 235, **46**, 143, **47**, 149, **55**, 159, **56**, 115, 267; destroy villages of, **8**, 308, **40**, 15-17; ruin Petun nation, **5**, 279.

Wenrôhronons—attack, **15**, 159.

Siouan—

Ox nation—hostile to, **47**, 149.

Poualak—hostile to, **45**, 239.

Sioux—hostile to, **49**, 241.

Miscellaneous: exact annual tribute, **36**, 105; hostile to Canadian tribes, **1**, 105, **21**, 55, **31**, 19, 165, 211, 243, 285; peace with, **8**, 25, 59; defeated by Canadian Indians, **37**, 111-113, **48**, 25; formerly less powerful than Canadian Indians, **38**, 47; many tribes unite against, 181; attack peaceful tribe, **39**, 217-219; dreaded by other tribes, **40**, 211-213; hostile to "porcelain-makers," **50**, 135; nations conquered by, **63**, 165; Iroquois envoys assassinated, **64**, 257; hostile to Chicasas, **68**, 331, **69**, 39, 49.

RELATIONS WITH FRENCH: policy toward French, **41**, 43-65; French policy toward, 61-65, 67-75, **62**, 272, **69**, 295; hostile to, **1**, 221, **2**, 207, **21**, 21, 61-65, **22**, 33-35, 247-249, 251, 267, **23**, 251, **24**, 297, **25**, 45-47, 69, **28**, 119, **30**, 175, **31**, 29, 211, **32**, 19-21, 69, 139, 147, 159,

 IROQUOIS (continued)—

RELATIONS WITH FRENCH (continued)—

36, 61, 133, 137, 165, **37**, 115, **39**, 177, 187, **44**, 29, 155-161, 215, 227, 237, 323, **45**, 31-35, 47-49, **46**, 205-243, 287, 293, **48**, 141, **49**, 213, **50**, 131-147, 181, 193, **51**, 239, **58**, 171, **61**, 19, 23, 237, **62**, 107, 153, 159, 185, 225, 255, **63**, 275, **64**, 23-25, 35, 97, 249, 253-255, 259, **67**, 27, 75; hostile to allies of, **62**, 161; alliances and friendship with, **29**, 149, **40**, 149, 159, 163, 175, 185, 189, **41**, 201, **43**, 275-281, **62**, 211, 275, **63**, 149, 241-245, **64**, 109-113, **68**, 275, 331, **69**, 179-181, 295; seek asylum with French, **47**, 109. Attacked by Champlain, **1**, 11, 27, 103-107, 310, **5**, 288, **8**, 301, **29**, 293, **41**, 258; feared by, **25**, 73, **49**, 153, **51**, 185, **52**, 197, **53**, 27, 37, 155; French attack, **26**, 35-37, **64**, 241, 245, 249, 255; erect forts against, **26**, 83; defeated and subdued by, **36**, 137, 165, **40**, 87-89, **50**, 99, 171, **54**, 251, **55**, 101, 111, 322, **56**, 29, 173, **57**, 89; colonists desire destruction of, **44**, 315; expeditions against, **50**, 131-147, 155, 167, 181, **54**, 253-255, **62**, 163, 274, **63**, 57, 63, 91, 269-283, **65**, 25-29, 261; villages burned by, **51**, 203, **62**, 289, **65**, 27; killed by, **26**, 35, **53**, 33, 241, **54**, 113, 119, **64**, 89-91; forbidden to fight on French territory, **60**, 135. Attack French settlements, **1**, 28, 30, **9**, 312, **12**, 273, **19**, 269, **22**, 318, **23**, 249, **24**, 23, 281-283, **30**, 161, 173-175, 221, 231-233, **31**, 163, **36**, 133, 137, 165, **37**, 105-107, **40**, 85, 173, 255-257, **63**, 279, 303, **64**, 83, 87, 251, 273; attack French, **5**, 213-215, 251, **22**, 251, 277-279, **24**, 273-277, **25**, 25, 49, 193, **26**, 31-37, **27**, 225-227, **35**, 201-203, **38**, 53-55, 63, 193, **43**, 115, 322, **45**, 157, **46**, 173, 215, 219, 287, **47**, 155-157, **48**, 93, **50**, 55, 59, **63**, 287-289, **64**, 29-31; menace colonies, **6**, 325, **12**, 161, 203-213, **21**, 119-121, **24**, 159, 191, **25**, 39, **26**, 53-57, **30**, 177, **34**, 21-23, **45**, 191, 195, **46**, 121-123, 302, **50**, 237, **55**, 322, **59**, 251; besiege and defeat, at Long Sault, **12**, 276, **45**, 245-261; kill French, **5**, 283, **6**, 39-43, 145, **7**, 309, **8**, 312, **21**, 21, 311, **23**, 249, **28**, 316, **29**, 151, 227, **35**, 51-53, 213, 289, **36**, 23, 125, 133-135, 139, 167, **37**, 113-119, **38**, 49, 51-57, 175-177, 294, **40**, 97, 101, 119, 167, **44**, 219, **45**, 83, **63**, 279-289; burn French forts, **30**, 305, **69**, 195; attack allies of French, **41**, 217; pillage, **43**, 61, **44**, 193, 211.

Captives: French among Iroquois, **5**, 291, **9**, 313, **10**, 321, **15**, 250, **21**, 21-45, 53, **22**, 43, 197, 265, 269-271, 283, **23**, 237, 241, 251, 326, **24**, 23, 197, 277-279, 283, 295-307, 312, **25**, 23-25, 31-33, 41, 51-53, 69-73, 149, 157, 193, 287, **26**, 19, 33-51, 171-173, 181, 187-199, **27**, 137, 312, 313, **28**, 47, 119-135, 297, **29**, 53-55, 151, **30**, 173, 231, **31**, 21-27, 49, 53, **32**, 27, 95, 159, 312, **34**, 53, **35**, 289, **36**, 165, **37**, 113, **38**, 57, 175, 191-193, **39**, 55-57, 175, 179, 221, **40**, 85, 97-99, 111, 115, 119-121, 143-145, 255, **41**, 67-81, 111, **45**, 33-35, 109, 161, 259, **46**, 53, 119, 167, 181, 207-209, 225-227, 231-233, 237-239, 243-245, 293, **47**, 67, 73, 77-93,

97, 101, 107, 175-179, 187-193, 197, 201, 209-213, 48, 25-27, 83-85, 49, 105-107, 119-125, 233, 50, 55-67, 64, 73, 83, 109, 119-121, 133, 145, 245, 255, 275, 65, 35, 68, 263; torture, 1, 25-26, 21, 318, 31, 39-45, 36, 165, 46, 237, 47, 175, 201; liberate, 27, 245, 32, 105, 175, 38, 197, 41, 215, 46, 155, 225-227, 47, 201-203, 51, 241, 61, 23, 63, 173, 64, 145, 245; at Fort Orange, 59. Iroquois among French, 5, 27, 9, 65-67, 21, 27, 27, 249, 257, 30, 193, 32, 21-23, 93, 105, 145, 149, 155, 33, 39, 34, 53, 35, 41, 44, 155, 167, 173, 315, 50, 157, 63, 301, 304, 64, 243, 247-249, 257; sent to France, 9, 265-269, 11, 95, 149, 19, 27-35, 34, 61, 44, 213, 51, 173, 60, 291, 62, 272, 63, 281, 304, 64, 91, 257, 273; treatment of, 21, 27; praises, 28, 287; escapes, 32, 105; demand release of, 63, 304; brought back from France, 64, 33; tortured, 66, 340.

Envoys and conferences: Iroquois with French, 27, 79, 227, 247-275, 279-303, 31, 111-113, 32, 145, 41, 69-75, 109-119, 213, 42, 95, 99-101, 43, 107-113, 44, 207-213, 223, 46, 225-239, 47, 93, 48, 79-81, 237-239, 49, 177-179, 50, 137, 199, 51, 241-251, 52, 163, 60, 135, 64, 29, 245-247, 257, 65, 27; French with Iroquois, 11, 277, 14, 288, 29, 47, 51, 59, 95; Coûture confers with, 21, 318; *see also* Ambassadors and envoys. Peace—treaties of, 4, 262, 5, 29, 49, 6, 57, 7, 215, 223, 15, 250, 21, 318, 27, 141, 247-305, 312, 28, 275-287, 291-303, 29, 53, 145, 211, 31, 111-113, 36, 23, 40, 115-117, 141-197, 213, 225, 41, 37, 43-47, 51, 215-217, 225, 42, 255-257, 47, 105, 50, 175, 323, 51, 109, 54, 209, 60, 315; Iroquois break, 11, 217, 30, 221, 36, 23; Iroquois desire, 21, 33-61, 27, 247-273, 279-303, 28, 149, 275, 279-287, 291-297, 41, 217, 42, 49-51, 57, 44, 57-59, 46, 155, 49, 137-149, 50, 209, 227, 237-239, 51, 159.

Miscellaneous: seen near Quebec, 5, 107; at French settlements, 6, 151, 24, 293, 25, 47-49, 27, 157, 221-227, 28, 123, 32, 87, 143-147, 41, 163, 44, 163, 219, 49, 91, 60, 145; French seek English aid against, 9, 305, 23, 327; relations to Canada, considered by French government, 15, 249; capture letters and *Relations*, 23, 237, 247-249, 267, 25, 19-21, 26, 167, 28, 39; French attempt to rescue captives, 26, 69; Iroquois grant right of intermarriage to, 27, 283; French with, 273, 285-287, 303, 28, 137, 207, 303, 41, 45, 85, 57, 75; French desire aid against, 30, 191, 45, 199-201, 213-215, 47, 109-115; causes of treachery to French, 30, 227; accuse French of treachery, 35, 165; hinder growth of Montreal, 207; Iroquois opinion of, 40, 91, 43, 103, 62, 165; desire French, 40, 185, 42, 53, 201-203, 44, 149-151, 46, 229, 47, 109, 49, 141, 57, 29; plan settlement among Iroquois, 41, 131-133; give captive children to French, 213; welcome French, 43, 157-163; jealous of, 165; French desire, 44, 129; obstacle to colonization, 46, 149; obstacle to commerce, 48, 175; executed for murdering Iroquois, 53, 45. Frontenac secures good-will of, 57, 29, 317; visits, 75; exhorts to embrace Christianity, 175. Visit France, 60,

IROQUOIS (continued)—

RELATIONS WITH FRENCH: *Miscellaneous* (continued)—

147; name for French governor, 61, 272; Iroquois complain of, 63, 169; compared with, 68, 263-265, 269; wear French clothing, 265; Joncaire's relations with, 69, 293; in Fort William Henry (George) campaign, 70, 133-135, 175; conference regarding, 71, 226. *See also below Trade.*

RELATIONS WITH OTHER NATIONS. *See Dutch, and English.*

TRADE —

Dutch: fur trade with, 22, 251, 24, 271, 26, 183, 39, 141, 41, 201, 219, 43, 175, 45, 205, 47, 111, 53, 185, 229, 55, 59, 85, 57, 27-29, 81, 61, 25, 62, 157. *See also Dutch.*

English: fur trade with, 62, 157-159, 64, 93, 101, 65, 223, 253, 67, 25. *See also English: trade.*

French: Iroquois obstruct fur trade, 9, 314, 28, 57, 32, 61, 179, 301, 33, 69, 34, 205, 37, 71, 39, 177, 40, 211-215, 45, 185, 191, 229, 47, 153, 65, 223; desire trade with, 21, 39, 47, 44, 151; trade with, 41, 201, 219, 51, 169, 57, 29, 62, 165, 63, 175, 181, 201, 207; agents for, at Orange, 67, 77. *See also Fur trade, and Liquor traffic.*

CONTACT WITH CHRISTIANITY: captive baptized, 9, 65-67; obstacle to missions, 21, 117-119, 125, 22, 35, 43, 25, 39, 26, 73, 27, 143, 28, 57, 35, 25, 43, 287-295, 45, 73, 187-191, 46, 65, 69, 75, 149, 291, 47, 109, 131, 48, 25, 249, 49, 215; attitude toward Christianity, 24, 283, 25, 37, 49, 105-107, 51, 131, 53, 23-25, 62, 223; reason for hating missionaries, 39, 85-87; hopes for conversion of lower, 57, 79; means necessary to convert upper, 58, 127-129; missions, how affected by wars with, 38, 45-49; plan for mission among, 41, 131; reason for missions among, 44, 65; missions among, 51, 159, 63, 149 (*see also Jesuits: missions*); desire Jesuits, 1, 27, 41, 87, 117, 131-133, 43, 179, 44, 59-61, 46, 231, 47, 253; capture, torture, and kill missionary workers, 1, 26, 6, 326, 7, 309, 9, 313, 15, 250, 21, 318, 23, 326, 24, 297-299, 312, 25, 23, 41, 69-71, 149, 157, 193, 29, 227, 31, 21-29, 49, 69, 115-119, 35, 19-21, 79, 243, 38, 191-193, 39, 55-57, 175, 195, 40, 111, 121, 42, 263, 45, 49, 187, 46, 25, 48, 27, 221, 50, 311, 71, 138-140, 142, 145-146, 178; destroy missions among Hurons, 23, 326-327; hostile to Jesuits, 27, 53; welcome Jogues, 29, 47; village of, dedicated to Holy Ghost, 49; accompany Jogues, 61; restore Poncet, 38, 197; martyr Christians, 41, 131; visit Ursuline Seminary, 229-231; girls, Ursulines desire, 42, 107; women, desire instruction, 111; Congregation of Notre Dame among, 44, 41; Christian captives among, 45, 187; build chapel for missionaries, 51, 209; children taught reading and writing, 53, 205-207; elders disapprove of La Prairie settlement, 63, 179, 197-199; mission abandoned, 1, 316-317.

Converts: 47, 175, 51, 209, 55, 37, 57, 57, 61, 75; sent to Prairie de la Magdelaine, 47, 320; children baptized, 48, 25, 52, 163; converted at Quebec, 19, 25; at N. D. de Foy, 55, 35; remove to Quebec, 57, 53-55, 71; invited to return to Iroquois country, 53; allies of French against kinsmen, 62, 275, 63, 241-245, 64, 109-113, 67, 75, 68, 275, 331; election of captains among, 63, 163; Iroquois hostile to, 245; Iroquois confer with, 64, 109-111; capture 127, 147. *Iroquois Chrestiens du saut en Canada, Memoire Pour les*, 64, 13-14, 108-113, 271.

Politico-religious: Le Jeune obtains aid against, 21, 269, 22, 33; urges attack upon, 21, 271. Refuse ransom for Jogues, 24, 283, 25, 71-73; Jogues's instructions regarding, 29, 181-183; excuse for killing, 31, 115. Vimont makes gifts to, 27, 271; Carheil advises destruction of, 65, 223; Fort Catarakoui restored for benefit of, 253; given land in country of upper Algonkins, 253; Lamberville writes concerning, 71, 230.

MISCELLANEOUS: raids into Canada, 4, 261, 23, 317, 24, 103, 33, 77, 99, 155; infest Canadian rivers, 9, 307, 23, 249, 269, 24, 265-267, 273, 279, 25, 25, 193, 26, 53-55, 27, 63, 29, 59, 247, 31, 219, 229, 32, 19, 27-33, 95, 143-183, 299-303, 35, 33, 41-43, 51-53, 59, 165, 201-203, 211-213, 36, 21, 27, 55, 119-143, 37, 93, 99-119, 143-147, 181, 38, 49-63, 147, 171, 175-183, 189-195, 43, 65, 44, 219-233, 45, 97-99, 107-109, 113-115, 153-165, 199, 46, 167, 173-175, 179, 189, 251, 47, 277, 287-291, 48, 161, 167-169, 279, 283-289, 49, 23, 239, 50, 189, 281, 71, 140; at Lake St. Pierre, 26, 39; entrusted with presents, 29, 57; upper, solicited to treachery by Mohawks, 30, 227; block Lake Ontario, 33, 65; advantage of firearms to, 34, 123, 137; method of attack, 35, 27, 85; on Lake Nipissing, 36, 131; upper, ill-treated by Mohawks, 41, 201-203; punishments of children, 43, 271; envoys of, feign sickness, 47, 95-97; smallpox among, 48, 79, 50, 63, 63, 205; compared to ancient Germans, 49, 215; conquests of, 51, 211; send envoys to Oneidas, 58, 181, 185; raid Maryland, 62, 272; army of, 64, 71; women, faults of, 125; find stores at Fort Frontenac, 276; condoling council, 71, 280; history, 292-295.

Iroquois, Lake of, 1, 251, 319, 41, 201, 43, 121. *See* Lakes: Champlain.

Iroquois, River of, 45, 87. *See* Rivers: Richelieu.

Irving, Æmilius Paulus, British officer: term as governor, 71, 118.

Irwin, Matthew: "Fur-trade at Green Bay," 71, 321.

Isaac, Algonkin child: miraculously cured, 35, 245.

Isaac, Iroquois captive, 32, 21, 27; baptism, 31, 129, 32, 23; slays Jogues, 31, 129, 32, 23-25; tortured to death, 31, 129, 32, 23-25.

Isabelle, Guillaume, slain by Iroquois, **37**, 113.

Isaiah, Hebrew prophet: cited, **1**, 205.

Iskachirini, Montagnais convert: pious death, **53**, 93-95.

Iskouakite, Ottawa chief: aids Druillettes, **57**, 209.

Islanders (Kichesipirini, Nation de l'Isle), Algonquian tribe, **2**, 303, **5**, 291, **6**, 9, **8**, 71, 85, **9**, 117, 279, 314, **14**, 193, **15**, 151-153, **16**, 63, 207, **18**, 93, 179, 229, **23**, 303, **24**, 113, 233, **25**, 259, 271, **29**, 145; location, **5**, 291, **9**, 308, **18**, 229 (*see also* Islands: Allumettes). Characteristics — profligacy, **22**, 233, **25**, 249; cruelty, **9**, 261; deceitfulness, **14**, 15; arrogance, **9**, 275, **14**, 267, 271, **16**, 43, 211-213, **20**, 155-157, **22**, 231, **25**, 249. Extortions on traders, **5**, 291, **9**, 247, 271-275, **10**, 77; intrigue with Hurons, **5**, 239, **10**, 77; seek monopoly of their trade, **6**, 19; incite them against Iroquois, **10**, 75, **12**, 277, **13**, 211, 271; winter in Huronia, **24**, 269, **26**, 301; hostilities with Iroquois, **10**, 75, **24**, 267; make peace with them, **23**, 277; commerce with Abenakis, **16**, 101; prevent Jesuits from going to Huronia, **6**, 7-19; slander French, **12**, 247; visit French settlements, **16**, 125, **20**, 259, **24**, 209, **25**, 243-245, **27**, 279; visit Sillery, **20**, 155 — plot ruin of that mission, 165-169; at Tadoussac, **22**, 231-233; some, settle at Three Rivers, **18**, 109; Nicolet visits, **23**, 275; sketches of chiefs, **8**, 296. Ask for instruction, **14**, 225; attitude toward Christian faith, **25**, 197; influenced by Algonkin converts, **29**, 71. *See also* Kichesipirini.

ISLANDS: in rivers — St. Lawrence, **12**, 131-135, 209, 213, **22**, 205, **24**, 265, **39**, 37, **40**, 105, **71**, 71, 91; St. Maurice, **37**, 25-27, **38**, 191, 231, **71**, 87; Mississippi, **65**, 107; Des Prairies, **58**, 117; St. Mary's, **54**, 129; Seine, **35**, 291. In lakes — Huron, **13**, 249, **33**, 61, **34**, 197, **54**, 197-199 — Hurons flee to, **34**, 205; Superior, **54**, 161-163 — floating, 153, 157-159; St. Peter, **22**, 205, **29**, 19, **39**, 161; St. Sacrement, **70**, 107. America regarded as one, **7**, 187; also Huronia, **15**, 21, **33**, 237-239. Abound in birds, **5**, 19, 99; *see also* Birds, and *below* Birds, Isle of.

Names and data —

Achemikouan — location, **54**, 157.

Agoomska (Agameske, Bear, Bristol, Ouabaskou, Viner's, White Bear) — location, **56**, 304.

Ahwen'do,e (Ahoendoe, Ahouendaé, Ahwendoé, Gahoendoe) — **36**, 119-123, 245, **37**, 105, 181; location, **34**, 248; fugitive Harons at, 215. (*See also below* Christian, and St. Joseph).

Allumettes (Alumette) — **8**, 295, 296, **10**, 321, **12**, 95, 113, 197, **13**, 25, 83, 211, **21**, 117; location, **9**, 275; rendezvous for Indians, **30**, 289; its people, **5**, 291, **9**, 308, **29**, 105, 145, **30**, 283; other Algonkins flee to, **14**, 225; sorcerers slain at, **24**, 213.

Anticosti — **37**, 233, **47**, 227, **62**, 129; described, **48**, 153, **62**, 272; fisheries at, **50**, 325; tribes near, **35**, 275; granted to Joliet, **50**, 325.

- Antigua (Antego) — acts restricting trade with, **36**, 244.
Arrowsic (Arroseag, Georgetown, Parker's) — location, **67**, 338.
Ascension — **2**, 133.
Au Massacre — why thus named, **30**, 305; history, **71**, 312. *See also below* Bic.
Aux Alouettes — origin of name, **48**, 155.
Aux Basques — **49**, 35, 39; origin of name, 23; described, 23-25; secure from Iroquois, 29.
Aux Chevres — why thus named, **58**, 123.
Aux Coudres — **2**, 301, **9**, 311, **37**, 105, **42**, 253, **43**, 55, **47**, 305, **48**, 157, **68**, 27.
Aux Grues — granted to Montmagny, **8**, 307.
Aux Hérons — granted to Dupuis, **58**, 295.
Aux Œufs — granted to Buissot, **35**, 290.
Aux Oies (Oyes) — described, **48**, 157; fishery at, **28**, 221; Nicolet at, **27**, 97; granted to Montmagny, **8**, 307, **27**, 87; Jesuits at, **32**, 83, **36**, 133.
Aux Ruaux — belongs to Jesuits, **47**, 267; facsimile of concession, **23**, 224; changes in ownership, **71**, 71.
Aux Serpents — **69**, 191.
Aux Tourtes — trading post at, **67**, 331.
Aux Vaches — **58**, 117.
Aves — **1**, 319. *See below* Birds, Isle of.
Azores (Essores) — names, **2**, 131; westward route by, **1**, 147-149; climate, **32**, 133; variation of magnetic needle at, **39**, 39; English at, **4**, 59-69; Jesuits at, **1**, 131, 233, 269-273, **3**, 13-15.
Baccalos — location, **2**, 295.
Bacchus — origin of name, **2**, 306. *See also below* Orleans.
Barbadoes (Barbade) — Massachusetts trades with, **36**, 109; acts restricting trade, 244.
Bear — **56**, 304. *See above* Agoomska.
Bear (at Port Royal) — **2**, 308. *See below* Hébert.
Beausoleil — various appellations of, **34**, 253; Jesuit relics found on, **36**, 245. *See also below* Ondichaouan.
Beeren — Dutch on, **25**, 287.
Beile Isle (Isle of Demons, Quirpon) — **1**, 308; location, **66**, 79.
Belle Isle (in France) — **60**, 111; location, 318.
Bermudas — **4**, 77, **49**, 223; acts restricting trade with, **36**, 244.
Bic (Bicq, Bik, Biq; Au Massacre) — **8**, 45, **42**, 255, 259, **49**, 223, **60**, 259; described, **30**, 305. *See also above* Au Massacre.
Birds, Isle of — various islands thus named, **1**, 253, 319, **5**, 17-19, **67**, 334.
Biscuiting — Indian relics on, **5**, 279.
Bois Blanc (in Lake Erie) — Jesuit mission farm at, **69**, 255, 265, 305.

ISLANDS: *Names and data* (continued)—

Bonaventure (Bonnaventure)—described, 9, 311; fisheries at, 60, 119.

Boquet — 71, 91.

Borneo — camphor a product of, 49, 276.

Bouchard — 8, 287; described, 48, 167.

Bourbon — views of, 66, 306, 315, 317.

Bretons, Isle des — 2, 304. *See below* Cape Breton.

Bristol — 56, 304. *See above* Agoomska.

Bucketé — location, 68, 335.

Button's (Bouton's) — 66, 81-83.

Caicos — 49, 223; described, 221.

Campobello — French fishermen at, 3, 300.

Cape Breton — 4, 101, 9, 135, 8, 45, 183, 294, 45, 63, 69, 67, 334; various appellations, 2, 304; described by Perrault, 7, 312, 8, 157-167; coal in, 3, 296; climate, 8, 159; population, 45, 59; natives, 8, 157-167, 18, 233; shipwrecks near, 4, 255, 71, 139, 168, 397; early French posts on, 15, 249; English and French in, 4, 269-270; English expelled, 8, 311; under Denys, 9, 309; commerce with Quebec, 69, 235; history, 8, 305-306, 311, 71, 258, 300.

Cape Sable — location, 2, 305. *See below* Sable; and Capes: Sable.

Cape Verd — visited by French, 49, 217.

Carleston — 63, 287. *See below* Charlton.

Caroline — maps, 66, 306, 314, 317, 325.

Castle — Dutch at, 24, 311; fort on, 28, 111.

Cayenne — a French possession, 49, 217-219; Dutch in, 219, 274;

Records of, 1, 127.

Charity — 18, 255, 34, 248. *See below* Christian.

Charlton (Carleston) — location, 63, 306; English at, 285-287.

Christian — 10, 324, 34, 255; various appellations, and location, 248; explored, 5, 297; forests, 35, 25, 85-87; Hurons flee to, 18, 255, 23, 326, 28, 318, 34, 203, 209, 215, 223, 40, 45; Jesuit mission removed to, 34, 209-211, 225, 35, 25, 83, 87, 177, 40, 47; Jesuit residence and fort, 19, 270, 37, 181; site, 34, 252; threatened by Iroquois, 35, 107, 40, 15; they attack Hurons, 36, 119-123, 37, 105; Jesuit relics found, 36, 245. *See also above* Ahwen'doe, Charity, and below St. Joseph.

Communes; Isles — location, 47, 320. *See also below* Percées, Isles.

Connibas — mythical, 3, 295.

Damariscove — fisheries, 36, 239; Druillettes at, 87, 99.

Dauphin (in Alabama) — location, 66, 341; pestilence at, 72, 18.

See also below Massacre.

Demons, Isle of — 1, 308. *See above* Belle Isle.

De Monts — 2, 292. *See below* St. Croix.

- Diggs (Digues) — location, **66**, 81.
Dochet's — **2**, 292. *See below* St. Croix.
Ekaentoton (Ekaentouton) — **14**, 286, **36**, 189, **37**, 211, **55**, 137, 149, 153, 175. *See below* Manitoulin.
Emmetenic — **2**, 309. *See below* Matinic.
Essores, **2**, 131. *See above* Azores.
Falkland — called "Les Maluines," **67**, 335.
Fogo — **1**, 319. *See above* Birds, Isle of.
Foquet — owned by Jesuits, **71**, 91.
France, Isle of. *See* France.
Funk — **1**, 319. *See above* Birds, Isle of.
Georgetown — **67**, 338. *See above* Arrowsic.
Giant's Tomb — **34**, 253. *See below* Ondichaouan.
Grand Cibou (Chibou) — **8**, 306; meaning of name, **4**, 270; French at, 255, 270; Jesuits at, 269, **5**, 201, **6**, 325. *See also* Bays: Chibou, and Cibou.
Grand Manan — **3**, 301; French at, **4**, 25. *See below* Menano.
Grenadier — Iroquois name of, **42**, 296. *See also below* Otondiata.
Guadaloupe — **70**, 313; Tracy at, **49**, 219.
Hébert — **2**, 308. *See above* Bear.
Huron — origin of name, **55**, 103, **56**, 115; described, 302. *See also below* Washington.
Jérémie Islets — **57**, 318, **59**, 27, **68**, 109, 115; location, **59**, 305; seal-fishery, **69**, 99, 107-109; French at, **68**, 27, 101-103, **69**, 97, 103; fur trade, **68**, 27, **69**, 107-111, 117, 125-127; epidemic at, 97, 109; chapel, **68**, 107.
Jésus (Isle de Montmagny) — **8**, 294, **22**, 205; described, **12**, 133-135, **47**, 269-271, **58**, 111-119; granted to Berthelot, **9**, 314; to Jesuits, **28**, 211, **47**, 269. *See also* Dalmas.
Jogues — named by Megapolensis, **31**, 97.
Joncs — owned by Jesuits, **71**, 91.
L'Arcin — harbor in, **4**, 69.
La Have — **1**, 315. *See* La Hève.
Lieou-Kieou — map, **66**, 310, 315-317.
Long — held by Dutch, **50**, 321.
Mackinac (Michillimackinac, Michilimakinak, Missilimackinac) — **55**, 103, 167, 175; location and description, 157; climate, 173; fisheries, 101, **56**, 115; rendezvous for Indians, **55**, 101; Hurons on, 171, **56**, 115-117; first mentioned in *Relations*, **55**, 319; legend regarding, **54**, 201; history, **55**, 319-320. *See also* Jesuits: missions — Ottawas.
Madagascar — native of, in Canada, **5**, 197.
Madeira — French at, **34**, 235, **49**, 217; commercial relations with Canada, **50**, 241; wine, **65**, 167.

ISLANDS: *Names and data* (continued)—

Madelaine (in Lake Superior) — French fort on, **66**, 338.

Magdalen (Margdelein) — location, **67**, 334; fisheries, 335; conceded to St. Pierre, 63–65.

Maldiva — inhabitants stain teeth, **5**, 107.

Malta — **11**, 47, 49, **14**, 286; fortified by Knights of St. John, **11**, 276.

Maluines, les — appellation of Falkland Isles, **67**, 335.

Manhattan (Manate, Manhate, Manhattes) — origin of name, **25**, 288–289; population (1643), **28**, 107; fortified, 105, 109; climate, **111**. *See also* Manate, New Amsterdam, and New York.

Manisounagouch (Mansounok) — **59**, 57. *See below* Sept Isles.

Manitoulin — location, **55**, 133, 143; description, 141; extent, **18**, 231, **33**, 61, **38**, 235; fisheries, **34**, 207; soil, 207; Hurons flee to, **1**, 26, **36**, 189; Ottawas flee to, **34**, 103, 247, **55**, 133, 171; Pottawattomies at, **23**, 325; Iroquois on, **37**, 111; Jesuits contemplate removal to, **34**, 205–207. *See also above* Ekaentoton, and *below* Ste. Marie; and Jesuits: missions.

Manitouminis (in Lake Superior) — rich in copper, **54**, 161.

Manitounagouche (in Saguenay River) — Crépiau at, **60**, 249–251.

Margdelein — **67**, 63. *See above* Magdalen.

Martinique — **64**, 231, **71**, 55; commerce with Louisiana, **69**, 215; Tracy visits, **49**, 219; Jesuits at, **8**, 291, **15**, 250, **70**, 314; *Records of*, **1**, 127.

Martyr's — a dangerous reef, **70**, 293.

Massacre (in Alabama) — origin of name, and location, **66**, 341; ships anchor at, 125; fortified, 141. *See also above* Dauphin.

Massacre (in Lake of the Woods) — Aulneau slain at, **71**, 171.

Matinic (Matinicus) — location, **2**, 309; French at, 27; English at, **31**, 47. *See also above* Emmetenic, and *below* Peucoat.

Menano — **3**, 263, 301, **4**, 25. *See above* Grand Manan.

Mingan — fisheries, and proprietorship, **50**, 325.

Minigo — **2**, 306. *See below* Orleans.

Minong — **54**, 159–163. *See below* Royale.

Miquelon — a French colony, **63**, 306; Bonnécamp at, **69**, 288.

Miscou (Mishcou, Miskou) — **8**, 45, 290, **9**, 135, **12**, 117, 263, **13**, 89, **23**, 303, **33**, 35, **43**, 23, **45**, 107; described, **32**, 35; climate, **8**, 292; fisheries, **7**, 312, **9**, 169, **32**, 35; harbor, **30**, 127; game, and fur trade at, **32**, 35, **37**, 267 (*see also* Companies, commercial); Indians settled at, **18**, 233, **28**, 33–37, **30**, 127; French settlements, **8**, 292, **9**, 309, **12**, 263, **32**, 35, **37**, 99; seized by Kirk, **4**, 270; commerce with France, **23**, 287; liquor sold at, **26**, 121; Jesuits at, **7**, 263, 312, **8**, 292, **12**, 275 (*see also* Jesuits: missions); history, 275, **71**, 303.

Monhegan — settlement at, **24**, 309.

Montmagny — **9**, 314, **12**, 135. *See above* Jésus.

Montreal—8, 294, 305, 18, 79, 21, 23, 117, 22, 257, 24, 219, 29, 183, 32, 189, 33, 63, 40, 147, 153, 41, 55, 67, 44, 195, 225, 45, 247, 47, 269, 271, 49, 261, 51, 73, 61, 57, 63, 153, 279; origin of name, 22, 205, 215; Montagnais appellation, 207; location, 38, 233; described, 12, 133, 22, 205, 215; size, 12, 273, 38, 233; game, 24, 231; advantageous location, 22, 207; aboriginal inhabitants, 5, 289, 8, 299-300, 12, 133, 22, 207, 215, 319, 29, 147, 173, 38, 233; Cartier at, 1, 2, 3, 292; visited by Indians, 29, 145, 149; Hurons wish to settle on, 181; Iroquois settlements, 62, 275; Algonkin settlements, 67, 331. Proprietors—Lauson, 6, 325, 12, 273; Montreal Associates, 273, 21, 317; Sulpitians, 12, 273, 60, 129, 64, 278. Settled by French, 21, 312, 22, 203, 209, 211, 35, 207; consecrated to Holy Family, 22, 207-211; Iroquois raids on, 247-249, 24, 275, 26, 35, 30, 231, 40, 85, 93, 159, 55, 322; early missions at, 1, 17-21, 221, 237. *See also* Jesuit and Sulpitian missions.

Mount Desert—Indian appellation of, 1, 318, 3, 265; named by Champlain, 1, 318; French and Jesuits at, 6, 13, 313, 65, 271; granted to Cadillac, 271; post office on, 3, 297. *See also* St. Sauveur; and *below* Penetic.

Neutral—2, 292. *See below* St. Croix.

Ondichaouan (Ondiocana, Ondiotana)—location, 13, 229; identity, 34, 253, 36, 245. *See also above* Beausoleil, and Giant's Tomb.

Orleans—2, 209, 7, 73, 203, 11, 277, 278, 36, 147, 37, 117, 265, 38, 163, 171, 41, 169, 179, 43, 27, 31, 45, 53, 67, 105, 111-117, 125, 187, 217, 237, 44, 25, 41, 209, 45, 95, 270, 46, 111, 151, 203, 211, 47, 31, 215, 269, 287, 289, 303, 318, 48, 43, 49, 119, 50, 213, 53, 121, 60, 123, 62, 169, 65, 109, 71, 111; early names, 2, 306, 5, 276; location, 42, 33; described, 48, 157; plan, 66, 306, 315; landgrants on, 9, 307, 23, 328, 28, 211, 35, 290, 42, 300; settlements, 32, 71, 48, 159; Hurons settle on, 1, 27, 36, 117 (*see also* Jesuits: missions—mission colonies); fort built for them, 37, 181; Jesuits visit, 32, 71; house burned, 37, 93; chapel on, 38, 179; peace conference, 195; Iroquois raids, 1, 27, 46, 179, 47, 107; Laval visits, 49, 173, 177; attacked by English, 64, 43; history, 71, 300. *See also above* Bacchus, and *below* St. Mary and St. Lawrence.

Otondiata (Otonniata)—64, 275; location, 42, 296; Iroquois at, 64, 73; Jesuits at, 42, 213, 64, 79. *See also above* Grenadier.

Ouabaskou—56, 203, 205. *See above* Agoomska.

Ouessant—1, 147.

Ouiebitchiouan—Jesuits on, 55, 137-141.

Parker's—67, 338. *See above* Arrowsic.

Penetic (Pemetiq)—1, 318, 3, 265. *See above* Mount Desert.

Percée (Percé, Persée), Isle (Percé Rock)—45, 159, 46, 179, 183, 48, 296, 60, 117, 119; described, 9, 311; fisheries, 169, 45, 107, 47.

ISLANDS: *Names and data* (continued)—

221, 235, **49**, 223; Souriquois at, **30**, 137; ships at, 139, 181, **32**, 55, **36**, 99; earthquake felt, **48**, 51; Tracy at, **49**, 223; pillaged by English, **64**, 41.

Percées, Isles—Jesuits at, **47**, 320, **50**, 193, 217. *See also above* Communes, Isles.

Perrot—**58**, 123; granted to Perrot, 295.

Petit Anse—Indian relics on, **71**, 285.

Peucoit (Pencoit)—**2**, 265, **4**, 31; fisheries, **2**, 253, 263, **3**, 275, **4**, 23. *See also above* Matinic.

Philippine—maps, **66**, 305, 314, 317; bibliography, **71**, 222.

Platte—location, **71**, 138.

Ponghou—map, **66**, 305, 314, 317.

Porto Rico—a Spanish possession, **49**, 221.

Poulo Condore—map, **66**, 317.

Prince Edward—**71**, 361; described, **67**, 334; fisheries, 335; conceded to St. Pierre, 63-65; company of, 335. *See also below* St. Jean.

Prince William Henry—**34**, 253, **36**, 245. *See above* Beausoleil.

Quirpon—**1**, 308. *See above* Belle Isle.

Ré—**37**, 83, **39**, 83, 85, **60**, 109.

Rhodes—held by Knights of St. John, **11**, 276.

Richelieu—**2**, 306; fort on, **8**, 17-19, 289-290, **9**, 137, **36**, 141. *See also* Forts: Richelieu; *and below* St. Croix.

Richelieu (Islands)—**38**, 197, **44**, 197, **45**, 33, 99, **46**, 87, 181, **48**, 99, **49**, 119; location and description, **48**, 163-165; rendezvous for Iroquois, **45**, 249.

Ronde—granted to Le Moyne, **27**, 312.

Rouge—seal-fisheries, **32**, 93, **45**, 107-109.

Royale, Isle—described, **54**, 159; abounds in copper, 159-161. *See also above* Minong.

Royale, Isle—**2**, 304. *See above* Cape Breton.

Sable (Isle des Sables)—**2**, 177, **9**, 310; described, **2**, 141, 294-295; French explorers at, **1**, **4**, **3**, 293; history, **71**, 302, 309.

St. Barnabé—**48**, 283.

St. Christofle (Christophe)—owned by Jesuits, **47**, 265, **71**, 87.

St. Christopher's (Christoph, Kitts)—Massachusetts trade with, **36**, 109.

St. Croix (in Maine)—De Monts on, **1**, **4**; Poutrincourt at, **2**, 133, 145, 291, 231; settlement destroyed by English, **4**, 37; identity and history, **2**, 291-292. *See also above* De Monts, Dochet's, *and* Neutral.

Ste. Croix (near Quebec)—**2**, 306, **8**, 289; fort on, **7**, 229. *See also above* Richelieu.

- St. Eloy — **40**, 121.
Ste. Hélène — **47**, 269, **55**, 33, **71**, 91; granted to Le Moyne, **27**, 312; Iroquois at, **38**, 189.
St. Ignace (in St. Lawrence River) — named by Montmagny, **12**, 133; location, **29**, 293, **31**, 257; French on, **29**, 21, **39**, 161.
St. Jean — **67**, 63-65. *See above* Prince Edward.
St. John — Cabot names, **71**, 339.
St. Joseph — **18**, 255, **35**, 83, 87, 143, 149, 185. *See above* Christian.
St. Kitts — English residents honor Tracy, **49**, 219-221.
St. Lawrence — **2**, 304, 306, **5**, 37, 276. *See above* Cape Breton, and Orleans.
St. Louis — location, **9**, 135.
Ste. Marie, **34**, 103, 205, **36**, 179, 181. *See also above* Christian, and Manitoulin.
St. Mary — **36**, 203. *See above* Orleans.
St. Paul (near Montreal) — **43**, 323, **47**, 318, **55**, 33.
St. Paul (in St. Lawrence Gulf) — **49**, 223.
St. Pierre — location, **63**, 306; minerals, 287-291; Bonnécamp on, **69**, 288; history, **63**, 306.
Ste. Thérèse — granted to Dugué, **62**, 274.
San Domingo — occupied by French, **49**, 219-223; Champlain at, **6**, 329; commerce with Louisiana, **69**, 215; La Salle at, **65**, 175; Carette goes to, **70**, 267, **71**, 127, 178; Charlevoix writes its history, **69**, 304. *See also below* Spanish.
Sauvage — **71**, 87.
Schiondekiaria — **34**, 253. *See above* Beausoleil.
Scio — produces mastich, **49**, 276.
Sept Isles (Seven Islands) — **46**, 71, **59**, 57-59, **60**, 257, **68**, 27; location, **1**, 316, **59**, 49; described, 49-51; population, 57; rendezvous for Montagnais, **48**, 297; Jesuits at, 297, **57**, 318; French at, **68**, 103, **69**, 123; seals at, 121; fisheries, 123; fur trade, 121-123, 127; trade with Quebec, 111, 123, 133; trading post at, **71**, 57.
Sesambre — location, **2**, 305.
Sieur Boucher — **71**, 87.
Southampton — explored by Button, **45**, 272.
Spanish — **49**, 219. *See above* San Domingo.
Spitzbergen — **3**, 181, **4**, 113.
Stage — English on, **2**, 292.
Sumatra — products, **49**, 276.
Terre Neuve — **66**, 79. *See* Newfoundland.
Thousand — **58**, 123.
Tierra del Fuego (Terra del Fugo) — extent, **1**, 61; map, **66**, 316.
Tonnerre — origin of name, **54**, 159.

ISLANDS: *Names and data* (continued)—

- Tortuga — occupied by French, **49**, 219-221.
- Vaisseaux, Isle des — **65**, 165.
- Vancouver — **10**, 320.
- Vérte, Isle — **49**, 31; location, **71**, 390; Algonkins on, **48**, 279; Jesuits at, 281, **53**, 69-71, **71**, 61, 390.
- Viner's — **56**, 304. *See above* Agoomska.
- Waigatz — discovered by Dutch, **3**, 299.
- Washington — location, **56**, 302.
- West Indies — term applied to continent, **3**, 39; English in, 294, **63**, 305; commerce with New Amsterdam, **28**, 107; trade with Massachusetts, **36**, 109 — restrictions upon trade, 244; Natches sold as slaves in, **68**, 330; sugar-cane transplanted into, **67**, 335.
- West Indies, French — visited by Tracy, **49**, 217-223; grants in, to De Caen, **4**, 258; commerce with Canada, **55**, 322. *See also above* Antigua, Cayenne, Martinique, and San Domingo.
- White Bear — **45**, 225. *See above* Agoomska.
- Wolfe — sold by La Salle, **71**, 378.
-
- Isle, Nation de l', **2**, 303, **5**, 291. *See* Islanders.
- Islinois, **58**, 103. *See* Illinois Indians.
- Isonnaat, a Huron: sickness and death, **13**, 193.
- Italians, **11**, 276; language — guttural "h" difficult, **38**, 255; translations into, **15**, 239, 249, **18**, 37; words cited, **9**, 310. *See also* Bressani's *Relatione*.
- Italy, **8**, 9, **21**, 289, **30**, 151; cities, **23**, 326, **57**, 318; heat, **38**, 221; lineal measures, 296; imports codfish, **32**, 35; invaded by French, **8**, 306, **70**, 311; Jesuits expelled from, 314. St. Paul in, **44**, 235; Virgin's house transported to, **51**, 95, **58**, 149, 157, 167, **59**, 81, **60**, 69, 73, 93 (*see also* Loreto).
- Itaouabisisiou, Jean Baptiste, Algonkin child: baptism and death, **6**, 127, 131-133.
- Itaouigabaouiou, an Algonkin: his child baptized, **11**, 101-103.
- Itaouinon, Paul, an Abenaki, **62**, 141.
- Itavichpich, Esperance, Algonkin convert: pious death, **19**, 19.
- Ithaca, N. Y., Indian village site at, **51**, 295.
- Itius Portus, **2**, 275; identified, 310. *See also* Calais.
- Ivory, combs of, **70**, 61.
- Iwanchou (Ioanchou), Algonkin chief: his son goes to France, **15**, 223, 225, 233.

INDEX

J—Z

- J, sound unknown in Huron language, **10**, 117.
- Jacinth, medicinal uses of. **42**, 301, **46**, 137, 301.
- "Jack and the beanstalk," nursery tale: suggested in Indian legends, **12**, 270.
- Jacker, E.: discovers Marquette's burial-place, **71**, 150. "Ind. Mythology," **71**, 277. "Nouvel," **71**, 237. "Smallpox among Indians," **71**, 291.
- Jackson, Helen H.: *Century of Dishonor*, **71**, 288.
- Jackson, W. H.: *Ind. Photographs*, **71**, 266.
- Jackstraws, game of, **10**, 322.
- Jacques, an Algonkin child, **24**, 41.
- Jacques, Algonkin convert: baptized, **9**, 31.
- Jacques, Iroquet convert: baptized, **24**, 253.
- Jacques, Jesuit brother, **65**, 61.
- Jacques, "the hermit": enters service of Jesuits, **28**, 181.
- "Jacques the Picard, Big": death, **43**, 31.
- Jacquechis, a Papinachois: death, **63**, 251.
- Jacquinet, ———, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Jacquinet (Jaquinot), Barthelemy, Jesuit: provincial of France, **5**, 75, 81, 269, **6**, 31, 97; gifts to Canadian mission, **27**, 35.
- Jadot, Geneviève, Detroit habitant: family, **69**, 309.
- Jager, Claude, Jesuit brother, **28**, 317, **71**, 132; at Sillery, **27**, 81; sails for France, **35**, 55; sketch, **71**, 144. *See also* Joyer.
- Jalap, used in hospital, **49**, 205.
- Jamay, Denis, Récollet: superior of Canadian mission, **4**, 262; at Quebec, **1**, 7.
- Jambettes (pocket-knives), **12**, 119.
- James, E. C.: note by, **71**, 382.
- James, Edwin: editor, **71**, 340; cited, **20**, 310. *See also* Long, S. H.
- James I. of England: Montmorency writes to, **2**, 309; grant to Virginia Company, **4**, 101; to Alexander, 270; to Baltimore, **5**, 277.
- James II. of England, **60**, 133, **63**, 293, **64**, 41, 99; territory granted to (as duke of York), **50**, 321; deposed, **64**, 274; in France, 247.
- Jamestown, Va., **2**, 251; location, **3**, 275; colony at, **4**, 253.
- Jamesville, N. Y.: Indian village site near, **51**, 294.
- Jamin, ———, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Jammes, ———, French ship-captain: his vessel lost, **35**, 51.
- Janis, François, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 73.
- Janis, Nicolas François, Detroit habitant, **69**, 267, 271; leases mission farm, **70**, 69-71; dealings with mission, **69**, 251, 261, **70**, 25, 29, 31, 35, 61, 65; contracts for erection of church, 31; orders masses said, **69**, 259, 273; sketch, 308.
- Jansen, Jacob: accompanies Van Curler, **39**, 266.
- Jansenists: controversy with Jesuits, **4**, 264, **68**, 335, **70**, 313.

- Japan, **18**, 239, **49**, 276, 66, 67, **68**, 233; sea-route to, **18**, 237, **45**, 221; distance from Hudson Bay, 223; Charlevoix's history, **69**, 304; people, **10**, 211; their superstitions, **8**, 273.
- Jaque, Iroquois convert: rescues Loup, **63**, 213.
- Jargon. *See* Patois.
- Jasmin, ———, accused of trading with Indians, **69**, 85.
- Jasper, a Delaware: relates tribal legends, **12**, 271.
- Jatropha curcas*, **43**, 326. *See* Barbadoes nuts.
- Jaunay, **71**, 132. *See* Du Jaunay.
- Jaundice, Indian seized by, **55**, 123.
- Jautard, ———, purchases Kaskaskia mission property, **71**, 37-39.
- Jean, Algonkin child: I. Baptized, **9**, 33. II. Cured by baptism, **11**, 127, 131.
- Jean, Algonkin infant: baptized, **37**, 103.
- Jean, Abenaki convert: complains against a Frenchman, **62**, 27.
- Jean Baptiste, Abenaki chief: conversion and baptism, **25**, 117-121.
- Jean Baptiste, Huron convert: I. Confesses to Ursuline nun, **31**, 179. II. Piety, **43**, 231-233.
- Jean Baptiste, Iroquois convert: I. Baptized, **41**, 121. II. Accompanies Dablon, **42**, 205.
- Jean Baptiste, Montagnais chief. *See* Etinechkawat, J. B.
- Jean Baptiste, Montreal habitant: accompanies Le Moyne to Onondaga, **41**, 91, 123, 127.
- "Jean, Big," death, **37**, 119.
- "Jean, Little," Jesuit engagé: sent to Sillery, **32**, 101.
- Jean Paul, Algonkin child: baptized, **9**, 57.
- Jeanne, Abenaki convert: piety, **62**, 35-37, 51, 127, 141; catechist, 115; makes wampum collar, **63**, 31.
- Jeanne, Algonkin convert: I. Baptism and piety, **8**, 277-281. II. Compelled to torture Jogues, **39**, 191.
- Jeanne, Huron convert: refuses to remarry, **40**, 227.
- Jeanne, Iroquois convert: baptized, **42**, 137.
- Jeanne, the blessed: invents a devotion on the rosary, **62**, 183.
- Jefferson, Thomas, American statesman: collects fossil remains, **69**, 299-300.
- Je-go'-să-sa, Iroquois appellation of Neutrals, **21**, 313, 315.
- Jenks, Albert E.: "Econ. Life of Amerind," **71**, 266. "Econ. Plants of Ojibwas," **71**, 347. "Wild-rice Gatherers," **71**, 282.
- Jérémie, Noël, sieur de la Montagne: sketch, **59**, 305. *Relation*, **71**, 252. *See also* Islands: Jérémie.
- Jerusalem: temple built, **40**, 85; Christ's entry into, **27**, 211; Christian church formed, **63**, 153; captured by Crusaders, **11**, 276.
- Jesuitica: list of printed works, **71**, 219-224, 233-242; list of MSS., 225-233, 241.

JESUITS.

I. THE ORDER.

ORDER: **22**, 77, **30**, 177, **39**, 83, 85, 223, **40**, 19, 21, 41, 123, **43**, 85, 89, **45**, 135, **47**, 247, **49**, 59, **57**, 317, **59**, 199, 205, **66**, 159.

Organization: motto, **6**, 35, 325; number of members, **70**, 314; classes, **1**, 312, **4**, 264, **71**, 127; "professed" (priests), their ascendancy in the order, **4**, 264. Scholastics, **1**, 312, **69**, 79, **71**, 127, 179. Novices, **1**, 312. Coadjutors — spiritual, **2**, 307; temporal (lay brethren), **1**, 6, 9, 312, **3**, 235, **33**, 253, **34**, 43, **35**, 23, **60**, 147; occupations and duties, **1**, 33-34, **4**, 264, **6**, 51-55, **7**, 309, **30**, 183, **39**, 267, **45**, 115, **69**, 77-79, 291, **70**, 83-89, **71**, 127; at Quebec college, **36**, 250; do not march in procession, **30**, 191. Generals of order — *see* Aquaviva, Borja, Caraffa, Gottifredi, Nickel, Oliva, Piccolomini, Retz, Ricci, Tamburini, and Vitelleschi. Assistants, **18**, 33, 37, **59**, 307. Provincials — *see* Annat, Baltazar, Binet, Bordier, Cellot, Filteau, Jacquinet, Lingendes, Nektous, Pinette, Renault, Richard, Verthamont, and Voisin. First in France, **71**, 397-398; *see also below* Provinces. Superiors — list, **71**, 122-127; term of office, **32**, 63, **68**, 281 (cf. **71**, 122-127). Procurators (or procurors) of missions, **21**, 301, **42**, 211, 219, 223, 229, **44**, 175, **56**, 301, **67**, 333, 335, **71**, 25, 65, 79, 93. Other officials, **4**, 183, **60**, 141, **67**, 341, **69**, 75, **70**, 81, **71**, 65, 168-169, 172, 174, 178, 180, 399. *Donnés and engagés* — *see below* Missions in New France.

Characteristic features: tests for membership, **29**, 39-41, rules for conduct of members, **34**, 43, 195, **35**, 141; forbids members to accept ecclesiastical dignities, **36**, 237 — or to engage in commerce, **9**, 171, **70**, 314; inculcates forgetfulness of self, **39**, 219; furnishes spiritual directors to royal and noble persons, **1**, 129, 207, **2**, 293, 306, **4**, 227, **6**, 65, **9**, 209, **29**, 29, **39**, 169, **48**, 227, **49**, 274, **50**, 185, **56**, 285, **59**, 306, **62**, 271; censorship over its authors, **20**, 117, **38**, 293; political influence, **70**, 313; relations to Holy See, **4**, 264. Members required to write accounts of their religious experiences, **31**, 17, 125, 289, **34**, 163; required to ask alms, **51**, 147; their reports to superiors, **57**, 307 — regarding colleagues, **32**, 61-65, **40**, 25; confraternity among, **41**, 165-167; suffrages for deceased, **35**, 53; some, permitted to wear secular dress, **29**, 49, **66**, 340; "ours," familiar appellation of, among themselves, **15**, 31, **17**, 109, **18**, 29, 37, **19**, 115, **32**, 59, 63, **34**, 97, **38**, 247, **39**, 23, 49-53, 59, 127, 133-135, 243, **40**, 17, **71**, 372.

History: founded, **4**, 264, **10**, 111, **12**, 276, **42**, 23; changes in government and discipline, **4**, 264; prosperity, **16**, 235; controversy with Jansenists, **4**, 264, **68**, 335, **70**, 313; attacked in France, **3**, 299, **4**, 269; banished by Henry IV., **2**, 293; readmitted into France,

JESUITS: THE ORDER (continued)—

ORDER: *History* (continued)—

61, 81, 293; centenary, 4, 264; strengthened by trials, 12, 39; invited by Récollets, undertake Canadian missions, 1, 7-8, 17, 2, 81, 173, 203, 211, 3, 163, 167, 4, 2, 259-260, 71, 235; more persecutions, 43, 163, 69, 41, 63; calumniated, 43, 289; banished from Japan, 12, 276; members of order expelled from Massachusetts, 36, 241, 59, 307. Compelled to pay Lavalette's debts, 70, 314; decrees of French parliaments against, 2, 297, 66, 310, 70, 215-217, 71, 235, 382; suppressed in France, 1, 37, 2, 297, 66, 310, 69, 288, 70, 295, 313-314, 71, 51, 387—French exiles take refuge in Spain, 70, 295-297; expelled from other European states, 39, 141, 70, 313-315, 71, 43, 389; from Portuguese colonies, 12, 276; archives and libraries plundered, 71, 120; members regarded as secular priests, 70, 314-315; extinguished in Canada, 1, 17, 20, 32, 71, 126, 400; abolished by Clement XIV., 70, 314; restored by Pius VII., 315; reestablished in Canada, 59, 301—incorporated, 71, 393; remaining archives restored to, 28, 305, 309; history, 71, 233-242; iconography, 236; records cited, 60, 319. Members quit order, 48, 297, 57, 315, 66, 326-327, 70, 311, 71, 149, 161, 167; dismissed from order, 50, 217, 70, 314, 71, 150, 153, 173.

Assistancies (grand divisions of order): enumerated, 59, 307; of France, 38, 187, 59, 75; of Germany, 75, 307.

Provinces: meaning of term, 71, 397; formation and boundaries of French, 397-398; map, 397. Aquitaine (*see below* Bordeaux) — 60, 318, 68, 281, 69, 75-79, 70, 81-83, 87-89, 71, 125-126, 145-148, 151, 153-154, 158, 160, 162-172, 176, 179; formation and extent, 397-398. Belgium — 71, 223. Bordeaux — 30, 183, 60, 131, 318; *see above* Aquitaine. Champagne — 21, 293-295, 70, 89, 71, 123, 125-126, 139, 146, 149, 151, 153-154, 157, 162, 167-170, 174, 180; formation and extent, 398. England—included in assistancy of Germany, 59, 307. France — 5, 9, 81, 6, 95, 7, 251, 8, 203, 11, 27, 14, 117, 15, 207, 211, 18, 51, 30, 111, 21, 127, 22, 23, 27-29, 259, 263-265, 25, 93-95, 103, 26, 167, 171, 27, 127, 133, 28, 257, 261, 267, 29, 243, 30, 209, 32, 115, 34, 77, 35, 69, 36, 155, 37, 125, 40, 71, 41, 29, 42, 21, 43, 85, 97, 44, 53, 67, 62, 191, 267, 68, 243, 309, 70, 81-89, 71, 122-126, 137-181, 72, 17-18; history and extent, 71, 397-398; catalogues, 69, 75-79, 280, 70, 81, 303. Gallo-Belgian (or Franco-Belgian) — 70, 85-89, 71, 127, 151-152, 172, 174-176, 178, 181; formation and extent, 398. Germany — 71, 398. Guienne — 65, 71, 68, 225. Lyons — 15, 248, 70, 85-89, 71, 122, 124, 137, 150-151, 153, 157, 159, 162, 171, 173, 177, 179, 72, 18; formation and extent, 71, 398. Mexico — 70, 267. Paris, — 60, 141; *see also* France. Rome — 71, 144. Toulouse — 34, 59,

35, 21, 151, 40, 37, 47, 285, 48, 235, 68, 309, 69, 77, 70, 85, 71, 124, 145, 147-149, 154-157, 171-172, 178; formation, 398.

Colleges: 2, 288, 6, 87, 11, 57, 38, 225, 41, 252; officials, 69, 75-77, 70, 81-85; examinations and prizes, 71, 376-377; reading or preaching at meals, 51, 141, 290, 59, 81, 60, 141; minister eats at second table, 39, 171; French, closed by parliaments, 70, 314.

In Austria—Prague (in university), 71, 237; Vienna, 42, 298.

In Belgium—Huy, 71, 387; Louvain, 50, 327; Tournai, 327, 56, 301, 69, 286, 289, 71, 151-152, 175.

In France—Agen, 23, 327, 52, 261; Aix, 15, 248, 50, 327, 59, 306; Aix-en-Provence, 47, 318; Alby, 320; Alençon, 4, 269, 28, 318, 56, 301, 60, 319, 321, 63, 302, 64, 274; Amiens, 6, 327, 8, 291-292, 11, 278, 15, 247, 34, 249, 50, 325, 58, 297, 60, 321, 65, 263, 266, 67, 339; Angers, 34, 249; Angoulême, 68, 333, 71, 169; Armentières, 50, 327; Arras, 52, 262, 56, 301, 63, 302, 64, 274, 65, 264; Aubenas, 47, 319; Aurillac, 34, 246, 47, 320, 60, 318; Avignon, 6, 322, 14, 288, 50, 327, 57, 318, 66, 339, 67, 339, 71, 137, 143, 171, 72, 18; Besançon, 57, 318; Bethune, 50, 327, 69, 289; Béziers, 23, 327; Billom, 44, 322; Blois, 11, 278, 58, 295, 60, 319-320, 322; Bordeaux, 23, 327, 52, 261, 57, 318, 59, 306, 60, 323, 64, 278, 66, 346, 67, 333, 68, 329, 333, 71, 147, 151, 153-154, 158, 160, 162-165, 167-168, 179; Bourges, 4, 255, 266-267, 5, 275, 9, 312-313, 11, 278, 18, 256, 31, 289, 34, 245, 50, 325, 56, 301, 58, 295, 60, 319, 321, 61, 273, 62, 271, 63, 302, 64, 274, 65, 264, 66, 341, 345; Caen, 4, 266, 5, 275, 6, 326, 8, 290, 292, 12, 274, 24, 311, 45, 271, 65, 263, 69, 288; Cahors, 34, 246, 60, 318; Cambrai, 56, 301; Carcassonne, 34, 246; Carpentras, 66, 339, 346; Chalons, 59, 315; Chambéry, 50, 327; Charleville, 24, 310, 50, 322; Clermont (*see below* Paris, Louis-le-grand), 4, 255, 5, 275, 290, 6, 326, 8, 292, 307, 9, 312-313, 14, 288, 15, 247, 249-250, 23, 326, 28, 318, 30, 306, 43, 89, 320, 45, 269, 47, 241, 60, 318, 62, 271, 71, 387; Clermont-Farrand, 60, 318; Compiègne, 321, 64, 275; Dijon, 59, 315; Dôle, 14, 288, 57, 318, 59, 306, 66, 339, 346, 71, 157; Douay, 50, 327, 56, 301, 69, 289; Embrun, 59, 306, 66, 339; Eu, 3, 175, 4, 256, 5, 290, 6, 327, 8, 291, 307, 15, 249, 41, 257, 52, 262, 59, 315, 60, 322, 62, 276, 65, 264; Grenoble, 59, 306; Hesdin, 52, 262, 58, 295, 60, 321, 65, 264; La Flèche (Flesche), 1, 316, 4, 255-256, 266, 269, 5, 275, 6, 326-327, 8, 290, 292, 9, 313, 11, 278, 14, 288, 15, 247, 249, 18, 256, 24, 311, 30, 306, 34, 245, 39, 171, 41, 241, 257, 45, 269, 47, 320, 50, 325, 52, 262, 58, 295-297, 59, 315, 60, 315, 318-320, 322, 61, 273, 62, 271, 276, 64, 275, 65, 263, 66, 338, 341, 345, 71, 179-180; Langres, 50, 322; La Rochelle, 60, 323, 66, 346, 68, 333, 69, 65; Lille (Lisle), 50, 327, 56, 301, 69, 289; Limoges, 67, 333, 68, 333, 71, 165-166, 176; Luçon, 68, 313, 332-333, 69, 41, 61, 65; Lyons, 14, 288, 50,

JESUITS: THE ORDER (continued)—

ORDER: *Colleges* (continued)—

326-327, **57**, 318, **59**, 306, **63**, 301, **66**, 346, **67**, 343, **71**, 151, **72**, 19—Trinity Jesuit school, **14**, 288; Maçon, **50**, 327; Marennnes, **68**, 333; Mauriac, **23**, 327, **34**, 246; Metz, **50**, 323; Montrouge, **4**, 271; Moulins, **18**, 256, **24**, 311, **34**, 245, **52**, 262, **59**, 315, **62**, 271, **65**, 264; Nancy, **24**, 310, **50**, 322, **59**, 315, **71**, 146, 149-150, 153, 157, 167, 174; Nantes, **68**, 281; Nevers, **4**, 255, 266, **5**, 275, **8**, 292, **28**, 318, **61**, 273, **65**, 263-265; Nîmes, **15**, 248, **66**, 346; Orleans, **8**, 292, **9**, 313, **12**, 274, **15**, 250, **18**, 256, **60**, 322, **61**, 273, **66**, 335, **71**, 174; Pamiers, **60**, 318, **71**, 172; Paris, **4**, 235, 255-256, 266-267, **6**, 67, 326, **8**, 290-292, **12**, 274, **15**, 247, 250, **18**, 256, **20**, 308, **23**, 326, **24**, 312, **28**, 117, 318, **35**, 145, **40**, 21, **41**, 257, **50**, 323, 325, **52**, 261, **58**, 295, 297, **59**, 315-316, **60**, 315, 318-319, 322, **61**, 273, **62**, 271, 273, 276, **63**, 302, **64**, 274-275, **65**, 263-266, **66**, 338, 341, 344-346, **67**, 333, 339, **69**, 303-304, **71**, 138-163, 165, 169, 172, 174, 177—Louis-le-grand, **66**, 35, 41, **71**, 27, 168, 178, 387 (*see above* Clermont); Pau, **23**, 327, **64**, 278, **66**, 346, **71**, 147; Périgueux, **64**, 278; Poitiers, **4**, 272, **23**, 327, **60**, 323, **67**, 333; Pont-à-Mousson, **15**, 247, **24**, 310, **50**, 322-323, **59**, 315; Puy, **23**, 327, **48**, 297, **60**, 141; Quimper, **30**, 306, **65**, 265, **66**, 345, **71**, 399; Rennes, **4**, 269, **5**, 275, **9**, 313, **11**, 278, **15**, 249, **30**, 306, **31**, 103-105, **38**, 293, **56**, 301, **66**, 346, **71**, 51, 157; Rheims, **14**, 287, **50**, 322-323, **66**, 341; Roanne, **57**, 318, **66**, 339; Rodez, **23**, 328, **44**, 322, **47**, 319; Rouen, **4**, 255-256, 265, 269-272, **5**, 275-290, **6**, 326, **8**, 291-292, **9**, 313, **11**, 278, **12**, 274, **14**, 288, **15**, 247, 250, **18**, 256, **24**, 310-311, **28**, 318, **31**, 289, **37**, 135, **38**, 187, **50**, 325, **56**, 301, **58**, 297, **60**, 319, **61**, 273, **62**, 271, **63**, 302, **64**, 274, **65**, 263, **66**, 338, **71**, 138-141, 143, 178; Saintes, **60**, 323, **67**, 333, **68**, 333; St. Flour, **48**, 297; St. Malo, **71**, 53; Salins, **66**, 339; Sens, **24**, 310; Toulouse, **23**, 327-328, **44**, 322, **47**, 319, **48**, 297, **60**, 318, **66**, 346, **71**, 145, 148-149, 154, 157; Tournon, **34**, 246, **48**, 297, **60**, 318; Tours, **50**, 325, **56**, 251, **58**, 295, **60**, 319, **66**, 338; Tulle, **60**, 323, **64**, 278; Uzès, **67**, 339; Val, **34**, 249; Vannes, **4**, 271-272, **15**, 249, **24**, 311, **28**, 318, **52**, 262, **65**, 264-265, **66**, 338, **67**, 341, **71**, 399; Velay, **48**, 297; Verdun, **15**, 247, **50**, 323; Vesoul, **66**, 339; Vienne, **59**, 306.

In Germany—Augsburg, **28**, 314; Dillingen, 314, **42**, 298; Ensisheim, **59**, 315.

In Italy—Fermo, **18**, 255; Macerata (university), **38**, 215; Rome, **15**, 250, **18**, 255, **23**, 326-327, **24**, 310, **60**, 317, **71**, 144-145; Sezza, **23**, 326; Tivoli, 326; house of professed at Rome, **18**, 15, 37.

In Mexico—Vera Cruz, **70**, 267.

In Peru—Juli (also a publishing house), **3**, 298.

In Spain — Cordova, Monterey, Montilla, **27**, 314; St. Sebastian, **70**, 295; Salamanca, Valladolid, **3**, 298.

In Canada — Montreal (conducted by priests in residence there), **64**, 139, 149, **71**, 215, 217; burned, **64**, 135, **71**, 215; view, **64**, 135; plan, 151. Montreal — old college (*see* Montreal: ecclesiastical) (St. Mary's), **1**, xi, 34, 43, **34**, 249, **67**, 337, **71**, 121, **72**, 11; founded, **4**, 271, **28**, 306; portraits of missionaries at, **71**, 400; maintains free library, 237; history, 299, 310; *fêtes jubilaires*, 310-311. Quebec (*see* Quebec: ecclesiastical and educational).

In United States — Boston, **34**, 249; Buffalo (Canisius), **4**, 5; Chicago (St. Ignatius), **71**, 240; Cleveland (St. Ignatius), **4**, 5; Fordham, N. Y., **34**, 249; Georgetown, D. C., **1**, xii, **41**, 250, Grand Côteau, La. (St. Charles), **20**, 16; Milwaukee (Marquette), **71**, 150; New York (St. Francis Xavier), **1**, xii, **34**, 249; Omaha (Creighton), **72**, 11; Prairie du Chien, Wis. (Sacred Heart), **14**, 4; St. Louis, **72**, 11; St. Mary's, Kans. (St. Mary's), **4**, 5; Woodstock, Md., **1**, xii, **2**, 288, **20**, 16, **34**, 249.

Publications: burned by public executioner, **70**, 314. *Catalogi personarum*, cited, **8**, 290, **25**, 23, **36**, 250, **47**, 317, **57**, 318, **58**, 296, **60**, 318, **64**, 155, **68**, 328, **69**, 75-79, 288, **70**, 81-89, **71**, 158, 176, 206-207, 237, 398-399, **72**, 17-18. *Constitutiones*, **71**, 237. *Exercitia spiritualia* ("Spiritual exercises"), **1**, 201, **19**, 137, **34**, 95, 185, 189, **39**, 227, 239, **60**, 321 (*see also* Retreat). *Institutum*, **2**, 217, 306, **71**, 237, 241; investigated by Paris parliament, **70**, 314; condemned by Louisiana council, 215-219; Jesuits required to abjure, 297. *Lettres édifiantes* — scope, **1**, 43; accounts of N. Amer. missions, 43-44; bibliography, **66**, 297-334; value, 298; price, 312, 318-321, 324; Patouillet edits, **67**, 339; cited (Toulouse ed.), **58**, 296, **65**, 263, **66**, 298, 335, 347, 348, **67**, 328, 329, **68**, 111, 253, 322, 332, 333, **69**, 281, **70**, 303, 311, **71**, 237; portions reprinted in this series, **1**, 44, **72**, 9. *Litterae annuae*, cited, **1**, 41, 314, **2**, 195, 287, 290, **3**, 287, **71**, 237; libraries where found, **2**, 288 — *Rel. Rer. Gestarum*, 1613-14, **2**, 2, 193-285, 290, **71**, 183. *Mémoires de Trévoux*, periodical published by Jesuits, **69**, 304.

II. MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA.

THE MISSIONARIES: **2**, 299, **21**, 129, **30**, 223, **41**, 211, **49**, 49, **56**, 261, 267, 281, 283, **57**, 317, **58**, 143, 294, 297, **59**, 63, 81, 271, **60**, 99, 123, 127, 317, **61**, 53, 55, 270, **62**, 47, 49, 191, 276, **63**, 257, **64**, 145, **68**, 281.

Characteristics: knowledge of human nature, **33**, 145; devotion to their work, **17**, 11, 43-45, 121, **32**, 189, **35**, 29, 127-131, 197, **36**, 51-53, **37**, 137, **39**, 87, 135-137, 153, 237 — sentiments regarding it, **8**, 169-193; fervor, **36**, 229, **40**, 25-31, **44**, 61, **45**, 49, **52**, 45; heroism, **1**, vii, viii, 40, **39**, 179, 187-189, 221-223, 239-243, 249, **43**, 301, **44**, 45;

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONARIES: *Characteristics* (continued)—

humility, **31**, 125, 129, **35**, 125, 141, **39**, 237, 261; austerities—(see *Mortifications, and Penances*); obedience, **34**, 177-179, **35**, 123, 125, 129, 133, 147, **38**, 39, 39, 59, 87, 167, 263, **70**, 277-279; other virtues, **68**, 241-243. Philanthropy—aid Port Royal colonists, **2**, 233, 243; aid sick, **4**, 215, **6**, 111, 135, **8**, 149, **11**, 111, 163, **12**, 139, **13**, 111-115, 143-147, 159, 169, 235, **14**, 51, 153, 165, 173, 233, 263, **15**, 69, 83-85, 131, **17**, 29, 45, 51, **20**, 241, **24**, 165-167; die from contagious diseases, while caring for the sick, **71**, 152, 170, 173; aid shipwrecked sailors, **34**, 235; aid Indians (see *below* Policy toward Indians); methods of bestowing charity, **35**, 99; providence for future, **33**, 259, **35**, 27, 99, **70**, 29.

Events in history—

Sent to Canada, **1**, 8, 16, 129, 207, **2**, 61, 83, 173-179, 211-215, **3**, 27, 161-165, 179, **4**, 2, 4, 171, 233, 255, 260, 263, **11**, 131, **14**, 219, **16**, 19-21, **18**, 75, **23**, 326-328, **24**, 309-310, **28**, 273, **51**, 85, **60**, 107, **68**, 229, **69**, 287-290, 304—to Louisiana, **67**, 267, 341-342, **72**, 18-19; driven from Acadia by English (see *below* Missions: Souriquois). Invited by Récollets, return to Canada, **1**, 7-8, **17**, **2**, 81, 173, 203, 211, **3**, 163, 167, **4**, 2, 233, 259-260; aided by Récollets, 171-173; house built for, 181, 217 (see *below* Residences—N. D. des Anges); opposed by brethren at Paris, 181; sent to Europe by English, 255, 260, 263, **39**, 49, 167, 171; return to Canada (1632), **1**, 17, **4**, 260, 265-266, 270, **5**, 11, 275, **39**, 49; repair their house, **4**, 266, **6**, 69, 326; aided by Giffard, 327; right to solemnize marriages questioned, **15**, 250, **30**, 191; favor devotions of Loreto, **18**, 256; losses in fire of 1640, **19**, 65-67; take refuge in hospital, 67; not attacked by smallpox, 93; soldiers lodged with, **27**, 89; say mass for Montmagny, **28**, 223; cheated by an adventurer, 233; losses through shipwreck, 245, **34**, 59, 235, **41**, 237; attend a comedy at Quebec, **28**, 251; their New-Year's gifts, **30**, 153, **32**, 67-69, 75, **34**, 39, **35**, 31, **36**, 113; disapprove of bonfires on saints' days, **30**, 163, 183, **35**, 35, 51, **36**, 115; funds for pious works given to, **30**, 157; ask advice from France, 191, sent back to France, 306, **35**, 53-57, **36**, 53, 59, **40**, 59, **44**, 107, **67**, 344; gifts to, from Indians, **32**, 285; say masses for missionaries, **34**, 21; gifts to parish church, **41**, **42**, 269-271; warn Petuns against Iroquois, **35**, 109; bishop of Canada should be chosen from, **36**, 69-71, 237; plan for French control of Lake Ontario, **40**, 221, 256-257; give inventories to French merchants, **41**, 243; reports for 1655 lost, 213; build clergy-house, **43**, 324; board a pupil at seminary, **45**, 119; first, ordained in Canada, **50**, 324; some possess annuities in France, **60**, 139; hostile to La Salle,

57, 316; threatened by English soldiers, 64, 47; voyage of exiled, to France, 70, 291-297; privileges in capitulation, 71, 99, 394; ordained after the conquest, 172, 176, 179-180; forbidden to receive new members, 28, 305; sued by Lavalette's creditors, 71, 49; seigniorial privileges, 65, 67, 79, 91; loyal to English government, 97; suffer in French Revolution, 175, 178; number resident in Canada in 1789, 101; transfer their estates to Canadian people, 101-103; last of, dies at Quebec, 28, 305, 39, 267, 301, 71, 395.

In Louisiana—obligations in regard to southern missions, 70, 241, 257-259; recalled to France, 65, 265, 66, 339; return to Louisiana, 67, 341-342; accusations against, refuted, 70, 221-245, 257-263; deprived of their property, 219-221; harshly treated by colonial authorities, 219, 265, 269-283; give their books to Capuchins, 289-291; expelled from Louisiana, 64, 280, 68, 328, 70, 213-269, 286-301, 310— from Illinois, 269-285.

Reestablished in Canada, 59, 301; remaining archives restored to, 28, 305, 309, 59, 301; incorporated in Canada, 71, 393; own site of Ste. Marie (Huron mission), 5, 295; "inquiry regarding lives and blessed deaths," 38, 189, 295; persecutions, hardships, etc.—see *Missionaries, and Martyrs*.

Relations with government: praised by Champlain, 5, 251; Le Jeune authorized to act as governor, 8, 308—holds Chateaufort's commission, 308, 9, 209; disagreement with La Ralde, 5, 278; Montmagny deputed Lalemant to act for him, 27, 87; entertain officials, 32, 85, 36, 145, 50, 187; advise in public affairs, 32, 105; superior a member of the council, 36, 191, 306, 46, 153, 187; praised by Avaugour, 46, 153; recommend Mézy as governor, 47, 316; Louis XIV.'s opinion of, 53, 303; Talon's relations with, 49, 173, 53, 303; blamed by Courcelles, 50, 183-185; relations with Frontenac, 1, 41, 55, 315, 322, 62, 155, 273; with Denonville, 63, 303; with various intendants, 303, 68, 87, 69, 237; quarrel with Cadillac, 65, 272; in public conference at Quebec, 62, 159; summoned to Montreal by governors, 67, 51; sent to other colonies and to Indians on public business, 29, 47-63, 36, 246-247, 42, 37, 41, 57-125, 44, 97-99, 117-119, 323 (see also Albanel, Chaumonot, Dablon, Druillettes, Jogues, and Le Moynes); see also names of various governors and intendants. Aided by French government (see below *Missions*).

Relations with habitants: furnished by them with fuel, 27, 103—they refuse to continue this, 28, 237; grants of money from, 227, 237, 35, 39-41—for building church, etc., 27, 89, 28, 225, 319; partially repay maintenance of soldiers, 27, 89; Jesuits avert famine by furnishing seed, 34, 51; valuables deposited with them, 32, 69, 99, 49, 161; regaled by Bourdon, 37, 119; debtors of Sevestre, 43, 73; superior visited by habitants, 46, 159; at Montreal, 64, 153; in Illinois, seek to retain Jesuits, 70, 275.

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONARIES (continued)—

Trade relations: commercial companies—opposed by them, **1**, 19. With Company of New France—Jesuits aid them in Huronia, **6**, 81; favored by, **36**, 237; lodged in their house, **27**, 85, **311**, **35**, 291; receive lands from (*see* Companies: of New France). *See also* other companies.

In fur trade—partners of Biencourt, **1**, 312, **2**, 215, 233, **3**, 175-179, 231, 299; *Contract d'association*, **1**, 312, **3**, 299, **71**, 237—explained by Biard, **3**, 175; accused of trading, **25**, 75-77; exonerated by Company of New France, 77-79; engaged in trade, **9**, 175-179, **27**, 99—Le Jeune explains and justifies this, **9**, 171-181; decision regarding trade, **30**, 187; refrain from trade, **31**, 189, 203; use peltries of Huron fugitives to help maintain them, **36**, 250; protect Hurons from traders, **69**, 305; the Tournois affair, 286.

Oppose sale of liquor to Indians (*see* Liquor traffic).

Relations with ecclesiastical authorities: *see also* Briand, Laval, Queylus, Pontbriand, Rouen, St. Vallier, Séminaire des Missions Étrangères, and Vicariate-general. Disagreements with secular priests in Louisiana, **66**, 125-139.

Relations with other religious bodies: *see also* Capuchins, Hospital nuns, Récollets, Sulpitians, and Ursulines. Friendly relations with Protestants, **1**, 25, 235, **2**, 273-275, **3**, 17, **4**, 73, **9**, 313, **24**, 311, **25**, 43-45, 55, 59-63, 287, **26**, 39, **31**, 93-97, 137, 189, 205, **36**, 85-99, **111**, 231-233, 239-241, 266, **39**, 201, 233, 266, **64**, 103, 119, 277.

Literary and scientific achievements: (a) Exploration and cartography—**55**, 235-237; *see also* Albanel, Allouez, Bonnécamp, Dablon, Druillettes, Exploration, Marquette, and Quen. Maps, **60**, 147, **71**, 214-215, 357-359; of Lake St. John, **65**, 44; of Lake Superior, **54**, 255, **55**, 94, 316-317; by Aubéry, **66**, 344; Biard, **2**, 181, 294; Bonnécamp, **69**, 294; Jogues, **28**, 137; Jones, end of **34**, **71**, 397; Laure, **68**, 325; Marquette, **59**, 108, 154; Raffeix, **47**, 320; Ragueneau, **18**, 235, **36**, 248. (b) Philology—**2**, 9-13, 219-221, 239, **3**, 149, 193, **4**, 179, 211-215, **5**, 87, 281, **6**, 21-23, 37, 45, 63, 83, **7**, 21-31, **10**, 55, **14**, 9-11, 125, 173, **16**, 241, 245, 253, 256, **17**, 87, **21**, 231, **23**, 287, 327, **24**, 167, 305, **28**, 63, **39**, 105, 119-121, **46**, 67, 71, **50**, 173, 322, **52**, 179, **54**, 117, 187, 237, **56**, 51, **57**, 318, **58**, 103, **64**, 155, 265-267, **65**, 85, 264-265, **66**, 117, 285, 344, **67**, 145, **68**, 53, 185, **69**, 289-290, **71**, 377 (*see also* languages under the several tribes). (c) History—**1**, 38-41; value of their reports concerning New France, vii-viii. (d) Education—(*see* Quebec: ecclesiastical and educational; and *below*, Education of Indian youth). (e) Science—their observations on natural phenomena, **3**, 47-67, **5**, 181-185, **15**,

139, **16**, 227, **17**, 119, **30**, 67, **38**, 221, **39**, 139, 145, **48**, 37-51, 183-223, 241, **50**, 69-79, **55**, 173-181, 161-165, **56**, 137-139, 201-207, **57**, 301-305, **60**, 205-207, **62**, 199, **64**, 117, **68**, 257; *see also* Tides. (f) Medicine — as physicians, **1**, 213-215, **2**, 15-21, 51, 93-95, 99, 223, 279-281, **3**, 201-203, **4**, 91-97, **17**, 19, 51, 93, 153, **28**, 117, **31**, 187, **43**, 303, **56**, 81, **57**, 115, 149, 161, 165, 171-175, 179, **58**, 211-213, 219, **59**, 243-247, **61**, 225, 233, **62**, 95-97, 231-233, **66**, 237-241, 245, 261, **68**, 77.

Miscellaneous: knowledge of a language miraculously imparted, **19**, 129; supernatural influences about (*see* Demons and Virgin Mary); surnames given by Indians to, **16**, 239-241 (*see also* names of missionaries to Hurons); flag carried in Onondaga expedition (1656), **43**, 139; relics of, found, **5**, 293, 295, **8**, 304, **19**, 272, **36**, 245, 246. Number in Canada — (1650) **36**, 53, (1653) **40**, 61, (1701) **65**, 185-187; catalogues, **69**, 75-79, **70**, 81-89, **71**, 120-181; portraits, 400.

THEIR WORK —

Policy, and mode of dealing with Indians: **10**, 79, **12**, 276, **13**, 25, 51, 71-75, 105, 159, 169-173, 177, 185, 199, 201, 225, **17**, 39, 93-95, 151, 173, 189, **18**, 79, 87, 123, 131, **20**, 133, 145-147, 155, 159-161, 215, **25**, 261-281, **37**, 163-165, 181-183, **39**, 29, **54**, 181-183, **63**, 101-123, 133-135 — mistakes in policy acknowledged, **33**, 145-147; follow Indian customs. **1**, viii, **33**, 239, 243, **38**, 281, **39**, 177, **41**, 109-113, **43**, 169, **54**, 181, 221, 231; aid needy Indians, **9**, 29, 35, 39, 45, 51, 193, **10**, 53, 59, 249, **16**, 79, 85, 93, 137, 157, 187, 219, 243, **18**, 93-97, 109-111, 137, 147, 185, 217-219, 255, **19**, 61, **20**, 21, **21**, 29, **25**, 221, **26**, 29, **27**, 91, **30**, 131-137, 275, 279, 306, **32**, 41, 255, **33**, 77, 257, **34**, 63, 99, 199, **35**, 23, 89, 95-101, 211, **36**, 191, 203, 249, **37**, 75, 147, 181, **38**, 39, 47, 197, **40**, 49-51, 59, 223, **41**, 139, **44**, 49, **70**, 231; solicit liberation of Sokoki captive, **25**, 53; constituted guardians of Indians, **36**, 250, **47**, 263; give Christmas feast to chiefs, **42**, 133; instruct Indians in fortification, **10**, 53, **39**, 247, **55**, 141.

Endeavor to render Indians sedentary, **1**, 18, **16**, 33, 61, 233, **18**, 79, 87, **20**, 127, **35**, 33, **54**, 139 — cost of this undertaking, **18**, 119, settle Hurons on their lands, **35**, 39, **70**, 207; instruct Indians in agriculture, **1**, 19, **4**, 195, **9**, 19, 65, 263-265. *See also below* Mission colonies.

Educate Indian youth — seminaries for, **5**, 145, **6**, 83, 89, 151-155, 327, **7**, 265, **8**, 181, 227, **9**, 107, 177, 273, 277-279, 283-285, 293, 299-301, **11**, 11, 17, 49, 81-83, 129, 276, **12**, 39-115, 165, 235, 239, 255, **13**, 9, 119, 125, **14**, 127, 257, **16**, 169, 179, 243, 251, **17**, 87-93, **21**, 173, **22**, 101, 161, **23**, 175-177, **24**, 103, 121, 189, **26**, 19-29, 39, **39**, 127-129, **44**, 315, **47**, 295, **51**, 173, **53**, 71, **66**, 209, **68**, 111, **71**, 97, 101-103; funds of Huron seminary devoted to Sillery colony, **23**, 325; Indian children given to Jesuits, **5**, 137, 217, **9**, 7, 11, 15,

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THEIR WORK: *Policy, and mode of dealing with Indians* (continued)—
103-105, 201, **11**, 123, **14**, 183-185, 257, **16**, 169, **24**, 167, **53**, **71**;
they support Indian children, 9, 103, 201—rear orphans, **18**, 79.

Influence with Indians, **15**, 27, 37-47, 139, **16**, 63, 163, **18**, 125-135,
143, 181, 207, **19**, 69, **20**, 171, 179, **211**, **25**, 153, **36**, 237, **40**, 227-229,
63, 302, **68**, 330, **70**, 133-137, 237-241; adopted by them, **27**, 97-99,
38, 27-41, **43**, 307, **44**, 21, **64**, 91-93, 97, 101, **68**, 269.

Missionary occupations and methods of work: **2**, 7, 53, 91, 103,
243-245, **3**, 181-183, **4**, 177-179, **8**, 133, 143-145, **15**, 165, **16**, 241-249,
17, 9-23, 93-97, 105, 141, **18**, 19, 151, **21**, 95-97, 165, 177-179, 185-187,
205-207, 245, 289, **22**, 93, 97-99, **111**, 123, 127-129, 145, 175, 227-229,
233, 243, **23**, 21-23, 81, 101-103, 117-119, 139, 151, 169, 179-
181, 201, 207-209, 229, 239-243, 293, 309-313, **24**, 61, 69-71, 87,
95-99, 117-121, 127-129, 149, 197-199, 209, 257, 269, **25**, 113, 131,
185, 277, **26**, 89, 105, 137, 181, 213, 287, **27**, 33, 61, 65-67, 143-145,
28, 33, 93, **29**, 47-49, 81, 103, 135, 139-141, 155, **54**, 21-41, 45,
55-63, 67-73, 79, 95, 101-103, 121, 209-211, **55**, 69-71, 81-83, 87, 135,
147, 153, 181-189, 201, 205, 215, 221-223, **56**, 31-33, 51-53, 133-135,
187, 189, 193-197, **57**, 113, 121, 125, 153, 173-181, 193, 251, 259, 269,
297, **58**, 23-27, 49, 59-61, 69, 181-185, 221, 239, 275, 287, **60**, 163-
165, 179, 237-239, 269-271, **61**, 225-235, **62**, 113, 135, 171, 195, 211-
213, 217-219, 227, 243, **63**, 37, 67-69, 83, 115, 119-121, 133, 257-259,
64, 165, 177, 181-193, 209, 227, 267, **65**, 77, 81, 89, **66**, 97, 117,
151-153, 237, 241-245, 259-261, **67**, 89-91, 185-195, 217-219, 241, 261,
323, **68**, 57-59, 63, 69, 81, 97, 111, 239, 271, 279, 285, **69**, 53, **70**, 227-
245; methods of instruction, **1**, 289-290, **7**, 93-95, 99-103, 123,
129-135, 187-189, 291-295, **8**, 143-145, **9**, 9-11, **10**, 15-25, 33, **11**,
89, 107, 113-115, 129, 141, 151-171, 189-191, 199-209, 221-235, 251-269,
12, 29-31, 63, 69, 75-77, 143, 149, 249-251, **14**, 71, 97, 157, 171, 221,
15, 17, 117, 121-123, 165-167, **16**, 63, 69, 77-83, 93, 123, 139, 143,
161-165, 243-249, **19**, 69, 177, 203-205, **20**, 67-69, 75, **32**, 49, 295-303,
35, 101-105, 259, **39**, 147-155, **42**, 105-107, **52**, 177, 183, 205-207,
211, **53**, 149-153, 177, 199-229, 251, 261-281, **54**, 67-73, **55**, 139-141,
147, **63**, 37-45, 67-69, 89, **70**, 109; pictures and images employed
therein, **11**, 89, **12**, 107-109, 251, **14**, 97, 103, **15**, 17, 121, **17**, 103, **23**,
117, **25**, 163, **26**, 131-133, 143, 171, **27**, 177, **37**, 31, 39, 189, **40**,
123-125, **43**, 309, 49, 69, **50**, 299, **52**, 119-123, 135, **53**, 177, 203,
55, 139, 147, 201, **56**, 115-117, 135, **57**, 275, **59**, 189, **60**, 265,
61, 25, 117, 121, **62**, 43, 95, 133-135, 173, **63**, 69, 127,
231, **64**, 227-229, **65**, 83, **67**, 323-325; songs accompanied by
musical instruments, **42**, 129, **55**, 147, **56**, 133; "from point
to point," a religious game, **53**, 209; children taught songs
against superstitious rites, **56**, 133; children employed to search

for idols, **29**, 201. Caution in administering baptism, **3**, 143-153, **4**, 87, **20**, 37, **61**, **23**, 139, **36**, 29; formula of baptism taught to converts, **33**, 39.

As agriculturists: **1**, 19, **24**, **31**, **4**, 177, 193, 268, **5**, 45, 67, **6**, 29, 69-71, 75-79, **8**, 17, **9**, 155, **15**, 137, 159, **19**, 135, **27**, 95, **33**, 253-255, **34**, 23, 207, 225, **35**, 25, 81, **47**, 261, **54**, 139, **69**, 245, 253-255, 267-269, 305, **70**, 29-33, 45-55, 67-71, 265, 317, **71**, 69-71, 79; own mills, **34**, 51, **47**, 259-263, 267, **65**, 183; cultivate tobacco, **67**, 271; introduce orange and sugar-cane into Louisiana, **71**, 381; endeavor to domesticate wild cattle, **66**, 293; raise live-stock, **6**, 71-75, 79, **28**, 317, **30**, 165, **33**, 255, **35**, 27, **40**, 111, **62**, 169, **69**, 255-257, 265-271, **70**, 31-33, 53-55, 67-71, 265, 275, 279, 317. *See also below*, Missions — Detroit.

Subordinates —

Donnés — **1**, 25, **6**, 55, **7**, 219, **8**, 89, 141, 294, **9**, 59, 306, **19**, 269, **21**, 205, 209, 231, 318-319, **22**, 107, **24**, 312, **28**, 181, **35**, 57, **36**, 227, **45**, 115, 151, **46**, 302, **47**, 249, 279, 307, **48**, 143, 296, **49**, 161, **51**, 145, **53**, 241, 245, **56**, 65, 165, 189, 213, **60**, 129, 143, **62**, 215, **66**, 125; meaning of term, **1**, 24; functions, **33**, 253, **42**, 265; numbers, **33**, 253, **40**, 47, **65**, 185; act of donation, **21**, 295-297, 301, 305-307, **35**, 290; vows, **21**, 295-301; contracts, 295-297, 301-303; relations to order, 293-307, 319, **35**, 290; enter order, **71**, 145, 147, 149; usefulness in mission work, **17**, 45, **20**, 99, 103, **21**, 293, 299, 319, **40**, 47; devotion to missionaries, **32**, 189, **39**, 181, 237; praised by Ragueneau, **33**, 75; Vitelleschi's attitude toward **21**, 319; in Huron mission, 295, 301, 319, **23**, 69, **25**, 83-85, **35**, 23; among Iroquois, **23**, 327, **24**, 312, **28**, 117, **54**, 111, **60**, 147, in Illinois, **67**, 277-279; accompany Marquette, **59**, 315; instruct Indians, **1**, 33, **15**, 137; as physicians, **17**, 29, **54**, 111; at Quebec and Sillery, **27**, 81-83, 105, **36**, 250; sent to France, **34**, 245; on Orleans Island, **37**, 181; Algonkin convert becomes a donné, **20**, 253; *Mémoire touchant*, **21**, 293-309, 318-319.

Engagés and servants (*see also* Compagnés) — **6**, 47-51, **8**, 81, 305, **22**, 35, **25**, 25, **26**, 29, **27**, 81-85, 91, 97, 312, **28**, 169, 201-203, 227, 233-235, 316, 319, **32**, 101-103, **34**, 23, 59, **35**, 31, **36**, 117, 245, **45**, 159, **55**, 320, **57**, 317, **65**, 185, **69**, 241; wages, **27**, 81-83, 91, **28**, 227, 235, **36**, 250, **66**, 33, **69**, 245-247, **70**, 21, 65; slaves owned by Jesuits, **68**, 267, **70**, 245-249, 265, 279, 283-285.

THE MISSIONS: mentioned, **9**, 312, **13**, 19, **14**, 281, 287-288, **15**, 217, 249, **16**, 235-237, **29**, 27, 31-35, 119, 245, **41**, 256-257, **66**, 147, 344, **68**, 332-333, **69**, 69, 75, 286-287, **70**, 253, **71**, 172, 235-236, 387, 395; field for, **16**, 35-37, 233, **41**, 135, **46**, 67-79; begun in Canada, **38**, 229; plans of Jesuits for, **16**, 231-237; difficulties to be overcome, **1**, 318, **20**, 71-77, **57**, 193, **69**, 33; aid for, asked,

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS (continued)—

II, **11**, **25**, **97**, **26**, **201**, **28**, **59**, **99**, **213**, **37**, **87**, **42**, **35**, **44**, **51**, **61**, **46**, **67**, **123**, **47**, **67**, **113-115**, **48**, **27-29**, **249-251**, **50**, **67**, **229**, **51**, **85**, **159**, **68**, **235**, **241**, **257**, **303**; abandoned for lack of workers, **241**; supplies for, lost at sea, **18**, **217**; accompanied by epidemics, **31**, **123**, **241-243**; effect of Iroquois war on, **38**, **45-49**; extended, **50**, **227**; usual location of stations, **39**, **47**; itinerant, **19**, **125-131**, **167**, **183**, **209**, **20**, **21**, **43**, **95-97**; praised by Laval, **45**, **23**; history of, planned by Bressani, **38**, **217**. Extent and condition—**1645**, **27**, **137-139**; **1650**, **36**, **49-57**; **1651**, **36**, **193-231**; **1653**, **40**, **61**; **1663**, **47**, **247**, **255**; **1670**, **54**, **251-253**; **1683**, **62**, **193-267**; **1701**, **65**, **187**; **1703**, **1**, **219-225**; **1710**, **237**; results of Western. **70**, **245-247**, **253-257**; in Quebec province, **71**, **65**; list of superiors, **122-126**; annual catalogues of Canadian houses, cited, **32**, **99**. Revenues—**1701**, **65**, **18**, **181-187**, **258**; **1727**, **69**, **285**. Expenses, **43**, **171**, **47**, **255**, **307**, **65**, **185-187**, **69**, **285**. Aided from France—by royal government, **1**, **127**, **133-135**, **207**, **312**, **3**, **161**, **36**, **250**, **65**, **181**, **67**, **29-31**, **70**, **221**, **241**, **71**, **97**, **101**—fishery rights, **36**, **250**, **71**, **231**; annual pension, **36**, **251**, **49**, **173**, **65**, **271**, **69**, **31**, **203**; by Hundred Associates, **6**, **81-83**, **99**, **15**, **217**, **17**, **23**, **47**, **18**, **243**, **42**, **270**; by private persons, **1**, **135-137**, **313**, **3**, **169**, **175**, **231**, **6**, **327**, **7**, **255**, **267**, **309**, **14**, **287**, **15**, **71**, **77**, **217**, **221**, **17**, **19**, **23**, **55**, **219**, **18**, **61**, **89**, **239-247**, **19**, **67**, **71-73**, **131**, **20**, **67**, **127**, **21**, **111-113**, **23**, **23-25**, **32**, **137**, **36**, **203**, **37**, **147-151**, **167**, **177**, **181**, **38**, **49**, **39**, **43**, **41**, **165**, **69**, **35**, **71**, **97**, **101**; partly supported in Canada, **37**, **87**. Present missions aided (1888) by appropriation from payment for Jesuit estates, **71**, **393**. Itinerant (or "flying") missions, **15**, **169**, **185**, **16**, **249**, **17**, **87**, **99**, **18**, **19**, **39-43**, **255-256**, **33**, **77**, **35**, **81**, **173**, **36**, **195**, **225**, **60**, **197**, **63**, **71**. *In various regions—*

Acadia—**1**, **vii**, **6**, **13**, **16**, **129**, **139**, **151**, **161-163**, **183**, **195-235**, **45**, **59**, **65**, **95**, **66**, **207**, **211**, **67**, **337**; laborers in, **24**, **310**, **29**, **31**, **45**, **59**, **61**, **71**, **47**, **63**, **65**, **87**, **66**, **207**, **71**, **137**, **389**; abandoned by religious orders, **59**, **307**. First Jesuit mission therein (**1611-13**), and its failure, **1**, **207-217**, **227-235**, **2**, **5-105**, **211-285**, **3**, **137-283**, **4**, **9-117**; St. Sauveur founded, **1**, **227**, **2**, **211**, **247**, **3**, **265**—destroyed by English, **1**, **229-235**, **2**, **211**, **259**, **3**, **5-7**, **4**, **13**. Mission at Chedabouctou, **8**, **292**, **24**, **310**.

Cape Breton Island—**1**, **14**, **8**, **292**, **305**, **15**, **245**, **24**, **310**, **45**, **59**, **63**. Grand Cibou, **4**, **243**, **254**, **270**, **5**, **201**, **6**, **325**. Ste. Anne, **4**, **291**, **5**, **291**, **7**, **263**.

Gaspesia—**8**, **292**, **24**, **310**, **30**, **303**, **35**, **41**, **36**, **131**, **47**, **221**. Baye des Chaleurs, **25**, **289**, **30**, **143**, **32**, **41**, **55**. Isle Percée,

30, 143, 36, 131. Miramichi, 30, 143, 45, 59. Miscou (St. Charles), 7, 263, 312, 8, 47, 292, 12, 263, 275, 14, 277, 21, 312, 22, 239, 24, 145, 153, 310, 311, 28, 201, 213, 32, 39, 34, 57, 44, 105, 45, 59; report, 1645, 28, 23-37; history, 32, 35-55. Nepisiguit, 1, 221, 237, 24, 310, 25, 289, 30, 127, 133, 32, 41. Rigibouctou, 45, 59-61.

Lake St. John and Saguenay—Lake St. John (St. Jean)—1, 16, 219, 14, 287, 31, 249-255, 37, 211-233, 40, 235, 247, 41, 199, 46, 73, 302, 304, 51, 75-79, 56, 211, 59, 253, 65, 187; at Métabetchouan, 60, 322, 61, 79, 270, 68, 41, 325. Saguenay—36, 55, 38, 197, 68, 327, 330, 69, 290, 70, 310, 71, 389; at Ance de l'Assomption, 52, 217; at Chicoutimi, 1, 219, 237, 46, 302, 56, 153, 57, 318, 59, 305, 65, 187, 68, 25, 39, 51-77, 107-117, 69, 129-131, 135-139, 290. Laure's *Relation du Saguenay*, 68, 25-117.

St. Lawrence River, below Tadoussac—Bic, 42, 259. Isle aux Basques, 49, 23-25. Isle Verte, 48, 281, 53, 69-71, 71, 61, 390. Jérémie Islets, 57, 318, 59, 305, 68, 99-103, 69, 129. Malbaye, 69, 131-139. Mingan, 69, 135. Ouiebitchiouan Island, 55, 137-141. Saut au Mouton, 49, 43. Sept Isles, 1, 219, 237, 46, 71, 48, 297, 57, 318, 59, 57, 69, 133-137; report, 1674, 59, 49-53.

Tadoussac (Ste. Croix, Holy Cross)—1, 8, 16, 219, 237, 8, 291, 14, 287, 18, 257-258, 20, 131, 191, 22, 219-221, 227, 231, 235, 317, 24, 125, 141, 145-147, 155, 25, 109, 26, 103, 27, 141, 173, 183, 189-191, 28, 189, 201, 221, 29, 65, 123, 201, 30, 179, 32, 87, 97, 34, 57, 246, 35, 41-43, 36, 121, 223, 229, 37, 97, 185, 38, 169, 197, 40, 61, 235, 41, 187-191, 44, 237, 48, 241, 49, 159, 50, 327, 51, 147, 175, 52, 215, 219, 53, 59, 77, 57, 318, 59, 25, 79, 253, 306, 315, 60, 245, 255, 322, 62, 191, 65, 43, 187, 68, 35, 39, 79-83, 101, 69, 129-131, 135-139, 292, 71, 235; founded, 20, 191, 37, 183-185; continued in winter, 30, 185, 195, 45, 119-121; its scope, 38, 231; Algonkins instructed, 27, 27; Laval visits, 51, 149, 273-281, 52, 45-47; population, 68, 79; buildings, 47, 263; dependencies, 52, 19; expenses of missionary, 69, 285; buildings destroyed, 66, 43, 68, 79; history, 71, 303. Reports, 1640-78, 21, 81-105, 22, 219-245, 24, 123-145, 26, 103-153, 29, 123-143, 31, 231-255, 33, 19-35, 35, 267-283, 36, 223, 37, 183, 209, 51, 267-281, 52, 215-227, 53, 59-95, 56, 71-87, 59, 25-47, 60, 245-261, 61, 75-87; 1683, 62, 215-223; 1720-30, 68, 25-117; 1740-50, 69, 17-18, 129-141, 280. Crépéul's *Remarques touchant la mission* (1686), 63, 21-22, 249-267, 296-297.

Sault de Sainte Marie—Jesuits visit (1641), 1, 24, 32, 9, 313, 11, 279, 18, 261, 23, 225-227, 34, 247; mission at, 1, 33, 35, 221, 237, 316, 23, 327, 50, 325, 52, 213, 55, 97, 127-129, 133, 56, 93, 101, 105, 57, 21, 203, 215, 243, 251, 261, 307, 318; location, 54, 127, 55, 95-97; establishment, 52, 199-201; laborers, 59, 71, 217,

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS: *In various regions* (continued)—

62, 193-195; baptisms, 57, 233, 60, 211, 61, 71; reports, 1670-74, 54, 127-147, 55, 95-97, 117-131, 56, 107-113, 57, 207-237, 58, 255-263.

Michillimackinac (St. Ignace, Hurons; St. François de Borgia, Algonkins) — 1, 35, 317, 50, 322, 325, 327, 55, 171, 319, 56, 117, 57, 318, 59, 71, 219, 64, 149, 65, 59, 189, 66, 207, 267, 283-285, 338, 346, 347, 67, 153, 68, 329-332; location, 71, 150; Hurons degenerate from earlier faith, 69, 285; report, 1678, 61, 101-147; results, 70, 245. St. François de Borgia, 61, 125-127, 62, 193-195. St. Ignace, 1, 221, 237, 50, 325-327, 55, 161, 171-173, 57, 205, 249, 318, 59, 71, 91, 169, 203, 217-219, 60, 51, 209, 213, 61, 97, 103, 62, 193-195, 65, 49; founded, 1, 317, 50, 322, 55, 101; reports, 1670-79, 156-167, 56, 115-119, 57, 249-263, 61, 95-147.

Detroit (Sandwich, Ont.—Pointe de Montreal; L'Assomption; Hurons) — 70, 309, 310, 71, 235, dispersed Hurons gathered here by La Richardie, and converted, 68, 283, 333, 69, 51-53, 285, 305; location, 305; part of Canada missions, 70, 277; Jesuits in, 68, 283, 69, 51-53, 77, 283, 289, 306, 70, 85, 71, 213; church and house erected, 69, 305, 70, 31, 49; baptisms at, 73-77; extinction, 69, 306, 70, 275-277; history, 69, 305-306. Farm, store, etc., connected with mission, 69, 253-255, 267-269, 305, 70, 31-33, 51-55, 67-71; farm at Isle Bois Blancs, 69, 265, 305; forge, 241-245, 70, 33, 47-49; other improvements, 23, 29, 39-43, 69; transactions of mission (*Potier's Livre de compte*), 1733-51, 69, 24-26, 241-247, 283, 70, 9-10, 21-71; relations with Montreal, 21, 25, 29-33, 39, 49, 306.

Wisconsin — 1, 32, 221, 21, 319, 54, 305-308, 56, 302-303, 58, 265, 298, 59, 306, 60, 318, 70, 245, 71, 144, 149, 234, 238-239, 242. At De Pere (Green Bay; St. François Xavier) — 1, 33, 35, 237, 34, 247, 54, 137, 169, 265, 306, 55, 320, 56, 91, 125-129, 57, 23, 205, 251, 265, 291, 318-319, 58, 41, 59, 69, 97, 165, 179, 199, 219-221, 265, 60, 129, 149, 197, 61, 71, 153-157, 62, 201, 205, 67, 161; founded, 1, 317, 15, 248; location, 54, 129, 305-306, 55, 103, 56, 91, 62, 203; tribes at, 1, 221; rendezvous for Indians, 61, 71, 149; Perrot presents ostensorium to, 66, frontispiece, 347, 71, 218; reports, 1669-79, 54, 197-243, 55, 183-225, 56, 121-147, 57, 265-291, 58, 37-43, 265-271, 61, 149-157; results, 70, 245; later history, 66, 347. At Chouskouabika, 57, 265-291; Ouassatinoun, 58, 283-289; Oussouamigoung (Suamico), 57, 291-301. To fugitive Hurons, 18, 257, 48, 127-133.

Lake Superior — 1, 32-33, 41, 257, 48, 265, 297, 68, 289, 71, 234, 238, 242. At Chequamegon Bay (Point St. Esprit, La Pointe), 1, 33-35, 50, 213, 322, 52, 262-263, 54, 137, 239, 55, 97-99, 58, 55, 59, 87, 201, 60, 151, 62, 211, 71, 402; its name, 46, 301; founded, 54, 169; location, 129, 55, 97; dependencies, 54, 165, 169; seat

of upper missions, **52**, 203; reports, **48**, 257-277; 1664-71, **50**, 249-307, **51**, 259-265, **52**, 199-213, **54**, 149-195, **55**, 169-179.

Hudson Bay (St. François Xavier) — **1**, 16, 17, 223, **14**, 287, **41**, 257, **59**, 306, **64**, 261, 265-267, **65**, 215, 264, **66**, 67, 77, 215, **71**, 152; report, 1672, **56**, 149-217.

Louisiana — **1**, 12, 18, 36-37, **65**, 265-266, **67**, 261, 329, 341-344, **68**, 223, 309, 311, **69**, 203-205, 300, **70**, 229, 253, **71**, 387; suspended (1703), **65**, 265, **66**, 339; reopened (1726), **67**, 341-342; aided by king, **69**, 203; relations to Canada, **70**, 253, **71**, 126; results, 245-247, 253; laborers in, **69**, 79, **70**, 87-89, 213, 313, **71**, 156, 169; list of superiors, 126-127; missionaries expelled (1763), **64**, 280, **68**, 328, **70**, 213-301, 310; mission abandoned, **1**, 37, **72**, 14. At Mobile Point ("the Cap"), **66**, 135. At New Orleans, **1**, 36, **67**, 273-277, 323, 342, **68**, 209, 311, **69**, 31-33, **70**, 213, 227, 243-245, **71**, 35.

Miscellaneous — St. John River, N. B. (Medoktek; St. Jean Baptiste), **67**, 29, **71**, 27, 310; location, **67**, 337; founded by Aubéry, **66**, 344; memorial tablet from chapel, **67**, 122, 337, **71**, 218. At Beaupré (Algonkin), **46**, 189; on Great Lakes, **55**, 319 — Lake Michigan, **1**, 221, 237; in Labrador, 16 — proposed by Laure, **68**, 115-117; on Mississippi River, **71**, 170, 233 (*see also* Louisiana); at Nekouba, **46**, 275-283, **47**, 149, **56**, 302; on Ohio River, attempted, **70**, 91; at Pentegoët (Castine), **62**, 271, **66**, 345; at Rivière du Loup (Mission of Good Shepherd), **60**, 263-273, **61**, 75; at Tangouaen (Algonkin village), **30**, 87.

In various tribes —

Abenakis (Mission of the Assumption) — **1**, 13-15, 237, **12**, 274, **21**, 319, **23**, 327, **28**, 215, 229, **29**, 71, **35**, 55, **37**, 95, **40**, 61, 235, **44**, 237, **46**, 67-69, **48**, 143, **50**, 319, **61**, 87, **62**, 271, **65**, 87, 187, **66**, 205, 207, 211, 341, 344, 346, **67**, 29, 31, 61, 65, 69, 85, 89, 133-149, 177-197, 203, 209-219, 333, **69**, 73-79, 289, **70**, 311; founded by Druillettes, **35**, 225-227; discontinued at request of Capuchins, **30**, 185; resumed at their request, 305; Druillettes asks English to aid, **36**, 75-111; influence of Sillery chief upon, **37**, 241; Abenakis invited to settle in Canada, **63**, 123; stations in 1703, **1**, 219-221; French government builds churches for, **67**, 29-31; yearly expenses, **69**, 285; laborers in, 77-79, **70**, 85, **71**, 158, 173; reports, **31**, 183-207, **37**, 243-261, **38**, 17-43; history, **37**, 241-243, **67**, 133-149, 177-229. At Narantsoak (Naurantzwak, Norankouan, Norridgewock), **36**, 238, **67**, 61, 65, 85, 113, 133, 195, 225-229, 233; founded by Rale, **66**, 346; converts ask for church, **67**, 29-31. At Naurakamig, **65**, 87, 263.

Algonkins — **1**, 17, 19, 21-22, **6**, 326, **11**, 278-279, **14**, 245, 265-267, **18**, 247, 260, **20**, 93, **21**, 247, 319, **23**, 19, 229-231, 327, **24**, 45, 265-

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS: *In various tribes* (continued)—

267, 26, 73, 301, 305, 27, 53, 103, 28, 97, 213, 29, 71, 155, 257, 30, 87, 109, 125, 33, 255, 34, 101-103, 37, 135, 38, 229, 39, 105, 40, 57, 235, 43, 213, 44, 237, 239, 45, 49, 235, 47, 149, 165, 223, 48, 143, 279, 50, 117, 207, 53, 159, 54, 127, 241, 60, 147, 211, 61, 75-87, 97-101, 157, 62, 201, 67, 147, 211; difficulties, 23, 305; progress, 17, 235, 62, 217; ruined by brandy, 58, 83. (a) At Three Rivers (La Conception) — 1, 8, 17-18, 237, 4, 261, 6, 43, 59, 81, 326, 7, 263, 279, 309, 14, 173, 177, 221, 275, 281, 15, 250, 16, 117, 129, 155, 17, 233, 18, 91, 111, 21, 241, 313, 319, 22, 269, 317, 23, 253, 309, 326-327, 24, 67, 25, 195, 27, 77, 81, 93, 97, 28, 115, 119, 137-141, 169, 185-189, 199, 213, 217, 227-229, 29, 49, 61, 95-121, 30, 173, 195, 31, 109, 257-287, 32, 105, 35, 41-45, 237, 36, 195, 229, 37, 69, 97, 38, 183, 39, 57, 44, 322; ruined by intemperance, 1, 219. (b) To Nipissings and other northern tribes (Mission of Holy Ghost) — 11, 279, 12, 274, 13, 271, 18, 256, 20, 93, 97, 103, 21, 121, 123, 241-245, 297, 23, 275, 327, 28, 97, 257, 30, 113, 119-125, 33, 71, 40, 235, 42, 241, 44, 237, 51, 63, 56, 99, 59, 217, 60, 211, 61, 95-101; founded, 33, 153-155, 34, 103; scope, 33, 155; reports, 1640-50, 21, 239-249, 23, 205-233, 27, 47-61, 30, 109-125, 35, 179-181 — 1671, 55, 147-155, 57, 203-247. (c) To tribes on shores of Lake Huron — 33, 149-155, 62, 201. St. Charles (on E. shore), 35, 173-177. St. Pierre (on N. shore), 33, 155, 35, 177. Of the Apostles (on N. shore, 1671-72), 57, 203; location, 56, 91; reports, 1672-79, 93-105, 57, 239-247, 61, 95-101. (d) To Petite Nation, 40, 235. *See also below* Ottawa mission.

Akansea (Arkansas, Kansas) — 1, 37, 65, 59, 119, 67, 275, 317-325, 328, 340-342, 68, 167, 69, 203, 205, 301, 70, 229, 247; yearly expenses, 69, 285; why abandoned, 241-243. Arkansas Post, 70, 243, 287, 71, 166.

Attikamègues (St. Pierre) — 14, 225, 16, 71, 18, 113, 20, 273, 23, 315, 24, 69, 91, 155, 35, 263-265, 36, 55, 117, 129, 229-231, 37, 97, 40, 61, 235; first visited by Buteux, 37, 39, 53-55; invite other tribes to accept the Christian faith, 47, 75; build chapels, 39, 53-55; reports, 26, 75-101, 31, 209-229, 37, 19-67; results, 137-139.

Foxes (St. Marc) — 1, 32, 221, 54, 193, 219, 227, 305, 58, 41, 269, 59, 221, 225, 60, 199, 61, 73, 149, 67, 161, 70, 245; location, 54, 307-308, 55, 321; reports, 1670-79, 55, 219-225, 58, 43-65, 59, 225-235, 61, 155-157. *See also above* Wisconsin missions.

Hurons — 1, 11, 21-27, 4, 221, 260, 265-266, 5, 191-193, 290, 7, 213-221, 263, 8, 51, 9, 287, 312, 313, 315, 10, 47, 49, 53, 57, 11, 9, 12, 217, 231, 235, 13, 89, 15, 201, 250, 16, 223, 239, 18, 15, 17, 21, 119-121, 129, 141, 145, 169, 173-175, 235-237, 277, 283, 289, 293-297, 303-305, 319, 22, 89, 195, 271, 303, 23, 19, 27, 29, 33, 39-41, 61, 121, 135, 137, 145, 151,

183, 245-249, 267, 269, 273, 326-328, **24**, 103, 109, 111, 121, 221, 239, 265, 269, 275, **25**, 19, 27, 35, 67, **83**, **26**, 31, 33, 167-175, 201, 237, 261, **27**, 67-71, 87, **28**, 39, 47, 65-69, 99, 101, 117, 121, 187, **29**, 105, 219, 229, 243, 245, 259, 267, 271, **30**, 304, **31**, 17, 19, **32**, 39, **35**, 147, 161, 265, **41**, 41, 73, 117, **42**, 95, 223, 241, **44**, 63, 237, **46**, 73, 109, 302, 47, 175, **48**, 143, 275, **51**, 63, 83, 209, **54**, 81, 91, **61**, 249, 255, **67**, 147, **69**, 51, **70**, 205, **71**, 399; founded, **7**, 221, **38**, 229, **39**, 49; scope, **38**, 239; considered more arduous than others, 247; difficulties, **18**, 19-23, **23**, 185-191, 267, 305, **33**, 139, **39**, 47-49, 55; baptisms, **7**, 299, **9**, 225, **10**, 11-13, 31, 63, 67-69, 83, **16**, 59 (*see also* Baptisms); health of missionaries, **13**, 89-101, **20**, 75, **30**, 93, **39**, 127; their numbers, **11**, 9-13, **15**, 157, **18**, 11, 17, **19**, 67, 77, **20**, 93, **33**, 253, **34**, 101, **35**, 23, 133, **36**, 203, 250, **38**, 225, 291; aid needed, **9**, 183, **23**, 183, **25**, 23, **28**, 273, **30**, 149-151, 185, **32**, 59, 129, **33**, 71, 255; reinforced, **28**, 233-235, 245, **32**, 97-99, 127, 189, 34, 59, 83, **101**, **35**, 45; condition and progress, **12**, 221, 223, **16**, 239, **17**, 9-13, 31-37, 45, 55, 77, 83, 221, 227, **19**, 77-79, **20**, 103, **30**, 149, 223, **32**, 59-61, **33**, 59, **141**, 257, **34**, 79-81, 101, 111, 227, **35**, 23, **39**, 45; itinerant, **19**, 125-131, 167, 183, 209, **20**, 21, 43, 95-97. Missionaries endeavor to reunite Hurons, **14**, 17, 21-23, 33; refuse presents from Indians, 101-103; at councils, **15**, 59, 139, 229, **20**, 35; feast Indians, **15**, 67, 113, 183, 229; give presents to converts, **16**, 33; instruct children, **17**, 87; their vows, 35, 137, **18**, 27; forbidden to baptize captives, **17**, 65, 105, **33**, 103; name cabins for saints, **17**, 81; desire to extend missions, **18**, 247; aided by converts, **21**, 157-159, **33**, 185; attend feast of the dead, **23**, 209, 221; united in their work, **30**, 147; assemble at Ste. Marie, **33**, 77-79; aided by children, **39**, 137; build sailing vessel, **35**, 83; build fort, 85; martyred (*see* Martyrs). Mission in danger from Iroquois, **17**, 223, **32**, 61, **33**, 253, 259, **35**, 25, 91, 107; its extent, **16**, 233, **18**, 11, 23, **40**, 57; number of missions, **33**, 77, **141**, 143; losses in Quebec fire, **19**, 67; alms given to, **21**, 137, **27**, 69-71, **33**, 71; almost self-supporting, 255, **35**, 25; needs Ragueneau's guidance, **30**, 149; its mail-route, 189, 221, 305, **31**, 219; cut off from communication with Quebec, **33**, 69, 185, **35**, 19, **39**, 47, 59; leading converts slain by Iroquois, 183; Hurons Christianized, **36**, 49, **39**, 45, 245, 259, **41**, 97, 119, 131-133, 137 (*see also below* Mission colonies); history, **38**, 291; map, **10**, 326-327, **28**, 318, **30**, 306, **35**, 75, **36**, 47-49, **39**, 245, **45**, 187; transferred to Christian Island, **34**, 203-205, 209-211, **35**, 25, 87, **40**, 45; removed to Quebec, **34**, 35, **35**, 51, 77, **36**, 59, 179, **38**, 217, **41**, 137 (*see also below* Mission colonies); history, **38**, 291; map, **10**, 319, **71**, 214. Huron church, **17**, 33, 37, 43, 47, 83, 127, **141**-**143**, 229, **20**, 95; organized, **56**, 117-119; its numbers (1641), **20**, 103; decimated, **43**, 283; in captivity, **41**, 101, **43**, 123; Congregation of Our Lady in, **44**, 41. Reports and *Relations*, **7**, 213-223, **8**, 2-3, 69-

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS: *In various tribes* (continued)—

155, 283-285, **9**, 312, **10**, 1-317, **11**, 1-2, 7-21, **13**, 1-267, **14**, 1-2, 5-111, **15**, 1-5, 13-201, **16**, 5, 221-253, **17**, 1-231, **18**, 1-2, 11-35, **19**, 3-6, 75-267, **20**, 9-11, 19-105, **21**, 12-18, 127-307, **22**, 17-18, 299-311, **23**, 9-14, 19-253, 321, **25**, 19-27, 83-87, **26**, 12-16, 165-313, **27**, 9-11, 63-71, **28**, 10-11, 39-101, **29**, 12-13, 241-291, **30**, 9-12, 19-107, **32**, 10, 59-65, **33**, 10-16, 57-269, **34**, 9-10, 12-16, 67-235, **35**, 9-10, 12-16, 19-29, 65-215, **39**, 9-10, 43-263, **40**, 9, 15-65, **70**, 205-209.

To the tribes or clans: Arendarrhonons, **5**, 279, **14**, 288, **19**, 175, **20**, 21-41, **21**, 169-175, 247, **23**, 151-177, **27**, 29; Ataronchronons, **19**, 125, 167-181, **23**, 34-41; Attignawantan, **19**, 125, 209-231, **23**, 43-57, 325, **26**, 217-257; Attignenonghac, **11**, 17, **19**, 125, 183-207, **21**, 169-175, **23**, 117-131, **26**, 259-291. To Algonkins (Tontthrataronons; Atontrataronnons ?) wintering in Huronia (Ste. Elizabeth) — **1**, 25, **14**, 245, 251, **20**, 21; founded, **11**, 279, **18**, 260; location, **20**, 205, 306, **21**, 247, **34**, 256; reports, **27**, 37-45, **33**, 151-155.

In villages: Arendaonatia — **14**, 13, 45. Arenté — **14**, 35, 47, 67, 97; site, **34**, 254. Cahiagué — *see below* St. Jean Baptiste. Ihonattiria (St. Joseph I.) — **1**, 24, 4, 265, **5**, 290, 294, **7**, 263, **8**, 99, 153, 283, 294, 303, 307, **14**, 11, 111, **15**, 31, 65, 111; site, **5**, 294, **34**, 253, **45**, 221, 272; *see also below* Residences. Ossossané (La Conception) — **10**, 235, **13**, 187, 209, **14**, 7, 33, 35, 55, 105, 281, **15**, 19, 65, 69, 81, 111, 141, **16**, 223, 239, **20**, 95, **21**, 283, **23**, 33, 43, 61, 107, 151, **26**, 299, **28**, 97, 30, 67, **37**, 171, 175, **39**, 245; location, **5**, 292, **34**, 247, 252-253, **45**, 221; baptisms, **15**, 189, **17**, 33, 77, 83; a model for other missions, **34**, 105; called by Hurons "the believing village," 217; pagans checked at, 105-107, 217; its warriors slain by Iroquois, 133, 213, 217-219, **21**, 147-167, **23**, 43-57, **26**, 217-257. St. Agnes — **19**, 209. St. Anne — **13**, 39; location, **19**, 271-272, **34**, 255; epidemic, **19**, 167. St. Antoine, Ste. Barbe, Ste. Catherine, and Ste. Cécile, **19**, 209. St. Charles — *see below* Wenrio. St. Charles (established for fugitive Hurons) — **35**, 173-175; people go to Christian Island, 177. St. Denis — **19**, 167, **23**, 39; location, **19**, 271-272, **34**, 255. St. Étienne — **19**, 209. St. François Xavier — **19**, 171, 209, 223, **23**, 39, 325, **38**, 189; location, **19**, 272, **34**, 255. Ste. Geneviève, **19**, 209. St. Ignace (I.) — *see below* Taenhatentaron. St. Ignace (II.) — **5**, 297, **10**, 319, **34**, 115, **40**, 43, **71**, 399; location, **17**, 241-242, **33**, 273-274, **34**, 256, **71**, 138, 146; founded, **33**, 89, 141; extent, **34**, 127; fortified by Jesuits, 123, **39**, 247; many of its inhabitants flee elsewhere, **34**, 125; destroyed by Iroquois, **1**, 26, 4, 265, **17**, 241, **33**, 119, **34**, 25-27, 103, 123-125, 256, **39**, 247-251. St. Jean — **19**, 167-169, 179, **23**, 143; location, **19**, 271-272,

23, 325, **34**, 255. St. Jean Baptiste (Cahiagué) — **8**, 294, **18**, 255, **19**, 125, **20**, 21, **21**, 171, 247, 283, **26**, 299, **27**, 29, 31, 37, 41, **28**, 97, **29**, 283, **30**, 31; location, **20**, 305, **34**, 256-257; founded, **14**, 288; baptisms at, **20**, 37; reports, 1641-44, **21**, 169-175, **23**, 151-177, **27**, 29-35; its people dispersed, **33**, 81 — incorporated with Senecas, **36**, 179, **44**, 321. St. Joachim — **20**, 21, 41, **27**, 29; location, **20**, 305, **34**, 256. St. Joseph — **10**, 319, 326; *see above* Ihonatiria and below Teanaustayé. St. Joseph (Christian) Island — **34**, 203, **35**, 87-105; *see below* Ste. Marie II. St. Louis — **13**, 269-270, **19**, 167, 175-177, **23**, 39, **35**, 161; location, **19**, 271-272, **34**, 255; part of St. Ignace mission, 127; destroyed by Iroquois, **1**, 26, **4**, 265, **34**, 125-133, **39**, 247-249; relics found, **5**, 296. Ste. Madeleine (Magdelaine) — **10**, 328, **19**, 209; established, **33**, 143; its warriors slain by Iroquois, **34**, 133. Ste. Marie I. (on-the-Wye) — **1**, 24, **5**, 293, 297, **9**, 313, **13**, 270, **17**, 241, **25**, 283, **26**, 215, **27**, 65, **46**, 302, **52**, 165; location, **19**, 269-270, **34**, 249, 252; extent, **33**, 143; a rendezvous for Indians, **11**, 279, **26**, 201, 211, 215; retreat for converts, 201; its dependencies, **23**, 39-41, 325, **34**, 255; reports, 1641-44, **21**, 141-145, **23**, 39-41, **26**, 201-215; removed to Christian Island, **34**, 211, 215, **35**, 25, 79-85. Ste. Marie II. (on Christian Island) — established, **34**, 211, 215, 221-225; events therein, **35**, 25-29, 183-191; removed to Quebec, 77, 191-201, **36**, 143, 189; ruins, **71**, 264; *see also below* Residences. St. Martin — **19**, 209. Ste. Thérèse — **19**, 209, 213. Scanonaenrat (St. Michel) — **8**, 302-304, **10**, 319, 326, **14**, 25, **15**, 169-171, **17**, 89-91, **18**, 255, **19**, 183, **21**, 235, 283, **23**, 33, 173, **26**, 295, 301, 303, **27**, 23, **28**, 97, **30**, 31, **34**, 111, **36**, 141, 143, 245, **38**, 177, **44**, 321, **52**, 55; location, **13**, 270, **34**, 254, **36**, 246; baptisms, **15**, 189, **19**, 207; report, 1644, **26**, 293-313; its warriors pursue Iroquois, **34**, 137, 256; people incorporated with Senecas, **36**, 179. Taenhatentaron (St. Ignace) — **19**, 183, 185, **21**, 173, **23**, 143, **27**, 29, **28**, 97, **29**, 263, 271, **30**, 21; location, **17**, 241, **33**, 273-274, **34**, 256; baptisms at, **17**, 101, **19**, 207; inhabitants slain by Iroquois, **33**, 83-85, 125, 163; abandoned by survivors, 89, 167. Teanaustayé (St. Joseph) — **4**, 265, **5**, 297, **14**, 25, **27**, 288, **19**, 183, **20**, 95, **21**, 171, 205, 235, 283-289, **23**, 25, 117, 137, 141-147, 197, 241, **26**, 203, 211, 299, **27**, 21, **28**, 97, **29**, 251, 263, 275, **30**, 31, 99, 101, **33**, 99, 101, 141, **35**, 137, **41**, 181, 197; location, **13**, 269, **34**, 247, 254; population, **13**, 270; riot against Christians at, **30**, 101-103; pagans attack missionaries, **34**, 185-187; its flourishing condition, **33**, 259; reports, 1640-44, **21**, 169-175, **26**, 259-291; destroyed by Iroquois, **5**, 290, **33**, 259-265, **34**, 87-93, 103, **39**, 239-241, **47**, 279; fugitives from, flee to Ste. Marie, **34**, 99. Toanché — **8**, 89; location, **5**, 293-294, **34**, 254. Wenrio (St.

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS: *In various tribes* (continued)—

Charles) — 10, 67, 235, 14, 13, 23, 49, 19, 209; location, 8, 297, 19, 272, 34, 255.

To dispersed remnants of the nation: *see above* Detroit, Michillimackinac, and Wisconsin missions; *and below* Mission colonies — Lorette, N. D. de Foye, and Orleans Island.

Illinois (Mission of Immaculate Conception; Kaskaskias) — 1, 18, 32, 33, 35, 237, 54, 167, 185, 193, 55, 215, 58, 265, 59, 91-93, 115-125, 161, 165, 169, 175, 189-191, 60, 129, 157, 159, 167, 61, 73, 157, 62, 205, 211, 64, 143, 278-280, 65, 33, 53-57, 65, 67, 71, 79, 187, 263-265, 66, 51, 121-127, 209, 245, 247, 267, 289, 291, 341, 344, 346, 67, 147, 149, 161, 279, 321, 341-343, 68, 203, 209, 213, 309, 330, 69, 31, 147, 149, 201, 203, 290, 301, 70, 227, 255, 317; location, 64, 279, 65, 103, 66, 219, 227; attached to Louisiana, 1, 36; extent, 223; population, 60, 131; founded, 50, 322, 59, 185, 191, 201, 235, 308, 65, 55; laborers in, 69, 79, 70, 89, 241, 249, 271, 275-277, 281, 293, 310, 311, 71, 126, 160, 164-165, 169, 177; articles needed for (1702), 66, 25-33; reports, 51, 47-51, 64, 159-237, 65, 33, 70, 227-237, 263; results, 253-257; ruined by intemperance, 69, 201; Jesuits expelled, 70, 269-281 — except Meurin, 229, 271, 291-293. Among Cahokias — 65, 105, 264; taken from Jesuits and given to Seminary priests, 64, 278, 66, 127, 339. Among Peorias — 58, 265, 64, 279, 65, 101, 66, 247, 265, 279, 287-289, 69, 203, 300. At St. François Xavier, (Rouensa's village) — 66, 59. Among Tamaroas — 64, 278, 280, 65, 71, 103, 105, 66, 37, 131, 133, 257; *see also above* Cahokias. At Chicago, 1, 223, 227, 65, 61, 101, 71, 158, 399; *see below* Miamis. At Vincennes (St. Ange, St. François Xavier), 70, 281.

Iroquois (Mission of the Martyrs) — 1, 27-32, 221, 237, 316-317, 14, 288, 18, 255-257, 21, 271, 313, 319, 28, 187, 29, 45, 181, 43, 297-317, 44, 105, 45, 95, 46, 247, 50, 175, 179, 213, 227, 239, 323, 51, 81-83, 175, 52, 53, 195, 53, 27, 53, 137-237, 245, 54, 43-45, 79, 109-113, 171, 251, 55, 39, 75, 91-93, 265-267, 295, 56, 27, 57, 25, 53, 79, 58, 75, 227, 251, 59, 75-79, 237, 60, 135, 147, 173-177, 275, 321, 62, 137, 159, 191, 223, 241-245, 63, 57-59, 147-149, 169, 261, 64, 277, 66, 203, 69, 77, 71, 235, 239; to upper Iroquois, 47, 113, 175-189, 60, 175 (*see below* Cayugas, Onondagas, and Senecas); to lower, 175 (*see below* Mohawks and Oneidas); difficulties, 44, 79; aided by government, 69, 285; abandoned, 1, 31, 56, 301, 72, 14. Reports — 1655-58, 42, 31-217, 43, 85-317, 44, 21-81, 149-221; 1661-70, 47, 67-113, 175-219, 49, 103-117, 50, 175-179, 51, 81-85, 119-143, 167-257, 52, 117-197, 53, 135-299, 54, 21-123; 1671-79, 55, 39-93, 56, 27-69, 57, 79-201, 58, 171-245, 59, 237-251, 60, 173-195, 61, 19-33, 159-237; 1683, 62, 223-257; map, 51, 293 — sites, 293-295.

Senecas, 8, 293-294, 43, 99, 101, 47, 113, 320, 49, 141, 52, 53, 195, 197, 54, 75, 79, 81, 271, 56, 27, 51, 57, 191, 58, 229, 233, 235, 59, 77, 251, 60, 315, 61, 21, 165, 237, 62, 227, 229, 71, 236; abandoned, 381; reports, 1668-75, 52, 53-55, 195-197, 54, 79-123, 55, 75-93, 56, 59-69, 57, 191-201, 58, 229-245, 59, 251. At Son-nontouan (La Conception), 8, 302, 14, 288, 43, 307, 47, 69, 52, 53, 195-197, 54, 57, 79, 56, 27, 58, 233, 61, 21, 225, 237, 62, 227; location, 51, 293; reports, 1671-74, 55, 75-93, 56, 59-69, 57, 191-201, 58, 237-245. At Gandagaro (St. Jacques), 55, 77, 81, 56, 27, 57, 193, 58, 233; location, 51, 293; reports, 1670-74, 55, 75-93, 56, 59-69, 58, 229-235. At Gandachiragou (St. Jean), 54, 117, 121-123; location, 51, 293. At Gandougaraé (St. Michel), 54, 117, 55, 77, 83, 56, 27, 67, 175, 57, 195; location, 51, 293; a village of Hurons (*see also above* Scanonaenrat), 44, 21, 321, 46, 73, 47, 113, 49, 141, 52, 55 — and other captives, 54, 81, 85; population, 57, 193; burned, 55, 79; villages included in this mission, 79; reports — 1657, 44, 21-27; 1668-74, 52, 53-55, 195-197, 54, 79-123, 55, 75-93, 56, 59-69, 57, 191-201, 58, 229-235.

Cayugas, 47, 320, 48, 83, 49, 259, 51, 255, 257, 52, 161, 53, 257, 55, 67, 58, 227, 59, 77, 245, 61, 21, 165, 237, 62, 229, 71, 236; gifts from Indians to missionaries, 49, 149; aid needed, 167; donné cures sick persons, 54, 111; Carheil driven out, 62, 99-107, 227-231; reports (1657, 1668-75, 1683), 43, 307-317, 51, 255-259, 52, 173-193, 54, 53-77, 55, 67-73, 56, 49-57, 57, 177-189, 58, 225-227, 59, 245-249, 62, 229-231. At Goiogouen (St. Joseph), 43, 307-317, 48, 83, 141, 51, 255-257, 53, 257, 54, 53, 109, 271, 55, 67-73, 56, 27, 57-59, 57, 177-189, 58, 225-227, 61, 165; location, 51, 293; reports, 1669-74, 52, 173-193, 54, 53-77, 55, 67-73, 56, 49-57, 57, 177-179, 58, 225-227. At Onontaré (St. René), 54, 53; location, 51, 293. At St. Étienne (Thiohero), 54, 53; location, 51, 293.

Onondagas (St. Jean Baptiste) — 1, 28-29, 8, 291, 9, 312, 40, 221, 41, 39-41, 61-63, 73, 99, 199-201, 217-227, 257, 42, 31-33, 53-59, 73, 85-89, 119, 201-203, 215-217, 43, 99, 127, 131-135, 151, 285-286, 299, 315, 44, 185-187, 191, 199, 45, 31, 35, 47, 69, 113, 177, 187-189, 48, 83, 129, 49, 257, 51, 251-255, 53, 153, 253, 257, 261, 54, 45-47, 51, 81, 111-113, 55, 57, 56, 39, 43, 60, 321, 61, 165; location, 51, 294; oldest Iroquois mission, 237 — most important, 44, 35; seminary for Iroquois missions, 43, 315; missionary conferences at, 53, 245, 54, 109-113; lands granted to, 41, 245-247, 253; history of first mission there, 44, 185-221 — abandoned, 14, 288, 44, 95, 149-183, 213-221, 48, 141, 54, 111, 61, 269, 71, 381. At Gannentaa (Ste. Marie), 41, 258, 43, 257, 301, 46, 55, 59, (*see also below* Residences); location, 51, 293. Reports — 1654-58, 41, 91-135, 217-229, 42, 31-165, 43, 127-219, 275-305, 44,

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS: *In various tribes* (continued)—

35-67; 1668-76, **51**, 237-255, **52**, 153-171, **53**, 261-299, **54**, 21-51, **55**, 55-65, **56**, 39-47, **57**, 127-175, **58**, 207-223, **59**, 243-245, **60**, 185-195; 1682-83, **62**, 55-107, 231-233.

Oneidas (St. François Xavier) — **43**, 307, **44**, 29, **46**, 181, **50**, 211, 217, 324, **51**, 81, 119, 131, 149, 221, **53**, 241, **54**, 111, **56**, 27, **57**, 129, **58**, 179, 181, **59**, 77, 241, **61**, 21, 165, 195, 219, **62**, 233; location, **51**, 294. Converts from, found La Prairie mission, **63**, 151, 155, 169, 197; preserve Milet's life, **64**, 67, 89-97, 275. Reports — 1658, **44**, 29-33; 1668-76, **51**, 221-235, **52**, 145-151, **53**, 241-259, **55**, 45-53, **56**, 31-37, **57**, 113-125, **58**, 179-205, **59**, 241-243, **60**, 183-185; 1683, **62**, 233-237.

Mohawks (Mission of the Martyrs) — **1**, 28, 317, **28**, 231, **29**, 181, 235, **30**, 219, **31**, 107, 181-183, 195, 215, 219, 223, **39**, 235, **41**, 217, 225, **42**, 37-47, 57, **43**, 55, 189, 209-211, **44**, 189, 197, **46**, 237-245, **48**, 297, **50**, 211, 217, **51**, 81, 121, 145, **52**, 53, 262, **53**, 199, 237, **54**, 111, 277, 279, **57**, 79, **58**, 171, **59**, 75, **60**, 315, 321, **61**, 21, 165, 173-175, 237, **62**, 107, 237, **63**, 171; location, **51**, 295; includes six villages, **53**, 153. Reports — 1645, **29**, 45-63; 1668-76, **51**, 179-219, **52**, 117-143, **53**, 137-239, **55**, 41-43, **56**, 27-29, **57**, 81-111, **58**, 171-177, **59**, 237-241, **60**, 177-183; 1683, **62**, 237-241. At Gandaouagué (St. Pierre), **39**, 195, **51**, 187-191, 195, 201, **52**, 133, **53**, 145, **57**, 87, 159, 89-111, **59**, 241, **60**, 179, **61**, 209, **62**, 275, **63**, 169. At Oneugiouré (Holy Trinity), **29**, 53, 59-61. At Ste. Marie — reports, **51**, 179-219, **57**, 87-87. Miamis — **64**, 143, **68**, 322, **70**, 229, 245, **71**, 148, 156. With Mascoutens, **54**, 227-231, **58**, 23, 27, 35, 61-63, 265, **60**, 197, 207, At Chicago (Guardian Angel), **1**, 223, 237, **65**, 61, 101, 187, **71**, 158, 399; founded by Pinet, **64**, 278; Jesuits obliged to leave, **65**, 53-55. Allouez with, 1683, **62**, 205-209; 1689, **71**, 148. At St. Joseph's River, **1**, 35, 237; Aveneau labors in, **63**, 302, **66**, 213-215, 339; lands granted to, **64**, 279; part of Canada missions, **70**, 277; abandoned, 277, 310.

Montagnais — **1**, 15-17, 20, 219, **6**, 326, **14**, 125, 129, 131, **20**, 187, **21**, 83, 87, **22**, 223, 243, **23**, 327, **24**, 37, 39, 123, 143, **26**, 103, 129, 141, 143, **29**, 65, 125, 305, **30**, 139, 187, **35**, 273, **36**, 49, 223, **37**, 135, 183, 39, 119, **40**, 247, **46**, 71-73, 109, **47**, 61, 167-173, **51**, 267, **52**, 215-227, **59**, 57, **60**, 147, **61**, 75, 87, **62**, 217, **68**, 29, 79, **69**, 79, **70**, 87; Jesuits winter with Indians, **4**, 265-266, **5**, 275, **34**, 246, **35**, 55, **36**, 53-55, **47**, 309, **48**, 231 (*see* Albanel, Brébeuf, Le Jeune, Noue, and Nouvel); converts invite other tribes to become Christians, **35**, 275; confirmed by Laval, **51**, 279; mission discontinued, **56**, 302, **68**, 51; reopened, by Laure, 27 (*see also* his *Relation du Saguenay*, 25-117). *See also above* Tadoussac mission.

Neutral Nation (Mission of the Angels) — 4, 265, 18, 39-43, 247, 21, 155, 183, 283, 23, 35, 179, 183, 34, 163, 205; missionaries aided by Huron converts, 27, 21-23; reports, 1641, 1644, 21, 187-237, 27, 21-27. Mission villages and their sites — Kandoucho (All Saints), 21, 316-317; Khioetoea (St. Michel), 16, 259, 21, 231-233, 36, 248; N. D. des Anges, 21, 317; St. Alexis and St. Joseph, 317, 36, 248; Teotongniaton (St. Guillaume), 21, 225, 317, 36, 248.

Ottawas — 1, 32-35, 221, 237, 23, 327, 33, 271, 34, 247, 44, 237, 322, 47, 317, 48, 115, 49, 161-163, 215, 243, 249, 50, 227, 249, 322, 325, 51, 73, 139, 173, 175, 261, 54, 143-145, 175-177, 55, 35, 185, 191, 57, 235, 59, 69, 71, 197, 203, 217, 221, 306, 60, 129, 147, 215, 61, 69, 73, 95, 97, 101, 62, 191, 215, 65, 187, 66, 207, 215, 338, 68, 285, 329, 332, 69, 79, 129, 70, 87, 71, 147, 149, 238, 242, 319, 357, 399; results, 70, 245. Reports — 1667, 51, 21-25; 1670-79, 55, 95-155, 56, 91-147, 57, 203-205, 60, 197-229, 61, 69-73, 93-157; 1683, 62, 193-201. At Manitoulin (Ekaentouton) Island (St. Simon) — 34, 103, 205, 55, 99, 171, 56, 93, 95, 99, 62, 203; report, 1671, 55, 133-155, 59, 217. With Kiskakons — 57, 318; become Christians, 52, 205, 59, 201.

Papinachois — 1, 15, 219, 18, 257, 22, 219, 24, 155, 47, 309, 48, 231, 279, 49, 23-25, 159, 161, 50, 117, 193, 211, 51, 75, 147, 52, 219, 223, 53, 59, 85, 56, 87, 89, 57, 318, 59, 25, 27, 37, 39, 253, 60, 147, 61, 75, 87, 62, 223, 65, 187; Christianized, 35, 275. Reports — 1665, 50, 21-35; 1667, 51, 75-79; 1720-30, 68, 101-107.

Petuns (Tobacco Hurons; Mission of the Holy Apostles) — 1, 26, 8, 135, 290, 307, 14, 35, 15, 157, 19, 125, 20, 97, 307, 21, 125, 157, 283, 291, 23, 179, 181, 33, 143, 34, 203, 205, 35, 107, 40, 15, 45; dangers and difficulties, 35, 163; aided by Charlotte de Condé, 32, 137; reports, 1640-41, 20, 43-67, 21, 177-183. At Ehwaé (St. Pierre and St. Paul), 21, 181, 35, 291; location, 20, 45, 307-308, 35, 291; Jesuits persecuted at, 20, 61. At Ekarenniondi (St. Mathias, St. Mathieu), 8, 308, 20, 43, 30, 306, 35, 147, 159, 40, 19, 41; location, 20, 308; founded, 33, 143; conspiracy against Jesuits at, 35, 165-169. At Etarita (St. Jean), 8, 308, 20, 43; location, 308, 35, 291, 71, 142; founded by Garnier, 33, 143, 35, 133, 40, 31; population, 35, 107; famine at, 40, 35; destroyed by Iroquois, 35, 21, 107-117, 147-149, 163, 167, 40, 15-19, 35. St. André, St. Barthélemy, St. Jacques, St. Jacques and St. Philippe, St. Simon and St. Jude, and St. Thomas, 20, 43, 307-308. At Michillimackinac (St. Ignace), 51, 21, 57, 249, 61, 69, 103.

Pottawatomies — on W. shore of Lake Michigan (St. Michel), 23, 325, 44, 245-247, 324; about Green Bay, 54, 203, 265, 58, 37-39, 298 — reports, 1667, 1670, 51, 27-41, 54, 211-215; at St. Joseph River, 1, 221, 237, 66, 279-285, 347-348; results, 70, 245.

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS: *In various tribes* (continued)—

Souriquois (Micmacs)—**1**, **14**, **129**, **139**, **163-173**, **179-183**, **2**, **7-23**, **51-55**, **81-105**, **211-215**, **277-285**, **3**, **141-273**, **4**, **81-89**, **24**, **310**. Missionaries, hindered by Huguenots, **1**, **131-135**, **2**, **83**, **175**, **213-215**, **221**, **233**, **3**, **173**; slandered, **2**, **233**, **237**; remove from Port Royal to St. Sauveur, **2**, **211**, **3**, **261-265**; captured by English, **2**, **211**, **259**, **3**, **5-7**, **4**, **13**; taken to Virginia, **1**, **131**, **2**, **265**, **3**, **9**, **4**, **31**; conveyed to England, **2**, **267-273**, **3**, **15-17**; reach France, **2**, **275**, **309**, **3**, **19**, **4**, **75**. *See also* Acadian mission.

Minor missions: Achirigouans (Atchiligouans)—**18**, **259**, **30**, **113**, **115**. Alibamu—**1**, **37**, **67**, **279**, **342**, **69**, **33**, **203**, **205**, **70**, **227**, **229**, **237**, **267**. Amalingans (Amirgans)—**67**, **183-195**. Amikoués—**1**, **32**, **10**, **322**, **55**, **101**, **56**, **93-95**, **57**, **243**, **60**, **215**, **221**, **62**, **203**, **67**, **161**; *see* Algonkin mission (of Apostles). Bayougouas—**1**, **223**, **318**, **65**, **171**. Bersiamites (Guardian Angel)—**18**, **258**; founded by De Quen, **37**, **233-239**. Cha'htas (Choctaws)—**67**, **279**, **342**, **68**, **183**, **195-197**, **219**, **328**, **69**, **79**, **203**, **70**, **227**, **267**; Jesuits retain them in alliance with French, **239-241**. Chepewyans (Ouant Chipouanes)—planned, **68**, **237-239**, **249-253**, **332**. Crees (Christinaux, Kilistinons; St. François Xavier)—**18**, **259**, **23**, **327**, **41**, **257**, **46**, **173**, **291**, **48**, **237**, **68**, **237**, **249**, **287**, **315**; report, **1667**, **51**, **57-59**. Etechemins—*see* Rivière du Loup mission. Gaspesians—**60**, **263**, **61**, **75**. Houmas (Humas)—**65**, **149**, **155**, **266**. Islanders—**25**, **113**; *see* Mission at Three Rivers. Kickapoos (Kikarous)—**1**, **221**; with Mascoutens (St. Jacques), **58**, **23**, **59**, **221**—baptisms among, **54**, **233**; with Illinois, **65**, **69**; Guignas with, **68**, **207-209**, **330**. Kitchigamich—baptisms among, **54**, **233**. Loups—instructed by Rale, **67**, **241**; at St. François de Sales, **65**, **187**. Mascoutens (St. Jacques)—**20**, **308**, **55**, **191**, **58**, **59**, **293**; Indian population, **23**; reports, **1671-79**, **55**, **199-207**, **58**, **21-37**, **59**, **221-225**, **60**, **207**, **61**, **155-157**. Menomonees (Folles-Avoines; St. Michel)—**54**, **205**, **235**, **59**, **93-97**, **60**, **203**; report, **1674**, **58**, **273-281**. Metchigamea—visited by Marquette, **59**, **151-153**, **65**, **264**; in Tamaroa mission, **105**. Micmacs—**1**, **14**; *see* Mission to Souriquois. Mississaguas—**18**, **259**, **55**, **101**, **133-137**, **57**, **215-219**, **60**, **225-229**, **61**, **97**, **62**, **203**. Mistassins—**1**, **219**, **59**, **25**, **41-47**, **253**, **62**, **223**, **65**, **187**, **69**, **129**. Natches—**1**, **37**, **65**, **135**, **67**, **311**, **317**; kill missionaries, **341**, **68**, **121**, **71**, **168**. Nipissings—at Lake Nipissing (*see* Algonkin missions); at Lake Nipigon (**1667**), **51**, **63-69**. Ojibwas (Sauteurs)—visited by Jesuits, **11**, **279**, **15**, **247**, **18**, **237**, **23**, **223-227**; Allouez with, **51**, **61**; results, **70**, **245**. Oumamiois—**59**, **49**; *see* Bersiamites. Piskitang—**40**, **235**. Porc-épics (Porcupines)—**14**, **287**, **31**, **249-255**, **37**, **211-229**, **233**, **40**, **235**, **46**, **304**, **56**, **211**; *see also* Lake St. John mission. Sacs

(Ousaki) — **50**, 309, **54**, 209, **60**, 201, **62**, 205, **67**, 161, **68**, 257; report, 1667, **51**, 43-45. Sioux (Dakotas, Nadoessioux) — **1**, 12, **50**, 327, **54**, 167, **65**, 53, 187, 227, **66**, 107, 338, **68**, 207, 275, 281, 285-289, 329-331, **69**, 43; aided by king, 285; report, 1667, **51**, 53-55. Tonicas — visited by Jesuits, **67**, 305-309. Winnebagoes — **1**, 12, 32, **15**, 248, **54**, 237, **60**, 201-203, **67**, 161. Yazoos — **67**, 317.

Residences: in Canada, **7**, 263, **42**, 299; in Huronia, **13**, 81, **17**, 87, 103, 205, **18**, 17, **27**, 67, **29**, 257; in Northwest, **62**, 193; maintained by Company of New France, **7**, 265-267, 312, **42**, 273; styled "colleges" by English, **71**, 65, 395.

At Cahiaqué (St. Jean Baptiste) — **29**, 257.

Cap Ste. Magdeleine (de la Magdelaine) — **47**, 253. *See below* Laprairie.

Chicoutimi — **62**, 217, **68**, 109, 326.

Christian Island. *See below* Ste. Marie II.

Detroit — **69**, 243, 251, 257-259, 267, 305.

Gannentaa (Ste. Marie) — **40**, 219-221, **43**, 181, 207, 281, **44**, 161, 175.

Green Bay (De Pere; St. François Xavier) — **58**, 43, **59**, 69, **61**, 93, 149-151, **62**, 193.

Ihonatiria (St. Joseph) — **7**, 263, **8**, 107-109, 153, **9**, 299, **10**, 236-249, **11**, 7, 11, 19-21, **14**, 111, **15**, 31, 35, 59, 65, 111, 157, 169, 189, **42**, 299; rebuilt, **10**, 249; named St. Joseph, 317; chapel at, **14**, 85, 93-95; smallpox at, **11**, 13, **14**, 27; removal, **15**, 141; abandoned, **5**, 294, **17**, 11, 59.

Lake Quinogaming — **62**, 217.

Laprairie (de la Magdelaine; Cap Ste. Magdeleine) — **47**, 320, **55**, 33.

Lorette — **71**, 105. *See below* Mission colonies.

Metabetchouan — **60**, 253, **63**, 263.

Michillimackinac (St. François de Borgia) — **62**, 193.

Miscou (St. Charles) — **7**, 263, 312, **8**, 47, **30**, 129.

Montreal — **1**, 20, **12**, 275, **40**, 61, 85, **59**, 316, **60**, 315, 323, **66**, 163, 340, **68**, 281, 332, **69**, 43, **71**, 65, 105, 387, 394; erection postponed, **27**, 93-95; a shelter for Indian neophytes, **36**, 201-203; abandoned, **47**, 253; reestablished, **64**, 278; view, 135; plan, 151; situation, 153; college at, 149; inmates, **36**, 201-203, **65**, 187, **66**, 211, **69**, 77, **70**, 85; expenses, **69**, 285; liable to town tax, **67**, 53; royal decree regarding, 51-53; rent-charge upon, **71**, 105-107; Casot disposes of its property, 395; appropriated by government, 394.

Nepisiguit (Nepigiguit, Nipisiguit) — **1**, 221, 237, **28**, 25, 35, 213, **30**, 131-135; location, 141; founded, **32**, 41; supported by Miscou Company, **30**, 137.

New Orleans — **69**, 31; inmates, 79, 203, **70**, 87-89; library, 289-291.

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS: *Residences* (continued)—

N. D. de Bon Désir — 68, 83, 97-99.

N. D. de Foy — 57, 47.

N. D. de Récouvrance — location, 7, 263; lent by Hundred Associates, 42, 299.

N. D. des Anges. *See* Quebec.

Onondaga. *See above*, Gannentaa.

Orleans Island — 37, 181, 43, 117.

Ossossané (La Conception) — 11, 17, 19; 12, 257, 14, 15, 15, 19, 59, 65, 111, 141, 149, 157, 185, 193, 195, 239, 16, 223, 239, 249, 17, 11, 29, 59, 63, 79-83, 95, 119, 135, 145, 167, 193, 18, 255, 19, 83, 113, 125, 215, 239, 259, 20, 45, 95, 26, 239, 29, 257, 32, 81, 42, 299; location, 17, 179; view, 34, 105, 71, 217; established, 11, 17-19, 14, 25, 55-59, 67-69, 73, 105, 15, 17; fire at, 53, 39, 137; its dependencies, 19, 209; flourishing condition, 33, 141; chapel, 15, 57, 83, 87, 139 — how built, 175; removed to Ste. Marie, 19, 133-135.

Ste. Anne (Cape Breton Island) — 7, 263, 42, 299.

St. François Xavier du Sault — 60, 277.

St. Ignace (Mich.) — 59, 71, 60, 215, 61, 93, 123, 127, 133, 62, 193.

St. Joseph River (Holy Guardian Angel; Miamis) — 1, 223, 257, 64, 279.

Ste. Marie of the Hurons I. (Ste. Marie-on-the-Wye) — 8, 290, 291, 307, 18, 37, 255, 19, 89, 111, 125, 272, 21, 129, 141, 205, 249, 22, 303, 23, 147, 225, 25, 87, 26, 201, 203, 207, 211, 215, 27, 65, 28, 97, 237, 30, 99, 151, 306, 32, 65, 139, 34, 127, 35, 137, 40, 23, 35, 37, 41, 39, 42, 53, 55; why thus named, 19, 137; location, 133, 269-270, 21, 189, 303-305, 23, 21, 33, 149, 253, 34, 249, 252; other residences merged in, 19, 133; description, 23, 19-37; center of mission work, 19, 133, 167, 29, 257-259, 34, 203; resort for missionaries, 19, 137, 23, 245, 34, 95; resort for converts, 23, 133, 141, 33, 77, 101, 231, 247, 257, 34, 113, 119, 199, 38, 285; excellent spirit among inmates, 33, 267; statue of Virgin at, 30, 95; fugitive Hurons flee to, 34, 99; threatened by Iroquois, 131-133, 197, 39, 251; buildings destroyed by Jesuits, 34, 213, 223, 35, 25, 81-83; removed to Christian Island, 40, 47; relics discovered, 36, 245; plan, 19, 270; site bought by Jesuits, 5, 295.

Ste. Marie II. (on Christian Island) — established, 34, 211-215, 221-225, 40, 47; fortified, 34, 225, 252, 35, 25, 85; abandoned, 75; Huron refugees fight with Iroquois at, 36, 181; chapel bell found, 245; remains described, 252; site, 34, 249, 252.

Scanonaenrat (St. Michel) — 29, 257, 33, 141.

St. Xavier des Prés (Prez) — 56, 19-25. *See above* Laprairie.

Sault de Ste. Marie — 58, 257-259, 61, 93, 62, 193; burned, 59, 71.

Sillery (St. Joseph) — **14**, 205-219, 225, 275, **15**, 233, **16**, 59, 67, **101**, **155**, **219**, **19**, 23, 41, 49, 57, 67, **20**, **219**, 233, 247, **21**, 67-71, 77, 81-83, 91, 103, 109, 117, **22**, 41, 63, 73, 93, 133, 149, 169, 173, **23**, 303, **24**, 187, **25**, 117, 161, 193, 261, **26**, 137, **27**, 237, 239, **28**, 169, 317, **29**, 29, 65, 235, **30**, 153, 159, 197, 203, 269, 275, **31**, 155, 165, 183, 185, 237, **32**, 23, 81, **101**, 103, 195, 209, 221, 255, **33**, 49-53, **34**, 43, 47, 63, **35**, 41, 227, **40**, 61, 195, 203, 235, **45**, 115, 271, **47**, 255, **60**, 131; location, **20**, 241; midnight mass, 135; visitors there regaled, **32**, 85; gifts for, 67-69, 75; baptisms, **20**, 309-310, **37**, 67; burials, **32**, 141, 207; priests resident, **37**, 147; burned, **43**, 221-223; Jesuits decide to rebuild, **45**, 115, **72**, 15; house yet standing, 14. *See also below* Mission colonies.

Tadoussac — **26**, 119, **47**, 263, **68**, 81; buildings erected, **37**, 185; destroyed by fire, **66**, 43, **68**, 79.

Taenhatentaron (St. Ignace) — **29**, 257.

Teanaustayé (St. Joseph) — **14**, 288, **16**, 239, 249, **17**, 47, 89, 99, 137, 179, 189, 193, 241, **19**, 123, 173, 183, 195, **29**, 257; established, **17**, 61; dependencies, **19**, 183; merged in Ste. Marie, 133-135.

Three Rivers (La Conception) — **6**, 43, 59, 81, **7**, 263, 279-281, 289, 307, **8**, 19-21, 40, 59, 247, 292, **9**, 59, 85, 119, 193, 227, 301, 306, **11**, 65, 93, 129, 235, **12**, 99, 125, 131, 195, 217, **14**, 279, **16**, 117, 155, 171, 217, 253, **18**, 111, 119, 183, 256, **19**, 25, 67, **20**, 41, 243, **22**, 41, 127, **23**, 253, **25**, 213, 253, **26**, 23, **27**, 271, **28**, 237, **29**, 17, 95, **31**, 257, 265, **36**, 127, **39**, 159, 163, 177, **40**, 61, 235, **42**, 299, **47**, 253; location, **17**, 233; baptisms at, **9**, 7; 31-35, 40-45, 59, **20**, 185; account of its affairs, 259-299, 309; engagés at, **32**, 101, **34**, 23; chapel, **35**, 241; new building erected, 39-41, **36**, 129.

Of Europe — **60**, 312. In France — **10**, 95, **44**, 61; Bordeaux (Professed House), **72**, 18; Caen, **34**, 245; Dieppe, **5**, 275, **15**, 249; Paris, **36**, 71 — Maison Professe, 4, 256, **30**, 303, **38**, 187, **41**, 169; Orléans, **6**, 55; Versailles, **30**, 16.

Mission colonies (reductions): of Paraguay, **14**, 287 — history, **12**, 276; of Canada, **14**, 287; advocated for Iroquois tribes, **57**, 69-71; agricultural, **1**, 31, **12**, 276, **32**, 107, 239.

Sillery (Montagnais and Algonkins; St. Joseph) — **1**, 14, 17, **6**, 327, **8**, 291, 296, **9**, 306, **16**, 19, 31, 59, 67, 101, 135, 141, **18**, 75, 87, 213, 243, **19**, 23, 67, **20**, 279, **21**, 77, 83, 91, 117, **22**, 43, 75, 83, 85, 169, 239, **23**, 27, 151, 279, 283, 297, 303, **24**, 23, 161, **25**, 147, 207, 239, 253, 259, **27**, 101, 163, 312, 313, **28**, 203, 269, 277, 285, 316, **29**, 201-205, 209, 211, **31**, 155, 163, **32**, 95, **35**, 35, **36**, 131, **37**, 183, 241, 259, **38**, 61, 65, 179, 231, **40**, 209, **41**, 181-183, 197, **43**, 35-41, 201, **44**, 119, **46**, 189, **47**, 277, 279, 289, **48**, 107, 159, **49**, 101, 171, **50**, 119, 181, 327, **51**, 67, 273, **52**, 37, 227, **53**, 61, 63, **56**, 155, **58**, 296-297, **60**, 81, 217, 251; why named, **14**, 287; location, **60**, 131; founded and endowed by Noël

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS: *Mission colonies* (continued) --

de Sillery, **1**, 19, **14**, 127, 181, 205, 209, 215, 225, 287, **15**, 233, **16**, 75, 258, **20**, 309, **21**, 109, **23**, 307, 325, **24**, 101, **28**, 317, **70**, 207; funds of Huron seminary used for, **6**, 327; St. Michael its patron, **50**, 133; Jesuits own lands at, **7**, 312—subject to rent, **28**, 211; lands granted to them, in trust for Indians, **36**, 250, **47**, 263, 299, **66**, 43-47—later in their own right, 340; account of its first settlers, **16**, 75-111; Indians at, **14**, 195, 205-221, 275, **16**, 19, 31, 35, **18**, 171, **20**, 233, **22**, 137, **23**, 309, 313, 317-319, **24**, 33, 47, 53-55, 67, 103-105, 113, 175, 183-185, 189, 195, 203, 267, **25**, 109, 117-121, 143-145, 153, 159, 165, 179, 185, 189, 205, 213, 243, 249, 263, 277, **26**, 75, 81, 93, **27**, 91, 101, 269, **28**, 153, 183, 201, 225, 247, **29**, 67, 201-203, **30**, 155, **36**, 141, **37**, 183, 241, **38**, 191, 197, **40**, 197, 201-203, 207, **45**, 271, **48**, 61, 65, 99, **55**, 313, **70**, 207, **72**, 15; a Montagnais rendezvous, **52**, 223-225; houses built for Indians, **18**, 79-81; hospital at, **1**, 19, **16**, 258, **20**, 235-237, 251, **24**, 23, 159-187, **31**, 163—removed to Quebec, **1**, 19, **25**, 195; its charity to Indians, **22**, 169, **24**, 157. Importance of this mission, **52**, 227; fortified, **1**, 19, **30**, 179, **34**, 63, **36**, 141-143, 250, **38**, 67; a refuge for converts, **30**, 179, **36**, 193, 229, **48**, 63; a resort for pilgrims, **47**, 299, **58**, 147, **60**, 73; expenses, **27**, 103; its benefactors, **21**, 109-111; gains jubilee, **27**, 111; services at, to honor Gand and Noël de Sillery, **21**, 109; not a parish, **30**, 203; regulations concerning temporal affairs, **28**, 185; included with Cap Rouge, **38**, 183; oven and brewery at, **28**, 239, 247; buildings destroyed by fire, **43**, 49-51, 221-223; Jesuits decide to rebuild, **45**, 115, **72**, 15; fur trade at, **30**, 187; Indian population, **22**, 155, **23**, 303, **24**, 157, **30**, 155, **60**, 131; remnants of Indian tribes dwell here, **62**, 161; French settle at, **30**, 203, **33**, 51, **40**, 203, 47, 255; agriculture practiced, **1**, 19, **18**, 109-111, **28**, 185, **32**, 239. Jesuits at, **16**, 31, 219, **20**, 309, **22**, 65, 73, 133, 137, 239, 317, **23**, 273, 309-311, 315, 327, **24**, 59, **25**, 33, 109, 205-207, **27**, 77, 81, 97, 233, **28**, 145, 161, 183, 187, 221, 320, **30**, 173-175, **37**, 41, 69, 79, **47**, 263, **55**, 25, **60**, 311, 319, **62**, 261-263, **63**, 296; their servants, **23**, 307, **28**, 169; advise in election of chiefs, **18**, 101-103; in charge of Hurons, reside here, **58**, 137; monument erected to Massé, **1**, 20, 315, **28**, 317; reports, 1639-48, **16**, 75-111, 135-147, **18**, 91-211, **20**, 143-231, **22**, 47-133, **23**, 117-149, 303-319, **24**, 21-65, **25**, 117-191, **29**, 65-93, **31**, 139-181, **32**, 193-257; 1650-52, **35**, 217-235, **36**, 193-195, **37**, 147-167; 1657, **43**, 221-235; 1663, **48**, 63-71; register of baptisms, cited, **20**, 309-310, **28**, 317, **71**, 231, 373-374. Reverses and ruin of mission, **1**, 19, **35**, 217, 233, **59**, 29, **60**, 131, **62**, 259, **66**, 43, 47, 340. *See also* Chapels, Churches, *and above* Residences.

Indians resident there go away to hunt, **23**, 315-317, **25**, 161, **27**, 143, 203, 207, **30**, 157, 165, 231-233, **32**, 107, 259-275, **34**, 65;

fish for eels, **23**, 307-309; clear land, **32**, 107; go to war, **30**, 173, 181-183, **32**, 95, **35**, 217; encounter Iroquois, **31**, 171-175; treat Iroquois captives humanely, **27**, 233-245; burn others, **30**, 193-195, **32**, 23, 145; attacked by Sokokis, **28**, 269, 289; betrayed by a Huron, they punish traitor, **35**, 219-221; desire instruction, **24**, 187; their poverty, 101; aid given them, **23**, 305, **24**, 119, **27**, 111, **37**, 147-149; elect chiefs, **18**, 99-105, **22**, 169; visit Three Rivers, **32**, 93; go to Gaspé, 95, 103; harangue governor, 131; feasted by Jesuits, **28**, 215, **32**, 91; allies of Abenakis, **38**, 41; hospitality to Attikamègues, **37**, 75; trade with Papinachois, **52**, 219; send message to Plymouth colony, **36**, 85, 89.

Converts of this mission, **18**, 119, **22**, 115, **23**, 295, **24**, 97, 101, 125, 133, 143, **27**, 121, 141, 173, 191, 197, 199, **29**, 81, **41**, 181, **43**, 223; trade with Montagnais, **24**, 155; invite Montagnais to join them, **18**, 111; visit Tadoussac, **22**, 219; their piety and other virtues, **14**, 217-219, **18**, 123, 171, **20**, 143-159, 177, **22**, 43-45, **35**, 267; their reputation, **28**, 269; honor Madame de la Peltrie, **18**, 159; ready to aid French against Iroquois, **21**, 67-73; send presents to Hurons, **22**, 89; some, settle at Three Rivers, **20**, 259; gain control of colony, **18**, 99-103; order women to embrace the faith, 107; will not tolerate vice or infidelity, 95, 101, 107, 139, 173-175, 203, **33**, 49-55, **36**, 193-195; abolish superstitious rites, **20**, 259; strive to convert Attikamègues, **24**, 97; influence on Hurons, **26**, 293; spend Easter season at Quebec, **28**, 169, 183; punish quarreling man and wife, 205.

Sillery (Abenakis; St. Michel *or* Missel) — **1**, 14-15, 19, **60**, 105, 319, **62**, 271, 276, **64**, 51, **65**, 264, **66**, 339-340, **69**, 288, **71**, 227, 234; founded by Bigot, **57**, 313, **62**, 259-267; Abenakis come from Acadia, 261-267; population, **60**, 133, **66**, 340; abandoned, **1**, 20, **66**, 340. Reports — 1677, **60**, 131-139, 231-243; 1681-85, **62**, 25-53, 109-149, 259-267, **63**, 27-99, 101-137 (on suppression of intemperance among Indians).

St. François de Sales (Abenakis) — **1**, 15, 17, 20, 221, 237, **57**, 318, **62**, 271, **65**, 187, 263, **66**, 340, **69**, 288, **71**, 226, 227, 234; lands granted to, **62**, 276; converts send collar to tomb of their patron saint, **63**, 31, 299, **71**, 233; removed to St. François-du-Lac, **66**, 345. Reports — 1684-85, **63**, 27-137; 1710, **66**, 175-181.

Bécancour (Abenakis) — **62**, 271, **66**, 346, **67**, 29, 55, 57, 61, **69**, 289; founded, **66**, 345; population, **67**, 35.

St. François (Xavier)-du-Lac (Abenakis) — **12**, 274, **65**, 267, **66**, 205, 207, 211, 340, 341, 345, 346, **67**, 29-33, 55, 67, 121, 129, 131, **69**, 73, **71**, 280; location, **66**, 205, **67**, 135; strategic importance, 35; founded, **66**, 205, 345; population, 135; relations with Chartres cathedral, **69**, 69-73, 286-287, **71**, 287-288; chief village of Abenaki

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS: *Mission colonies* (continued)—

mission, **70**, 91; English prisoners at, sent home, 201; attacked by English troops, **1**, 20; church destroyed by fire (1759), **66**, 344; memoirs relating to, **71**, 226-227, 234.

Orleans Island and Quebec (Hurons) — **35**, 215, **36**, 143, 189, 203-221, **38**, 231, **41**, 19-23, 137-139, **43**, 105, 117, **45**, 243-245, **52**, 19, 155, **53**, 111, 131, **54**, 269, 285, **55**, 51, **57**, 69, **59**, 81, **70**, 207; converts brought hither from Huronia, **35**, 51, 191-207, 215; aided at Quebec, 209-211; land donated by Giffard, **6**, 326; Jesuits resolve to aid, **35**, 39; established on Orleans Island, **18**, 255, **23**, 327, **36**, 117, 203, **40**, 165, 223; their industry, **35**, 211; aided by convents, 209, **36**, 55, 59; their number, 59, 250, **45**, 243 — augmented, **36**, 143, 189, 203, 250; agriculture among, 117, 191, 203, **40**, 223; expenses of supporting, **36**, 203, 250, **41**, 139; sources of income, **36**, 250, **41**, 256; harangued by Jesuits, 23; pious observances among, 139-175; hostilities with Mohawks, **42**, 33, 49, 63, **43**, 105-125; most of them carried away by Iroquois, 45-59, 187-207; the rest remove to Quebec, **45**, 245; their warriors slain at the Long Sault, 245, 255, **46**, 61; confirmations by Laval among, **45**, 107; a small remnant, 49, **48**, 61; welcome Tracy, **49**, 227; remove to Côte de St. Michel, **52**, 229, **54**, 287. Reports — 1651, **36**, 203; 1657, **43**, 187-207, 237-255; 1664, **49**, 75-101; 1664-66 (Huron captives among Iroquois), 103, 117, **50**, 115-117; 1668, **52**, 19-43.

Côte de St. Michel (Hurons; Annonciation de Nostre Dame — *see* N. D. de Foye) — removed hither (1669) from Quebec, **52**, 229, **54**, 287, **70**, 207; reports, 1669-70, **52**, 229-243, **53**, 97-133.

N. D. de Foye (Hurons; continuation of above) — **55**, 35, **56**, 29, 67, **58**, 171, 296, **60**, 27, 71, 101, **61**, 213; pilgrimages and miracles, **54**, 287, **56**, 27; population, 287, **60**, 69; removed to Lorette, **57**, 47, 317, **58**, 131, 149 — reasons therefor, 147, **60**, 71; reports, 1671-74, **54**, 287-301, **55**, 249-313, **57**, 37-77, **58**, 131-147.

Lorette (Ancienne, *or* Vieille; Hurons) — **1**, 27, **16**, 258, **57**, 47, 65, **58**, 131, 133, **59**, 81, **60**, 81, **61**, 105, 169, 215, **62**, 39, 195, 257, **63**, 155, 161, 187, **64**, 51, 59, **70**, 207, **71**, 71, 274; known as "Indian" Lorette, **58**, 296; location, **1**, 219, **58**, 296, **60**, 71, 145; founded, **57**, 47, 317, **58**, 131, 149; advantages of location, 147; plan, **60**, 79; cost, 75; population, **58**, 296, **60**, 27, 83, 145, **62**, 169; remnants of tribes at, 161 — Iroquois, **60**, 27-31, 69, 83, 295; resort for pilgrims, 95-99, **62**, 257, **64**, 49; Jesuits at, **50**, 324, **58**, 131, **60**, 69, 145, 297-299, 303, **61**, 43, 215-217, 273, **62**, 169, 257, 274-275, **63**, 149, **64**, 274-275; converts send gifts to Loreto, **18**, 256; encourage those of Sault St. Louis, **63**, 193; exchange gifts with Chartres cathedral, **61**, 249-267, 271-273, **69**, 286, **71**, 218, 287-288, 379; remove to New Lorette, **64**, 274.

Reports — 1673-78, **58**, 131-169, **60**, 27-65, 295-309, **61**, 35-49; 1683, **62**, 257; Bouvart's history and description, **60**, 69-103, 315, 316.

Lorette (Jeune; Hurons) — **1**, 219, 237, **16**, 258, **27**, 315, **60**, 322, **65**, 187, **66**, 147, 153, 163, 169, 173, 203, **67**, 117, **68**, 283, 319, **70**, 207, 310, **71**, 71, 274; location, **58**, 296; described, **70**, 207-209; converts brought from Ancienne Lorette, **58**, 296, **64**, 274, **70**, 205; their moral conduct, **66**, 157-159, **68**, 267; military ardor, **66**, 159-163; chosen by Vaudreuil as his body-guard, 163; Jesuits in this mission, **64**, 274, **66**, 173, 203, 344, **67**, 147, 331, **68**, 283, 319, 331, 333, **69**, 59, 63, 77, 289, **70**, 87, **71**, 105; mill at, 105; modern dress of the women, **62**, 276; report, 1710, **66**, 147-173; history, **58**, 296, **71**, 308.

Prairie de la Magdelaine (Hurons) — **57**, 75, **58**, 171, **59**, 275-281, 289, **60**, 277, **63**, 181. *See also below* La Prairie.

La Prairie (Prairie, *or* Cap de la Magdelaine; St. François Xavier des Prés; Iroquois) — **47**, 320, **48**, 295, **52**, 23, **60**, 277, 309, 321, 322, **61**, 169, 173, 201, 205, 209, **62**, 275; location, **55**, 33; foundation, **1**, 30, **48**, 295, **58**, 294, **63**, 151-153, 161; tribes at, **56**, 19, **58**, 75, 207-209, **63**, 181; population, **60**, 145, 277; Laval visits, **59**, 271-285, **60**, 147; its Indian chiefs, 277; community of goods among converts, **63**, 165; transferred to Sault St. Louis, **60**, 275, **61**, 241, **63**, 191; Jesuits at, **14**, 288, **47**, 309, **49**, 163-165, 177-179, **50**, 189, 209, **55**, 49, **56**, 19, **57**, 107, 145, **58**, 294, **59**, 81, 257, 287, 316, **60**, 147, 275, 279, 323, **61**, 51, 169, 173, 201, 241, **63**, 165, 177, 187; reports and history, 1667-76, **55**, 33-37, **56**, 19-25, **58**, 75-89, 247-253, **59**, 79-81, 257-291, **61**, 239-241, **63**, 149-191.

Sault St. Louis (St. François Xavier du Sault — now Caughnawaga; Iroquois; continuation of foregoing) — **1**, 31, 221, 237, 317, **9**, 139, **50**, 323, **61**, 105, **62**, 69-71, 275, **63**, 65, 127, 167-169, 179, 302, **64**, 119, 139, 145, **65**, 41, 43, **66**, 205, **67**, 25, 27, **68**, 231, **69**, 197, **71**, 387, 394; why thus named, **60**, 275, **61**, 241; now known as Caughnawaga, **1**, 31, 317, **12**, 272-273; location, **60**, 275, **61**, 241, **62**, 167, 243, **63**, 191, **68**, 263 — change in, proposed, **67**, 25; foundation, **63**, 151-157; how conducted, 161, 167, 181; tribes at, **61**, 241, **62**, 169, **63**, 197, **64**, 57-63, **65**, 27, **66**, 205, **68**, 279 — Iroquois clans, 269-271; population, **63**, 245, **66**, 205, **67**, 25, **69**, 59; baptisms in 1679, **61**, 270; converts encouraged by those of Lorette, **63**, 193; Jesuits at, **50**, 324, **56**, 301, **62**, 173, 245, 253, **63**, 65, 187, 223, **64**, 275, **65**, 187, **66**, 205, **67**, 25, 47, 73, 331, 333, 335, **68**, 231-233, 255, 263, 269-273, 285-287, 331-332, **69**, 35, 39-41, 47-49, 55, 237, 286, 304, **70**, 85-87; visited by Laval, 189-191; Frontenac unfriendly to, **63**, 195; aided by royal government, **67**, 27; Indians ask that no garrison be stationed there, 73-81 — decision of royal council thereon, 81-83; smuggling at, **69**, 286; liquor trade forbidden, **63**, 201; converts aid French in war, **62**, 255, **64**, 251 — against their own countrymen, **63**, 241-245, 263,

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS: *Mission colonies* (continued)—

64, 127, 145, **65**, 25-29, **67**, 75, **68**, 275; memorial of their services, **64**, 109-113; in Fox war, **68**, 275-277, 333; in Chicasa war, **69**, 294; mission ruined by intemperance, **63**, 131, **66**, 171-173, **67**, 39. Reports, 1676-86, **60**, 275-293, 323, **61**, 51-67, 239-241, **62**, 167-189, 243-255, **63**, 191-245, **71**, 228; 1694-96, **64**, 125-131, **65**, 29-39; 1735, **68**, 263-269.

Other functions of missionaries: (a) As curés of French settlements—**1**, 17, 18, 20, **2**, 7, **3**, 183, 229, **4**, 179, 217, **7**, 267, **32**, **71**, 77, 83, 109, **34**, 245-246, **35**, 33, **36**, 53, 147, 167-169. At Beaufort, **15**, 249, **27**, 117, **28**, 181, 251, **30**, 165, 175, 199, **32**, 71, 77, 109, **35**, 33, 39, 57, 61; Beupré, **11**, 87, **30**, 175, **32**, 83, **35**, 57, **45**, 119, 133, 151, 155; Orleans Island, **28**, 207; Isle aux Oies, **32**, 83, **36**, 133; Sillery, **60**, 131-133; Montreal, **21**, 312, **22**, 211-213, **24**, 219, 235, 241, 253, **27**, 77—replaced by Sulpitians, **64**, 278. Serve on shipboard, **2**, 101, **3**, 179-183; recommend special devotions to French, **40**, 85, 87, 93; visitations by superiors, **35**, 41, 49, 57-59; resign parishes, **1**, 18. Curés in Illinois parishes, **69**, 31, 203, **70**, 89, 229-237, 253, 271-279; not allowed to minister to French in Louisiana, **66**, 339. (b) Chaplains—at military posts, **18**, 255, **27**, 81, **36**, 117, **38**, 181, **49**, 177, **50**, 183, **56**, 301, **59**, 306, **60**, 318, **63**, 275, 303, **64**, 49, **65**, 169, 177, 265, **68**, 219-221; accompany military expeditions, **50**, 147, **63**, 91, **64**, 261, 279, **65**, 29, **70**, 251; in New Orleans hospital, **69**, 31, 205, **70**, 243; in Ursuline convent there, **69**, 31, **70**, 245. Minister in prisons, **66**, 211. *See also* Quebec: ecclesiastical and educational.

Writings—

Relations—**15**, 149, **18**, 21, **41**, 251-252; cited, **9**, 306, **11**, 73, **15**, 247, **16**, 149, 191, 229, 235, **17**, 63, 159, 199, **18**, 183, **24**, 281, **30**, 17, 155, **32**, 195, **33**, 61, 271, **34**, 249-251, 255, **36**, 205, **39**, 143, **40**, 256, **63**, 141, **70**, 205, **71**, 240. Scope, **1**, 45; how edited, 38, **41**, 256, **57**, 307-313; printed by Cramoisy family, **1**, ix, 41, 43, 44, **5**, 280 (*see also* Licenses); official publication suspended, **1**, 34, 41, **55**, 315-316, **57**, 307, **71**, 233, 242; unofficial publications, **1**, 41; circulation of unpublished, **57**, 309; influence among their readers, **1**, 41-42, **7**, 310, **11**, 276, **16**, 11, **38**, 97; value as historical material, **1**, vii, viii, 38-43; history and description, 37-44; rarity, 42; bibliography, **71**, 219, 222, 224, 239-240 (*see also* Bibliographical Data of each *Relation*); reprinted in this series, **1**, 44, **72**, 9. Extant copies of original issues—locations and prices, **1**, 42, **3**, 286, 287, **5**, 269-270, 273, **6**, 321, 324, **7**, 307, **8**, 283, 285, **11**, 274, **14**, 284, **15**, 242-243, **18**, 252-253, **20**, 303, **22**, 313-315, **23**, 322-323, **25**, 283-285, **27**, 309-310, **28**, 310, 311, **30**, 299, 301, **32**, 307-309, **34**, 242-243, **35**, 287, **36**, 234-235, **37**, 264, **38**, 290, **40**, 254, **41**, 249-252, **42**, 291-293, **43**, 320, **44**, 320, **45**,

264-268, **46**, 299, **47**, 313-314, **48**, 291-293, **49**, 271, **50**, 314, 316-317, **51**, 284-286, **52**, 259, **53**, 302, **54**, 304, **55**, 318. Collections — Lenox, **1**, 42; Kalbfleisch, **5**, 269, **45**, 265; Lamoignon, **8**, 283-284, **15**, 240, **25**, 283-284, **30**, 300-301, **32**, 307-308, **34**, 238, **36**, 234, **48**, 291, **49**, 269, **55**, 316; Library of Canadian Parliament, **41**, 251-252, **45**, 266; Neilson, **41**, 251; Martin, **4**, 272; Plante, **41**, 252; Marshall, **42**, 293; Ayer, **32**, 309; owners of single copies, **3**, 286, **28**, 310, **45**, 265.

Relation of 1616 — **3**, 1-2, 27, **4**, 9, 167, **71**, 183, 216; text, **3**, 25-283, **4**, 9-167; bibliography, **3**, 285-289; cited, **2**, 295, 299, 307; inaccuracy of Quebec reprint, **3**, 286.

Relation of 1632 — **5**, **1**, **71**, 183, 216; text, **5**, 5-75; bibliography, 269-270; cited, **2**, 306, **7**, 309-310; orthography, **2**, 289.

Relation of 1633 — **5**, **2**, **6**, **1**, **71**, 183, 216; text, **5**, 77-267, **6**, 5-32; bibliography, **5**, 270-273; cited, **7**, 310.

Relation of 1634 — **6**, 2-4, **7**, 1-2, **71**, 184, 216; text, **6**, 91-318, **7**, 5-235; bibliography, **6**, 319-324; cited, **5**, 281, **8**, 289, **9**, 305, 307, **22**, 295, **39**, 266; peculiarities of Avignon edition, **6**, 321-324.

Relation of 1635 — **7**, 2-4, **8**, 1-3, 310, **71**, 216; text, **7**, 247-303, **8**, 7-197; bibliography, **7**, 305-307; cited, **8**, 305, 312, **9**, 315, **10**, 179, **27**, 314, **34**, 254-255; writers, **71**, 184; influence upon readers, **11**, 276.

Relation of 1636 — **8**, 3-4, **9**, 1-4, **10**, 1-4, **71**, 216; text, **8**, 199-281, **9**, 7-303, **10**, 5-317; bibliography, **8**, 283-285; cited, 291, 295, **12**, 270-271, **13**, 271, **27**, 314, **34**, 253-254, **36**, 250; writers, **71**, 184.

Relation of 1637 — **11**, 2-4, **12**, 1-4, **13**, 1-4, **14**, 1-2, **71**, 216; text, **11**, 23-269, **12**, 7-267, **13**, 7-267, **14**, 7-111; bibliography, **11**, 271-274; cited, **8**, 292-293, **34**, 253, 255, **71**, 218; writers, 184-185.

Relation of 1638 — **14**, 2-4, **15**, 1-4, **71**, 216; text, **14**, 113-279, **15**, 9-146; bibliography, **14**, 281; cited, **11**, 279, **17**, **11**, 33, **34**, 255; writers, **71**, 185.

Relation of 1639 — **15**, 5-7, 195, **16**, 1-5, **17**, 1-6, **71**, 216; text, **15**, 203-237, **16**, 7-253, **17**, 7-215; bibliography, **15**, 239-243; cited, **5**, 291, **8**, 294, 302-303, **34**, 254, 256; writers, **71**, 185.

Relation of 1640 — **18**, 2-7, **19**, 1-6, **20**, 9-11, **71**, 216; text, **18**, 47-249, **19**, 7-267, **20**, 17-85; bibliography, **18**, 251-253; cited, **2**, 303, **8**, 302, **10**, 322, **13**, 270, **14**, 286, **15**, 247, **34**, 252-253, 255; writers, **71**, 186.

Relation of 1640-41 — **20**, 11-16, **21**, 9-16, **71**, 216; text, **20**, 107-299, **21**, 21-265; bibliography, **20**, 302-303; cited, **8**, 296, 302, **9**, 307, **10**, 321, **11**, 279, **16**, 259, **21**, 318, **33**, 271, **34**, 253; writers, **71**, 186.

Relation of 1642 — **22**, 9-18, 23, 27, 299, **23**, 9-14, **71**, 216; text, **22**, 23-311, **23**, 19-233; bibliography, **22**, 313-315; cited, **19**, 272, **31**, 89; writers, **71**, 187; MS. of Huron report captured by Iroquois,

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS: *Writings* (continued)—

24, 275, 297, 312 — recopied and published in *Relation* of 1644, 312.

Relation of 1642-43 — **23**, 15-16, 259, 263, **24**, 9-17, **25**, 9-11, **26**, 181, 199, **71**, 216; text, **23**, 259-319, **24**, 21-307, **25**, 19-79; bibliography, **23**, 321-323; cited, **8**, 296, **12**, 275, **19**, 271, **25**, 27, **26**, 181, 199, **31**, 93; writers, **71**, 187; MS. of Huron report captured by Iroquois, **23**, 237, 247-249, 267, 321, **25**, 19-21, 67, **26**, 167 — falls into Jogues's hands, **23**, 267, **27**, 63.

Relation of 1643-44 — **25**, 12-16, **26**, 9-16, **27**, 9-11, **71**, 216; text, **25**, 93-281, **26**, 19-313, **27**, 21-71; bibliography, **25**, 283-285; cited, **17**, 241, **18**, 260, **20**, 306, **24**, 312, **27**, 229, **34**, 254, 256; writers, **71**, 187; includes Huron report for 1642-43, **23**, 321.

Relation of 1644-45 — **27**, 14-17, **28**, 9-11, **71**, 216; text, **27**, 127-305, **28**, 23-101; bibliography, **27**, 309-310; writers, **71**, 187-188.

Relation of 1645-46 — **28**, 19-20, **29**, 9-13, **30**, 9-12, **71**, 216; text, **28**, 257-303, **29**, 17-291, **30**, 19-143; bibliography, **28**, 310-311; cited, **2**, 302, **5**, 289, **8**, 300, **18**, 257, **31**, 109, 175, **34**, 254, **36**, 247, **39**, 266; writers, **71**, 188; Huron report delayed by Iroquois raids, **30**, 221.

Relation of 1647 — **30**, 15-16, **31**, 9-14, **32**, 9-10, **71**, 188, 216; text, **30**, 205-297, **31**, 17-287, **32**, 19-55; bibliography, **30**, 299-301; cited, **14**, 287, **21**, 316-317, **32**, 135, **39**, 227, 267.

Relation of 1647-48 — **32**, 12-15, **33**, 9-15, **71**, 216; text, **32**, 115-305, **33**, 19-249; bibliography, **32**, 307-309; cited, **8**, 301, **18**, 260, **20**, 305, 308, **32**, 95, **34**, 248; writers, **71**, 189.

Relation of 1648-49 — **34**, 12-17, **71**, 189, 216; text, **34**, 71-235; bibliography, 238-243; cited, **8**, 304, **13**, 270, **34**, 253, 255-256, **35**, 290; translated into Latin, **14**, 283.

Relation of 1649-50 — **35**, 12-16, **36**, 9-11, **71**, 216; text, **35**, 69-283, **36**, 21-65; bibliography, **35**, 285-287; cited, **8**, 308, **20**, 307, **34**, 253, **35**, 51, 289, **40**, 255; writers, **71**, 190.

Relation of 1650-51 — **36**, 14-17, **37**, 9-12, **71**, 216; text, **36**, 155-231, **37**, 19-89; bibliography, **36**, 234-235; cited, **21**, 317, **36**, 245; writers, **71**, 190-191.

Relation of 1651-52 — **37**, 13-15, **38**, 9-11, **71**, 216; text, **37**, 125-261, **38**, 17-165; bibliography, **37**, 263-264; cited, **23**, 327; writers, **71**, 191.

Relation of 1652-53 — **40**, 9-12, **71**, 191, 216; text, **40**, 71-251; bibliography, 253-254; part of MS. lost, 79, 83, 119, 123.

Bressani's Breve Relatione (1653) — **38**, 14, **39**, 9-10, **40**, 9, **71**, 191, 216; text, **38**, 203-287, **39**, 13-263, **40**, 13-65; bibliography, **38**, 289-291.

Relation of 1654 — **41**, 9-14, **71**, 216; text, **41**, 25-203; bibliography, 249-250; cited, **8**, 297, 302, **41**, 213; writers, **71**, 191.

Relation of 1655 — MSS. lost en route, **41**, 213, 250; *Deux Lettres*, sent in that year, 14-15, 205-233, 250-253, 257, **71**, 191-192.

Relation of 1655-56 — **42**, 9-14, **71**, 192, 216; text, **42**, 21-245; bibliography, 291-292; cited, **28**, 320.

Relation of 1656-57 — **43**, 12-19, **44**, 9-12, **71**, 192, 216; text, **43**, 79-317, **44**, 19-81; bibliography, **43**, 319-320; cited, **21**, 313; original report lost at sea, **43**, 85.

Relation of 1657-58 — **44**, 14-17, **71**, 193, 217; text, **44**, 133-317; bibliography, 319-320; cited, **42**, 296.

Three *Lettres*, sent by J. Lalemant in 1659 — **45**, 27-77, 263-266, **71**, 193, 217.

Relation of 1659-60 — **45**, 15-18, **46**, 9-11, **71**, 193, 217; text, **45**, 169-261, **46**, 21-123; bibliography, **45**, 267-268; cited, **44**, 321.

Relation of 1660-61 — **46**, 16-19, **47**, 9-12, **71**, 194, 217; text, **46**, 191-295, **47**, 21-123; bibliography, **46**, 298-299.

Relation of 1661-62 — **47**, 12-16, **71**, 194, 217; text, **47**, 125-243; bibliography, 313-314.

Relation of 1662-63 — **48**, 9-13, **71**, 194, 217; text, **48**, 17-179; bibliography, 291-292; cited, **35**, 290.

Relation of 1663-64 — **48**, 15, **49**, 9-11, **71**, 194, 217; text, **48**, 243-289, **49**, 15-153; bibliography, **48**, 292-293.

Relation of 1664-65 — **49**, 13-14, **50**, 9-10, **71**, 195, 217; text, **49**, 183-267, **50**, 19-91; bibliography, **49**, 269-271.

Relation of 1665-66 — **50**, 10-12, **71**, 195, 217; text, **50**, 93-163; bibliography, 313-314.

Relation of 1666-67 — **50**, 16-18, **51**, 9-12, **71**, 217; text, **50**, 221-311, **51**, 19-115; bibliography, **50**, 315-317; writers, **44**, 322, **71**, 195.

Relation of 1667-68 — **51**, 14-18, **52**, 9-11, **71**, 217; text, **51**, 153-281, **52**, 17-109; bibliography, **51**, 283-287; writers, **71**, 195-196.

Relation of 1668-69 — **52**, 11-16, **71**, 217; text, **52**, 111-257; bibliography, 259; cited, **33**, 271, **67**, 333; writers, **71**, 196.

Relation of 1669-70 — **53**, 9-17, **54**, 9-16, **71**, 217; text, **53**, 19-299, **54**, 21-243; bibliography, **53**, 301-302; cited, **18**, 259, **20**, 308; writers, **71**, 196; part, translated into English, **53**, 302.

Relation of 1670-71 — **41**, 257, **54**, 16-17, **55**, 9-16, **71**, 217; text, **54**, 249-301, **55**, 21-227; bibliography, **54**, 303-304; cited, **14**, 286, **20**, 308, **23**, 325, **35**, 292, **71**, 215, 218; writers, 196-197.

Relation of 1671-72 — **41**, 257, **55**, 16-17, **56**, 9-16, **71**, 217; text, **55**, 233-313, **56**, 19-299; bibliography, **55**, 315-318; cited, **14**, 287, **18**, 258, **34**, 247, **63**, 171, 189, 302; writers, **71**, 217; last of Cra-moisy series, **55**, 315.

Relation of 1672-73 — **57**, 10-18, 307-310, **58**, 9-12, **71**, 212; text, **57**, 35-305, **58**, 21-89; bibliography, **57**, 307-313, 317-319, **58**, 291, 293; writers, **71**, 197-198.

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS: *Writings* (continued)—

Relation of 1673-74—**58**, 13-18, **59**, 11-12; text, **58**, 129-289, **59**, 25-53; bibliography, **58**, 291-292, 297; cited, **57**, 317; writers, **71**, 198.

Relation of 1675—**59**, 18-21, **60**, 11-12, **71**, 198-199; text, **59**, 215-291, **60**, 27-65; bibliography, **59**, 299-303, 315.

Relation of 1676-77—**57**, 309, **60**, 17-23; text, 171-309; bibliography, 312-314; writers, **71**, 199; facsimile of MS. page, **60**, 200.

Relation of 1677-78—**61**, 9-11, **71**, 199; text, **61**, 19-87; bibliography, 265.

Relation of 1679—**61**, 11-15; text, 90-241; bibliography, 265, 269-271; writers, **71**, 199.

Relation (MS.) of 1673-79—**41**, 257, **57**, 318; bibliography, **58**, 292, 297, **59**, 299-303; cited, **60**, 311, 316-317.

Reprints: Quebec edition (1858)—editors, **1**, 42; cited, **3**, 286, **4**, 249, **5**, 269, 273, 292, **7**, 310, **8**, 284, **9**, 315, **15**, 242, 247, **22**, 317, **71**, 237, **72**, 9. Cleveland reissue (1896-1901)—scope, and special features, **1**, ix-xii, 44, **72**, 9-12; editorial staff, **1-19**, v of each volume, **20-72**, 5 of each volume; publishers, **1-19**, ii-iv of each volume, **20-73**, 2-4 of each volume; printers, **1-19**, iv of each volume, **20-73**, 4 of each volume; synopsis of each document, in preface of the volume; annotations and bibliographical data, at end of each volume; errata and addenda, **71**, 366-382, **72**, 14-20; miscellaneous data (including list of documents published, list of illustrations, and list of authorities consulted), **71**, 115-382; method of arranging index, **72**, 22-25.

Relations inédites de la Nouvelle France (Douniol, publisher; Martin, editor)—cited, **27**, 311, **57**, 307-309, 317, **58**, 291-292, 294, 297, **59**, 293-294, 299-301, 305, 306, 310-311, 315, **60**, 311-313, 315, **61**, 265, 267, **66**, 334; bibliographical data, **57**, 311-313; reprinted in this series, **1**, 44, **72**, 9.

Journal des Jésuites—**8**, 301, 304, 309, **9**, 312, **42**, 292, 297, **71**, 207; location of original MS., **27**, 307; scope, **1**, 43, **27**, 11; writers, **71**, 187-195; bibliography, **1**, 43, **27**, 307-309, **69**, 239, 281-282, 305; authorship of marginal notes, **36**, 247, **48**, 297, **51**, 290; peculiarities of MS., **32**, 313, **34**, 246, **37**, 266, **42**, 297, **43**, 321, **44**, 322, **45**, 270, **46**, 302, **47**, 319, **48**, 297, **69**, 303, 305; authors, **35**, 291, **38**, 295, **42**, 249, **43**, 322, **44**, 322-323, **45**, 270-271, **49**, 274, **51**, 151, 290; facsimile of MS. page, **36**, 138, **71**, 211; reprinted in this series, **1**, 44, **72**, 9. Text—1645, **27**, 75-121; 1646, **28**, 143-251, 315; 1647, **30**, 153-203; 1648, **32**, 67-109; 1649, **34**, 39-65; 1650, **35**, 31-63; 1651, **36**, 113-149; 1652, **37**, 93-119; 1653, **38**, 169-201; 1654, **41**, 17-23; 1656, **42**, 251-261;

1657, **43**, 27-77; 1658, **44**, 83-131; 1659-60, **45**, 79-167; 1661, **46**, 159-189; 1662-63, **47**, 271-311; 1664, **48**, 225-241; 1665, **49**, 155-181; 1666-67, **50**, 181-219; 1668, **51**, 145-151; 1710-55, **69**, 233-239 (synopsis of each is given in preface of the volume). Cited, **5**, 284, **8**, 290, 307-308, **312**, **9**, 306, **315**, **11**, 277, **12**, 275, **14**, 288, 289, **15**, 250, **16**, 257, **21**, **313**, **318**, **22**, **317**, **23**, 328, **24**, 309-310, **27**, **311**, **314-315**, **28**, **315**, **317**, **319**, **30**, 305, **34**, 245-246, **35**, 290-292, **36**, 241, 247-248, **37**, 266, **41**, 257, **42**, 297-298, **43**, 321-322, 324, **44**, 322-323, 325, **45**, 270-271, **46**, 302-303, **47**, **319**, **48**, 295, **51**, 290, **62**, 273, **69**, 303, **71**, 399, **72**, 19. Quebec edition (1871)—**1**, 43, **27**, 308, 309; notes from, used in this series, **27**, **311**, **314-315**, **28**, **317**, **34**, 246, **35**, 290-291, **36**, 247, **42**, 297-298, **43**, 321-322, 324, **44**, 322-323, **45**, 270-271, **46**, 302, **48**, 297.

Letters (extracts, citations, etc.)—**10**, 322, 326, **14**, 253, 275, **15**, 57, 61-65, **16**, 53, 67, **19**, 241-257, **32**, 195, **35**, 137, 179, 263, **40**, 117, **57**, 307, **71**, 229-230; letters sent to Jesuits, **23**, 237-239, **41**, 167-173, **44**, 203-205, **66**, 51-65. *See also above* Lettres édifiantes.

Jesuit estates: enumerations—1663, **47**, 259-271; 1701, **65**, 183; 1781, **71**, 65-95; extent and tenure (1646), **28**, 207-213, 217-219.

Lands in Canada granted to Jesuits—by Ailleboust, **47**, 265; Anne of Austria, **68**, 79; Callières, **66**, 43, **71**, 89; Champigny, 89; Company of New France, **28**, 247, **47**, 259, 263-265, 267-269, **71**, 73; Demeulles, **71**, 77; Denonville, **64**, 279; Duchesneau, **59**, 316; Gand, **7**, 312; Giffard, **71**, 71-75; La Barre, 77; La Ferté, **25**, 289, **28**, 231, **36**, 73, **43**, 321-322, **47**, 265, 271, **48**, 295, **71**, 81-83; Lauson, **34**, 55, **41**, 245-247, 253, **47**, 263-265, 269, **71**, 87; Louis XIV., **66**, 43, **71**, 71; Montmagny, 89; Ventadour, **28**, 247, **47**, 259, **71**, 67, 101. Lands purchased by Jesuits—**47**, 259, **71**, 99-101; for Indians, **66**, 43-47. Granted by Jesuits, **47**, 261-267, 299, **71**, 71, 81, 85; ceded to Quebec, **28**, 209, 217; sold by Jesuits, **36**, 248, **70**, 47. Batiscan—**43**, 321-322; described, **47**, 271, **71**, 81-83, 91; revenues, **65**, 183. Beauport—**28**, 317, **35**, 39, 43, **40**, 255, **71**, 67; grants to habitants at, **45**, 133; affairs of its tenants, **30**, 201-203. Belair (la Montagne à Bonhomme)—location, **71**, 391; description and history, 77-79, 91. Cap de la Magdelaine—**37**, 266, **48**, 63; described, **47**, 265-267, **71**, 83-85, 91; revenues, **65**, 183; *see also* La Prairie. Isle aux Ruaux—**23**, 224, **28**, 209, **47**, 267-269, **71**, 71. Isle Jésus—**28**, 211, **47**, 269-271. Islets—**47**, 269, **71**, 91. La Prairie (P. de la Magdelaine)—**47**, 320, **50**, 217, **51**, 149; described, **47**, 269, **71**, 91; revenues, **65**, 183; common at, ceded to Jesuits, **71**, 393. Lauzon (Côte de)—**34**, 55, **66**, 43; described, **47**, 261; revenues, **65**, 183. La Vacherie—**28**, 209, 217-219. Lorette—**60**, 89, **66**, 45, **71**, 71; *see below* St. Gabriel. N.D. de Bon Secours—**49**, 181; described, **47**, 261. N. D. des Anges—**28**, 209, 217; described, **47**, 259-261, **71**, 67-71, 91; revenues, **65**,

JESUITS: MISSIONS IN NEW FRANCE AND LOUISIANA (continued)—
THE MISSIONS: *Jesuit estates* (continued)—

183; rented, 30, 191, 34, 63-65. Pachirigny—description and history, 71, 87-91. Quebec (Jesuit residence, etc.)—47, 259; revenues, 65, 183; other grants in vicinity, 28, 209-211, 217-219, 247. Rivière de l'Assomption—47, 269. St. Christophe (Christoffe)—47, 265; described, 71, 87, 91. St. Gabriel (Lorette)—58, 296, 65, 183, 66, 45, 71, 79; description and history, 71-75, 91; revenues, 65, 183; how obtained, 70, 209. St. Lambert (parish)—65, 183; *see above* La Prairie. St. Michel—70, 207-209. Sillery—28, 11, 71, 75, 79-81, 89; description, 47, 263, 71, 79-81, 91; revenues, 65, 183; granted first to Indians, 47, 263, 66, 43—afterward to Jesuits in their own right, 43-45, 340; land at cove of Sillery, 47, 263. Sault St. Louis—12, 273, 59, 316. Tadoussac—47, 263, 68, 79-81. Three Rivers—4, 261, 28, 209-211, 229-231, 35, 41-43, 65, 183, 66, 43, 71, 83-85; described, 47, 265, 71, 87-91; revenues, 65, 183; exchanged, 35, 43.

The estates—origin and title-deeds, 71, 97-101; revenues, 65, 183 (1701), 71, 71; Jesuits permitted to sell their property, 99, 394; grant to Amherst not sustained, 392-393; devoted to educational purposes, 97, 101-103, 393; transferred to people of Canada, 101-103; appropriated by Canadian government, 392; Jesuit lands revert to crown, 55, 319; inquiry regarding, 69, 302, 71, 93, 97, 392; ceded to province of Quebec, 393; final settlement (1888) of controversy, 393. Bureau of, 36, 234; its documents transferred to Crown Lands department, 233. Citations regarding, 71, 234, 236, 238-239, 241, 391, 393. *Declaration des Terres, 1663*, 47, 17, 258-271, 314; *Aveu et Denombrement des Terrains, 1781-88*, 71, 14-15, 65-95, 384.

Lands outside of Canada: in Onondaga country—41, 245-247, 253. At Isle Bois Blancs, 69, 255, 305. At St. Joseph River—64, 279. In Louisiana—used for support of missions, 70, 257-259; worked by slaves, 245, 265; confiscated and sold, 219-221, 265-269, 287, 293. In Illinois (Kaskaskia and Vincennes)—confiscated and sold, 70, 219-221, 269-281, 317-318, 71, 39-41.

III. OTHER MISSIONS.

In North America (English Jesuits, except in Mexico): Maryland, 36, 244, 59, 73-75. Mexico, 3, 298, 68, 333, 70, 267, 71, 178, 389. New York, 1, 31, 64, 247, 280-281. Pennsylvania, 71, 389. Virginia, 31, 99.

In West Indies: 3, 298, 68, 235. Caribbee Islands, supported by commercial transactions, 70, 314. Martinique, 1, 127, 71, 123, 141, 144, 147, 166.

In South America: 1, 8 3, 298, 5, 33. Brazil, 6, 25, 12, 276. Cayenne, 1, 127, 71, 162. Peru, 3, 298; among Moxas, 66, 305, 313.

316, 325. Paraguay, **12**, 221, **15**, 127, **18**, 37; "reductions" of converts, **12**, 276; persecutions, **68**, 335.

In Asia: **1**, 8. China, **51**, 139, **63**, 147, **64**, 239, 280, **71**, 147, 170. East Indies and India, **5**, 33, **9**, 97, **12**, 276, **46**, 221, **64**, 239; Xavier in, **17**, 55, **29**, 39, 201, **46**, 291. Japan, **12**, 241, 276-277. Tartary, **59**, 309, **66**, 320.

In Africa: **1**, 8.

"Jesuits' Well," at Onondaga, **41**, 258.

Jesus, Algonkin name for sun, **4**, 201.

Jesus, Society of, **46**, 302. *See* Jesuits.

Jesus, Magdelaine de, Carmelite superior at Paris: letters of, **19**, 27-35.

Jésus, Marie Thérèse (Bourdon) de, Hospital nun: makes profession, **42**, 255.

Jétreau (Jetrau), François (Guillaume), Jesuit brother, **71**, 132; sketch, 153.

Jeutom, misprint for Jemton (phonetic French rendering of Jamestown), **3**, 275.

J. M. J., Monsieur, letter of Garnier to (1643), **23**, 237-245.

Joachim, Algonkin convert: death, **28**, 243-245.

Joannès, ——— de, member of Céloron's expedition: lost in woods, **69**, 185-187.

Job, patriarch, **14**, 151, **27**, 165, **47**, 31, **69**, 55; trials and patience, **35**, 187; result of afflictions, **16**, 101.

Jobin, ———, servant abjures heresy, **43**, 33-35.

JOGUES, Isaac, **9**, 312, **11**, 19, **13**, 149, 191, 211, 235, 237, **20**, 93, **30**, 167, **32**, 145, **34**, 215, **39**, 87, **40**, 147, **42**, 297, **44**, 173, **71**, 132; arrives at Quebec, **9**, 227; assigned to Huron mission, 293, 299-301; at Miscou, **13**, 89; arrives in Huronia, 87; illness, 89-99; visits Huron villages, **14**, 39, 47; his Huron appellation, 288 (*see* Ondessonk); at Ihonatiria, **15**, 65, 111; visits Ojibwas at Sault de Ste. Marie, **1**, 24, 32, 317, **11**, 279, **15**, 247, **18**, 261, **23**, 225; with Petun Indians, **1**, 24, **8**, 307, **20**, 43; in charge at Ste. Marie, **20**, 97, **21**, 145, **23**, 19; captured by Iroquois, **22**, 35, 197, 265, 269-271, 283, **23**, 237, 241, 249, 297, **30**, 219, **71**, 374-375; tortured, **1**, 25-26, **21**, 318, **23**, 249-251, **27**, 137, **31**, 27, 31-33, 39-49, 125-127, **32**, 135, **39**, 183-185, **40**, 131, 169; mutilated, **25**, 69, **29**, 229, **39**, 191; his captivity, **1**, 25-27, **24**, 23, 281-287, 297-307, **25**, 19, 23-25, 31, 41, 67-73, 287, **26**, 21, 49, 173, 187-201, **27**, 247, 263-265, 281, **28**, 119-135, **29**, 45, **31**, 19-51, 289, **37**, 177, **39**, 179-231; his sufferings, **31**, 53, 61, 71-91, 95-97, **51**, 187; refuses to escape, **31**, 23, 37, 133-135, **39**, 179, 187-189, 221-223; ministrations among Iroquois, 215; baptizes captives, 181-183, 195, 215, 219, 223; rescues drown-

JOGUES (continued)—

ing woman, 229; visits other tribes, 229; refuses to yield to heathen superstitions, **31**, 133; his visions, 63-69, 75-77; composes litany of cross, 77; Indians accuse him of sorcery, **30**, 229, **31**, 73, 115, **39**, 235; adopted by Wolf clan, **31**, 290, **39**, 203, 266; Dutch attempt to ransom, **24**, 283, 297; his correspondence, 283, 293-305, **25**, 43, 47, 63, 73, **39**, 175; by aid of Dutch, escapes from captivity, **1**, 25, **24**, 311, **25**, 43-73, 287, **26**, 39, **31**, 93-99, 137, **39**, 231-233, 266; reaches France, **25**, 65, **31**, 101; in England, **25**, 65, 73; returns to Canada, **31**, 107, **39**, 235; at Montreal, **27**, 77-79, **28**, 137, 217, **29**, 151; at Fort Richelieu, **28**, 213; sent as envoy to Iroquois, **1**, 28, **11**, 277, **28**, 137, 141, 183, 187-189, 227, **29**, 47-63, **31**, 109, 290; founds "Mission of Martyrs," **28**, 231, **29**, 181, 235, **31**, 111, **39**, 235; gives present to Wolf clan, **29**, 294; slain by Iroquois, 294, **30**, 221, 227-229, 237, 243, 273, 295, **31**, 69, 115-119, **32**, 25, 151, **33**, 135, **35**, frontispiece, 245, **36**, 23-25, 29, **39**, 235, 267, **42**, 39-41, 263, **50**, 171, **52**, 141-143, **60**, 181, **63**, 169-171, **71**, 211; news of death received at Quebec, **30**, 175; his murderer named in baptism for Jogues, **32**, 23-25; biography, **4**, 272, **9**, 313, **31**, 17, **71**, 142, 232, 239, 242; portrait, **23**, frontispiece, **71**, 209; statue, **40**, frontispiece, **71**, 209; facsimile writing, **28**, 104, **71**, 211. Names Lake St. Sacrement, **29**, 49; island named for, **31**, 97. Eulogy upon, **23**, 249, 327; virtues, **31**, 123-127, **39**, 237; fortitude, **31**, 35, 59, **32**, 245; religious experiences, **31**, 17-19; a martyr for the faith, **29**, 293, **31**, 121.

Writings: letters—1643, **25**, 289, **31**, 289, **39**, 175-225—cited, **23**, 267, **31**, 289; 1644, **25**, 65-67; 1646, **28**, 308, **31**, 107-109, **71**, 188—to Castillon, **28**, 12, 136-141, 309. *Notice sur Goupil*, **24**, 312, **28**, 11-12, 117-135, 308-309, **31**, 289, **71**, 121, 188. *Novum Belgium*, **9**, 314, **28**, 11, 105-115, 305-308, **38**, 291, **71**, 188, 211. Cited, **25**, 288, **28**, 314. Narrative sent to French Jesuits, **23**, 237-239; account of second voyage to Iroquois, **39**, 267. *Jogues Papers*, **28**, 305, 309. John XXII., pope: institutes *Angelus*, **6**, 327.

John, Roman patrician: builds church in honor of Virgin, **28**, 318.

Johnny-cake, origin of, **40**, 255.

Johns Hopkins University Studies, cited, **65**, 273, **71**, 323.

Johnson, Elias: *Iroquois Legends*, **71**, 293.

Johnson, George, Dominion statistician: cited, **22**, 319. *First Things in Canada*, **71**, 306.

Johnson, Matthew, commandant in Illinois, **71**, 389.

Johnson, Sir William, English official: report on copper mines, **50**, 327; Iroquois deliver Céloron's lead plate to, **69**, 296.

Joiners: at Quebec, **32**, 91; at Detroit, **70**, 21, 31. *See also* Carpenters.

Joinville, ———, prince de: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.

- Joinville, Jean, sire de, French historian: anecdote concerning, **29**, 125. *Hist. Loys IX^e*, **29**, 125, 294.
- Joliet, ———, musician, **49**, 157.
- Joliet, Adrien: captured by Iroquois, **44**, 101; brought back, 111; at Lake Superior, **46**, 145; sketch, **44**, 322, **46**, 302.
- Joliet, Jean, Quebec habitant, **30**, 181; family, **46**, 302, **50**, 324; aids parish church, **42**, 277; sketch, **30**, 304.
- Joliet (Jolliet, Jollyet, Jolyet), Louis, **32**, 89, **44**, 322, **57**, 315, **58**, 101, 103, 294, **59**, 115, 121, 123, 159, **64**, 273; parentage, **30**, 304; pupil of Jesuits, **50**, 191; marriage, **35**, 290; appointed to explore Mississippi valley, **59**, 89, 307; ability, **58**, 93-95, **59**, 89; his Mississippi voyage, **1**, 34, **50**, 322, **58**, 95-101, **59**, 91-163, **62**, 211; with Ottawas, **59**, 89; with Mascoutens, 105; loses his papers in a wreck, **50**, 322, **58**, 93, 109, **59**, 89; advocates colonization of West, **58**, 105; Anticosti given to, **62**, 272; instructor in hydrography, **69**, 288; biography, **50**, 324, **71**, 334. Voyages and explorations, **71**, 252, 340, 358, 360—*noted on Raffeix's map*, **47**, 320. Maps—*see* Cartography and maps.
- Joliet, Zacharie, trader: sketch, **64**, 273.
- Joliet, Ill., canal at, **59**, 314.
- Jolliet, sieur de, **71**, 380. *See* Au, P. d'.
- Jolly, ———, royal secretary, **25**, 79.
- Jolycour, ———, Montreal habitant: death, **38**, 201.
- Joncaire, Louis Thomas de, sieur de Chabert: sketch, **69**, 293.
- Joncaire, Philippe Thomas de, sieur de Chabert: in Céloron's expedition, **69**, 153, 163-167, 175-179; biography, 293, **71**, 336.
- Joncas, L. Z.: "Fisheries of Canada," cited, **4**, 255, **71**, 345.
- Jones, Arthur E., Jesuit, **64**, 135, 151, **65**, 259; aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xi-xii, **4**, 4, **19**, 269, **34**, 17, **72**, 11; notes by, **18**, 256, **34**, 17, 249-257, **38**, 293, **70**, 313-315, **71**, 367, 377, 380, 387, 397-403; archivist of St. Mary's College, **68**, 322; translator, **71**, 233; editor of *Canadian Messenger*, **68**, 322; sketch, **34**, 249; portrait, 17, 249, **71**, 209. Cited, **20**, 305-306, **28**, 305, **47**, 317, **57**, 319, **58**, 296, **59**, 315, **60**, 318, 320, **66**, 342, **68**, 79, **69**, 289-291. Maps—Huron, **33**, 272, **34**, 17, end, **71**, 214; Jesuit provinces in France, 397-398; plan of Jesuit buildings in Montreal, **64**, 151, **71**, 215. Restores inscription on Loyard tablet, **67**, 337; publishes Jesuit documents, **68**, 321-322, **72**, 9; obtains copies of MSS., **69**, 280-281; publishes facsimile, **71**, 384. "Catalogue of Missionaries," **71**, 17, 120-181. *André*, cited, **57**, 318-319, **71**, 238. *Aulneau Collection*, cited, **68**, 330-333, 335, **69**, 279; bibliography, **68**, 322. *Documents Rares ou Inédits*—bibliography, **68**, 321-322; *see* Aulneau, and Laure. *Exhib. MSS.* (1894), **71**, 237. *Jesuit Estates*, **71**, 238. *Martin*, **71**, 238.

- Jones, James A.: *Ind. Traditions*, cited, **12**, 270, **71**, 277.
- Jones, Peter: *Ojebway Indians*, cited, **12**, 270-271, **23**, 326, **71**, 291.
- Jonquest, Stephen, marriage, **2**, 308.
- Joseph, Abenaki child: death, **62**, 41-43.
- Joseph, Abenaki convert: continues in faith, **63**, 77.
- Joseph, Algonkin child: baptized, **22**, 211-215.
- Joseph, Algonkin convert: I. Baptism and death, **9**, 51-57. II. Pious death, **46**, 107.
- Joseph, Fox chief: Allouez prepares, for death, **58**, 45.
- Joseph, Hebrew patriarch: in Egypt, **44**, 299; purity, **27**, 181, **49**, 107; converts imitate his example of chastity, **26**, 253, **32**, 139.
- Joseph, Huron boy: reared by Laval, **55**, 281.
- Joseph, Huron child: I. Baptism and death, **10**, 273. II. Baptism, **13**, 35.
- Joseph, Huron convert: I. Baptism and death, **19**, 187. II. Baptized, **24**, 249.
- Joseph, Kiskakon convert: baptized, **52**, 209.
- Joseph, Mascouten convert: piety, **60**, 209.
- Joseph, Ottawa convert: piety, **60**, 199.
- Joseph, Pottawattomie convert: baptized, **51**, 39.
- Joseph I. of Portugal: attempt to murder, **70**, 313.
- Josepha, Huron child: baptized, **8**, 133.
- Josephine, empress of France: lineage, **67**, 332.
- Jossé, **2**, 307; baptizes Indians, 225. *See also* Fléché.
- Josselyn, John: *New. Eng. Rarities*, cited, **5**, 282, **12**, 269, **16**, 259, **71**, 252.
- Jouan, Henri: "Nicolet," cited, **8**, 296, **71**, 335.
- Joubert, ———, French captain, **8**, 288.
- Joubert, ———, French officer: advice by, **2**, 251; courage, **3**, 279.
- Jouheneau, Jacques: letter of C. Chauchetière to, **64**, 143-157.
- Jouguelat, Claude, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Joui (Jouy), ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **1**, 111, **2**, 157; hunts elk, 167.
- Jourdan, Antoine Jacques Louis: *Pharmacopie universelle*, **51**, 290.
- Jouskeha, **8**, 303. *See* Iouskeha.
- Joutel, Henri: *Journ. hist.*, cited, **57**, 317, **71**, 252. *Voyage de La Salle*, **71**, 252.
- Jouvency, Joseph, Jesuit historian, **1**, 197, **66**, 185; Aubéry writes to (1710), **66**, 175-181; cited, **1**, 314, **5**, 281. *Hist. Soc. Jesu*, cited, **1**, 239, 302-303, 316, **3**, 287. *Regio Canadensium*, **1**, 47, 241-297, 303, **71**, 182. *Rel. Canad. Missionis*, **1**, 47, 195-237, 302-303, 316, **71**, 182. "Missions of New France" (1703), **1**, 219-225, **66**, 347.
- Joybert, Louise Elizabeth de: marriage, **63**, 303.
- Joybert, Marie Geneviève de, marriage, **69**, 309.

- Joyer, **71**, 132. *See* Jager, C.
- Jubilee, **28**, 155, **32**, 107, **43**, 55, **71**, 33; observance in Canada, **27**, 109, 117-119, **38**, 185-195; obtained by Indian converts, **27**, 117, **29**, 89-93; when granted, **38**, 185; indulgences, **69**, 139.
- Juchereau de St. Denis, Charles, **65**, 157; establishes trading post on Ohio (Wabash) River, 268, **66**, 39-41, 339.
- Juchereau de St. Denis, Joseph Charles, **65**, 269.
- Juchereau de St. Denis, Louis: explorations in Southwest, and sketch, **65**, 268-269.
- Juchereau de St. Denis (Denys), Nicolas, seignior of Beauport, **45**, 105, **47**, 305, **48**, 233, **56**, **211**, **65**, 268; hunts with Indians, **34**, 45; gifts to, **36**, 113; in fur trade, **49**, 173; agent of Tadoussac Company, **53**, 87; sketch, **34**, 246.
- Juchereau, Geneviève, wife of Charles le Gardeur: marriage, **27**, 311, **42**, 300; gifts to, **36**, 113; gift to Quebec parish church, **42**, 275-277.
- Juchereau, Jean, *fils*, sieur de la Ferté: marriage, **27**, 99, 313-314; sings in church, 113; gifts to, **36**, 113.
- Juchereau, Jean, seigneur de (du) Maure (More, Mores), **30**, 181, **34**, 246, **35**, 47, **36**, 129, **42**, 300, **43**, 43, 321; marriage of son, **27**, 99, 313-314; gifts to, and wife, **36**, 113; gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 283.
- Juchereau, Marie (*née* Giffard): sponsor in baptism **27**, 113; gifts, to, **36**, 113.
- Juchereau, Marie: marriage, **48**, 296.
- Juchereau, Noël. *See* Des Chastelets.
- Juchereau, Noël, Jesuit brother, **71**, 132; sketch, 151.
- Judas (red-bud) tree, **69**, 297. *See also* *Cercis canadensis*.
- Judge-consul, of Paris, **40**, 249-251.
- Judges: of seigniories, **36**, 247—appointed by seigniors, **71**, 73, 77; of district courts, 395; colonial, how selected, **70**, 215; in Illinois, elected by people, 318. *See also* Justice.
- Jugglers, and Jugglery. *See* Indians: medicine-men.
- Jugs, of pewter, **69**, 271.
- Juli, Peru: Jesuit college and press at, **3**, 298.
- Juliis, Vincentius de, professor in Macerata university: approves Bressani's book, **38**, 215.
- July, Abenaki name for, **16**, 259.
- Jumonville, Joseph Coulon, sieur de, **70**, 167; slain in battle, 313.
- Junier, Jacques, Jesuit domestic: praised by Le Jeune, **6**, 57; at Sillery, **27**, 83; occupations, **28**, 191, **30**, 173; runs away, **38**, 173.
- Juniperus virginiana* (juniper-tree): its odor, **3**, 295; berries, **38**, 243, **67**, 89.
- Jupiter (planet): Galileo examines its satellites, **28**, 314.

Jurisprudence: Coutume de Paris, history, **71**, 390-391.

Justice: courts — royal, in France, **2**, 297; admiralty, of inquiry, **4**, 265; of Massachusetts, **36**, 95, 241, 245; of colonial commissioners, 241 (*see also* Colonies, English); of Quebec, disputes with council, **43**, 73; of Quebec district, **71**, 305; seigniorial, appeals from, 73, 77. Bailiff, at Rensselaerswyck, **28**, 113 — at Fort Chartres, **70**, 269; grand seneschal of Canada, **36**, 248-249; procurator, royal, in colonies, **70**, 215-219, 269-273. Administration of justice at Quebec (1636), **9**, 143-145, **34**, 41, **37**, 165, **38**, 173, **45**, 81. *See also* Penalties.

Justice, seigniorial right, **41**, 245, **47**, 261, **71**, 73, 91; high, low, and middle, **47**, 261, 269-271, **71**, 75, 79, 89; high, not exercised in Canada, **41**, 257.

Justices, their place in a procession, **47**, 281.

Justinian, emperor of Rome: compiles *Corpus Juris Civilis*, **4**, 254.

K, sound much used in Huron, **15**, 157.

Kachinawaougat, Charles, a Montagnais: baptized, **59**, 63.

Kachkachkia, **60**, 159. *See* Kaskaskias.

Kadesquit: harbor of Norembega, **2**, 249; identified, 308; Jesuits plan to go to, **3**, 263, 269; disputes about, 267; sagamore of, 297, **4**, 85.

Kadodakio, southern tribe, **65**, 157, 269. *See* Caddoes.

Kaentoton, Ottawa village, **57**, 211-213, 229.

Kahikohan: at Quebec, **42**, 255; bearer of letters from Albanel, 259.

Kahikwan, Algonkin envoy, **43**, 59.

Kahkwas (Kah-Kwah, Kakouagoga), Huron-Iroquois tribe: meaning of word, **8**, 302; identity, 305, **21**, 313-315; location, 314; Iroquois defeat and destroy, **8**, 305, **21**, 313-314. *See also* Eries, and Neutrals.

Kakachkiouek, Algonquian appellation of Kaskaskias, q.v., **58**, 41.

Kakaling, **58**, 37, 43. *See* Kekaling.

Kakouagoga, appellation of Kahkwa tribe and village, **8**, 305, **21**, 313-314. *See* Kahkwas.

Kakouchac (Kakouchakhi, Kakwazakhi), Montagnais tribe, **14**, 287, **21**, 117, **24**, 155; origin of name, **56**, 155. *See also* Porc-épics.

Kalbfleisch, Charles C., son of Charles H.: letter of, cited, **3**, 286.

Kalbfleisch, Charles H.: owns *Relations*, **3**, 286, **45**, 265. *See also* Jesuits: Relations.

Kalm, Peter, Swedish botanist: *Travels into N. Amer.*, cited, **3**, 281, **23**, 325, **59**, 309, **71**, 252-253.

Kamachistiewanet, Denys, a Montagnais: baptized, **59**, 61.

Kamichisitit, Ottawa chief, **57**, 223.

Kamakatewingwetch, Algonkin convert: piety, **29**, 171-173.

- Kamakatewingwetch, Marie, Algonkin convert: captured by Iroquois, **30**, 235-239; escapes from captivity, 255-269.
- Ka-Miskouaouangachit, Algonkin name for Sillery, **38**, 65.
- Ka Mistasihane, Kwakouchiwet chief, **63**, 251.
- Kamouraska, Denys's estate at, **34**, 246. *See also* St. Roch des Aulnais.
- Kananouangon (Conewango), Iroquois village: Céloron at, **69**, 165; location, 296.
- Kanawhas (Connoys), Indian tribe, **62**, 272. *See* Piscatoways.
- Kandoucho (All Saints), Neutral village, **21**, 207, 225; location, 316-317.
- KaNeskat, Algonquian village, **65**, 49.
- Kanibals, French appellation for Indians on Kennebec River, **67**, 197.
- Kanibesek, **2**, 290. *See* Kennebec.
- Kanienda, Onondaga fishing village: location, **51**, 294.
- Kanienke (Canyangeh, Canienga, Kanieke, Kanyenke), appellation of Mohawks: meaning, **44**, 321. *See also* Agnierhonons, and Mohawks.
- Kannentâ, **45**, 89. *See* Gannentaa.
- Kansas, Siouan tribe: migrations, **64**, 279-280.
- Kansas (state), Indian reservation in, **47**, 316, **60**, 321; Spanish site in, **59**, 307.
- Kanū'ta, Iroquois medicine, **10**, 326.
- Kanzas, grant for missionary at, **69**, 285. *See* Akansea, and Arkansas Post.
- Kaotiouak (Koatiouak, Ku-ite), western tribe: identified, **68**, 332; Assiniboines visit, 293; Aulneau to visit, 301; tractable, 303.
- Ka ouapassiniskakhi, Algonkin name of Richelieu Island, **8**, 19.
- Kaoukia, **65**, 105. *See* Cahokias.
- Kapimichats, an Algonkin: death, **31**, 257-259.
- Kapiminakwetiik, Algonquian tribe: visit French, **29**, 121.
- Kapipou noukhet, Algonquian spirit of winter, **9**, 121. *See also* Genii.
- Kappas (Kappa Akensas, Kappa Akensea), **65**, 115, 117. *See* Kwapas.
- Kapskouk, **71**, 312.
- Karegnondi, name for Lake Huron, **1**, 317, **20**, 308. Cf. Ekareniondi, and Ecaregniondi; and *see* Lakes: Huron.
- Karenhassa, Huron villages: probable identification, **13**, 271; location, 125, 271.
- Karezi, western tribes: beyond Sioux, **51**, 55.
- Karigouan, **12**, 21. *See* Carigouan.
- Kariskatisch, Charles ("the good Charles"), Algonkin, of Sillery, **35**, 289; adopts Onaharé, 229, 233; drowned, 43, 233.

Karsten, —, 43, 325.

Kaskaské (Kushkushkee, Kuskuski, Kuskuskis), Delaware village: location and population, 69, 185, 293, 299; warriors from, to aid Iroquois, 175.

Kaskaskia (Kachkachkia, Kiskaskia), Ill., Indian village, French town, and American post-village, 65, 264; location and population, 60, 159-161, 65, 265, 66, 123, 348. Jesuits at, 60, 159, 65, 263, 66, 339, 70, 231-233, 310, 71, 388; Jesuit estates at, confiscated and sold, 70, 269-281, 317-318. Indians at, retain Jesuit chapel, 70, 273, 71, 39; Jesuits buried at, 158-160. Illinois leave, during winter, 64, 159; Kaskaskias remove to, 65, 101, 263; French traders at, 263; domestic cattle introduced into, 69, 292. Age of parish at, 70, 231; parish church at (built, 1753), 233, 71, 41; seminary priests at, 37; parish register, cited, 158. Slaves at, 70, 233; freight charges to, from New Orleans, 259; court at, 318; under military rule, 71, 37, 389; history, 65, 263, 71, 319, 321.

Kaskaskias (Cascakias, Cascaskias, Caskakias, Kachkachkia, Kakachkiouek, Kaskasia, Kaskaskia, Kaskias), Illinois tribe or clan, 58, 293, 60, 159, 64, 173, 189, 237; location and population of village of, 59, 161, 314, 64, 279; manners and customs, 60, 161-163; Indians with, 59, 165, 65, 157; intermarriage with French, 64, 205, 211, 235; separate from Peorias, 65, 101-103, 265; remove to modern Kaskaskia, 101, 263; in New Orleans, 68, 203; brandy sold to, 70, 257. Jesuits with, 1, 35, 59, 161, 64, 278, 65, 103, 265; give calumet to Marquette, 121; desire to retain Meurin, 70, 229, 271; missions among, 59, 308, 70, 227, 255, 71, 37; piety, 64, 197-199, 227; instructed, 225, 229-231; chief of, becomes Christian, 233, 237; retain Jesuit chapel, 70, 273, 71, 39. *See also* Jesuits: missions.

Kataoutrank, Algonquian village, 46, 145.

Kaukauna, Wis., 54, 306; origin of name, 307; portage of Kekaling, 217; history, 307, 71, 323.

Kawi, fisheries near, 59, 59.

Kawistaskawat (Kawitaskwat), Mistassin chief: Jesuit with, 65, 47; death, 63, 251.

Kayaks (canoes) of Eskimos, described, 45, 67. *See also* Canoes, and Pirogues.

Kebec (Kébec, Kebek), 1, 99, 101, 2, 167, 304, 3, 181, 4, 191, 38, 233, 235, 39, 15, 43. *See* Quebec.

Keefer, T. C.: "Canals of Canada," 71, 306.

Keinouché (Kinonje), name of Ottawa clan: meaning of name, 54, 305; attitude toward Christianity, 171. *See also* Kenosha, Wis.

Keinthe, 51, 293. *See* Gandachiragou.

Keiotia, Huron site: location, 34, 255.

Kekakoung, a Kiskakon: baptized, 52, 209.

- Kekaling (Cacalin, Cockolin, Kackalin, Kakaling, Kokolon — often with prefix Grand), **54**, 307, **58**, 37, 43. *See* Kaukauna.
- Kekionga (Kiskakon), Miami village: location, **69**, 300; site of Miami fort, 300; Bissot at, **70**, 316.
- Keleb alased, a constellation, **50**, 71.
- Keller, Mme. —, visits Montreal, **71**, 109.
- Keller, Francisco, Jesuit: publishes *Lettres édifiantes*, **66**, 322.
- Kellogg, Catherine S., translator for this series, **20**, 5.
- Kempis, Thomas à, author of *Imitation of Christ*, **25**, 288.
- Kenduskeag, **2**, 308. *See* Kadesquit.
- Kanibesek, **2**, 290. *See* Kennebec.
- Kenebek (Kenebeki), **36**, 81. *See* Kennebec.
- Kenetigouk (Kenetigouc, Kēnetigout, Kenetigwet), French phonetic rendering for Connecticut, **36**, 79, 93, 101, 107, 240. *See* Connecticut colony, and Hartford.
- Kenghessanach, Algonquian name for an edible lichen, **67**, 151. *See* Tripe de roche.
- Kennebec (Akenebec, Canibas, Kanibesek, Kenebeki, Quinibequi), name of Algonquian tribe, river, and village: English abandon settlement at, **21**, 67; Druillettes at English settlement of, **31**, 185-189, 205; patent, lands granted under, **36**, 241. *See also* Canibas, Fur trade, and Rivers: Kennebec.
- Kennett, White: *Bibl. Amer.*, **71**, 221.
- Kenney, Rev. Laurence J., Jesuit: aid from, acknowledged, **72**, 11.
- Kenosha, Wis.: origin of name, **54**, 305.
- Kenté, **57**, 27. *See* Bays: Quinté.
- Kentucky (state), **68**, 329; soil and climate, **47**, 145-147; fauna, 147; Shawneés in, 316; archæology, **71**, 268; history, 318.
- Kentucky Geological Survey: *Memoirs*, cited, **71**, 265.
- Kepane, French phonetic rendering for English cape, **36**, 87, 239. *See* Capes: Ann.
- Kepatawangachik, Algonquian tribe: defeated by Iroquois, **45**, 233.
- Kepitanal, **8**, 312. *See* Capitanal.
- Ker (Kerk, Kertk). *See* Kirk.
- Kerallain, René de: *Bougainville*, **71**, 306.
- Kereben, Joseph François de, Jesuit, **71**, 132, **72**, 18; first superior of Louisiana mission, **71**, 126; sketch, 126, 164-165.
- Kerlrec, Louis Billouart de: governor of Louisiana, **70**, 225, 315; friendly to Jesuits, 225-227.
- Keskakon, **61**, 139. *See* Kiskakons.
- Kestabistichit, Louys, a Montagnais, **63**, 249; temperate, 255.
- Ketches, variety of sailing vessel: English, capture French fishing vessel, **64**, 119. *See also* Boats, and Ships.
- Ketchigamins, western tribe: population, and attitude toward French, **54**, 185.

Kettles, **10**, 77, 177, 227, 229, 267-271, 289, **13**, 7, 241, **14**, 261, 269, **15**, 21, 17, 49, 177, 185, **32**, 265, **37**, 171, **38**, 269, **42**, 121, **54**, 155, **55**, 113, **58**, 35, **66**, 29, **69**, 271; in barter, **7**, 223; in Iroquois trade, **26**, 183; Illinois trade for, **54**, 167, 191; in fur trade, **67**, 137. Measure of feasts, **10**, 179-181; symbol of feasts, **15**, 101; at feasts, **41**, 19, **70**, 97. Buried with dead, **10**, 297, **39**, 31, 265, **67**, 157, **68**, 157; as presents, **23**, 211, **26**, 61, 65, **40**, 169, **43**, 171, **68**, 163; as prize, **23**, 215; obtained from Europeans, **26**, 183, **38**, 255; used to heat church, **30**, 201; Indians use, **41**, 139, 185; war, hung over fire, **42**, 211; offered to manitou, **67**, 161; covered, **70**, 49; prices at Detroit mission, 21, 25.

Keweenaw, Sauteurs and Mississaguas at, **45**, 270.

Khi, sound in Huron, Algonkin, and Montagnais languages, **10**, 117.

Khichikouekhi, Montagnais name for "spirits of light," **11**, 255.

See also Genii, and Spirits.

Khinonascarant, group of Huron hamlets: location, **13**, 125, 271, **34**, 255; number of villages in, 255.

Khioettoa, Neutral village: location, **16**, 259; Wenrôhronons at, **8**, 302, **21**, 231; Jesuits at, **16**, 259, **21**, 231; mission of St. Michel at, 231.

Khiondaëshan (Ekhiondatasaan), Huron village, **12**, 113; location, 272.

Khiongnona, Huron woman: refuses baptism, **13**, 133.

Khionontateronons (Khionontatehronnons, Khionontatehronon, Khionontaterrhonons), Huron appellation of Huron-Iroquois tribe, **5**, 279, **8**, 115, **17**, 165, **18**, 233, **19**, 125, 259, 269, **20**, 43-67, **21**, 157, 177, **23**, 179. *See* Petuns.

Khiourineou, an Algonkin: son of, baptized, **6**, 127.

Khioutenstia, Huron medicine-man, **13**, 241.

Khisipikiwam, Agatha, Algonkin convert: baptized, **20**, 309.

Kiaskou ("gull"), Algonkin chief, **56**, 191.

Kichesipiriniwek (Kichesipiriniouek, Kichesipirini), Algonquian appellation of Islanders, q.v., **5**, 291, **18**, 229, **29**, 145, **44**, 251.

Kichenigonkwe, Algonkin woman: slain by Iroquois, **22**, 255.

Kichkagoneiak (Kichkakoneiak, Kichkankoueiak), Ottawa clan, **33**, 151, **44**, 251, **57**, 211, 213, 227, 231. *See* Kiskakons.

Kickapoos (Kickabouas, Kikabou, Kikaboua, Kikabous, Kikapous, Kikarous), Algonquian tribe: location, **54**, 233, **58**, 41, 290, **59**, 101, **68**, 230; language, like that of Sacs, **54**, 233; driven eastward by Sioux, 308; remnant in Indian Territory, 308; number of cabins in village, **58**, 23; with Miamis and Mascoutens, 293; absorb Mascoutens, **5**, 280; with Illinois, **65**, 69; speak same language as Mascoutens, **54**, 233; compared to Miamis, **59**, 103; method of building cabins, 103; practice agriculture, **65**, 69;

- detached from alliance with Foxes, **68**, 207; capture Guignas, 207-209, 330; make peace with French and Illinois, 209, 330; missions among, **1**, 221, **54**, 233, **58**, 23, **59**, 221, **65**, 69, **68**, 207.
- Kickeron (Kicheron, Kickerom), Indian name for Supreme Being, **12**, 271.
- Kidder, Frederic, Maine writer: cited, **5**, 284.
- Kieft, Wilhelm, Dutch governor of New Amsterdam: receives and converses with Jogues, **25**, 63, **28**, 107; enables, to return to France, **31**, 97-99, 105, **39**, 233; notifies French of death of, **9**, 314, **31**, 115, 289-290, **39**, 266. Commands Van Curler to assist French, **25**, 71.
- Kiernan, T. J., librarian: aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xii.
- Ki[ervum] (Kirwan?), English privateer: fined for capture of French fishing-vessel, **36**, 97, 240.
- Kikabou (Kikabouas, Kikabous, Kikapous), **54**, 233, 308, **58**, 23, 41, **59**, 101, 103, 221, **65**, 69, **68**, 207. *See* Kickapoos.
- Kikarons (probably misprint), **1**, 221. *See* Kickapoos.
- Kikwanou, an Outchisestigou, **59**, 63; baptized, 61.
- Kilistinons (Kilistinaux), appellation of Algonquian tribe, **44**, 241, 243, 249, 325, **45**, 227, 229, **46**, 69, 71, 173, 181, 249, 251, 291, **47**, 111, **48**, 237, **51**, 55-59, **54**, 133, 135, 193, 195, **55**, 99, 123, **58**, 257-263, **62**, 193. *See* Crees.
- Kilitika, Algonquian tribe or clan: location, **58**, 41.
- Kimaganusis, northern Indian village, **56**, 179.
- Kimberly, Wis., rapids at, **54**, 306.
- Kimichsamisman, an Algonkin, **23**, 295.
- King, Grace: *Le Moyne de Bienville*, **71**, 335.
- King, Rufus, owns Cramoisy *Relation*, **3**, 286.
- Kingsford, William, Canadian historian: *Canada*, cited, **1**, 319, **5**, 277, **6**, 327, **8**, 308, **13**, 269, **47**, 317, **71**, 297, 373, 392-393.
- Kingsley, John S. (ed.): *Riverside Nat. Hist.*, **71**, 345.
- Kingston, Ont., **54**, 305, **57**, 315, 317; site, **40**, 256; settled, **58**, 294; incorporated as city, 294; strategic importance, 294; history, **71**, 303. *See also* Catarakoui.
- Kinibeki, **1**, 83, **3**, 111, 221-225, **31**, 185, 189, 205. *See* Kennebec.
- Kinistinons, **56**, 203. *See* Kilistinons, and Crees.
- Kinnouskouen, Iroquois convert: piety, **61**, 65-67.
- Kino (Chino), Eusèbe François, Jesuit: map cited, **68**, 253, 333; sketch, 332-333.
- Kinouchepirini (Kinonchebiiriniwek, Kinonchepiiririk, Kinonchepiririk), Algonquian tribe, **29**, 145, **44**, 251; location, **18**, 229, 258; winter near Hurons, **24**, 269.
- Kinshon, "the Fish," Mohawk appellation of New England, **64**, 276-277.

- Kiohero (Thiohero), Cayuga village: called St. Estienne (Stephen), **51**, 293, **54**, 53; site, **51**, 293. *See* Thiohero.
- Kionconan, **45**, 270. *See* Keweenaw.
- Kionché, a Huron: escorts Garnier, **9**, 251.
- Kiotseaeton (Kioutsæton), Mohawk envoy: treats with French and Algonkins, **27**, 247-271; replies to Huron, 269; harangues Hurons, **28**, 301.
- Kiouahaa (Kiouahau), **65**, 157, 269. *See* Kiowas.
- Kiouchin, misprint for Kiouelim, q.v.
- Kiouelim (misprinted Kiouchin), Sac warrior, **71**, 378; worships idol, **57**, 277.
- Kiowas (Kiouahaa, Kiouahau), Pani tribe: location, **65**, 157, 269.
- Kip, Wm. Ingraham: *Jes. Miss. N. Amer.*, cited, **66**, 332, **68**, 329, **71**, 238.
- Kirby, William: *Annals of Niagara*, **71**, 306.
- Kiristinaux (Kiristinon, Kiristinons, Kiristinnons), **18**, 229, 259, **23**, 225, 326, **42**, 221, 296, **48**, 237, **66**, 107, **68**, 287, 291-299, 303. *See* Crees.
- Kirk, Sir David, admiral, son of Gervase, **12**, 275; one of Merchant Adventurers, **4**, 270, **5**, 276; anglicized Frenchman, 41; seizes French settlements (1628), **4**, 270, **9**, 311, **28**, 319; captures Roquemont's fleet (1628), **9**, 313; checks relief expedition, **4**, 267; captures Montagnais interpreter, **5**, 283; captures Jesuits (1628), **4**, 255; sends missionaries home (1629), 260; restores Quebec (1632), 255; knighted (1633), **5**, 276-277; losses, 277; Newfoundland granted to (1637), 277; governs Newfoundland, 277; marriage of daughter, 277; death (1653), 277.
- Kirk, Gervase (Jervis), one of Merchant Adventurers, **4**, 270; sketch, **5**, 276.
- Kirk, Louys (Lewis, Louis), son of Gervase: one of Merchant Adventurers, **5**, 276; anglicized Frenchman, 41; captures Quebec (1629), **8**, 287-288, **17**, 243, **29**, 37; captures Brébeuf (1629), **1**, 23; guards chapels and Hébert's house, **2**, 308.
- Kirk, Thomas, Captain, son of Gervase, **5**, 55, 247; one of Merchant Adventurers, 276; receives surrender of Quebec, 288; commands at Quebec, 41, 45; obliges Champlain to leave Indian girls, 283; gives warehouse keys to Le Baillif, 287; unjust to Jesuits, 45; declines to free captive Iroquois, 51; makes boat for Jesuits, 71; declines to aid Algonkins in war, 195; seeks alliance with Montagnais, 211.
- Kirk family, **5**, 287; variants of name, 277; losses in Canada, 277; religion, 41, 49; sell negro boy, 197; hold Quebec, 197; claims of, 277; sketch, 276-277.
- Kirke, Henry: *Eng. Conq. of Canada*, cited, **5**, 277, **71**, 306.

- Kisakwan, Henri, Montagnais convert: death, **63**, 249.
- Kischigamins, **62**, 193. *See* Kitchigamich.
- Kiskakons (Keskakons, Kichkagoneiak, Kichkakoneiak, Kichkan-koueik, Kiskacoueik, Kiskakonc, Kiskakonk, Kiskakoumac; Fr., *Queues coupées*), Bear clan of Ottawa tribe, **61**, 121, 123, 133, 137-143, 147, **62**, 95, 161, 195-197, **213**; etymology of name, **33**, 273; called *Queues coupées*, 273, **52**, 262; location, **33**, 151, 273, **44**, 245, 324, **52**, 205, **57**, 227, **61**, 69, 103, **62**, 193, **69**, 300; population, **61**, 69, 103; speak Algonquian language, **44**, 251, **51**, 21; described, **52**, 205; docility, **54**, 181; attitude toward Christianity, 175-177, 181, **57**, 211-213, 231, **59**, 201, **61**, 103; conversion, **52**, 205-207, **54**, 173, **61**, 69, 129; desire Jesuits, **54**, 185; Jesuits with, **52**, 262, **54**, 169, 181-183, **57**, 318, **59**, 201; remove Marquette's bones, 203; desire cross, **61**, 133; allies of French and Hurons, **33**, 151, **62**, 95; dominate Algonquian allies, **54**, 181.
- Kitchigamich (Kischigamins), Algonquian tribe: meaning of name, **54**, 308; location, 233, 308, **58**, 41, **62**, 193; speak same language as Mascoutens, **54**, 233.
- Kitchin, G. W.: translator, **71**, 351. *Hist. France*, cited, **1**, 316, **71**, 297.
- Kitchin, Thomas, and others: *General Atlas*, **71**, 363.
- Kite, a bird: in Ottawa mythology, **50**, 289.
- Kitouchi, an Algonkin: slain by Iroquois, **30**, 249.
- Kittaning, Pa.: site of Attigué, **69**, 297; history, **71**, 317.
- Kittery, Me.: date of settlement, **24**, 309. *See also* Piscataqua.
- Klästen, Gaspard de, Jesuit, **71**, 132; sketch, 174.
- Knights Hospitallers of St. John (Knights of Malta). *See* St. John, and Malta.
- Knives: in barter, **7**, 223, **12**, 119; as presents, **10**, 249, **11**, 227, **15**, 159, 163, **21**, 53, **41**, 231, **46**, 137, **54**, 231, **57**, 159; as prize in contest, **10**, 291; as weapons, **12**, 201, **24**, 291, **56**, 37, **67**, 105; Indians use, **12**, 213, **25**, 277-279, **30**, 279, **40**, 169, **44**, 49, **59**, 149, 155, **60**, 139; in fur trade, **12**, 249, **21**, 101, **67**, 137; as money, **18**, 19; as reward for learning catechism, **23**, 311, **64**, 231; silver-handled, as New-Year's gift, **30**, 155; as remedy, **43**, 267; kitchen, Hospital nuns ask for, **51**, 115; Kitchigamich desire, **54**, 185; Illinois trade for, 191; supplied to Indian hunters, **56**, 161; stone, Indians use, **58**, 257, **59**, 127; clasp, 177, **66**, 29, 133; pen, **30**, 153; as charm, **61**, 189-191; case, **66**, 27; Natches demand as ransom, **68**, 191; Siamese, **69**, 263; woodcutter's, 263; sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 23, 27; history of use among Indians, **71**, 283.
- Kohl, J. G., map collection described, **71**, 365.
- Kohlrausch, Frederick: *Hist. Germany*, cited, **1**, 316, **71**, 297.
- Kokweribabougouz, François, an Algonkin: does penance, **24**, 27-29.

- Kolapessas (Colapessas), **65**, 157, 173. *See* Acolapissas.
- Koli (Kolly), ——— de, Swiss concessionary: in Louisiana, **67**, 281; title, 281; known to Du Poisson, **68**, 327; slain by Natches, **67**, 343, **68**, 167.
- Koli (Kolly), ——— de, *filis*: slain by Natches, **68**, 167.
- Kondiaronk ("le rat"), Huron chief: schemes to embroil French and Iroquois, **64**, 257, 281.
- Konkhandeenhronon, Huron-Iroquois tribe or clan: sedentary, **18**, 233.
- Konkapot, Housatonic chief, **26**, 315.
- Konskirat, Loup convert, **67**, 69.
- Kontarea, **23**, 105. *See* Contarea.
- Kontareahronon, appellation of inhabitants of Contarea, **18**, 233, 260.
- Kontrande, en (Anthrândéen), Huron name for Cap Massacre, **30**, 165, 304.
- Kora, corruption of Corlaer: Mohawk appellation of governor-general of Canada, **25**, 287.
- Koroas (Corroys), southern tribe: location, **68**, 327; population, **221**; language, unlike Cha'hta, 327; hostile to French, 173; tribes hostile to, 217; French captive among, 217; merged in Cha'htas, 327.
- Koskweribagougouch (Kosweribagougouch), François, an Algonkin: abandons wife, **25**, 145, 249; convert proposes punishment of, 145-147; Indians abandon, 265, 271. Cf. Kokweribabougouz.
- Kostka, Stanislas (St.), Polish monk: portrait given to Quebec parish church, **42**, 271; sketch, 298.
- Kotakoutouemi, Algonquian tribe: location, **18**, 229; language, 258; identity, 258.
- Kouakouikouesiouek, Algonquian tribe: location, **56**, 263.
- Kouchaouraganich, Algonquian village: barter at, **63**, 257.
- Kouekoueaté, Cecile, Algonkin convert: death, **45**, 49-51.
- Kouinopeia, **36**, 240. *See* New Haven.
- Kouspahigan, Algonquian village, **60**, 255.
- Kouir akouintauka, Algonquian village, **64**, 159.
- Koukinapou, Eustache, an Algonkin: baptized, **22**, 95-99.
- Koussinoc (Coussinoc, Cushnoc, Koussinok), Abenaki village, site of Augusta, Me.: Druillettes visits, **36**, 83, 87; has five farmers, **91**, 99, 107, 241; owned by Plymouth colony, 99, 107, 241; Abenaki cemetery at, **37**, 255; history, **36**, 238. *See also* Augusta, Me.
- Krigi (Kriqs), **64**, 265, **66**, 107-111, 341. *See* Crees.
- Kriqs, Lake of, **66**, 107. *See* Lakes: Winnipeg.
- Kristinons, **43**, 53. *See* Crees.
- Kryn ("the great Anie," "the great Mohawk"), Iroquois chief, **63**, 197, 215, 231; converted, **1**, 30; gives candelabrum to mission chapel, **63**, 243; sketch, 302.

- Ku-its, Oregon tribe: Kaotiouak, identified as, **68**, 332; location, 332.
Kushkushkee (Kuskuskis). *See* Kaskaské.
Kwakoupana, Anne, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 61.
Kwakwakouchiouets (Kwakouchiwets), northern Algonquian tribe, **60**, 245, **63**, 251.
Kwapas (Kappa Akensas, Kappa Akensea, Kappas, Kwapa, Quapaw), branch of Arkansas, a Siouan tribe: identified, **65**, 266; migrations, **64**, 279-280; location, **65**, 117, **67**, 319; supply Limoges with provisions and canoe, 115; Marquette with, **65**, 119, 266, **69**, 301; Gravier with, **65**, 115-123. *See also* Acensas, Akansea, and Arkansas.
Kwering, Charles, Algonkin convert: pious death, **25**, 211-213.
Kwetinamou, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 63.
Kwikwiribabougouch (same as Koskweribagougouch?), an Algonkin: asks baptism, **16**, 53.
Kwinopeia (Kwinopiers), **36**, 101, 109, 240, 243. *See* Quinnepiac, and New Haven.
Kwiter, commissary, **64**, 103. *See* Schuyler, Peter.
Kyrck, **5**, 277. *See* Kirk.
Kyrstinouns, **21**, 125. *See* Crees.
- L, sound unknown in Huron, **10**, 117, **15**, 157.
La Badaude, ———, house robbed, **47**, 297.
Labadie (Labatie), Jean, interpreter at Fort Orange: notifies French of Jogues's death, **31**, 117, 290, **39**, 266.
La Barbide, Marie, marriage, **5**, 284.
La Barre, Le Fèvre de, **62**, 165, **63**, 65, 81, 91; becomes governor of Canada, 233, 299; visits Madeira, **49**, 217-219; administration, **62**, 272; holds council at Quebec, 157; confers with Mohawks, 255; policy toward Abenakis, **63**, 63; sends envoys to them, 55-59, 63; gives them lands, **62**, 265-267; asks for report of Sillery mission, **63**, 123; hostile to La Salle, **57**, 316; expedition against Senecas, **63**, 63, 299; recommends Iberville to Colbert, 305; accused of sharing in fur trade, **62**, 274; grants land, **71**, 77; Lamberville writes to, 230; recalled, **62**, 272, **63**, 301; term as governor, **71**, 117; cited, **69**, 304.
La Barrière, Jean de, founds Feuillant order, **38**, 293.
Labatie, Jan, Dutch interpreter, **31**, 117, 290. *See* Labadie.
La Baulaye, ———, dean of Calais, **4**, 75.
L'Abbé, Nicolas, naval captain of Dieppe, **3**, 235.
La Beaubien, name of cow, **70**, 53.
La Berge, ——— de sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
La Berge, Mme. ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.
Labial sounds, unknown in Huron-Iroquois, **39**, 103, **57**, 173.

- La Blanche, name of cow, **70**, 53.
- Laboreau, Rev. Th. F.: gifts to museums, **5**, 293, **36**, 246; explores mission sites, **5**, 297. *Reminiscences of Huron Missions*, cited, **5**, 297.
- La Boujonnier, ———, notary, **37**, 265; at Quebec, 95; slain by Iroquois, 113.
- La Boule, Joseph Stephen: *Allouez*, cited, **54**, 307-308, **71**, 238.
- Labrador, province of Dominion of Canada, **66**, 79, **68**, 99; description, **71**, 310; tribes, **2**, 293; fauna, **5**, 276, **22**, 318; explorations, **71**, 340-341; Cartier in, **3**, 292.
- Labrador, early name of Bras d'Or, q.v., **8**, 306.
- La Bretonnière, Jacques Quintin de, Jesuit, **69**, 237, **71**, 132; at Quebec, **69**, 35; at Sault St. Louis, **68**, 233, 271-273, 277, **69**, 35, 77; accompanies Iroquois against Chicasas, 39, 49; returns to France, 49; sketch, **68**, 331, **71**, 166.
- Labrets, **71**, 280.
- Labridæ*, **8**, 306.
- La Brie, ———, hanged, **47**, 305.
- La Briqueterie, near Three Rivers, **47**, 265.
- La Brosse, Jean Baptiste de, Jesuit, **71**, 132; labors in Montagnais mission, **1**, 16-17, **59**, 305, **71**, 389; lives at Isle Verte, 390; sketch, **70**, 81, 310, **71**, 179. Letter (1776), **71**, 13-14, 57-61, 207-208, 383-384; facsimile writing, 60, 214; writings in Montagnais language, **70**, 310.
- La Butte (Bute), Pierrot, **70**, 29, 35, 61, 307. *See* Chesne, P.
- Lac Catarakoui, **40**, 256. *See* Lakes: Ontario.
- Lac de la Croix (west of Lake Superior): Aulneau at, **68**, 291.
- Lac de la Croix (in Saguenay region): why thus named, **56**, 85.
- Lac de Soissons, named for viceroy, **2**, 296. *See* Lakes: Two Mountains.
- Lac des Attigouantan, **1**, 317. *See* Lakes: Huron.
- Lac des Hurons, **1**, 317. *See* Lakes: Huron.
- Lac des Iroquois, **40**, 256. *See* Lakes: Ontario.
- Lac des Puants (Puans), appellation of various lakes: Michigan, **1**, 317, **33**, 151; Winnebago, **54**, 217, 307; Winnipeg, **15**, 247.
- Lac d'Orleans, **1**, 317. *See* Lakes: Huron.
- Lac St. Louis, **40**, 256. *See* Lakes: Ontario.
- Lac Vert, Que., location, **37**, 265.
- Lac Vieux Désert, Wis., why thus named, **16**, 259.
- La Cadie (Lacadie), **1**, 305, **18**, 235, **62**, 143. *See* Acadia.
- La Canardièrre, Que., Frenchmen murdered at, **6**, 326.
- Lace: point, made by Indian girl in France, **11**, 97; given to Quebec parish church, **42**, 277, 281; church vestments trimmed with, 277-281.

- Lacelle, Agathe de, marriage, **69**, 310.
- La Chaise, ——— de, relations with Beaubois, **67**, 273.
- La Chaise (Chaize), François d'Aix de, Jesuit, **63**, 296; letter of Bigot to, 101-137, 301; sketch, 301.
- La Chapelle, ———, secretary of royal council, **67**, 53, 83; of council of marine, 27, 37, 47.
- La Chassaigne, Jean Bouillet, sieur de, **64**, 141; sketch, 278-279.
- La Chasse, Pierre (Joseph) de, Jesuit, **67**, 55, 65, **71**, 132; labors in Abenaki mission, **1**, 15, **66**, 207, **67**, 57-61; superior of Canadian missions, 65, **68**, 27, **71**, 124; makes tour of Acadia, **67**, 239; writes for Abenakis a letter to Governor Shute, 107-109; ministers to French habitants, **68**, 27; at Quebec college, **69**, 75; sketch, **66**, 346, **71**, 160; circular letter on, 231. Letter (1724), **67**, 18, 19, 230-247, 328, **71**, 204. Writes circular letters—on *Rale*, **71**, 230; *Cholenec*, 230.
- La Chenaie (Chesnaye), Charles Aubert de: Quebec merchant, **48**, 235, **49**, 159, **58**, 117, **69**, 303; sketch, **48**, 296. *Memoire*, cited, **8**, 307, **48**, 296, **71**, 253.
- La Chenaye, Guillaume Gautier: house burned, **37**, 117; marriage, 266-267.
- Le Chevalier, ———, student at Quebec seminary: arrives in Canada, **48**, 296.
- Lachine, Que., **43**, 324, **64**, 279; origin of name, **12**, 273; massacre by Iroquois at (1689), 273, **63**, 303, **64**, 23-25, 87, 91, 97, 273; Céloron at, **69**, 151; canal, described, **12**, 273; history, **71**, 304-305. *See also* Rapids: Lachine.
- La Citière. *See* Lauson, Louis de.
- Laclede, Pierre, founds St. Louis, **70**, 317.
- La Cloche, Ont., Amikoués near, **10**, 322.
- La Colombière, Guillaume Seré de, Sulpitian: sketch, **65**, 261.
- La Colombière, Joseph Seré de, Sulpitian missionary: cured of illness, **65**, 33; made vicar-general, **66**, 339; sketch, **65**, 261.
- La Commandante, name of a cow, **69**, 269.
- La Comporté, trading-post on lower St. Lawrence: origin of name, **69**, 291; Coquart's report on, 85-91.
- La Conception. *See* Jesuits: missions *and* residences.
- La Conception, Marie de, Huron child: baptized, **10**, 69.
- La Cour, ———, drowned, **47**, 289.
- La Crapaudière, ———, captain: arrests culprit, **28**, 199.
- La Creuse, ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- La Croix, Cécile de, Ursuline, **16**, 17, 256, **19**, 39. *See* Ste. Croix, Cécile de.
- Lacrosse, national game of Canada, **10**, 326-328; history and rules, **71**, 354. *See also* Indians: games.

- Lactation, in aged woman, **19**, 71.
- La Curne Ste-Palaye, Jean-Baptiste de: *Dict. historique*, **71**, 352.
- Lacus Irocoiensis, **1**, 319. *See* Lakes: Champlain.
- La Dauversière, Jérôme Royer de, **12**, 273, **41**, 241; founder of Montreal, **6**, 325, **21**, 311, **22**, 203; sends supplies thither, **8**, 309, **27**, 77; founds Hospital order, **21**, 312, **41**, 258. "Daughters of," **41**, 239 (*see also* Hospital nuns: St. Joseph).
- La Demoiselle ("Old Britain"), Miami chief, **69**, 183; friendly to English, 299; Céloron visits, 185-187; slain by Ottawas, 299.
- La Doussinière, **59**, 316. *See* Duchesneau.
- La Durantaye, Marguerite, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 73.
- La Durantaye (Durantais), Olivier Morel de, French officer, **65**, 237; at conference regarding Iroquois, **62**, 157; captures Dutch and English traders, **63**, 283, 305; commandant at Michillimackinac, 303-305; his land purchased by St. Vallier, **69**, 235; death, **71**, 379; biography, **62**, 274, **71**, 337, 379.
- Laet, Joannes de, Dutch writer: in settlement of Rensselaerswyck, **24**, 311; cited, **1**, 315, **2**, 295. *Novus Orbis*, cited, **28**, 109, 314, **71**, 214, 363. *See also* Cartography and maps.
- Lafaist, L. (*pseud.* L. Cimber), French writer: *Archives Curieuses*, cited, **2**, 289, **71**, 224. *See also* Danjou.
- La Famine, **42**, 295, **62**, 273; Iroquois council at, **63**, 245. *See also* Bays: Famine.
- Lafaye, B.: *Dict. des synonymes*, **71**, 352.
- La Ferre, Marie de, hospital superior at La Flèche, **41**, 258.
- La Ferté, Jacques de, abbé de Ste. Magdelaine (Madeleine), **32**, 41; one of Hundred Associates, **25**, 77-79, 289, **36**, 73; of Miscou Company, **30**, 137; donates lands to Jesuits, **25**, 289, **28**, 231, **43**, 321-322, **47**, 265-271, **48**, 63, 295, **71**, 81-83; aids their Gaspé missions, **25**, 289, **32**, 41.
- La Ferté. *See* Juchereau, Jean, *fi*ls.
- Lafiteau (Lafiteau), Joseph François (Pierre), Jesuit, **71**, 132; asks that Sault St. Louis be not garrisoned, **67**, 77; erudition, **68**, 45; sketch, **67**, 333, **71**, 163; portrait, **67**, 44, **71**, 210. *Mémoire* against liquor traffic with Indians, **67**, 12, 39-47, 327, **71**, 204—cited, **52**, 262. *Mémoire du Gin-Seng*, **71**, 347. *Mœurs des Sauvages Américains*, cited, **5**, 282, 285-286, **6**, 329-330, **8**, 303, **10**, 321, 327, **13**, 272, **15**, 246, **17**, 243, **20**, 306, **26**, 316, **27**, 315, **50**, 324, **59**, 309, **67**, 333, **71**, 280.
- Lafite, ———, Jesuit, mentioned by Gonnor, **69**, 61-63.
- La Flèche, France, **21**, 311, **41**, 257-258, **46**, 145, **65**, 263; Hospital nuns at, **21**, 312, **41**, 241; Charlevoix at, **69**, 304. *See also* Jesuits: colleges.
- Lafèche, Louis, abbé and missionary, cited, **1**, 309.

- La Flesche, ———, mass by, **45**, 159.
La Fleur, ———, envoy to Mohawks, **38**, 199.
La Fleur, ———, Detroit habitant: masses ordered by, **69**, 259; dealings with mission, **70**, 39.
Lafleur, Théodore: "Laboureur français," **71**, 306.
La Fleur de Cognac, **37**, 101. *See* Couc.
La Fleur de Paris, sent to Druillettes, **36**, 139.
La Fond (Font), ———, sailor: deserts, **38**, 169; perishes from want, 179.
La Fontaine, ———, soldier: engaged in a duel, **28**, 189.
Lafontaine, H.: "Esclavage en Canada," cited, **69**, 301, **71**, 306.
Lafontaine, Ont.: Indian village site near, **13**, 270.
La Forest (Forêt), Guillaume: dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 249, **70**, 41; sketch, 308.
La Fortune, ———, blacksmith at Quebec, **32**, 71.
La Fouille, ——— de, captain in Carignan regiment, **50**, 133.
Laframboise, sobriquet of various persons, **70**, 309.
La Framboise, ———, resident at Post Vincennes: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 47.
Laframboise, Alexander, trader at Milwaukee, **70**, 309.
Laframboise, François, **70**, 309.
Laframboise, Madeline, trader for American Fur Co., **70**, 309.
La Franchise, Paul: flees from Three Rivers, **38**, 171; perishes from want, 179.
La Frenière, ——— de, French official: arrives at New Orleans, **70**, 215; conducts proceedings against Jesuits, 217, 219.
La Frenaye (Fresnaye), Jacques Hertel, sieur de: in religious procession, **30**, 181; sponsor in baptism, **32**, 81; lands granted to, **71**, 85.
La Frenière, sieur de, **47**, 315. *See* Hertel, François.
La Fresnaye. *See* Brucy.
La Gabelle, trading post: maintained by La Vérendrye, **68**, 334.
La Galette, Iroquois colony at, **70**, 93.
La Galissonnière, Michel Rolland Barrin, comte de: becomes governor of Canada, **69**, 293; sends Céloron to Ohio River, 171, 296; Bonné-camps presents chart to, 197-199; returns to France, 293; term as governor, **71**, 117.
La Ganniatarekon, a Loup woman, **67**, 69.
La Garenne, ———, returns to France, **47**, 289.
La Gasparde, Pottawattomies winter at, **59**, 165.
Lagere, Mlle. ———, **71**, 23.
La Germandière, Rodolphe de, Jesuit, **71**, 132; sketch, 167-168.
La Giroffé, French soldier: killed by Illinois, **66**, 51.
Lagrange, ship commander, **63**, 39.
Lagrange. ———, purchases Kaskaskia mission property, **71**, 37.

- La Gruvé, ———, soldier: slain by Iroquois, **37**, 115.
- Lagrené, Pierre, Jesuit, **71**, 132; sketch, 158.
- La Grenouille, Algonkin chief: visits Le Jeune, **5**, 179; child baptized, 227-231; makes treaty with Iroquois, **8**, 59; his plots, **9**, 95-97, 307; Le Jeune rebukes, 263-265; slanders Jesuits, **11**, 239-247; slain by Iroquois, **9**, 97, 245, 307; wife baptized, **20**, 309; sketch, **9**, 307. *See also* Oumastikoueiau.
- La Grenouille, Algonkin chief, **28**, 249, **31**, 261, 277. *See* Abdon.
- La Grenouille. *See* Oumasasikweie.
- La Groye, ———, soldier: engaged in duel, **28**, 189; tenant of Jesuits, **30**, 201.
- La Guay, **46**, 181, 303. *See* Normand, J.
- La Guay, Jacqueline (*née* Riverin): marriage, **46**, 303; death, 181.
- La Guesle, ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- La Guide, Marguerite, marriage, **58**, 295.
- La Hève (Hêve), N. S., **1**, 83; river and port, **2**, 143; chart, 304; French settlement at, **8**, 288, **9**, 309-310. *See* Cap de la Hève.
- La Harpe, Bénard de, French explorer: *Journal historique*, cited, **65**, 262, 266, 268, 270, **66**, 338, 345, **67**, 340, 343, **71**, 253. *Voyages*, **71**, 253.
- Lahontan, Armand Louis de Delondarce de: biography, **71**, 336. *Amérique Septentrionale*, **71**, 253. *Voyages*, cited, **49**, 274, **55**, 320.
- La Jemerais (Jesmeraye), Christophe Dufros de, French officer: sketch, **68**, 335; cited, 293.
- La Jeunesse, ———, wounded by Iroquois, **36**, 127.
- La Jonquière, Jacques Pierre Taffanel, marquis de, governor of New France: attacks Port Royal, **69**, 292; arrives in Canada, 293; recalls Tournois from Sault mission, 237, 286; death, **71**, 396; term as governor, 117.
- LAKES: **38**, 247; in northern Canada, **37**, 27-37; in Huronia, **15**, 153; influence on climate, **38**, 227; salt, near Ontario, **41**, 123; invoked by Hurons, **10**, 159, 273.
- Names and data —*
- Abittibi — **44**, 324.
- Albanel — **56**, 304; origin of name, **68**, 43; identified, 325.
- Algonkins (L. of the) — **15**, 248. *See below* Michigan.
- Alimibeg (Alimibegong, Alimibegoung) — **44**, 249, **51**, 63-65, **54**, 201; near North Sea, **44**, 243. *See also below* Nipigon.
- Ashouapmouchouan — **46**, 304.
- Anaouites — **5**, 278. *See below* Cranberry.
- Assiniboels (L. of the) — **68**, 251. *See below* Winnipeg.
- Bass — Indian sites near, **20**, 305.
- Bonne Esperance — **46**, 273. *See below* Chegobich.

- Butte des Morts, Grand—**54**, 219, 307.
Butte des Morts, Little—**58**, 267, 297.
Canandaigua—Iroquois fort at, **41**, 258.
Cayuga—**8**, 298, **51**, 293, **52**, 262, **56**, 301. *See below* Tiohero.
Cazenovia—**8**, 299.
Champlain (Champlein, Champellain)—**12**, 157, **29**, 49, **49**, 255, 267, **50**, 141, 147, 183, 201, 203, 320, **51**, 83, 179, 181, 275, **63**, 302, **66**, 345; various names, **1**, 319; length, **49**, 255; storms upon, **40**, 147, **51**, 181-183; a route for travel, **26**, 41, **27**, 229, **28**, 91, **39**, 61, **40**, 147, 155, **48**, 99, **70**, 103; explored by Salières, **49**, 173; Van Curler drowned, **25**, 287; battle, **1**, 251, 310; Indian colony at, **62**, 161; history, **71**, 308.
Chautauqua—location and extent, **69**, 163; Céloron's expedition on, 161-163, 296. *See also* Portages.
Chegobich—called Bonne Esperance ("Good Hope"), **46**, 273; source of Chegobich River, 304.
Chicoutimi—**46**, 302. *See* Chicoutimi—town and river.
Connibas (Conibas)—mythical, **3**, 295.
Couchiching—Huron fish-weir at, **5**, 298; Algonkins winter at, **20**, 306, **34**, 256.
Cranberry—**10**, 319; protects Hurons from Iroquois, **5**, 278.
Dauphin (L. of the)—**1**, 317. *See below* Michigan.
Echitagameth—**59**, 47.
Erie (Erié, Herié)—**8**, 302, 304, **21**, 191, 313, 314, 316, **47**, 320, **57**, 316, **58**, 105, **60**, 215, **62**, 161, **63**, 277, **64**, 279, **68**, 283, **69**, 157, 185; described, **33**, 63, **38**, 235-237; compared with Lake Ontario, **69**, 161; flint beds, **8**, 297; tribes near, **18**, 260, **36**, 248, **69**, 193, 305; explored by Galinée, **50**, 321; Céloron's expedition on, **69**, 159, 191, 195, 295.
Frontenac, appellation of Lake Ontario—**62**, 151.
Gannentaa—**42**, 95, **43**, 147, 151-155, 179-183, **44**, 187, 225. *See below* Onondaga.
George—other names, **29**, 49, 293; battles, **70**, 105-107, 111, 119-123, 139-149; forts, 311. *See also below* St. Sacrement.
Great, and Great Salt (Lake)—Indian appellations of Atlantic Ocean, **37**, 149-151, **61**, 253.
Great (Lakes)—**9**, 310, **49**, 275, **55**, 319; discovery along, **71**, 341; no tides, **38**, 295; storms, **39**, 97; Indian tribes about, **71**, 290; maps, **39**, 37, 265.
Hiracoies—**1**, 319. *See above* Champlain.
Huron (L. of Hurons)—**1**, 221, **8**, 295, **10**, 243, **11**, 279, **12**, 271, **15**, 247, 248, **18**, 231, 255, **19**, 101, **21**, 191, **23**, 209, 325, **33**, 91, **34**, 103, **35**, 25, **39**, 99, **41**, 81, **44**, 324, **45**, 187, 219, 221, 270, **48**, 173, **50**, 263, 271, 321, **51**, 27, 61, **52**, 211, **54**, 127-129, 133, 135, 141-147, 157-165, 171, 175, 183, 197, **55**, 99, 107, 133, **56**, 91-93, 103, 105, 137, 139,

LAKES: *Names and data* (continued)—

57, 203, 239, **58**, 105, **59**, 71, 93, 217, **60**, 209, 211, **61**, 69, 71, 95-99, **62**, 161, 193, 201, 274, **68**, 283; thus named from Indian tribe, **70**, 205; other names, **1**, 317, **16**, 227, **20**, 308 (*see also* Mer douce, "Fresh-water sea"); described, **18**, 229, **33**, 61, 149, **38**, 235; size **35**, 79, **38**, 235; winds, **56**, 139; fish, **10**, 103; regarded as source of St. Lawrence, **44**, 245; compared to Caspian Sea, **42**, 221; tribes about, **1**, 32, **2**, 303, **14**, 286, **16**, 253, **18**, 229-231, **33**, 149-151, **35**, 179, **38**, 237, **50**, 259, **51**, 21, **52**, 205; a route of travel, **1**, 26, 32, **23**, 225-227, **24**, 103, 269, **27**, 55, **28**, 97, **29**, 257, **48**, 75, **67**, 151, **68**, 291; earliest map, **1**, 317, **54**, 285, **55**, 94.

Illinois (L. of the)—**1**, 221, **23**, 305, **51**, 27, 43, **54**, 199, 221, 255, **55**, 101, 157, 159, 163, 165, 183, **56**, 139, **57**, 303-305, **58**, 105, 289, **59**, 93, 163, 187, 191, 201, 207, 217, 235, **60**, 153, 205, **62**, 193, 203, 211, **63**, 281, **66**, 283. *See below* Michigan.

Iroquois (L. of the)—**1**, 251, 319, **8**, 75, 125, **13**, 37, **26**, 41, **28**, 91, **41**, 201, **43**, 121, **44**, 71, **47**, 71. *See above* Champlain.

Iroquois (L. of the)—**40**, 219, **41**, 61, 95, 125, 131, 135, **43**, 121, **44**, 71, **47**, 71, **49**, 151. *See below* Ontario.

Kasushikéomi (Kisagami?)—location, **37**, 265.

Kawitchiwit—source of rivers, **68**, 43.

Kenogamishish (Kinougamichich, Little Lake)—**56**, 155; described, **31**, 251, 290.

Kinougami (Kenogami)—**56**, 155, **59**, 39; Indian appellation of Long Lake, **46**, 259.

Kisagami (Kisakami)—Iroquois at, **37**, 69, 73; identity, 264.

Kriqs (Crees, L. of the)—**66**, 107, 341. *See below* Winnipeg.

Lannigan's—**10**, 322.

Little—**31**, 290. *See above* Kenogamishish.

Makouamitikac—described, **56**, 181.

Manikougan (St. Barnabé)—**49**, 45; rendezvous for Papinachois, **49**; Nouvel at, 49-73.

Manitoba—**68**, 334.

Maurepas—**67**, 301; why thus named, 343.

Medad—Indian village sites at, **21**, 316-317.

Michigan (Machihiganing, Michigonong)—**1**, 317, **28**, 320, **33**, 61, **42**, 221, **44**, 324, **51**, 27, 43, **54**, 199, 221, 308, **56**, 302, **58**, 39, 298, **59**, 99, 167, 179, 313, **62**, 203, **64**, 279, **66**, 203, 347; other names, **1**, 221, 317, **15**, 248, **66**, 283; described, **33**, 151; storms, **54**, 199; currents, **59**, 314; geology of west shore, **60**, 320; tribes about, **18**, 231, **23**, 325, **33**, 151; Indians rendezvous at, **38**, 294; Nicolet on, **8**, 295; map, **54**, 255, **55**, 94. *See above* Algonkins, *and below* Stinkards.

Mistassini (L. of the Mistassins)—**18**, 257, **44**, 323, **63**, 251, **68**,

325; origin of name, **56**, 179, **68**, 43; identified, **56**, 304; outlet, **68**, 43; superstitions of Indians regarding, **56**, 181, **68**, 43. *See also above* Albanel.

Nation of the Saut (L. of the) — **48**, 173. *See below* Superior.

Moosehead — Indians hunt at, **31**, 195.

Mud — **19**, 269; size, 135.

Nemiskau — **56**, 201, 207; described, 183.

Nicolet — why thus named, **8**, 296.

Nikaubau (Nekouba) — location, **46**, 304; altitude, **56**, 304.

Nipigon — **44**, 324, 325, **54**, 201; Nipissings flee to, **51**, 63. *See also above* Alimibeg.

Nipissing (Nipisin, L. of the Nipissiriniens) — **1**, 7, **8**, 295, **11**, 279, **12**, 131, **13**, 271, **34**, 256, **36**, 131, 189, **38**, 177, **44**, 237, **45**, 272, **46**, 69, **50**, 259, **54**, 143, **55**, 149, **59**, 71, **61**, 95, 99; other names, **45**, 219; distance from North Sea, **44**, 243; size, **33**, 153; sulphur springs at, **45**, 219; tribes about, **5**, 279, **18**, 229, **21**, 239, **35**, 201; Iroquois at, **36**, 111, **38**, 177.

Oneida — **42**, 205, 295, **53**, 241; fish in, **51**, 121.

Onondaga — **41**, 123, 255, **44**, 179, **51**, 293, 294; surrounded by salt-springs, **43**, 259; Iroquois fort at, **41**, 258; French settlement, **42**, 95, **43**, 151, 155-157, 161.

Ontario — **29**, 57, **40**, 147, **41**, 125, 256, **42**, 79, 207, 209, 213, 215, **44**, 179, 181, **45**, 105, **47**, 103, **49**, 259, 261, **50**, 321, 324, **51**, 251, **52**, 179, **57**, 141, 315, **58**, 105, **62**, 163, **63**, 271, 277, 304; meaning of name, **40**, 256; other names, **21**, 191, 316, **40**, 256, **41**, 201, **49**, 151, **53**, 241, **62**, 151; described, **38**, 237, **49**, 265; elevation, **8**, 294; compared with Lake Erie, **69**, 161; extent, **33**, 63, **41**, 95; islands, **42**, 69-71, **49**, 263-265; scenery, **42**, 71; rapids, **44**, 181, 223; winds, **41**, 127; quality of water, **69**, 155-157; tribes about, **14**, 286, **28**, 231, **40**, 149, **71**, 373 — Cayuga colony on north shore, **51**, 177, 255-257, **52**, 47; a route of travel, **1**, 87, 105, **29**, 57, **33**, 65, **48**, 77 — blocked by Iroquois, **33**, 65; French should control, **40**, 221, 256, **49**, 274 — plan settlement near, **41**, 127; Courcelles at, **71**, 377; French fort on, **40**, 256-257 (*see also* Forts: Frontenac); Céloron's expedition on, **69**, 155, 195; map, **47**, 320. *See also* Lac Catarakoui, *and above* Frontenac, *and* Iroquois; *and below* St. Louis.

Orr — **8**, 303.

Ouapichiouanon — **44**, 241, 323.

Ouassisanik — **44**, 245.

Quichtagami — outlet, **18**, 257, **44**, 323. *See below* Outakouami.

Quinipeg — **42**, 221, **45**, 223. *See below* Winnipeg.

Quinipegouek (L. of the) — **45**, 219. *See above* Nipissing.

Quinipigon — **68**, 293; Aulneau to visit, 291. *See below* Winnipeg.

Outakouami — location, **18**, 257; tributary stream, **44**, 241. *See also above* Quichtagami.

LAKES: *Names and data* (continued)—

People of the Sea (L. of the) — **46**, 69, 77. *See above* Nipissing: cf. **45**, 219, 272.

Peoria — **65**, 263, 264.

Pepin — Radisson and Groseilliers winter near, **28**, 320; French fort at, **68**, 329-330.

Piékwagami (Peokwagami, Piagouagami, Piecouagami, Pingagami, Piouagamik, Piouakouami), Montagnais appellation of Lake St. John, q.v. — **31**, 251, **37**, 211, **44**, 239, 241, **50**, 37-43, **56**, 155, **59**, 41, **63**, 249, 251, 257, **68**, 29.

Pontchartrain — **68**, 223.

Poygan — **54**, 219, 307.

Quatoghe — **1**, 317. *See above* Huron.

Quinogaming — trading post at, **62**, 215-217.

Rainy — French fort at, **68**, 334.

Rideau — Indian remains at, **18**, 258.

St. Barnabé — **49**, 51, 55, 59, 61, 71, 73, **50**, 23, 29. *See above* Manikougan.

St. François (expansion of St. Lawrence River) — **42**, 69; described, **49**, 261; extent, **69**, 153; islands, **43**, 141.

St. François (in Wisconsin) — **54**, 217. *See below* Winnebago.

St. François, Little (in Wisconsin) — **58**, 267, **59**, 233; identity, **55**, 321, **58**, 297.

St. Ignace — **41**, 93-95.

St. John — **18**, 257, **31**, 290, **37**, 265, **44**, 323, **46**, 73, 263, 265, 281, **47**, 153, **51**, 75, **56**, 177, 179, 197, 209, 211, 301, **58**, 296, **59**, 27, 29, 253, **60**, 247, 255, 257, 322, **61**, 79, 83, 85, **63**, 249, 255, 257, 263, **68**, 51, 325; discovered by De Quen, **8**, 291, **14**, 287, **31**, 251-253; named by Crépieu, **68**, 29; location, **46**, 275; described, **31**, 251, **37**, 213, **46**, 261, **56**, 155, **68**, 41; source of Saguenay, **45**, 233, **46**, 261, **68**, 29, 39; its river system, **56**, 303, **68**, 43; fisheries, **31**, 251; head of navigation, **46**, 259-261; rendezvous for Indians, **56**, 155-157, 211, **61**, 79-81; French at, **2**, 302, **59**, 315; fur trade, **68**, 115, **69**, 111-113; Iroquois at, **46**, 287, **50**, 37-43; Indian tribes depopulated, **69**, 113; map of adjacent region, **65**, 44, **71**, 215. *See also above* Piékwagami.

St. Joseph — appellation of L. Michigan by Jesuits, **1**, 317, **60**, 153, 157, 163, **62**, 203.

St. Joseph (in Louisiana) — Taensas at, **65**, 267.

St. Louis (expansion of St. Lawrence River) — **45**, 247; location, **12**, 272, **42**, 61-63, **49**, 261, **58**, 123; history, **71**, 304-305.

St. Louis (appellation of Lake Ontario) — **21**, 191, 315, 316, **27**, 259, **29**, 57, **33**, 63, 65, 119, 123, **38**, 237, **43**, 139-141.

St. Paul — Algonkins on, **18**, 187.

St. Pierre (St. Peter) — **9**, 159, **12**, 201, **30**, 293, **43**, 35, 137, **44**,

121, 229, **45**, 87, **49**, 241, 253, **50**, 205, **65**, 29; described, **12**, 131, **48**, 161; extent, **22**, 205, **38**, 233; islands, **16**, 153, **39**, 161; ice, **35**, 59; sturgeon, **48**, 163; Algonkins at, **24**, 291; a route of travel, **26**, 31, **29**, 19; infested by Iroquois, **12**, 97-99, 207-209, 213, 245, **24**, 279, 287, **25**, 25, **26**, 39, 53, **30**, 239, **31**, 173, **37**, 93, 101-103, **38**, 51, 191, 233, **39**, 57, **43**, 65.

St. Sacrement—**29**, 61, **51**, 181-185, **64**, 97; thus named by Jogues, **29**, 49.

St. Thomas—thus named by Buteux, **37**, 35.

Simcoe—**11**, 279, **20**, 305; Hurons at, **2**, 303—remains of their fish-weir, **5**, 298, **54**, 306; Algonkins winter at, **34**, 256-257; Iroquois at, **8**, 300.

Stinkards (L. of the), appellation of various lakes—Michigan, **15**, 248, **38**, 239, **41**, 79, 185, **48**, 173; Nipissing, **45**, 219; Winnebago, **15**, 247-248; Winnipeg, **248**; applied to Green Bay, **51**, 27.

Superior—**1**, 221, 316, **23**, 225, **28**, 320, **33**, 61, **41**, 183, 185, **42**, 221, **44**, 322, 324, 325, **45**, 163, 223, 235, **46**, 69, 77, 129, 141, 247, **48**, 263, 273, **50**, 263, 265, 289, 307, 324, 325, 327, **51**, 63, **54**, 129, 133, 149, 163, 195, 213, 251, **55**, 95-99, 103, 143, 163, 165, 169, 237, 319, **56**, 115, **57**, 21, 203, 315, **58**, 255, **59**, 87, 201, 217, **61**, 93, **62**, 193, 195, **64**, 265, **66**, 283, **68**, 334, 335; origin of name, **45**, 219; named for Tracy, **50**, 249, 265, **54**, 127; location, **38**, 239; described, **33**, 149, **45**, 219, **50**, 265, **54**, 149; extent, **18**, 229-231; islands, **45**, 219, **51**, 65; storms, **50**, 267; waterfall, **48**, 277 (*see* Falls: Sault de Ste. Marie); rivers flowing into, **55**, 165; geology, **71**, 344; copper mines, **1**, 34, **45**, 219, **50**, 327, **51**, 65, **54**, 153-165, **55**, 99, **69**, 39, **71**, 324; other minerals, **45**, 219-221; fish, **54**, 149-153; first mentioned in *Relations*, **33**, 149, 271; French explorers at, **28**, 319, **34**, 247; tribes about, **18**, 257, **33**, 149, **38**, 294, **41**, 79, **45**, 219, **49**, 241, **68**, 297, **71**, 290—at war with Sioux, **54**, 193; rendezvous for tribes, **50**, 267; their trade with Crees, **66**, 107; venerated by Indians, **50**, 265; map, **55**, 94.

Temagami—regarded as source of St. Lawrence, **44**, 245.

Temiscaming (Timagaming)—**44**, 324, **62**, 223; Indian remains at, **18**, 259.

Tiohero—**44**, 27, **52**, 262, **56**, 51. *See above* Cayuga.

Titicaca—Jesuits on, **3**, 298.

Tracy—appellation of Lake Superior, **50**, 249, 265, 267, 273, 293, **51**, 53, 61, **54**, 127, 149.

Two Mountains (L. of)—**58**, 121, 123, **62**, 275; named for comte de Soissons, **2**, 296; location and size, **58**, 295; Sulpitian mission at, **1**, 20-21, 31, **67**, 331, **70**, 93. *See also* Oka.

Upper—**57**, 316.

White (in Wisconsin)—**55**, 321.

LAKES: *Names and data* (continued)—

Winnebago—**54**, 306, **58**, 297; described, **54**, 217, 307. *See also* Lac des Puants, and Winnebago Indians.

Winneconne—**54**, 307. *See above* Poygan.

Winnipeg—**44**, 324, **64**, 281, **68**, 334, 335; origin of name, **15**, 247-248; tribes about, **66**, 107, 341; French fort at, **68**, 334. *See also above* Kriqs (L. of the); and Lac des Puants.

Woods (L. of the)—**66**, 341, **68**, 293; described, 291; French fort at, 331, 334.

Yjadakoin—**69**, 161. *See above* Chautauqua.

Lalande, Joseph Jerome François, astronomer: writes life of Picquet, **66**, 312.

Lalande, Jacques de: Isles Mingan granted to, **50**, 325.

La Lande (Lalande), Jean de, Jesuit donné: accompanies Jogues, **28**, 231, **31**, 111; slain by Mohawks, **1**, 28, **9**, 314, **28**, 231, **30**, 175, 221, 229, **31**, 115, 123, **32**, 151, **36**, 23, **39**, 237, **42**, 263.

LALEMANT (L'Alemant, L'Allemand, L'Allemant, Lallement, Lallement), Charles, Jesuit, **4**, 231, 267, **5**, 39, 57, **6**, 43, 59, 63, 67, 81, 85-89, 135, **7**, 229, 231, 277, 285, 297, **8**, 65, **9**, 147, 301, 313, **11**, 55, 81, 123, **12**, 49, 159, 187, **15**, 247, **41**, 241, **71**, 132; belongs to Paris "league of prayer," **14**, 288; arrives in Canada, **1**, 8, 314, **7**, 211; instructed by interpreter, **4**, 213; ministers to French colonists, 217; confessor of Champlain, 227, 256, **9**, 209; not at Pentegoët, **4**, 269; sent to France, 260, 267; shipwrecked, 235-241, 245, 255-256, **25**, 65, **36**, 71; rescued, **4**, 243; at Bordeaux, 231, 235, 245; aids Le Jeune's departure, **5**, 11; influences Marsolet, 113; with Hurons, 279; acting superior, **6**, 45-47; aids sick Algonkin, **7**, 281; instructs French children, **8**, 227, **36**, 250; goes to France, **14**, 277; procurator for Canadian missions, **18**, 241; Jogues writes to, **25**, 43-65; superior of Paris house, **36**, 71; vice-provincial, 234; permits issue of *Relation*, **37**, 89; gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 283; sketch, **4**, 233, 255-256, **71**, 122, 138.

Writings: letters—(1625-29) **4**, 2-4, 171-245, 247-251, 267, **71**, 183, 216; (1634) cited, **9**, 306; (1642) **21**, 16-17, 269-273, 309, **71**, 186—cited, **22**, 317. Cited, **4**, 255, **5**, 280, 291, **8**, 290, 305, **10**, 321, **11**, 55, 279, **24**, 125.

Lalemant, Gabriel, Jesuit, **32**, 91, **34**, 215, **42**, 279, **71**, 132; arrives in Canada, **28**, 233; at Quebec, 251; renews his vows, **30**, 155, 201; preaches at Beauport, 165; sent to Montagnais, 185-187; goes to Three Rivers, 193; joins Huron mission, **32**, 97, 189; instructed by Chaumonot, **34**, 219; exchanges missions with Chabanel, **35**, 161; at St. Jean, **40**, 43; last baptisms by, **34**, 103; captured by Iroquois, 127-133, **39**, 249; refuses to escape, **34**, 127-129; tortured

to death by Iroquois, **1**, 26, **17**, 242, **34**, 25-37, 139-149, 213, 227, 237, **35**, frontispiece, 19, 79, **36**, 187, **39**, 253-255, **40**, 169, **42**, 263, **43**, 311-313, **44**, 173, **46**, 302; biography, **34**, 155-157, 245, **39**, 255-259, **71**, 146; portrait, **34**, frontispiece, **71**, 209; facsimile writing, 211. Writings, **34**, 151, 229, 245; pious meditation, 151-155; linguistic ability, 219.

LALEMANT, Jérôme (Hierosme), Jesuit, **16**, 211, **21**, 291, **28**, 215, **30**, 183-193, 199, 203, **31**, 179, **36**, 147, **38**, 157, **42**, 292, 296-298, **46**, 165, **47**, 133, 257, **48**, 29, 251, 295-297, **49**, 91, 137, **50**, 187, **51**, 147, **71**, 132; belongs to "league of prayer," **14**, 288; goes to Huron mission, 267; attacked by Indians, 267-271, **15**, 151, **16**, 211; arrives in Huronia, 239; at Ossossané, **17**, 29, 75, 145, **20**, 95; his Huron appellation, **16**, 239, **24**, 109; his labors with Hurons, **15**, 169, **21**, 283, 295, **22**, 151, 303, **23**, 19, **26**, 221, **27**, 71, **28**, 267—as superior, **15**, 151, 247, **20**, 93, **21**, 303-307, **23**, 247, **24**, 109; at feast of dead, **23**, 209; leaves Huron mission, **28**, 39, 69, 101; confers with provincial, **21**, 293; superior of Canadian missions, **15**, 249, **27**, 77, 141, **30**, 149, **42**, 299, **45**, 29, 111, 155; Montmagny leaves sealed orders with, **27**, 87; at Quebec, 81, 135, **28**, 219; preaches, **27**, 105, **34**, 43, 63; officiates, **28**, 177, **34**, 45-51, 65, **36**, 145, **37**, 95, 119, **38**, 179; visitations, **27**, 93, 277, 303, **28**, 183, 201, 207, **30**, 175, **32**, 89, **34**, 53-55, **35**, 41-49, **45**, 81; difficulty with Montreal Jesuits, **27**, 95; witnesses contract, 97; gives New-Year's gifts, **28**, 145, **34**, 39, 65; various official acts, **28**, 101, 139, 215, 225-229, 273, 315, **31**, 19, 107; revises Ursuline rules, **30**, 157, 165; lights St. Joseph's fire, **34**, 43; disapproves bonfires on saints' days, **35**, 35, 51; gifts and feast to Montagnais, **28**, 205, **30**, 155; returns to France, **35**, 57, **36**, 45-47; recommended as bishop of Canada, **71**; visits bishop of La Rochelle, **38**, 147; returns to Canada, **45**, 99; appointed vice-superior, **38**, 183, **42**, 249, **71**, 398; letters to, **34**, 211-221, **46**, 127-145, 253, **47**, 69; a member of council, **46**, 187; blesses Ursuline chapel, **45**, 79; sketch, **15**, 247, **71**, 122-123, 143; facsimile writing, 212; character, **25**, 83.

Writings: *Journal des Jésuites*, **27**, 77-121, **28**, 143-251, 317, **30**, 153-203, **32**, 67-109, **34**, 39-65, **35**, 31-55, 291, **38**, 185-189, 294, **42**, 249, **45**, 111-167, 271, **46**, 159-189, 302, **47**, 273-311, **48**, 225-241, **49**, 157-163, 274, **71**, 187-191, 193-195. Letters—1638, **14**, 267-271; 1640, **17**, 6, 219-231, 239, **20**, 77-85, **71**, 185; 1641, **21**, 129; 1642, **22**, 303; 1643, **26**, 171-173; 1644, **27**, 63-71; 1645, **28**, 39-101; 1646, 267-273; 1649, **34**, 83-85; 1650, **36**, 47-57; 1662, **47**, 131-133; 1663, 16-17, 247-257, 314, **71**, 194; 1664, **48**, 25-29, 249-251. *Mémoire* on donnés, **21**, 293-297, 309, 316-317, 319, **71**, 184. *Relations*—1639, **71**, 185; 1640, **18**, 252; 1640-41, **21**, 316, **71**, 186; 1641-42, **22**, 313, **71**, 187; 1643-44, **25**, 283, **71**, 187; 1644-45,

LALEMANT: *Writings* (continued)—

71, 188; 1645-46, **28**, 257, **71**, 188; 1646-47, **30**, 225, 229, **71**, 188; 1647-48, **32**, 127-129, **71**, 189; 1649-50, 190; 1658-59, **45**, 263; 1659-60, **71**, 193; 1661-62, 194; 1662-63, **21**, 319, **71**, 194; 1663-64, 194. Cited, **2**, 302, **5**, 278-279, 291, **23**, 247, 325, 327, **33**, 271, **69**, 290, **71**, 230. Translates Jogues's Latin memoir, **31**, 63, 75.

Lalemant, Louis, Jesuit, **9**, 313.

Lallemand, A., Jesuit, Brussels: aid from, acknowledged, **20**, 16.

La Lochetiere, ———, killed by Iroquois, **37**, 117.

La Loë, ———, secretary of Company of Indies: Beaubois writes to, **67**, 265-275, 329.

La Magdelaine, abbé de, ecclesiastical title of Jacques de la Ferté, **30**, 173, **32**, 41, **36**, 73.

La Malbaie, **69**, 81-95, 125, 131-139. *See* Malbaie.

La Manche, **4**, 69, **8**, 175; origin of name, **4**, 253. *See also* English Channel.

La Marche, ———, abandoned by Indians, **8**, 85.

La Marche, Jean François de, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 132; sketch, 166.

La Marguerie, Laisné de: author (?) of *Motifs véritables*, **21**, 312.

La Marque, ———, aided by Jesuits, **47**, 293.

La Martinière, **48**, 233. *See* Berment, C. de.

Lamb, Martha J.: *Hist. N. Y. City*, **71**, 316.

Lambert, Claude François, Jesuit writer: makes compilation from *Lettres édifiantes*, **66**, 326-327.

Lambert, Eustache, **45**, 151, **66**, 340; serves Jesuits, **28**, 229; with Hurons, **36**, 117; at Tadoussac, 129; commands flying camp, **38**, 179; sponsor in baptism, **59**, 61; his family, 306; sketch, **36**, 245.

Lambert-Dumont, Madeleine, marriage, **66**, 340.

Lamberville, Jacques de, Jesuit, **62**, 155, **71**, 132; labors among Iroquois, **1**, 31, 316—Mohawks, **59**, 241, **61**, 165; attacked by drunken Indian, **62**, 225; at Onondaga, 55, 65, 229-231, 241; baptisms by, **61**, 237, **62**, 69; last to leave Iroquois mission (1686), **64**, 241; sketch, **60**, 320-321, **71**, 154. Reports state of missions in 1696, **65**, 29-39, 255, **71**, 202; extracts from letter (1676), **60**, 179-183, **71**, 199.

Lamberville, Jean de, Jesuit, **57**, 77, 141, 308, 317, **58**, 293, **60**, 320, 321, **61**, 21, 171, 185, 221, 229, 249, **62**, 225, 272, **71**, 132; missionary to Onondagas, **56**, 27, **57**, 129, **58**, 207, **59**, 77, 243, **61**, 165, 223-225, 237, **62**, 229-231, 241-243, **64**, 91; leaves Onondaga (1679), **61**, 165; struggle with drunken Indian, **62**, 225; baptisms by, **61**, 237; superior of Iroquois missions, 19, **62**, 227; agent of Frontenac among Iroquois, 273; confers with Denonville, **64**, 241; treachery of governor to him and Iroquois, 243; last to leave that mission, 241, 247-249; chaplain at Fort Frontenac, 251; life saved by an officer, 251-255; mediates with hostile Iroquois, 255; procuror of Canadian missions, 259, **66**, 67; at Paris, **64**, 280, **66**, 35, 39-41;

- brother Jesuits write to, **65**, 33, 101, 264, **66**, 11-12, 23-41, 217, 297, 337; sketch, **56**, 301, **71**, 152; circular letter on, 231; facsimile writing, **57**, 36, **71**, 212. Letters—(1671) **56**, 45; (1672) **57**, 153-175; (1673) 10, 29-31, 307, 317, **71**, 197; (1674) **58**, 207-223; (1676) **60**, 185-195, **71**, 199; (1682) **62**, 10-12, 14, 55-107, 151-155, 269, **71**, 200; (1683) **62**, 227; (1684-86) **71**, 230; (1695) **64**, 19-20, 238-259, 272, 280, **71**, 201. Copies *Relation* of 1672-73, **57**, facing 36, facing 180, 307-310, 313, 319, **71**, 197. Translates letter of Hurons, **61**, 15-16, 249-255, 265-267, 272, **71**, 199.
- Lambing, Rev. A. A., Catholic historical writer: cited, **69**, 297; aid from, acknowledged, **72**, 11; translator, **71**, 246; editor of *Cath. Hist. Researches*, 327-328. *Manor of Kittanning*, **71**, 316.
- Lambourg, Esther de, marriage, **37**, 267.
- La Meslé (Meslée), **38**, 183, **43**, 69. *See* Crevier, C.
- La Meslée, François, slain by Iroquois, **38**, 177.
- Lamets, ———, French sailor, **2**, 310.
- L'Amoignon, Mme. ——— de, correspondent of Gravier, **66**, 139.
- Lamoignon family, owns Cramoisy *Relations*, **8**, 283-284, **15**, 240, **25**, 283-284, **30**, 300-301, **32**, 307-308, **34**, 238, **36**, 234, **48**, 291, **49**, 269, **55**, 316.
- La Montagne, ———, flees from Three Rivers, **38**, 171.
- La Montagne, ———, soldier: deserts, **38**, 169.
- La Montagne à Bonhomme, **71**, 77. *See* Jesuit estates: Belair.
- La Montagne, Johannes, councilor at New Amsterdam: Labatie writes to, **31**, 290.
- La Morinie, Jean-Baptiste de, Jesuit, **71**, 132; compelled to abandon St. Joseph mission, **70**, 277; at Ste. Geneviève, 277; sketch, 87, 310, **71**, 172.
- Lamote, ———, trader: fined for exceeding price-tariff, **44**, 93.
- La Mothe, ———, French ship-captain, **47**, 285, 289, **50**, 195-197.
- La Mothe (Motte), ———, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **70**, 47, 59-63.
- Lamothe-Cadillac, Antoine de. *See* Cadillac.
- La Motte, ———, at Quebec, **43**, 77.
- La Motte, ———, aids Marest, **66**, 117.
- Lamotte, Dominique de, sieur de Lutier (Lucières) de St. Paul: marriage, **50**, 320.
- La Motte (Mote, Mothe, de Vilin), Nicolas de, French officer: serves under La Saussaye, **2**, 251, 281, **3**, 269, 279; in Canada, **2**, 309; sponsor in baptism, 283, **4**, 95; captured at St. Sauveur, 93, **65**, 271; taken to Virginia, **4**, 23, 31; to England, 77; aided by French ambassador to reach France, **2**, 310, **4**, 79.
- La Motte-Lussière (Lucière), Pierre de St. Paul, sieur de, French officer: erects Fort Ste. Anne, **50**, 141; sketch, 319-320. *See also* La Salle, R. de.

Lamprey, in Canadian waters, **6**, 271.

Lampugnano, ———, Jesuit, **18**, 33.

La Muys, **66**, 129, 133, 137, 342. *See* Daneaux, N.

L'Amy (Lamy), ———, secretary of Hundred Associates, **8**, 310; writes to Le Jeune, 227-229.

La Nasse, sobriquet of Manitougatche, an Algonkin, **5**, 143, 173, 175, 185, 213, **6**, 111, 117. *See* Manitougatche.

La Nativité, ———, Ursuline, **71**, 31.

La Nativité, Renée de, Hospital nun: goes to Canada, **41**, 187; visits Montreal, **44**, 323.

Lancets, **46**, 137, **49**, 207.

Langon, a fish, **2**, 299. *See* Équille.

LAND: "Height of," between Hudson Bay and St. Lawrence, **44**, 323; between Atlantic coast and St. Lawrence, **67**, 333; *see also* Watersheds. Quality — *see* Land *under* Canada, *and* New France. Measures of, in New France, **4**, 268; clearings made, **9**, 155, 185-191, **43**, 247, **47**, 259-267, **70**, 29, 43; notices concerning, published, **48**, 241; given to immigrants, **50**, 245; royal surveyor, **70**, 307; timbered, on Jesuit estates, **71**, 69, **71**, 79, 91; rate of rent, **28**, 211; prices, at Detroit, **69**, 245. Tenure — feudal, **71**, 301, 378; in Canada, **4**, 258, **71**, 301, 308-310; in Acadia, 310; of Hudson Bay Company, 308; English, 390; *see also* Seigniories. Titles to — on Kennebec River, **36**, 241; in St. Louis, **4**, 268, **71**, 324. Allotments — in Canada, **4**, 268; in Illinois, 268; in Providence Plantations, 269, **71**, 314. Common lands — at Laprairie, ceded to the Jesuits, **71**, 393; at Quebec, **11**, 278; at Three Rivers, **35**, 43, **38**, 177, **71**, 87. Crown lands — transferred to Federal government, **71**, 393; *Reports* of commissioner, cited, 309, 393. Ceded to United States by Indians, **71**, 288.

Landgrants in Canada: **71**, 341; extent, and terms, **48**, 177; by Talon, **5**, 284, **35**, 290, **49**, 275; cultivated, to immigrants, **50**, 245; revoked, when land is not cleared, **47**, 317; royal, excepted in Quebec Act, **71**, 392. Concessionaries — Ailleboust, **23**, 328; Amyot, **49**, 273; Beauharnais, **67**, 332; Berthelot, **9**, 314; Bissot (Buissot), **35**, 290, **70**, 316; Bourdon, **11**, 278; Company of New France, **4**, 257; Champflour, **20**, 311; Cheffault and Cheffault-Rozée company, **5**, 288, **9**, 307, 312, **35**, 290; Crevier, **38**, 294; Cugnet, **69**, 291; De Monts, **1**, 305, **2**, 33, **4**, 43, 107, 233, 256; Deslandes, **9**, 314; Duclos de Celles, **28**, 316; Dugué, **62**, 274; Du Hérisson, **35**, 290; Dupuis, **58**, 295; Duquet, **32**, 311-312; Giffard, **4**, 268, **6**, 326; Hébert, **2**, 308; Hertel, **4**, 261, **9**, 305, **71**, 85; Jesuits (*see* Jesuits: estates); Joliet, **50**, 325, **62**, 272; Lalande, **50**, 325; La Salle, **12**, 273; Lauson, **6**, 325, **12**, 273; Laval, **11**, 278; Lefebvre, **32**, 312; Le Gardeur, **8**, 309, **12**, 273; Le Maistre, **5**, 292; Le Moyne, **27**, 312; Le Sueur, **11**, 278, **24**, 309;

Le Tardif, **5**, 288; Marsolet, 284, **71**, 85; Martin, **32**, 312; Mézeray, **27**, 313; Mme. de Monceaux, **35**, 289; Montmagny, **8**, 307; Montreal associates, **12**, 273, **21**, 311; F. Perrot, **58**, 295; N. Perrot, **55**, 320; Poisson, **32**, 312; Robineau, **36**, 249; St. Denis, **34**, 246; Sorel, **49**, 275; Vaudreuil, **67**, 331; Indians, **36**, 250, **47**, 263, **59**, 285, **60**, 89, **62**, 276, **71**, 89; Ursulines, **11**, 277, **27**, 121; Hospital nuns, 121, **28**, 211.

Other grants: Acadia — Alexander, **4**, 269-270; Beauharnais, **67**, 332; Chauffours, **63**, 300; Denys, **1**, 315; Razilly, **8**, 288. Louisiana — **67**, 340, 343; described, 279-283; concessionaries, 281, 287, 297, 303, 317, 343. Maine — **36**, 241-243; to Cadillac, **65**, 271. Massachusetts — **36**, 242. Newfoundland — **5**, 277. New Hampshire — **36**, 242. New York — Mohawks, to Delliuss, **64**, 277. Virginia — **4**, 101, 253, 254. West India Islands — **4**, 258.

Land disease, **3**, 51, **20**, 75, **24**, 161. *See* Scurvy.

Land-roll, **71**, 390. *See* Papier-terrier.

Landreau, ———, Jesuit: musical tastes, **68**, 275.

Landslides, on shores of Saguenay, **68**, 31.

La Neigerie, ———, servant of Jesuits: at Sillery, **27**, 83, **28**, 303; at Quebec, 169, 203; escapes from fire, **30**, 187.

Laneuville, ——— de, Jesuit: mentioned by Nau, **68**, 235.

Langelier, J. C.: *Gaspesia*, cited, **3**, 300, **71**, 306. "Population de Quebec," **71**, 306.

Langevin, Edmond: *Biog. Laval*, cited, **45**, 269-270, **65**, 261, **71**, 335.

Langlade, Charles de: ancestry, **28**, 316; leads Ottawas against Miamis, **69**, 299; biography, **71**, 336, 338.

L'Anglois, ———, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 73.

Langlois, Jean, French ship-captain: in coasting trade, **36**, 139, 143, **37**, 117, **38**, 179.

Langlois, Jean Ste. Thérèse, founds Prairie du Rocher, **71**, 388.

Langlois, Louis Germain, *fils*, merchant: Glapion writes to, **71**, 101-107.

Langlois, Marguerite, marriage, **28**, 314, **32**, 312; gift to, **28**, 143.

Langlois (L'Anglois), Noël, Norman pilot: in Canada, **28**, 314; gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 289.

Langlois, Paul, sailor: deserts, **38**, 171.

Langoulmois, ———, soldier: slain by Iroquois, **37**, 115.

La Niagara, name of cow, **70**, 53.

Lanion, Michel, Jesuit brother, **71**, 132; sketch, 155.

Lanman, James H.: *Hist. Michigan*, cited, **68**, 334, **71**, 320.

La Noire, name of cow, **70**, 53.

La Noue (Nouhe), Jacques de, Jesuit: mentioned by Chauchetière, **64**, 141.

- L'Anse, Mich., Ménard at site, **18**, 257, **46**, 301.
 Lantage, Charlotte de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.
 Lantage-baratier, ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157, 161.
 Lantage-Montleliart, ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
 Lanterns, of horn, **50**, 163.
 Laon, France, **50**, 322, **71**, 400, 402. *See* Marquette, J.
 La Pallière, ———, **66**, 129.
 La Palme, ———, soldier: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 115, **38**, 59.
 La Passion, Catherine (Chevalier), sister de, becomes Hospital nun, **35**, 61.
 La Pécherie, **64**, 193.
 La Peltrie (Pelterie), ——— de, marriage and death, **16**, 11, **56**, 225-227.
 La Peltrie (Pelleterie, Pelterie), Marie Madeleine de (*née* de Chauvigny), **19**, 41, **47**, 317, **56**, 261; at Tours, 251-257; founds Ursuline convent at Quebec, **5**, 275, **16**, 9-19, 27, 256, **21**, 312, **22**, 318, **25**, 237, **38**, 97-99, 107; in religious procession, **15**, 227; at Indian council, 229-233; aided by Poncet, 250; by Bernières-Louvigny, **16**, 258; sponsor in baptism, 21, **18**, 87, **20**, 309-310, **24**, 233-235, **26**, 139; Indian girls given to, **16**, 23, **31**, 167; brings more nuns to Quebec, **18**, 65, 75, **19**, 269; kindness to Indian children, **18**, 127, **20**, 251; their love for her, **19**, 49, 55-57, **25**, 237; founds seminary for them, **19**, 37; her interest in education, **56**, 219, 231, 253; various pious acts, **18**, 159-161, **19**, 23, **24**, 229; zeal, **19**, 57-59, **20**, 139-141; at Sillery, 135; at Montreal, **23**, 301, **25**, 237; at Tadoussac, **26**, 139; aids missions, **20**, 127, 139, **42**, 115; gifts by, **28**, 145, 243 — to Quebec parish church, **42**, 281-283; to Montreal colonists, **47**, 283; begins novitiate with Ursulines, **28**, 245; prayers said for, **34**, 43; Ursulines dwell in her house, **36**, 249; death, **56**, 219, 275-277; will, 277, 281-283; biography, **11**, 276-277, **16**, 11-13, **56**, 219-285; portrait, **16**, frontispiece, **71**, 209; letters, **19**, 47-49, 55-57.
 La Perade, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **69**, 277.
 La Perdrix, Algonkin chief, **8**, 71, 294, **9**, 259; dissuades Hurons from taking Jesuits, **7**, 215.
 La Perle, ———, French surgeon at Three Rivers, **11**, 129.
 La Perle, ———, at Quebec, **43**, 77.
 Lapham, I. A.: *Wisconsin Antiquities*, **71**, 320.
 "La Picarde," French woman: loan by, repaid, **30**, 175.
 La Picardière, **67**, 332. *See* Bégon.
 La Pierre, ———, goes to Orleans Island, **36**, 117.
 La Pierre, Jean Louis de, Jesuit, **71**, 133; sketch, 171.
 La Pinière, Que., lumbering at, **36**, 137.
 La Place, Jacques de, Jesuit, **71**, 133; arrives in Canada, (1637)

- 143, (1641) **21**, 107, 312, (1649) 313, **34**, 59; at Miscou, **21**, 312-313, **28**, 213, **30**, 195, **32**, 37-39; returns to France, (1647) **21**, 313, **32**, 53, (1658) **21**, 313, **44**, 107; at Three Rivers, **21**, 313, **38**, 197; at Quebec, **21**, 313, **22**, 41, **37**, 95, **43**, 55; duties at Sillery (1649), **34**, 63; at Jesuit council (1650), **35**, 39; in procession, 45; officiates at special functions, 51, 61; death (1668), **71**, 143; sketch, **21**, 312-313, **71**, 143. Letter (*Rel.* 1645-46), **30**, 11-12, 127-143, 303, **71**, 188; cited, **18**, 257.
- Laplace, Marie Catherine, marriage, **70**, 306.
- La Pointe, Augustin, miraculously cured, **65**, 109.
- La Pointe, peninsula near Penetanguishene Bay: Indian villages on, **34**, 251, 255-256.
- La Pointe (du St. Esprit), **52**, 262, 263, **54**, 185-193. *See* St. Esprit.
- La Pointe Coupée, settlement on Mississippi: described, **69**, 215.
- La Popilière, ———, captain of "Renommée:" attitude toward La Vente, **66**, 129; present at investigation of Bienville, 129.
- La Porte, Pierre de: sponsor in baptism, **11**, 123; sketch, 278.
- La Poterie, Mlle. ———, at Quebec, **32**, 103.
- La Poterie, Jacques le Neuf de, **9**, 310; arrives in Canada (1636), **8**, 309, **9**, 141; marriage, **8**, 309; lands granted to, 309-310; purchases fief (1649), 310, **20**, 311; brings colonists to Canada, **8**, 221, **9**, 143; visits Jesuits, **11**, 227; Vimont visits, **18**, 91; governor at Three Rivers, **8**, 309-310, **27**, 81, **32**, 149, 159, 165, **37**, 115, **40**, 255, **44**, 229; Mézeray with, **27**, 93, 313; calls council of Algonkins, **28**, 149; sends ore samples to Montmagny, 227-229; land disputes with Jesuits, 229-231, **35**, 43, **48**, 295; nephew captured by Iroquois, **32**, 95; disputes with trading company, **34**, 55; organizes militia, **8**, 310; at Quebec, **35**, 55, **37**, 95, **47**, 297; marriage of daughters and niece, **36**, 247-249; flight of his servant **38**, 169; Iroquois invade his property, 177; warns French, **42**, 225-227; his son goes to France, **43**, 55; opens tavern at Three Rivers (1657), 77; imprisons Iroquois, **44**, 233; disputes Jesuit titles at Cap de la Magdelaine, **47**, 268; owns shallop, 303; appointed provisional governor of Canada (1665), **8**, 310; appointment as governor partially refused by council, 310; term as governor, **71**, 117; returns to France (1666), **8**, 310, **50**, 203; ennobled by king (1666), **27**, 311; sketch, **8**, 309-310; family of, extinct, 310. *See also* Le Neuf.
- La Poterie, Marie de, daughter of Jacques: marriage, **36**, 249.
- La Potherie, **71**, 336. *See* Le Roy de la Potherie.
- La Potherie, M. de Bacqueville de: *Amer. Septem.*, cited, **10**, 321, **65**, 261, **67**, 49, 52, **71**, 215, 253, 375.
- La Poudre Chaude, Oneida chief: convert, **63**, 197.
- La Prairie de la Magdelaine (Madeleine, Magdeleine), **57**, 141-145, **58**, 83, **59**, 265, 271, 283, **69**, 247; reverts to crown, **55**, 319;

La Prairie (continued)—

- Indians at, **57**, 107, 141, **58**, 77, 81, **59**, 289; Indians rendezvous at, **58**, 79; piety at, **59**, 79, 257-269; Duchesneau visits, 285; Jesuit seignior, **71**, 91; common at, ceded to Jesuits, 393. *See also* Cap de la Magdelaine, *and* Jesuits: mission colonies.
- La Presentation: fort at, partially burned, **69**, 195; J. B. Céloron, commandant at, 294; founded, **71**, 334; monument at, 382.
- La Puente (Dupont, de Ponte), Luis de, Spanish Jesuit: sketch, **27**, 313. *Meditaciones*, translations of, **27**, 313.
- La Ralde (Rade), Raymond de: succeeds De Caen, **4**, 263; unfriendly to Jesuits, 267; arrives in Canada, **5**, 67; Iroquois child given to, 71; sketch, 278.
- La Ravardière, Daniel de la Touche de, takes colony to Brazil, **8**, 287.
- L'Arbre à la Croix, French settlement: Iroquois at, **43**, 65.
- Larceny. *See* Penalties.
- Larcher, ———, copies Chauchetière's letters, **64**, 272.
- L'Archêvêque, Claude: canoe upsets, **45**, 95; sketch, 270.
- Lard, **9**, 157; seal-oil compared to, **68**, 89; production of, at La Mal-baye, **69**, 91. *See also* Bacon, Fat, *and* Grease.
- Larding-pins, Hospital nuns ask for, **51**, 115.
- Lareau, Edmond: "Monnaie de cartes," cited, **69**, 303, **71**, 307. *Hist. droit canad.*, cited, **41**, 257, **71**, 306-307, 391.
- La Renardière, **42**, 300. *See* Cheffault, A.
- La Resurrection, Mother de, French Hospital nun, **41**, 241-243, **43**, 25.
- La Reynie, ——— de, French court official, **55**, 247, 316.
- L'Argilier, Jacques, *dît* le Castor, Jesuit brother, **66**, 125, 135, 341, **71**, 133; advises Gravier, **66**, 63; Jesuit donné, 125-127; in western missions, 340; death (1714), 340; sketch, 340, **71**, 149. Circular letter on, **71**, 231.
- La Ribourde, Gabriel de, Récollet brother, killed at Crêvecœur, **1**, 35.
- La Richardie, Armand de, Jesuit, **69**, 309, **71**, 133; arrives in Canada (1725), **68**, 333; at Lorette mission, 338; sent to Detroit (1728), 333; with Hurons at Detroit (mission de l'Assomption), 283, 333, **69**, 51-53, 77, 193, 285, 300, 305; at Quebec, **68**, 281, 333; contracts of, **69**, 241-247; tool-makers lodge with, 243; leaves Detroit, 265; accounts of, 245-265; instructions of, 265-269; Potier assists, 289; owns houses at Detroit, **70**, 23-27, 35-37, 47, 306; surety for habitants, 25, 41, 45; says masses for habitants, 45, 71; superior of Detroit mission, 67, 306; death (1758), **68**, 333; sketch, 333, **70**, 81, **71**, 168. Letter (1741), **69**, 12, 51-53, 279, **71**, 206. *Mission des Hurons* (1733-56), **71**, 207 (*see* Potier, P.).
- La Rivière, Antoine (Joseph Antoine) Ponce de, **71**, 133. *See* Ponce de la Rivière.

- La Rivière, **71**, 337. *See* Bissot, F.
- La Roche-Jacquelin, chevalier de: captain of French ship, **8**, 47; friendly to Jesuits, 53; aids in conversion of Calvinist, 63.
- La Roche, Troilus de Mesgouez, marquis de: colony of, at Sable Island, **1**, **4**, **2**, 294, **3**, 41, 293, **4**, 107; death (1606), **3**, 293; expedition, **71**, 338.
- La Roche Daillon (La Roche; d'Allion, Daillon), Joseph de, Récollet: goes to Canada, **4**, **171**, 255; missionary labors, **1**, 23, **4**, 260, **21**, 203-205, 317, **39**, 265, **54**, 305, **70**, 205; sketch, **4**, 260; cited, **8**, 304, 305.
- La Rochefoucauld, François de, cardinal: founds Bibliothèque de Sainte-Geneviève, **41**, 252.
- Laroche-Héron, C. de: *Servantes de Dieu*, cited, **16**, 255, 256, **71**, 307.
- La Rochelle, seaport in France, **8**, 288, **28**, 191, 231, **35**, 53, **36**, 139, **37**, 264, **41**, 199, 213, 237, 250, 253, **43**, 321, **49**, 217, **60**, 109, 318, **68**, 235. Merchants—in Canada, **3**, 43, 187; cheat Poutrincourt, 187; in fur trade, **4**, 256; accused of inciting Indian hostilities, 256. "Privilege" issued at, **4**, 248; Quebec in same latitude as, **5**, 149, 181, **22**, 41; surrender of, **7**, 310. Commerce with New France, **21**, 109, **26**, 139, **41**, 237, **47**, 283, **50**, 81, 243, **52**, 65, **60**, 107-111; with New Netherlands, **25**, 49, 55. Jesuits at, **26**, 51, **31**, 107, **37**, 79-81, 85, **67**, 133, **68**, 311; Ossossané named for, **34**, 253; Dosquet at, **68**, 227; garrison of Port Royal sent to, **69**, 302; a bishopric, **38**, 147, 157.
- La Rochelle, town in Huron country, **6**, 19, **8**, 85, **9**, 287, 291, **10**, 81, 197, 235, 243, 291, 309, **11**, 17, **13**, 115, 123; French name for Ossossané (q.v.), **5**, 259, 292, **34**, 253; location, **5**, 292, **8**, 101; Jesuits settle at, 261-263; Jesuits desired at, **10**, 53.
- La Roque, ——— de, French official: desires to send colony to Canada, **2**, 163.
- La Rose, ———, servant: runs away, **38**, 169; bearer of letters, **44**, 85; reports movement of Iroquois, **45**, 97; hanged for robbery and arson, **47**, 297.
- Larousse, Pierre A.: cited, **1**, 307. *Dict. universel*, **71**, 352.
- La Rue, ——— de, vicar: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Larvæ, shades of the dead, **3**, 207, 300.
- La Salle, ———, king's scrivener: commissary at Fort St. Louis, **66**, 129.
- La Salle, ———, ship captain: relative of Pontgravé, **3**, 187.
- La Salle, Jean Claude, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 75.
- La Salle, René Robert Cavelier, sieur de, noted explorer, **50**, 321, **63**, 289, **65**, 111, 113, 137, 159, **71**, 304; member of Jesuit order, **57**, 315, **60**, 319-320; leaves order (1667), 320; arrives in Canada

La Salle (continued)—

(1666, *al.*, 1668), **57**, 315, **60**, 320; Jesuits hostile to, **1**, 35, **57**, 316; receives grant of Lachine, **12**, 273, **57**, 315; establishes trading post, **12**, 273, **57**, 315; project for reaching China, **12**, 273; first western voyage (1669-70), **8**, 302, **57**, 315; meets Joliet, **50**, 324, **57**, 315; discovers Ohio River, 315; in Seneca country, 27-31, **71**, 294; friendship with Frontenac, **57**, 315; sent to France (1674), 315; obtains grant of Fort Frontenac, 315; establishes colony, 315; Tonty with (1677-87), **63**, 304; obtains permission to explore West (1678), **57**, 315; commercial schemes, 315-316; La Motte with, **50**, 320; erects blockhouses at Niagara, **60**, 319, **63**, 304; builds first vessel on upper lakes (1679), **57**, 316; builds Fort Crèvecoeur (1679), 316, **64**, 279; Accault with, 280; returns to Montreal, **57**, 316; his vessel, **62**, 163; fur traders and merchants hostile to, **57**, 316; expedition to Mississippi (1681), 316; Récollets with, **1**, 35-36; takes possession for France of Mississippi valley, and names it Louisiana (1682), **57**, 316; visits Koroas, **68**, 327; at Starved Rock (1682), **57**, 316, **59**, 314; La Barre hostile to, **57**, 316; goes to France (1683), 316; granted men and supplies, 316; expedition to Mississippi (1684), 316, **62**, 272; fails to find river, **57**, 316, **65**, 175, **70**, 223; last expedition (1687), **57**, 316, **65**, 270; death (1687), **1**, 36, **57**, 316, **63**, 304, 306; sketch, **57**, 315-317, **60**, 319-320. His assassins flee to Assenais, **65**, 157, 177; fate of colony, **71**, 378; friendship with Villermont, **63**, 303; transfers title to Wolfe Island, **71**, 378; character, **57**, 316. Books concerning—**57**, 316-317, **71**, 294; memoir of expenses at Fort Frontenac, cited, **21**, 315; voyages, **71**, 252, 262, 317, 322, 339; biography, 334, 337. Writings—extract from letter, **57**, 317; memoirs and letters, **71**, 251, 253; *Relation*, cited, **65**, 173.

Lascaris, Charles Emmanuel de, marquis of Urfé and Baugé, **63**, 300.

Lascaris, Louis de, son of Charles: becomes Sulpitian, **63**, 300.

La Saussaye, ———, **2**, 267, 281, 310, **4**, 35, 233; head of Jesuit expedition and settlement at St. Sauveur, **1**, 229, 313, **2**, 247, **3**, 261; neglects defenses of colony, **2**, 249-251; cultivates land, 273; English attack, 229, **3**, 279; commission stolen, **2**, 255, **4**, 9, 33; treats with Argall, **2**, 261, **4**, 21; sent to France, **1**, 231, **2**, 263-265, **4**, 23, 35; seeks redress in England, 79; his lieutenant, **65**, 271.

La Sauzaie, ———, ship-captain: commands "Charante," **68**, 231.

Baseur, ———, secular priest, **66**, 33.

La Sitiere (Citierre). See Lauson, Louis de.

L'Assomption, Anne (Leriche) de, Hospital nun: arrives at Quebec, **32**, 135, 312.

L'Assomption (Jérémie Islets, q.v.), French settlement: André reconstructs church at, **57**, 318. See also Jesuits: missions.

- Lateran, council of: its canon, **32**, 83.
- La Tesserie, Jacques Descailhaut, sieur de: returns from Tadoussac, **47**, 293; interpreter in New Holland, **50**, 191; member of Quebec council, 207; sketch, 325.
- Latham, R. G., ethnologist: cited, **68**, 329.
- Lathe, used by Rale, **67**, 245.
- Lathing, contract for, at Detroit mission, **70**, 31.
- Latin: language, **46**, 71, **61**, 249; conjugation compared to Huron, **10**, 121; taught in Quebec, **41**, 231; lexicon of late, **71**, 351. Play, performed, **51**, 147; school, maintained by Jesuits in New York, **64**, 280.
- La Touche: heirs, lands belonging to, **71**, 83. *See also* Aulneau, Mme.
- La Tour, ———, Jesuit servant: accompanies Allouez, **49**, 161.
- La Tour, sieur ———, captain in Carignan regiment: gives drummer to Jesuits, **49**, 161-163.
- La Tour, Charles Amador de, Huguenot and early Acadian settler, **30**, 159; arrives in Acadia, **28**, 318; with Indians, 319; Biencourt appoints, as successor in Acadia, 319; lieutenant of Razilly (1632), **8**, 288, **9**, 309, **28**, 319; quarrel with D'Aulnay, 319; seeks aid from English colonies (1643), 319; allowed to enlist volunteers in Massachusetts, **36**, 243; aided by Gibbons, 101, 242; property seized by D'Aulnay, 242; wife defends fort, **28**, 319; expelled from Acadia (1645, *not* 1646), 319, **30**, 394; seeks refuge at Quebec, **28**, 223, 319; at Montreal, **30**, 183; goes to war (1648), **32**, 81; in religious procession, 91; in fur trade, **36**, 242; gifts of, to Quebec parish church, **42**, 277; Gibbons writes to, **36**, 93; returns to Acadia (1651), 247; marries Mme. D'Aulnay, 247; friendly to Denys, **37**, 99; letters from, 113, **38**, 179; aids Bourdon, 175; English capture (1655), **41**, 257; sketch, **28**, 318-319; descendants, **3**, 296.
- La Tour, Mme. Charles Amador de: defends husband's fort, **28**, 319; death, 319.
- La Tour, Claude, father of Charles: in Acadia, **28**, 318.
- Latour (La Tour), Pierre. *See* Gournay.
- La Tour, Pierre Urbain de, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 133; sketch, 161.
- La Tour family, **71**, 302.
- La Treille, ——— de: sponsor in baptism, **9**, 59; at Three Rivers, 306.
- La Tremblade, capture of fisherman from, **36**, 97.
- Latrobe, Christian Ignatius, translator of Loskiel, **12**, 271, **71**, 288.
- La Troche, M. and Mme. ———, parents of Marie de St. Joseph, Ursuline nun, **38**, 69-79; live in Anjou, 69; permit daughter to become nun, 81-87; oppose her voyage to Canada, 103-105, 145-147; aid Indians, 143.

- La Tronchaie, ———, sieur de, friend of Bertrand, **1**, 46, 119.
- L'Auberivière (Lauberivière), François Louis Pourroy de, fifth bishop of Quebec: consecration, **69**, 285; death, 47, 285; biography, 285, **71**, 262.
- L'Aubinière, sieur ——— de, arrives in Canada, **28**, 231-233; evil conduct, 231-233.
- Laudonnière (Laudonière), René de, early French colonizer: in Florida, **1**, 3, **4**, 105, 254.
- Launay, ——— de, captain of grenadiers: in charge of military supplies, **70**, 165.
- Launay, Alain Xavier de, Jesuit in France: agent for Quebec Ursulines, **71**, 21-23, 29-31; asks for news from Quebec, 49; preaches at Ursuline convents, 51; says masses, 53; Well writes to, 25-27, 207; sketch, 387. Letter, cited, **71**, 399; letters to Ursulines (1759-60, 1768), 11-12, 21-23, 29-31, 49-55, 207, 383.
- Launay, E. L. Couanier de: *Relig. hosp. de Saint-Joseph*, cited, **16**, 255, **21**, 312, **41**, 258, **71**, 307.
- Launay, Pierre de, **32**, 77; agent of Hundred Associates, **8**, 312; sponsor in baptism, 267; marriage, 312, **12**, 275, **27**, 97; leaves for Tadoussac, **28**, 189; Indians complain of, **8**, 312, **28**, 205; at Quebec, 223; slain by Iroquois (1654), **8**, 312; sketch, 312.
- Launay, seigneur de. *See* Razilly, Claude.
- LAURE, Pierre (Peter Michael), Jesuit, **71**, 133; arrives in Canada (1711), **68**, 326; instructor at Quebec college (1711-15), 327; in charge of library (1716), 327; ordained (1719), 327; reopens Saguenay mission (1720), 327; spends life in Saguenay region, **1**, 16, **59**, 305, **68**, 327; at Quebec, 25, 57-59; at Chicoutimi, 25-27, 51-77, 107-115; at Tadoussac, 35, 39, 79-83; on Saguenay River, 35-39; at N. D. de Bon Désir, 83, 99; sends picture to Bégon, 87; winters with Montagnais, 95; proposes education of Montagnais children, 111; proposes mission to Labrador, 115-117; erects cross over Malherbe's grave, **71**, 147; cartographer, **68**, 327; death (1738), 327, **69**, 129; sketch, **68**, 326-327, **71**, 162-163.
- Writings, maps, and compilations*: compiles Montagnais grammar and dictionary, **1**, 17; composes Montagnais catechism and hymns, **68**, 57; makes map of Saguenay region, 325; autograph maps (1731, 1732, and 1733), cited, **59**, 305-306 (*see also* Cartography and maps). Journal, cited, **68**, 326. *Rel. du Saguenay* (1720-30), **68**, 7-12, 25-117, 321, 325, **71**, 205.
- Laurel: as figure of speech, **38**, 147; tree compared with, **43**, 259; oil, needed at hospital, **49**, 205; wild, **67**, 89 (*see also* Bayberry).
- Laurence, Marie, marriage, **36**, 245.
- Laurette. *See* Lorette.
- Laurus Camphora*, **49**, 276. *See* Camphor.

*Laurus Sassafra*s, 43, 325. See *Sassafra*s.

Lauson, Catherine (Marie) de (*née* Nau): wife of Louis de Lauson, 36, 249, 45, 270; marries sieur du Menu, 270; goes to France, 107.

Lauson, Charles de, councilor of state (1636), 42, 300.

Lauson, Charles de, sieur de Charny (Charni), son of Jean, *père*, 43, 31; arrives in Canada (1652), 37, 107; title in New France, 265; marriage, 6, 327, 37, 113, 265; owns seigniorship on Orleans Island, 265; gifts to parish church, 42, 283, 287; governor *ad interim* of New France (1656-57), 37, 266, 43, 323, 71, 116; grants land to Mézeray (1656), 27, 313; confers with Iroquois, 43, 191, 195; attracted by religious life, 37, 266; first prefect of Congregation of Our Lady, 266, 43, 29; at Three Rivers, 42, 253, 43, 35; orders to Frenchmen, 27; leaves office to D'Ailleboust (1657), 323; returns to France, (1657) 23, 328, 37, 266, 43, 59, 323, 71, 374, (1666) 37, 266, 50, 203; enters priesthood, 37, 266; returns to Canada with Laval (1659), 266, 45, 99; officiates at services, 125, 139-143, 167; accompanies Laval to Three Rivers, 161; grand vicar (1660), 37, 266, 45, 165, 49, 203; attends sick, 46, 163; in religious procession, 47, 285; with Jesuits, 48, 233; with Laval, 233; director of Hospital nuns, 50, 153; sketch, 37, 265-266; his daughter becomes Hospital nun, 265.

Lauson (Lauzon), Jean de, fifth governor of New France, 41, 23, 49, 53, 59, 89, 109, 115, 247, 253, 42, 49, 53, 55, 43, 25, 127, 165; one of Hundred Associates, 4, 257, 6, 35, 325, 47, 269; official dignities, 6, 325; one of Cheffault-Rosée Company, 5, 288; receives grant of Côte de Lauson (1636), 292; in land company (1636), 9, 307; account of campaign addressed to, 8, 311; friendly to Jesuits, 6, 35, 41, 325; asks Jesuits to remove to Three Rivers, 77; forbids sending Indians to France, 85; acquires Montreal Island, 325, 12, 273; transfers Montreal Island (1640), 6, 325, 12, 273, 21, 311; concedes and sells lands to Jesuits, (1647) 34, 55, 47, 269, (1652) 269, (1653) 261, (1654) 265, 71, 87, (1656) 47, 263, (in Iroquois country, 1656) 41, 245-247; appointed governor of New France (1651), 6, 325, 46, 215; advocates choice of Charles Lalemant as bishop, 36, 71; arrives in Canada (1751), 6, 325, 36, 145, 161, 42, 300; welcomed at Jesuit college, 36, 147; marriage, 6, 325 (erratum, *see* 71, 370); land granted to (1652), 8, 305; at funeral of Ursuline nun, 37, 95; at Montreal, 99; at Three Rivers, 99, 38, 173, 40, 101; sponsor in baptism, 37, 103; with Jesuits, 119; requests prayers, 38, 159; present at announcement of Rouen's ecclesiastical authority over Canada, 185, 189; at peace conferences, 195, 40, 165-167, 177, 185-191; policy toward Iroquois, 38, 199, 42, 59; requests Jesuits to fortify house (1653), 38, 295; writes to Dutch governor (1653), 40, 143; permits Radisson and Groseilliers to

Lauson (continued)—

- make explorations (1654), **42**, 219; colonizing plans, **41**, 39, 133, **43**, 131; harangues Onondagas, **41**, 63; provisions for, 211; sends garrison to Onondaga, **49**, 257; Iroquois given to, **44**, 213; resigns governorship (1656), **43**, 323; leaves son in charge, 323; returns to France (1656), 323; term as governor (1651-56), **6**, 325, **71**, 116; death of his child, **46**, 211; controversy regarding marriage, **23**, 328, **32**, 313, **43**, 323; long term of service for New France, **46**, 211; death (1666), **6**, 325; sketch, 325; character, 325. Writings—document authorizing Quebec Jesuits to fortify house, **71**, 230. *Concession des Terres*, **41**, 16, 245-247, 253, **71**, 192.
- Lauson, Jean de, *fils*: marriage, **6**, 325, **36**, 147, 248-249, **37**, 264, **71**, 370; grand seneschal of New France, **36**, 145, 248-249, **41**, 247, 258; office created for, **36**, 248-249; dines with Jesuits, 145; at Three Rivers, **37**, 93, 115; child born to, 115; attends church services, **43**, 31; slain by Iroquois (1661), **36**, 249, **46**, 179, 211-215, **47**, 107; daughters become nuns, **36**, 249; marriage of widow, **48**, 296; sketch, **36**, 248-249, **46**, 215.
- Lauson, Louis de, sieur de la Citére (Sitier), son of Jean, *père*: dines with Jesuits, **36**, 145; canoe upsets, 95; marriage and death, 249; marriage of widow, **45**, 270; sketch, **36**, 249.
- Lauson, Marie de, becomes a nun, **37**, 265.
- Lauson (Lauson), Pierre (Jean) de, Jesuit, **71**, 133; voyage across Atlantic, **68**, 227-229; arrives in Canada (1716), **67**, 335, **68**, 229; at Sault St. Louis, **67**, 77-81, 335, **68**, 231, 269, **69**, 41, 45-47; withdrawn from Sault St. Louis, **67**, 73, 79; Julien Garnier writes to (1721), 13-14, 67-71, 328, **71**, 213; superior of Canadian missions (1732-39), **67**, 335, **68**, 237, 249; sends Aulneau to western tribes, 237, 249; attempts to resign office, 281; Aulneau sends respects to, 305; at Quebec, **69**, 57; death (1742), **67**, 335; sketch, 335, **71**, 125, 165.
- Lauverjat (Lauverjeat), Étienne (Stephen), Jesuit, **71**, 133; arrives in Canada (1711), **66**, 345; at Abenaki missions, **1**, 15, **66**, 205-207, 345, **69**, 79; at Quebec college (1756), **70**, 83; death (1761), **71**, 163, 399; sketch, **66**, 345, **71**, 163.
- Lauzier (Lozier), Guillaume, Jesuit brother, **71**, 133; sketch, 148.
- La Vacherie (cattle-pen): name given to Point aux Lièvres, **28**, 317; Jesuits' cattle-pen located at, 317; wood felled on lands of, 201; increase in lands of, promised, 209; additional lands at, granted Jesuits, 217-219.
- La Val, Anne de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.
- Laval, Antoine, Jesuit: sketch, **72**, 18-19.
- Laval de Montmorency, Mgr. François de, first bishop of New France, **16**, 258, **45**, 57, **71**, 109, 119, 131, 139, 271, **46**, 113, 183-187, **47**,

161, 253, 255, 275, 283, 307-311, 320, **49**, 203, **50**, 109, 147, 153, 185, 197, 217, **51**, 109, 267, **52**, 19, 25, 27, 97, 245, 253, 257, **53**, 111, 113, 131, 303, **55**, 25, 27, 55, 281, **56**, 95, 159, 279, **57**, 135, **60**, 107, 129, 193, **61**, 27, 199, **63**, 155, 267; early life in France, **45**, 269; appointed bishop, 269—Jesuits' choice, **43**, 322, **45**, 269; titles, 21, 25, 269; arrives in Canada, (1659) **15**, 247, **37**, 266, **45**, 31, 35, 47, 99, 269, (1663) **47**, 309; interest in, and zeal for missions, **24**, 310, **45**, 47-49, 270, **46**, 77-79, 291, **51**, 83, **53**, 95, **55**, 237; thanks Jesuits for training, **45**, 21-25; praises Jesuit missions in New France, 23; baptizes and confirms Indians, 37-39, 73, 107, **46**, 31, **53**, 53-55, **54**, 273, 277, **60**, 147, **61**, 23, **63**, 155, 189; gives feast to Indians, **45**, 41, 99; Indians desire his blessing, 45; reception at Quebec, 99; quarrels with governors, 111, 121, 125, 149, 165, **46**, 159-161, 167, 177, 302, **48**, 239; assumes authority over Queylus, **45**, 113; contributes to nun's dower, 117; visitations, 133, 161, 165, **48**, 233, **49**, 173-177, **50**, 189, **51**, 149, 273-281, **52**, 45-47, **221**, **59**, 269-285, **60**, 309, **62**, 115, 127, **63**, 127-129, 189-191; attitude toward liquor traffic, **45**, 270, **46**, 103-105; grants and purchases of land, **5**, 291, **11**, 278, **37**, 265-266; pronounces sentence against heretic, **46**, 165; disputes with Queylus, 304; lodges with Jesuits, **47**, 273; returns to France (1662), 285; confers powers on Jesuits, **56**, 303, **65**, 53; supports De Mézy for governor (1663), **47**, 316; chooses members of council (1663), 317; Dudouyt, grand vicar of, 319; founds Quebec Seminary (1663), **1**, 17, **45**, 269, **48**, 296, **50**, 175, **51**, 87, 177; excluded from council (1664), **48**, 239; forms Confraternity of the Holy Family at Quebec (1664), **54**, 289, **57**, 317; encourages Ménard, **48**, 259; Huron name for, **49**, 89; Cayugas bring presents to, 149; receives Tracy (1665), 225; designs concerning education, **50**, 323; establishes Petit Séminaire (1668), **45**, 269, **52**, 47, 261; attends funeral, **51**, 149; places Indians in seminary, 173, **52**, 261; sends Sulpitians to Iroquois, **51**, 177, 257, 290; Indians at Tadoussac salute, 277; institutes festival of St. Francis Xavier, **52**, 151; absent from Canada, **55**, 237; created bishop of Quebec (1674), **45**, 269; simplicity, **59**, 269, 273; Jesuits pay respects to, 269; builds residence at Quebec (1676), **60**, 139; trains clergy, 139; donates property to seminary (1680), **42**, 300, **45**, 269; in Quebec Assembly (1682), **62**, 157; orders collection for hospital, **63**, 73; orders report of Sillery mission, 123, 135; resigns bishopric (1685), **45**, 269; chooses St. Vallier as successor, 269, **63**, 301, **65**, 261; in France (1685-88), **45**, 269; returns to Canada (1688), 269; deceived in St. Vallier, **64**, 99; uses influence for Pinet, 278; assists in management of bishopric, **45**, 269-270; Gravier writes to (1697-98), **65**, 13, 53-63, 256, **71**, 202; Gravier requests influence of, **65**, 55; presents ciborium to Illinois mission, 55-

Laval (continued)—

- 57; day of consecration, 55; fiftieth anniversary of priesthood and consecration, 57; takes refuge with Jesuits (1705), 45, 270; death (1708), 270; character, 48, 259; contrasted with Dosquet, 68, 331; biography, 45, 269-270, 71, 335; portrait, 45, frontispiece, 71, 209-210. Letters, (1659) 45, 9, 21-25, 263, 71, 193, (1668; in *Rel.* 1667-68) 52, 9-10, 43-51, 71, 196.
- Laval, Girard, clerk on vessel: drowned, 35, 55, 291.
- Lavalette (La Valette), Antoine de, Jesuit: procurator-general in Caribbee Islands, 70, 314; commercial enterprises, 314; in France (1753-55), 314; bankruptcy, 314, 71, 166; Jesuits ordered to pay his debts, 70, 314; expelled from order (1762), 314.
- La Valtrie, François Margane (Morgan) de, sieur de Vincennes: founder and commandant of Vincennes, 70, 235; burned at stake, 316; sketch, 316.
- Laveaux, J. C.: *Dict. des difficultés*, 71, 352.
- La Vallée, ——— de, sponsor in baptism, 24, 117.
- La Vente (Vante), Henri Roulleaux de, secular priest: parish priest at Mobile (1704), 66, 342; unpopular, 131-133, 342; retracts calumnies against Bienville, 129; hostile to Jesuits, 129, 141; desires to go to France, 139-141; character, 141; returns to France (1710), 342.
- Laverdière, abbé C. H., editor: edits Quebec edition of *Relations* (1858), 1, 42, 22, 317; *Journal des Jésuites* (1871), 1, 43, 27, 308, 42, 292, 72, 9; *Cat. des Bienfaiteurs*, 42, 292-293. Cited, 5, 288, 289, 291, 293, 296, 10, 322, 12, 269, 15, 247, 18, 260, 21, 319, 22, 317, 27, 311, 313, 36, 248, 41, 258, 42, 298-301, 45, 271, 47, 319. *Champlain* (ed. 1870), *see* Champlain: *Voyages* (Laverdière's ed.).
- La Verdure, a sailor: deserts, 38, 171.
- La Vérendrye (Verandrie), Pierre Gautier, sieur de, French-Canadian explorer: Canadian officer, 68, 334; marriage (1712), 334; trading posts and forts, 283, 331, 334; commandant of Northwest (1726-43), 334; Maurepas sends out expedition of (1738), 67, 343; Jesuits with, 68, 331, 69, 289-290; La Jemerais with, 335; discovers pale-faced Indians, 39; opens trade with Indians, 68, 334—refuses to sell them brandy, 297; son discovers Rocky Mts. (1742-43), 334; neglected by French government, 334; surrenders commandancy (1744), 334, 69, 290; restored to office (1748), 334; promotion to captaincy, 334; explorations, 334, 71, 303; death (1749), 68, 334; sketch, 334-335. *Decouvert* (Margry's ed.), cited, 68, 334-335, 71, 254.
- La Vérendrye (Vérenderie), *filz*. *See* Gautier, Pierre, *filz*.
- La Vigne, 43, 73, 323. *See* Levasseur.
- Lavigne, 36, 125. *See* Tessier, U.
- La Ville Angevin, ——— de: theological lecturer and canon in

- Quebec cathedral, **69**, 237; banished from bishopric, 237; Jesuits receive, 237.
- La Violette, ———, Champlain's lieutenant: erects stockade at Three Rivers, **4**, 261.
- La Violette, ———, executed, **46**, 187.
- La Visitation, chapel on Orleans Island: blessed, **38**, 179.
- La Visitation, Antoinette (Du Tertre) de, Hospital nun, **45**, 87.
- Law (Laws), John, Scotch adventurer: banker at Paris, **67**, 340; founds Western Company (later changed to Company of Indies), 339-340, **68**, 325; grant on Arkansas River, **67**, 259, 340; directors of, make presents to Indians, 253; Germans engaged by, 259, 287, 340; "Mississippi Scheme," 259, 339-340; flees from France, 340; death (1729), 340.
- Law, John: *Colon. Hist. Vincennes*, **71**, 321.
- Law: of Alluvions, **4**, 109, 254; intertribal, **31**, 87; natural, **52**, 125; old French, restored by Quebec Act, **71**, 392; works on, 306-307, 354-355. *See also* Alluvions, Judges, Justice, *and* Lawyers.
- Lawson, George: "Flora N. America," **71**, 347.
- Lawson, Publius V., antiquarian: cited, **54**, 308, **55**, 321, **58**, 297. "Outagamie Village," **71**, 288.
- Lawyers, in Canada, **71**, 310.
- Lay brethren. *See* Jesuits.
- Lazare, Mascouten convert: baptized, **58**, 35.
- Lazarus, Cayuga convert: baptized, **43**, 311-313.
- Lazarus, story of, told to Indians, **24**, 117, **68**, 301.
- Lead: mined by Jesuits, **1**, 33-34; in barter, 34. Mines—in Acadia, **3**, 296; in Canada, **8**, 289, **63**, 289; near Lake Superior, **45**, 219; in Illinois country, **69**, 223; in upper Mississippi valley, **70**, 316. As ammunition—Indians use, **21**, 37, **25**, 47, **62**, 159; provided to hunters, **56**, 161; English cease to sell, to Abenakis, **67**, 109. As presents, **43**, 171, **44**, 105, 129, **65**, 121, **67**, 59; red oxide of, **49**, 277; white, 277; red, used to adulterate vermilion, **66**, 135; buried with chief, **67**, 157; as offering to manitou, 159; plates, buried by Céloron, **69**, 165, 169, 177, 183, 296-299; inscription on, 298; sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 35; pig, prices at Detroit mission, 39; mining, history, **71**, 321-323. *See also* Barter.
- League: of prayer for Canadian mission, **14**, 288; formed by Indian tribes against Sioux, **55**, 171; of Iroquois, **71**, 293-294 (*see also* Iroquois: league).
- Leases, terms of, at Detroit mission: for forge, **69**, 241-245, 267, **70**, 33, 47-49; for farm, **69**, 253-255, 267-269, **70**, 31-33, 51-55, 67-71.
- Leather: Indian method of dressing, **3**, 75, **7**, 17; lace, **3**, 75; painted 75; material for garments and shoes, 75; manufacture of, planned, in Canada, **51**, 173; seal-oil used in making, **68**, 83, 89. *See also* Fur trade, Pelts, Beaver skins, Bears: skins; *and* Sealskins.

- Le Bailleur, ———, Rouen sailor: La Saussaye's pilot, **2**, 255; escapes from English, 259-261, **4**, 15, 23; Huguenot, **2**, 259; friendly to Jesuits, 259, **4**, 15; reconnoiters, **2**, 261, **3**, 279; aids French, **2**, 263, 310; rejoins French, **4**, 25.
- Le Baillif (Le Bailly), ———, clerk: gives negro to Mme. Hébert, **5**, 197; bad character, 287; sketch, 287.
- Le Baillif, George, Récollet: envoy to king from habitants (1621), **5**, 288.
- Le Bansais (Bançais), Jesuit, **71**, 133; arrives in Canada (1745), 175; in Quebec college, (1749) **69**, 75, (1756) **70**, 81; officiates in Quebec cathedral, **71**, 400; death (179-), 175; sketch, **70**, 81, **71**, 175.
- Le Barbier, ———, takes Iroquois prisoner, **43**, 69.
- Le Baril, Miami chief: location of his village, **69**, 183; Seneca with, 187.
- Le Baron, ———, goes to Huronia, **7**, 219.
- Le Barroys (Baroys), Mille Claude, royal councilor: agent for Company of West Indies, **50**, 189, 324, **69**, 307; demands by, **50**, 324.
- Le Beau, ———, dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 59, 63.
- Le Beau, Catherine, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 73.
- Le Beau, François, baptism of children, **70**, 73-75.
- Le Beau, Jean René: I. Sponsor in baptism, **70**, 75. II. Baptism, 75.
- Le Beau, Joseph, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 75.
- Le Beau, Marie Joseph, baptism, **70**, 73.
- Le Beau, S. C.: *Amér. Septent.*, **71**, 254.
- Le Ber, Jacques, Montreal merchant: marriage, **47**, 318; owns boat, 289, **50**, 191; arrested for sedition, **47**, 289; at Quebec, **50**, 189; sketch, **47**, 318.
- Le Ber, Jeanne, daughter of Jacques: famous for asceticism, **47**, 318.
- Le Ber, Marie, fief given to, **43**, 323.
- Le Berger, appellation of Iroquois captive: brings Frenchman home, **32**, 105.
- Le Bey (Le Bé), ———, serves as subdeacon, **42**, 259; chaplain at Hôtel-Dieu, Quebec, 297.
- Le Blanc, Augustin (Auguste), Jesuit, **71**, 133; sketch, 159.
- Le Blanc, Claude, French minister of war: owns concession of Terre Blanche, **67**, 317, **68**, 327.
- Le Blanc, Jean: fights with hospital employe, **28**, 167; punishment, 167; death, **47**, 287, 291.
- Leblond, Sébastien, Jesuit brother, **71**, 133; sketch, 156.
- Le Boesme (Boeme, Boëme, Boême, Boësme, Boheme), Louis (Louys, "little Louis"), Jesuit brother, **71**, 133; in Canada, 399; takes part in procession, **32**, 91; goes to Hurons (1648), 97; returns

- to France, (1650) **35**, 53, (1658) **44**, 107; takes first vows in France, **71**, 149, 399; with Ottawas, **42**, 225, **51**, 261; wounded by Iroquois, **42**, 263; goes to Iroquois country, **44**, 71; arrives in Canada for third time (1663), **47**, 309; at Rivière de l'Assomption, **50**, 211-213; with Allouez, 213; in Illinois country, **62**, 215; death (1709), **71**, 149; sketch, 149, 399.
- Le Borgne ("the One-eyed"), French appellation of several chiefs of the Island Algonkins (Islanders), **41**, 256; sketches of chiefs thus named, **8**, 296-297. I. (Besouat, Tesouat, Tessouat), Champlain visits, **8**, 296. II. Character, **8**, 296; spreads false reports, 103, 296; seeks alliance with Hurons against Iroquois (1635), 296; death (1635), 296, **9**, 271, 275. III. (Andesson, Ondesson, Paul Tesswehas), boastfulness and arrogance, **8**, 296, **10**, 77, **20**, 155-157, 291; eloquence, 167; threatens Buteux, 263-265; crafty, 265; complains of De Quen, 291; hostile to French, **24**, 191-193; attitude toward Christianity, 219; at Montreal, 233, 237-239; baptism and piety, **8**, 296, **24**, 219, 235-249, 253, 257; married, 235; arquebus given to, 237; harangues Algonkins, 241; land given to, 241; thanks Maisonneuve, 259; confers with Maisonneuve, 261-263; action toward apostates, **25**, 271. IV. (Ondesson, Paul Tesouëhat, Teswëhat), Oneidas defeat, **28**, 225; harangues council, **8**, 296-297, **28**, 297-301; at Montreal, **29**, 145; ambushed by Iroquois, 149, 229; his nephew, **31**, 290; reproved by convert, **33**, 53; eloquence, **8**, 297, **41**, 179; arrogance, **8**, 297, **41**, 179; illness, conversion, and death, **8**, 297, **41**, 179-181.
- Le Boullenger (Boulanger, Boullanger), Jean Antoine (Jean-Baptiste), Jesuit, **71**, 133; Christian name, 399; term of service in America, **68**, 330, **71**, 165 (different accounts); in Illinois mission, **68**, 213, 330, **71**, 165; translates catechism into Illinois, **68**, 211; death, **71**, 165; sketch, **68**, 330, **71**, 165.
- Le Brochet ("the Pike"), an Ottawa: maltreats Ménard, **48**, 117.
- Le Brun, François, Jesuit, **71**, 133; sketch, 162.
- Le Camus, Catherine, marriage, **36**, 246.
- Le Caron, Joseph, Récollet: arrives in Canada, (1615) **1**, 7, **4**, 262, (1617) 262, (1626) 263; at Three Rivers, 262; founds Huron mission (1615), **1**, 7, 23, **4**, 262, 265, **39**, 265; visits Petuns and neighboring tribes, **4**, 262; hardships among Indians, 262; at conference in Quebec, 262; returns to France, (1616) 262, (1625) 171-173, 263, (1629) 263; superior, 262-263; performs first marriage in Canada (1617), **2**, 308; with Montagnais, **4**, 262; at Quebec (1619-22), 262; friendly to Jesuits, 227; returns to Hurons (1623), 261, 262; helps secure treaty of peace, 262; appointed procurator in France, 263; death (1632), 263; influence at court, 263; his nephew, **44**, 322; sketch, **4**, 262-263. Letters, and memoirs, cited, **4**, 263; said to have prepared Huron dictionary, 263; MSS. burned (1631), 263.

- Le Castor, **71**, 133. *See* L'Argilier.
- Le Charbon, Algonkin chief, **26**, 301; hostile to French, 303. *See also* Agwachimagan.
- Le Charbon, French appellation of Awessenipin (q.v.), **22**, 263.
- Le Chesnee, **37**, 117. *See* La Chenaye, G.
- Le Chevalier. *See* Noland, Pierre.
- Le Ciel bleu ("Blue Sky"), hostile Iroquois, **45**, 97.
- Leclaire, Alphonse, editor, **71**, 331.
- Leclerc, Ch., catalogue cited, **3**, 288, **7**, 307, **11**, 274, **34**, 243, **38**, 290, **42**, 291. *Bibl. Amer.*, cited, **1**, 299, **3**, 288, **71**, 222.
- Le Clerc, Nicolas, Jesuit brother, **71**, 133; procurator's assistant at Quebec college, **69**, 77; sketch, **71**, 163.
- Le Clerc, Pierre, gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 283.
- Le Clercq, Chrestien (Christian), Récollet: missionary in Gaspé (1675-87), **3**, 300, **24**, 310, **63**, 71, 300; returns to France (1681 and 1690), 300; returns to Canada (1682), 300; invents hieroglyphic writing, **3**, 300; describes medicine-bag, **22**, 317-318; superior of order in France, **63**, 300; sketch, 300. Writings—*Rel. Gaspésie*, cited, **3**, 300, **6**, 328, **22**, 317-318, **64**, 278, **68**, 325, **71**, 254. *Etab. de la foy* (ed. 1691), **71**, 254; (Shea's translation, 1881), cited, **2**, 306, **4**, 261, 263, 267, **5**, 281-283, 287, 288, **8**, 304, **52**, 261, **53**, 303, **62**, 272, **63**, 300, **71**, 254-255.
- Le Clercq, Maximus, Récollet: in Canadian missions, **62**, 272.
- Le Cointre, Anne, **16**, 255. *See* St. Bernard, Anne de.
- Le Coq, Robert, *dit* le Bon ("the Good"), Jesuit donné: in Huron missions (1634-49), **8**, 89, **19**, 269; sickness and suffering 95-115; charity to sick Indian, 107; cured at Ste. Marie, 111; donation (1639), **21**, 305-307; winters at Sillery (1649-50), **19**, 269, **34**, 65; at Three Rivers, **35**, 41; with Bressani, 45; slain by Iroquois (1650), **19**, 269, **35**, 53, **42**, 263, 297; sketch, **19**, 269.
- Le Cousturier, Hugues, captured by Iroquois, **38**, 175.
- Le Croche, Thomas, dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 247.
- Le Crapaud. *See* Oumastikoueian.
- Le Crochet ("the Hook"), a Mohawk, leader of envoys, **28**, 315.
- Ledesma, Jacques: *Christian Doctrine*, translated into Montagnais, **4**, 266.
- Ledet, Anne, marriage, **36**, 246.
- Le Duc, François, *dit* Persil: mass said for, **70**, 65; sketch, 309.
- Leduc, Jean, marriage, **70**, 308.
- Le Duc, Marie (*née* Descary): dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 43; marriage, 308.
- Lee, Frederick G. (ed.): *Gloss. Liturg. and Eccles. Terms*, cited, **3**, 298, **71**, 352.
- L'Écossais, **32**, 312. *See* Martin, A.

- L'Ecuireux, —, Parisian publisher, **1**, 125.
- Le Faulconier (Faulconnier, Fauconier), Nicolas, Jesuit brother, **71**, 133; arrives in Canada (1647), **30**, 183, **71**, 146; renews vows, **30**, 201; in charge of mason work at Jesuit college, **32**, 81; in religious procession, 89, 101; makes final vows (1657), **43**, 59; returns to France (1658), **30**, 305, **44**, 107; sketch, **71**, 146.
- Le Febvre, Nicolas, Jesuit, **71**, 133; arrives in Louisiana (1748), 176, **72**, 19; with Cha'htas, **69**, 79; sketch, **70**, 89, **71**, 176.
- Le Febvre (Lefebvre), Pierre: captured by Iroquois, **32**, 95; Iroquois send, to Quebec, 105; marriage, 312; land granted to, 312.
- Le Fer. *See* Garistatsia. .
- Le Fevre, French ship-captain: at Isle Percée, **30**, 181, **45**, 159.
- Le Franc, Marie (Marin) Louis, Jesuit, **71**, 133; arrives in Canada (1748), 177; in Quebec college, **69**, 75; with Ottawas, **70**, 87; sketch, 87, **71**, 177.
- Le Gagneur (Gangneur), —, ship-owner and captain: at Quebec, **43**, 55, **45**, 157, 285, **49**, 161; ship of, sails, **44**, 107, **45**, 107, 159, 305, **48**, 237.
- Le Gardeur, Catherine (Caterine): I. Mother of Pierre (*née* Cordé) — arrives in Canada (1636), **8**, 308; at funeral of convert, **9**, 65. II. Daughter of Pierre — marriage, **35**, 291; gifts to, **36**, 113. III. Marriage, **49**, 275.
- Le Gardeur, Charles: I. Son of Pierre — gifts to, **42**, 279. II. Grandson of Pierre — marriage, **69**, 294.
- Le Gardeur, Charles, sieur de Tilly, brother of Pierre: arrives in Canada (1636), **27**, 311; commands Montreal vessel, 85; marriage (1648), 311, **42**, 300; at Quebec, **32**, 103; governor of Three Rivers (1648-49), **35**, 289; in religious procession, 47; in Tadoussac Company (1650), **9**, 305, **27**, 311, **35**, 57; returns to France, 57, 289; dines with Jesuits, **36**, 145; appointed deputy (1653), **27**, 311, **38**, 183; member of sovereign council, **27**, 311, **50**, 207; death (1695), **27**, 311; sketch, 311; sickness and death of son, **66**, 97, 103, 341.
- Le Gardeur (de Repentigny), Ignace de, son of Pierre: incurs displeasure of Jesuits, **46**, 163.
- Le Gardeur, Jean Baptiste, grandson of Pierre (Tanguay says son): marriage, **8**, 296, **9**, 314; land granted to, 314.
- Le Gardeur, Marguerite, sister of Pierre: marriage, **8**, 309.
- Le Gardeur, Marie, daughter of Charles: marriage, **50**, 320.
- Le Gardeur, Marie Madeleine, daughter of Pierre: marriage, **9**, 305.
- Le Gardeur, Pierre, sieur de Repentigny, **9**, 61, 141, 310; arrives in Canada (1636), **8**, 308-309; brings colonists to Canada, 221, **9**, 143; at funeral of convert, 49; sponsor in baptism, 59, **20**, 309, **24**, 115; aids sick Indian, **9**, 65; provides supplies, 189; visits

Le Gardeur (continued)—

- Jesuit school, **11**, 227; commands fleet of Hundred Associates (1642-47), **8**, 309, **27**, 77, 85-87, **28**, 235, **30**, 189; in charge of Montreal supplies (1642), **8**, 309; envoy to France (1644), 309, **9**, 305; presents Indian clothing to king, **27**, 85; returns from France (1646), **28**, 231; detains Le Tardif in France, 235; marriage of daughter (1646), 235; sons return to France (1646), 239; superseded in command of fleet, **8**, 309; lands granted to (1647), 309; gifts to Quebec parish church (1648), **42**, 277; death (1648), **8**, 309, **32**, 133; sketch, **8**, 309. *See also* Repentigny.
- Le Gardeur de Repentigny, Mme. Pierre (*née* Marie Favery), **9**, 61, 65; sponsor in baptism, **14**, 161; washes feet of poor, **19**, 23; Jesuit visits, **28**, 145; in Paris, **34**, 57; takes part in procession, **35**, 45; gift to, **36**, 113; gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 277-281.
- Le Gardeur, René, sieur de Tilly, father of Pierre, **8**, 308.
- Le Gardeur de St. Pierre, Jacques: expedition to Rocky Mountains, **69**, 298; biography, **71**, 337. *Voyage*, **71**, 225.
- Le Gardeur family, **62**, 274; Norman family, **8**, 308; related to other Canadian families, 308.
- Legendre, Lucas, one of Company of Associates, **4**, 257.
- Legendre, Napoléon, Canadian writer: "Race française," **71**, 297. "Quebec et langue française," **71**, 307. "Frontenac," **71**, 335.
- Legends: Castor and Pollux, **6**, 161-163; Pandora, **8**, 328; Jack and the beanstalk, **12**, 270; of Osiris and other heroes, genesis, 269; frozen words, **41**, 189. *See also* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.
- Leger, ———, French boy, scullion: enters service of Jesuits, **28**, 227; with Hurons, **32**, 93.
- Leggings: Indian method of making, **7**, 15; material, **66**, 231; Jesuits wear, **12**, 119; Indians wear, **13**, 251, **17**, 205, **38**, 247, **40**, 139, **43**, 267, **65**, 231, **67**, 135; ornamentation of, **17**, 165-167, **68**, 265; as remedy, **17**, 185.
- Legionville, **69**, 297, 298. *See* Logstown.
- Legler, Henry E.: *Henry de Tonty*, cited, **63**, 305, **71**, 335.
- Le Gouès, Catherine Charlotte, marriage, **71**, 396.
- Legros, Pierre, *dit* Fontarabie, French soldier: at Quebec, **35**, 41; accompanies Buteux, **37**, 97, 141; slain by Iroquois, **35**, 289, **37**, 99, 143, **38**, 49.
- Le Guay, Madeleine, marriage, **69**, 293.
- Leguminosæ*, botanical order, **64**, 280.
- Le Halle, Joseph, Jesuit: aid from, acknowledged, **4**, 4; note by, **51**, 290.
- Leigh, Charles, sixteenth century traveler: cited, **4**, 270.
- Leisler, Jacob, a Hollander: usurps New York government, **64**, 277.

LE JEUNE (June), Paul, Jesuit, **6**, 326, **7**, 311, **8**, 65, 69, 195, 197, 205, 207, 283-287, 305, 310, **9**, 63, 111, 245, 303, 307, 311, **10**, **7**, **11**, 31, 175, 189, 191, 235, 271-274, 276, **12**, 95, 233, 267, **24**, 41, **28**, 315, **30**, 191, **32**, 89, 93, 97, **33**, 53, **37**, 153, **39**, 105, **41**, 257, **42**, 298, **43**, 25, 89, 320, **71**, 133. Born of Huguenot parents, **5**, 275; becomes Catholic, 275; departs for Canada, **11**; voyage to Canada, **11**-**17**; arrives in Canada, (1632) **1**, **9**, **5**, 17-21, 275, **39**, 265, (1643 or 1644) **26**, 139; intercedes for captives, **5**, 27, 45-47; narrowly escapes drowning, 67-71; urges colonization of Canada, **7**, 243-245, **8**, 9-15; difficulty in learning Montagnais, **1**, **9**, **7**, 31-33, 67, 71, 159; empowered to act as governor, **8**, 308; justifies trading by Jesuits, **9**, 171-181; letters by, lost, **11**, 45; corrects error of printer, **14**, 277; trustee of documents, **9**, 209; escapes from wreck, **19**, 61; goes to France on affairs of colony (1641 or 1642), **20**, 119, 302, **21**, 269, 318, **22**, 31, 95, 99, 317, **23**, 269, **24**, 197; obtains aid against Iroquois, **21**, 269, **22**, 31; urges attack upon Iroquois, **21**, 271; Montagnais welcome, **26**, 139; Chavigny blames, **27**, 93; gifts to, **32**, 67, **34**, 39; final return to France (1649), **5**, 275, **34**, 61, **37**, 77; takes Iroquois captive to France, **36**, 29-45; Tekwerimat sends fur robe to, **37**, 79; sends robe to Tekwerimat, **38**, 67; agent for Hospital nuns, **41**, 237-243; death (1664), **5**, 275, **50**, 121; invoked, 121; relics of, 121; character, **5**, 275; religious liberality, **11**, 139-141; sketch, **5**, 275, **71**, 122, 139-140. Voyage to Canada, **71**, 236, 241; portrait, **5**, frontispiece, **71**, 209; facsimile writing, **41**, 242, **71**, 211-212.

Missionary and religious labors: superior of Canadian missions (1632-39), **5**, 275, **13**, **7**, **14**, 117, **15**, 13, 209, **16**, 223, **21**, 295; wishes to render Indians sedentary, **5**, 33, **6**, 149-151, **8**, 57-59, **11**, 141-147, 191-193, **12**, 79-81, 163, 169, 227, **14**, 127, 135, 207-211, 287, **16**, 33, 61, **18**, 241; in French settlements (1632-33), **5**, 275; celebrates first mass at Quebec, 43. Instructs French and Indians, **5**, 63, 139, 187-191, **8**, 227, **11**, 221, 245-247, **12**, 139-141; obtains Montagnais teacher, **5**, 109-111; studies Montagnais language, 87, 111-117; asks instruction for Indian girls, 145; desires to send Indian children to France, **6**, 85-89; opens school for Indian children, 327; desires to educate Indian children, **7**, 225, 265, **9**, 293; founds Quebec college, 310; translates catechism, **11**, 237; obtains Indian child, **16**, 69; sends Indian child to France, 255. With Montagnais, **5**, 87-91, 275, **6**, 149, **7**, 35-209, **23**, 327, **39**, 105-119; establishes mission at Three Rivers (1634), **4**, 261, **5**, 275; at Three Rivers, **6**, 43, 77, 81, **7**, 229, 269, 277, 297, **8**, 17, **14**, 275, 279-281, **16**, 55, **20**, 227, **24**, 191-195; asks to be relieved as superior, **6**, 61-63; preaches Champlain's funeral sermon (1635), **5**, 275, **9**, 209; persecuted by Carigouan, 305; rebukes Montagnais for cruelty, 257-263; harangues Indians, 283, **11**, 189-191, **12**, 249-253; rebukes Indian chiefs, **11**, 241-243, **14**, 131; disputes

LE JEUNE: *Missionary and religious labors* (continued)—

with medicine-man, **11**, 251-269; belongs to league of prayer, **14**, 288; at Indian council, **15**, 229-233; slandered by Indians, **16**, 53; drives away medicine-man, 55; takes Negabamat to hospital, 101-103; Nicolet informs, of western tribes, **18**, 233; founds Tadoussac mission (1641), **37**, 183-185; at Sillery, **20**, 309, **28**, 239, **32**, 103, **37**, 41; opinion regarding donnés, **21**, 295; Indian requests baptism, **22**, 95; baptizes Papinachois, **56**, 89; meets Souriquois, **24**, 149; Richard writes to, 13, 145-155; at Fort Richelieu, 195-197, 209-213, **217**; regarded as sorcerer, 213; with Algonkins, 289, **45**, 43; appointed to winter at Montreal (1645), **27**, 77; at Montreal (1645), **28**, 137, **217**; at Quebec, 217; Lalemant consults with, 225; at wedding (1646), 235; writes to Lalemant, **30**, 173; returns from Montreal (1647), 185; preaches and officiates, **30**, 197-199, 203, **32**, 81, **34**, 47; visits Ursulines, **32**, 89; procurator of missions, **5**, 275, **37**, 145, **40**, 77, **41**, 256, **46**, 199; proposed as bishop of Canada, 71; Druillettes writes to, 89, 93, 107; Tekwerimat writes to, **37**, 77-79, **38**, 65-67; J. Lalemant writes to, **47**, 301.

Writings and compilations: composes dictionary, **5**, 175; composes catechism, 187, **11**, 237; religious works, **5**, 275; writes account of Le Berger's voyage and death, **36**, 31; compiles sketch of Marie de St. Joseph, **38**, 69, 165; cited, **1**, 41, **2**, 306, **5**, 281, 287, **8**, 289, 312, 9, 307, 308, **10**, 322, **11**, 279, **12**, 272, 277, **15**, 247, **16**, 255, **17**, 243, **18**, 257, 260, **21**, 318, **22**, 317, 319, **24**, 309, **26**, 316, **32**, 309, **38**, 296, **67**, 344. Letters—(1634) **6**, 1-2, 35-91, 319, **71**, 184; (1635) **7**, 2, 239-245, 305, **71**, 184; (1642) 231; (*Rel.* 1637) **12**, 4, 235-267; (1656) **41**, 15-16, 237-243, 253, **71**, 192; (1657) **43**, 9, 23-25, 319, **71**, 192; (*Rel.* 1656-57) **43**, 12-13, 85-89; (*Rel.* 1660-61) **46**, 16, 197-199. *Relations*—(1632) **5**, 1-2, 5-75, 269-270, **71**, 183, 216; (1633) **5**, 2-3, 77-269, 270-273, **6**, 1, 7-31, 319, **71**, 183, 216; (1634) **6**, 2-4, 91-317, 319-324, **7**, 1-2, 7-235, 305, **71**, 184; (1635) **7**, 2-4, 247-303, 305-307, **8**, 1-3, 9-197, 283, **71**, 184; (1636) **8**, 3-4, 199-281, 283-285, **9**, 1-4, 7-303, **10**, 1-4, 7-317, **71**, 184, 216; (1637) **11**, 2-4, 23-269, 271-274, **12**, 1-4, 7-267, **13**, 1-4, 7-267, **14**, 1-2, 7-111, 281, **71**, 184, 216; (1638) **14**, 2-4, 113-279, 281-284, **15**, 1-4, 11-145, 239, **71**, 185, 216; (1639) **15**, 5-7, 203-237, 239-243, **16**, 1-5, 9-253, **17**, 1, 9-215, 239, **71**, 185, 216; (1640) **18**, 2-7, 47-249, 251-253, **19**, 1-6, 9-267, **20**, 9-11, 19-85, 301, **22**, 313, **71**, 186, 216; (1640-41) **20**, 11-16, 107-299, 302-303, **21**, 9-12, 21-125, 309, **22**, 313, **71**, 186, 216; (1652-53) **40**, 79, 83, 89-91, 119, 123; (1656-57) **43**, 12-19, 79-317, 319-320, **44**, 9-12, 21-81, 319, **71**, 192, 216; (1660-61) **46**, 16-19, 21-295, 298-299, **47**, 9-16, 23-123, 313, **71**, 194, 217. *Ten Days' Retreat*, **5**, 275.

Le Mairat, Louis, Jesuit vice-provincial: permits issue of *Relations*, **34**, 77.

Le Maire (Mere), F., secular priest, chaplain at Fort St. Louis: unpopularity, **66**, 131; in Louisiana, 342.

Le Maire, François: *Mém. Louisiane*, **71**, 255.

Le Maistre, ———, secular priest: at Montreal, **45**, 111; dines with Jesuits, 113; slain by Iroquois, **46**, 189, 217-219, 241, **47**, 95, 105; character, **46**, 217.

Le Maistre, Simon. Rouen merchant, **5**, 245; fits out Jesuits' ship, **3**, 261, **5**, 292; one of Hundred Associates, 292; member of royal council, 292; land granted to, 292; sketch, 292.

Le Maitre, Pierre Jean, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 133; sketch, 176.

Le Marchant, Jeanne, **8**, 308. *See* Le Neuf de Hérisson.

Lemay, L. Pamphile: *Queb. Leg. Lib.*, **71**, 222.

LE MERCIER (Mercier), François (Francis) Joseph, Jesuit, **9**, 301, **13**, **9**, 21, 43, 165, 177, 189-193, 221, 223, 247-251, **20**, 93, **41**, 29, 41, 223, 229, 249, 250, **42**, 297, **43**, 31-35, 61-63, 77, 183, 277, **44**, 67, 77, 91, 101, **45**, 167, **46**, 163, 171, 183, **47**, 291, **49**, 161, 191, 203, **50**, 229, **51**, 161, **53**, 29, 131, **54**, 185, **55**, 297, **62**, 273, **71**, 133. Arrives in Canada (1635), **8**, 47, 291; Huron and Iroquois names, 291, **16**, 239, **17**, 242, **42**, 257, 297; illness, **13**, 101; asks for French workmen, **14**, 57; signs joint letter, **15**, 65; life endangered, **21**, 165-167; fortifies Three Rivers, **40**, 256, 257; returns to France (1673), **8**, 291; death (1690), 291; sketch, 290-291, **71**, 123, 141.

Missionary labors: goes to Huronia, **8**, 51, 291; with Hurons (1635-49), 291, **9**, 247, **10**, 57, **15**, 201, **20**, 93, **23**, 43, **60**, 297; cares for sick, **13**, 91; visits Huron villages, **14**, 13-15, 23, 33, 39, 105; at Huron feast, 91; at Ossossané (La Conception), **8**, 291, **14**, 109, **15**, 111, 141, **20**, 95, **21**, 147, 283; visits Brébeuf, **15**, 91; visits Chihwatenhwa's family, **19**, 151, 163, 253; threatened by Indians, 175; at Ste. Marie-on-the-Wye (1644), **8**, 291, **26**, 201; officiates and preaches, **35**, 61, **36**, 115, 129; at Quebec, **37**, 95; visits Three Rivers (1652), 115; superior (1653-58, 1665-70), **8**, 291, **38**, 183, 294, **42**, 249, 255, **43**, 27, **49**, 163, **51**, 151, 283, **54**, 79, 127; receives Onondaga envoys, **41**, 21; at council (1654), 21-23; gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 279, 285-287; appoints Lalemant vice-superior (1656), 249; connection with Onondaga mission (1656-57), **1**, 29, **8**, 291, **42**, 215, 257, **43**, 49-51, 135, 147, 161; harangues Mohawks, 165; returns to Quebec, **8**, 291; at Côte de Beaupré (1659), 291, **45**, 119, 125, 133, 151, 155; Laval appoints, as vicar (1660), **8**, 291, **45**, 165; at Three Rivers, **47**, 253; asks for aid in missions, **49**, 189-191; missionaries write to, **53**, 59-93, 261-299, **54**, 79-123, 169-195, 197-241; teaches Huron language to Chauchetière (1672), **63**, 149; superior at Martinique (1673), **8**, 291.

Writings and compilations: cited, **34**, 253. Letters — (*Rel.* 1653-54) **41**, 37-41; (*Copie de deux lettres*, 1655) 14-15, 219-229,

LE MERCIER: *Writings and compilations* (continued)—

71, 191-192, 216; (*Rel.* 1656-57) **43**, 320, **44**, 10-11, 53-67; (*Rel.* 1664-65) **49**, 189-191; (*Rel.* 1665-66) **50**, 99-101; (*Rel.* 1666-67) 227-229; (*Rel.* 1667-68) **51**, 159-161; (*Rel.* 1669-70) **53**, 25-29; cited, **54**, 113. *Journal des Jésuites*—(1653) **38**, 11-13, 189-201, 295, **71**, 191; (1654-56) **42**, 249; (1665) **49**, 11-12, 163-181, 274, **71**, 195; (1666-67) **50**, 13-16, 181-219, **71**, 195; (1668) **51**, 13-14, 145-151, 290, **71**, 195. *Relations*—Huron, (1637) **11**, 272, **13**, vii, 1-4, 5-267, **14**, vii, 1-2, 5-11, 281, **71**, 184-185; (1638) **15**, vii, 1-4, 9-141, 239, **71**, 185. For entire mission, (1652-53) **40**, 7, 9-12, 75-251, 253-254, **71**, 191, 216; (1653-54) **41**, 7, 9-14, 25-203, 249-250, **71**, 191, 216; (1664-65) **49**, 7, 13-14, 183-267, 269-271, **50**, 7, 9-10, 21-91, 313, **71**, 195, 217; (1665-66) **50**, 7, 10-12, 93, 163, 313-314, **71**, 195, 217; (1666-67) **50**, 7, 16-18, 221-311, 315-317, **51**, 7, 9-12, 21-115, 281, **71**, 195, 217; (1667-68) **51**, 7, 14-18, 153-281, 283-287, **52**, 7, 9-11, 19-109, 259, **71**, 195-196, 217; (1668-69) **52**, 7, 11-16, 111-257, 259, **71**, 196, 217; (1669-70) **53**, 7, 9-17, 19-299, 301-302, **54**, 7, 9-16, 21-243, 303, **71**, 196, 217.

Le Mercier, Jean, with Hurons, **28**, 229.

Lemery, ———: *Pharmacopée universelle*, cited, **51**, 290.

Le Mire, ———, rendezvous at house of, **47**, 277.

Lemire, Anne, marriage, **71**, 380.

Lemire, Marie, marriage, **59**, 315.

Lemire, Marie Anne, marriage, **67**, 334.

Le Moine, Jacques M.: "Arch. du Canada," **71**, 224. "Amer. aborig.," **71**, 280. "Population de Quebec," **71**, 307. "Haldimand à Quebec," **71**, 307. "Materials for Canadian history," **71**, 307. "French rule at Quebec," **71**, 307. *Fortifications et rues de Quebec*, **71**, 307. *Fort George*, **71**, 307.

Lemon: Huron name for, **15**, 69; peel, used as remedy, 69—as present, **30**, 153.

Le Moyne, ———, Frenchman with Jesuits: killed at St. Sauveur, **3**, 283.

Le Moyne, ———, ship-captain, **48**, 239.

Lemoyne (Lemoine), Charles, first sieur de Longueuil: arrives in Canada (*ca.* 1641), **27**, 312; serves Jesuits among Hurons (1641-45), **91**, 312; at Three Rivers, **91**; settles at Montreal (*ca.* 1646), 312; interpreter and captain of militia, 312; land granted to, 312; at Quebec, **37**, 95, 265; negotiates peace with Iroquois (1653), **27**, 312; captured by Iroquois (1655), 312; returns from Iroquois, 312, **49**, 177-179, 276, **50**, 127; marriage (1654), **27**, 312, **37**, 266; marriage of sister, **47**, 318; goes to Iroquois country, **49**, 179; ennobled (1668), **27**, 312; expert canoeman, **58**, 117; at Quebec assembly (1682), **62**, 157; death (1683), **27**, 312; sons of, **8**, 312, **27**, 312, **59**, 306, **64**, 275; marriage of daughter (1699), 279; sketch, **27**, 312.

- Le Moyne (Lemoine, Lemoyne), Charles, second sieur de Longueuil, grandson of preceding: marriage (1720), **71**, 396; commandant at Niagara (1726), 396; commandant at Montreal (1747), 396; governor of Montreal (1749-55), 396; governor of New France (*ad interim*, 1752), **117**, 396; death (1755), 396; sketch, 396.
- Le Moyne, David, piety and death, **44**, 27.
- Le Moyne (Lemoine), Jacques, sieur de Ste. Hélène (*see* Tanguay), son of Charles: marriage (1684), **43**, 323, **64**, 275; in Hudson Bay expedition (1686), 275; in attack on Schenectady, 275; killed at Quebec (1690), 275; sketch, 275.
- Le Moyne, Jean Baptiste, sieur de Bienville, son of Charles. *See* Bienville.
- Le Moyne, Jeanne, sister of Charles: marriage, **47**, 318.
- Le Moyne, Louis, sieur de Châteauguay, son of Charles. *See* Châteauguay.
- Le Moyne, Marie Anne, daughter of Charles: marriage, **64**, 279.
- Le Moyne, Pierre, sieur d'Iberville, son of Charles. *See* Iberville.
- Le Moyne, Paul Joseph, chevalier de Longueuil, grandson of Charles, first sieur de Longueuil: marriage (1728), **69**, 309; commandant at Detroit (1743-47), 309; dealings with Detroit mission, 259-261, 271, 275; dealings of wife with Detroit mission, 271; gives feast to Indians, 265; governor of Three Rivers, 309; death (in Fr., 1778), 309; sketch, 309.
- LE MOYNE (Moine), Simon, Jesuit, **42**, 295, **44**, 221, **49**, 141, **50**, 63, **71**, 133; arrives in Canada (1638), **14**, 288; Huron name, 288, **16**, 239, **44**, 321; Iroquois name, **14**, 288, **41**, 97, **43**, 201, **44**, 213, 223; abandoned by escort, **14**, 271, **15**, 153; route to and from Onondaga, **41**, 255-256; Frenchmen accompany, **42**, 37, 45; friendship with Dutch minister, **14**, 288; illness and death (1665), 288, **49**, 177-179, **50**, 129; sketch, **14**, 288, **71**, 143; facsimile writing, **15**, 191, **71**, 210.
- Missionary and political labors*: member of league of prayer, **14**, 288; goes to Huronia (1638), 271, 275, 288, **16**, 239; with Hurons (1638-49), **14**, 288, **20**, 93, **21**, 169, 283, **23**, 117, **46**, 245; at Cahiaqué, **20**, 21; with Arendaronons, **14**, 288, **20**, 95; at Ossossané, 95; at St. Joseph, **26**, 265; at French settlements (1649-53), **14**, 288; at Montreal, **38**, 179, **45**, 163, **47**, 253, 307, **48**, 233. Envoy to Iroquois, **14**, 288, **45**, 95, 99, 101; with Iroquois tribes (1653-58, 1661, 1663), **1**, 28-30, **8**, 299, **14**, 288, **41**, 87-89, 97, 121-123, 225, **42**, 57, **43**, 51, 209-217, **44**, 189, 197-199, **46**, 155, 237-245, **47**, 61, 67, 91-93, 97, 175-189, 193-201, 205, 209, 215, 277, **51**, 293, 294, **54**, 89, **57**, 63; converts Iroquois, **41**, 39, 181; returns from, 83, **47**, 191; harangues, **41**, 99-101, **43**, 201-203; confers with, **41**, 109-113, **42**, 39-41, **43**, 39-41; plans to winter with, **41**, 135; disperses Iroquois, **43**, 111-113; Iro-

LE MOYNE: *Missionary and political labors* (continued)—

quois desire, 189; mediates between Hurons and Iroquois, 205-207; influences Iroquois in favor of French, 47, 217. Opens mission at Onondaga (1653), 14, 288; goes to Onondaga, 41, 37-39, 89-129, 46, 181, 47, 205; returns from, 41, 123-129, 199-201; captive at, 201; escapes from, 1, 29. Confesses captive Hurons, 41, 97, 119, 125-127. Goes to lower Iroquois (Mohawks), 42, 37-49, 43, 55; returns from, 42, 45-47, 255, 44, 95-97. Life endangered, 42, 43; officiates, 259; at Sillery, 43, 37, 201; at council, 195-197; comforts Huron chief, 195-197; letters from, 44, 85; letters to, 105, 47, 83-87; at Quebec, 44, 109, 121, 45, 199, 48, 233; at Montreal, 44, 225; at Three Rivers, 45, 79, 105; procures liberty of French captives, 1, 30, 47, 67, 201, 209-211, 287-289; visits New Amsterdam, 14, 288.

Writings: letters — (*Rel.* 1638) 14, 273; (1639) 15, 5, 191-195, 239, 71, 185; (*Rel.* 1657-58) 44, 15-16, 203-205, 217-221; (*Rel.* 1660-61) 47, 10-11, 69-83. *Journal des Jésuites* (1658), 44, 12-13, 111-115, 322, 323, 71, 192-193. *Journal* (*Rel.* 1653-54), 41, 7, 11-12, 91-129.

Lemures. *See* Larvæ.

Lenape, name of Delaware tribes (Algonquian): location, 26, 315; mythology and legends, 12, 271.

Le Neuf de Hérisson, Mathieu, widow, comes to Canada, 8, 308.

Le Neuf du Hérisson, Michel: arrives in Canada (1636), 35, 290; land granted to (1649), 290; flight of his servants, 47; at Quebec, 38, 171; sketch, 35, 290.

Le Neuf family, 8, 308-309, 62, 274; becomes extinct, 8, 310. *See also* La Poterie.

Le Noblets (Noblez), Michel, French priest, 62, 173, 275; uses pictures in mission work, 52, 121; missions in Brittany, 261-262; death (1652), 262; sketch, 261-262.

Lenox, James, collector of Americana, 4, 250, 37, 310, 45, 266, 55, 317, 59, 301, 60, 314, 64, 272, 65, 257; founder of Lenox library, 1, 42; *Livres Curieux*, list of desiderata, 34, 240; publications, 36, 234, 239, 41, 251-253, 45, 266, 59, 294, 298, 72, 9; Shea's letters to, cited, 59, 299, 302; cited, 15, 242. *See also* Libraries: Lenox.

Lent: observed by Indians, 14, 175, 15, 183, 16, 79-83, 175, 17, 141, 19, 13, 31, 201, 20, 201; regulations of, 28, 165, 30, 165, 45, 135-137, 46, 165.

Lentils, fruit of lentil-tree resembles, 69, 173.

Lentil-tree: described, 69, 173; identified, 297.

Leo XIII., pope: payment for Jesuit estates made to, 71, 393.

Leopards: species of, in country of Cat Nation, 21, 315; in south, 47, 143.

Leopold (Leopole), archduke, commissions privateer, 36, 97.

- Leopold Society (Vienna), publishes Micmac prayer-book, **3**, 300.
- Lepage, ———, gives information concerning La Brosse, **71**, 57; negotiations with bishop, 59.
- Le Page du Pratz, ———: *Hist. Louisiane*, **71**, 255.
- Le Petit, Joseph, son of Pierre: captured by Iroquois, **40**, 255; dies in captivity, 143, 256.
- Le Petit, Louis: captain in Carignan regiment, **50**, 133, 319; becomes priest (1670), 319; sketch, 319.
- Le Petit, Mathurin, Jesuit, **71**, 133; arrives in Louisiana (1726), **67**, 342, **72**, 19; with Cha'htas, **67**, 279, 342, **68**, 197; Cha'htas friendly to, 195-197; at New Orleans, **67**, 342, **68**, 311, **69**, 31-33; superior of Louisiana missions, **67**, 342, **68**, 311; aids Doutreleau, 183; appointed vicar-general, **69**, 33; death (1739), **67**, 342; sketch, 342, **71**, 126, 168. Letters — (1730) **68**, 7, 12-16, 121-223, 322, **71**, 205; (1736) **68**, 8, 21, 309-311, 323, **71**, 205; (1738) **69**, 7, 11, 29-33, 279, **71**, 206; cited, **67**, 341, **68**, 329.
- Le Petit, Pierre, tenant of Jesuits, **40**, 255.
- Le Picard, **38**, 175. *See* Garemand, P.
- L'Epinay. *See* L'Espinay.
- L'Epinay, ———, governor of Louisiana (1717), **66**, 342.
- L'Epine, ———, slain by Iroquois, **45**, 115.
- Le Prédour, Jean Jacques, Jesuit, **71**, 133; in Louisiana, **70**, 89, **72**, 19; expelled from mission, **70**, 267; sketch, 89, **71**, 180.
- Le Ragois, Claude, in De Caen's company, **4**, 257.
- Leroles (Lerole), ———-de: Mohawks capture, **50**, 193; Mohawks return, 197.
- Le Roy (Roi), ———, Detroit habitant: work done for, **69**, 253; dealings with mission, 259, **70**, 49, 61; beads sold to Longueuil for, **69**, 259.
- Le Roy, ———, French captain, **41**, 237.
- Le Roy, Jeanne, marriage, **32**, 313.
- Le Roy de la Potherie, Claude Charles, biography, **71**, 336.
- Le Roy (Leroi), Maximilien, Jesuit, **71**, 133; arrives in Louisiana, **72**, 19; opposes sale of liquor to Indians, **70**, 237; takes refuge in Mexico, 267, **71**, 178; sketch, **70**, 89, **71**, 178.
- Le Roy de Suede, appellation of a Huron, **44**, 111.
- Léry, ———, baron de, early colonizer: at Sable Island, **1**, 4, **2**, 295.
- Léry, Gaspard Chaussegros de, engineer: authorship of memoir attributed to, **67**, 334; builds fortifications at Quebec, **69**, 233, 303.
- Léry (Leri), Jean de, Calvinist preacher: with Brazilians, **1**, 59; historian, 307. *Voyage en Brezil*, **71**, 255. *Navig. in Brasiliam* (trans. of preceding), cited **1**, 307.
- Le Sassier, ———, Jesuits lodge with, **70**, 289.
- Le Saux, Yves, Jesuit, **71**, 133; sketch, 173.

LESCARBOT (L'Escarbot), Marc, lawyer and author, **1**, 300; in parliament, **57**, **2**, 189; in Acadia (1606-07), **1**, 65, 306-307; explores Acadian coast (1607), 307; returns to France (1607), 307; advocates colonization, 93; praises Poutrincourt, 307, **2**, 125-127; unfriendly to Jesuits, **1**, 308, 318; advocates agriculture for Indians, **2**, 139; advocates secular policy, 147, 175; his garden, 165; opinion of gougou, 301; death (1630), **1**, 307; disposition, 306; sketch, 306-307.

Writings and maps: alleged author of *Factum*, **3**, 299; copies of *Rel. Dern.* in America, **32**, 309; cited, **1**, 141, 143, 153, 306, 308, 310, 311, 316, **2**, 306, **4**, 253, **8**, 287, **9**, 309. Map of Port Royal, **1**, 124, 309, **71**, 214; map of Terre Neuve, **1**, 192, **71**, 214. *Conv. des Sauvages*, **1**, xv, 46, 49-113, 299-301, **71**, 182, 216. *Rel. Dern.*, **2**, v, 1-2, 119-191, 289-290, **71**, 183, 216; cited, **1**, 315, **4**, 264. *Nouv. France*, cited, **1**, 61, 67, 97, 299, 301, 307, 308, 318, **2**, 133, 135, 139, 141, 151, 163, 177, 185, 291, 294, 295, 300, 301, 303, 304, 307, **3**, 293, 297-299, **5**, 287, **6**, 330, **12**, 271, **71**, 214, 255. *Muses Nouv. France*, cited, **1**, 307, **2**, 189, 289, **71**, 255.

Les Eboulements, village on Malbaye River, **69**, 85; origin of name, 290; Laure at, 129.

Les Écureuils, Que., location, **71**, 391. *See* Belair.

Lèse-majesté, punished by expatriation, **3**, 293.

L'Espérance, ———, acts as messenger, **46**, 143.

L'Esperance, ———, engagé at Detroit mission: dealings with, **69**, 251, 259-263, 271.

Lesperance, John: *Canad. Hist.*, **71**, 298.

L'Esperance, Joseph, engagé at Detroit mission, **70**, 21, 37.

L'Esperance, Pierre, **70**, 21, 29. *See* Compain, P.

L'Espinay (Lespiné). *See* Couillard, and Hébert.

L'Espinay (Espiné). *See* Couillard, Guillaume and Louis.

Lespine, ———, servant: runs away, **38**, 169.

Les Sables d'Olonne, France, **62**, 167; location, 275.

Lessart (Lessar), Étienne de: at Tadoussac, **30**, 181; reported captured, **32**, 69; marriage, **30**, 305; death, 305; sketch, 305.

L'Estain, sieur de, **2**, 159, 161. *See* Du Boullot, and Arlestein.

Le Sueur, Jacques François (François Eustache), Jesuit, **71**, 133; arrives in Canada (1716), **69**, 288; service in Canada, **65**, 267, **69**, 288-289; studies Abenaki (1716), 288; with Abenakis (1716-27), 288; at Montreal (1730, 1749-54), 77, 288; at Quebec (1755-59), 289; visits Abenaki missions, 289; at Quebec college (1756), **70**, 81; death (1760), **69**, 289; sketch, 288-289, **70**, 81, **71**, 165. MSS., cited, **65**, 267, **69**, 289. Compiles Abenaki dictionary, **69**, 289. *Hist. du calumet*, **71**, 280.

Le Sueur, Jean, dit St. Sauveur, secular priest, **27**, 312, **28**, 207, **30**, 199, **34**, 41; arrives in Canada (1634), **24**, 309; sponsor in baptism,

- 11**, 103, **24**, 117; lands granted to, **11**, 278, **24**, 309; starts for Beau-pré, **27**, 87; leaves charge at hospital, 89; at Beau-pré (1645-46), **24**, 309; at Côteau Ste. Geneviève, 309; officiates, **28**, 177, **30**, 169, 173, 183, **32**, 77-79, 83, 89, 91, **34**, 49, **35**, 37, 45, 61, **42**, 259; in religious procession, **28**, 195, **30**, 191, **45**, 155; as musician, **28**, 197, 241; at Quebec, 219; gifts to, **30**, 153, **32**, 67, **35**, 31, **36**, 113; at church festival, **30**, 157; catches fish, 173; dines with Jesuits, **32**, 81, 87, **35**, 59-61, **37**, 119; posts notices, **32**, 103; ecclesiastical rank, **35**, 31; suburb of Quebec named for, **24**, 310; sketch, 309-310.
- Le Sueur, Pierre Charles, western and southern explorer, **66**, 31; engages in fur trade, 337-338; with Perrot, 337-338; marriage (1790), 338; commandant at Chequamegon (1693), 338; builds forts, 338; discovers lead mines, 338; voyages to France, 338; in Louisiana (1699), 338; exploring expedition (1700), 338; discovers copper mines, 338; at Mobile (1701), 338; quarrels with Gravier, 35; leads Cha'htas against Natches (1730), **68**, 189; sketch, **66**, 337-338. *Journal*, **66**, 338. *Voy. Mississippi*, **71**, 256.
- Le Tardif, Olivier, interpreter, **5**, 247, **9**, 131, **11**, 171-175, 249, **12**, 227, 229, **20**, 189; signs petition to king (1621), **5**, 287-288; proficient in Indian languages, 288; in employ of Hundred Associates, 288, **14**, 259; surrenders keys of Quebec to Kirk (1629), **5**, 288; returns to Canada (1632), 288; aids Champlain, 203; aids Jesuits, 227-229, **6**, 129, **11**, 189, 193, 251, **12**, 175, 185, **18**, 211; his estate, **8**, 295-296; sponsor in baptism, **9**, 15, **11**, 83-85, 113, **20**, 309; supports and adopts Indian children, **5**, 288, **9**, 103, **11**, 93, **14**, 259; marriage (1637), **5**, 288, **12**, 275; aids Indians, **11**, 113, 145; confers baptism, 127; aids Montmagny, 187; harangues Indians, 197-199, 253-255; at council, **12**, 163; manager for Company of New France, **22**, 95, **23**, 279; in France (1646), **28**, 235; returns to Canada (1646), 235, 239; goes to France (1647), **30**, 195; agent for trading company (1650), **5**, 288; death (1665), 288; sketch, 287-288.
- Le Tellier (Tellier), Pierre (I.), Jesuit brother, **71**, 136; arrives in Canada (1635), **8**, 47; at residence of N. D. des Anges, 67, **9**, 301; teacher in Quebec college (1665, Rochemonteix), **8**, 290; sketch, **71**, 140.
- Le Tellier, Pierre (II.), Jesuit brother, **71**, 133; arrives in Canada (1713 or 1716), 163; teacher at Quebec college, **69**, 77, **70**, 85; sketch, 85, **71**, 163.
- Letters: patent—English possess, **2**, 33; bishop gives, **56**, 159; granted to Jesuits by Louis XIII., **71**, 231. Attached to poles, **31**, 89; franked, **36**, 93; sent to Boston, via Gaspé, 93; written on birch-bark, 246; sent to France annually from Illinois, **69**, 143; concealed in time of war, **70**, 169; of Jesuits, sent via England,

Letters (continued)—

71, 25; anonymous, 225-226; from missionaries to general, 229; in Aulneau collection, 232. Circular (encyclical, obituary)—object of writing, **66**, 217; sent to Lamberville, 217; on various missionaries, **45**, 117, **50**, 323, **66**, 217, **71**, 226, 229-233; of Marie de St. Augustin, **52**, 57-81, 99. *See also* Indians: relations with whites.

Lettre du cachet, recalls Queylus, **16**, 257-258.

Lettres de l'Église à *Lorette*, **61**, 15-16, 243-263, 265-267, **71**, 199.

Lettres édifiantes. *See* Jesuits: publications.

Lettres envoyées de la Nouvelle France (1659), **45**, 9-10, 29-77, 263-266, **71**, 193, 217.

Lettuce, grown in Louisiana, **65**, 163.

Le Vaillant, ———, returns to France, **45**, 107.

Levalée, ———, with Le Tardif, **28**, 239.

Le Valliant. *See* Vaillant de Gueslis.

Le Valon, ———, wounded by Iroquois, **37**, 117.

Le Vasseur de Neré, ———, naval captain and engineer: begins fortifications at Quebec, **69**, 235; plans of, rejected, 303.

Levasseur, Jean, *dit* Lavigne, officer in court: marriage, **43**, 323; delivers writ to Jesuits, 73; land granted to, 323; death, 323; sketch, 323.

Le Vasseur, Nazaire: *Canada et les Basques*, **71**, 303, 307.

L'Evesque, ———, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.

Le Vieux, Nicolas, sieur de Hauteville (Daudeville, Hautville): dines with Jesuits, **36**, 145; appointed lieutenant-general, 249; gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 285; marriage, 300; sketch, 300.

Levis, Henry de. *See* Ventadour.

Lévis (Levi), Gaston François de, duc de: in Fort William Henry (George) campaign, **70**, 119, 123, 139, 143, 151; risks life to save English, 181; besieges Quebec, 312; services in French army, 312, **71**, 302; death (1787), **70**, 312; sketch, 312. His MS. collection, **71**, 244.

Levron, Joseph, *dit* Metayer: his children baptized, **70**, 75-77.

Levron, Marie Amable, daughter of Joseph: baptism, **70**, 75.

Levron, Marie Charlotte, daughter of Joseph: baptism, **70**, 77.

Lewis and Clark expedition, **71**, 338.

Lia (Leah), **39**, 219.

Liancourt (Liencourt), Charles, seigneur de: marriage, **3**, 233, 300. *See* Du Plessis.

Liatris, **68**, 327. *See* Snakeroot.

Liberius (St.), pope, **28**, 318.

Liberté, ———, captivity and death, **47**, 201.

LIBRARIES: of Jesuits, **70**, 289-291, **71**, 103, 120.

United States: Astor (N. Y.) — **4**, 249, **66**, 300, 301, 309, 319, 324,

330. Ayer, E. E. (Chicago) — Cramoisy *Relations* in, **27**, 310, **30**, 301, **32**, 308–309, **34**, 242–243, **35**, 287, **36**, 235, **37**, 264, **38**, 290, **40**, 254, **41**, 250, **42**, 292, **43**, 320, **44**, 320, **45**, 268, **46**, 299, **47**, 314, **48**, 292, **49**, 271, **50**, 317, **51**, 285, **53**, 302, **54**, 304, **55**, 318. Barlow, S. L. M. — **51**, 286; *see also* Books: sales. Boston Athenæum — **66**, 318, 320, 330. Boston Public — **66**, 304, 315, 330. Brown, John Carter (now in possession of his son, John Nicholas; Providence, R. I.) — contributions to this series, **1**, xii; Cramoisy *Relations* in, **5**, 269–273, **6**, 324, **7**, 307, **11**, 274, **14**, 284, **15**, 242, **18**, 252, **20**, 303, **22**, 315, 323, **25**, 285, **27**, 310, **28**, 311, **30**, 301, **32**, 308, **34**, 242–243, **35**, 287, **36**, 235, **37**, 264, **38**, 290, **40**, 254, **41**, 250, 253, **42**, 292, **43**, 320, **44**, 320, **45**, 268, **46**, 299, **47**, 313, **48**, 292, **49**, 271, **50**, 314, 317, **51**, 285, **52**, 259, **53**, 302, **54**, 304, **55**, 317–318; *Catalogue*, cited, **1**, 299–301, **2**, 288, 290, **3**, 288–289, **4**, 248, 250, **5**, 269, 273, **71**, 219. Congress (Washington, D. C.) — **66**, 327, 328; MSS. in, **14**, 4, **63**, 296, **64**, 271, **65**, 255, **66**, 297, 334, **71**, 233, 248. Harvard University (Cambridge, Mass.) — **2**, 288, 289, **63**, frontispiece, **66**, 299–304, 315; Cramoisy *Relations* in, **5**, 270–273, **6**, 324, **7**, 307, **8**, 285, **11**, 272, 274, **14**, 284, **15**, 243, **18**, 252, **20**, 303, **22**, 314, **23**, 323, **25**, 285, **27**, 310, **28**, 311, **30**, 300–301, **32**, 308, **34**, 242–243, **35**, 287, **36**, 235, **37**, 264, **40**, 253–254, **41**, 250, **42**, 292, **43**, 320, **44**, 320, **45**, 268, **46**, 299, **47**, 313, **48**, 292–293, **49**, 271, **50**, 317, **51**, 284–285, **52**, 259, **53**, 302, **54**, 304, **55**, 318; MSS. in, **67**, 338, **71**, 215. Kalbfleisch — **3**, 286, **5**, 269, **50**, 314. Lenox (N. Y. City) — **1**, 299–301, **3**, 286, 288, **4**, 248, **6**, 319, **23**, 234, **59**, 295, 298, 303, **60**, 312, 314, **64**, 272, **66**, 298, 300, 302, 309, 319–321, 324, 331, **71**, 237; contributions to this series, **1**, xii; Cramoisy *Relations* in, **5**, 269, 273, **6**, 320, 324, **7**, 305, 307, **8**, 283, 285, **11**, 272–274, **14**, 281, 284, **15**, 242, **18**, 252, **20**, 303, **22**, 313–314, **23**, 322, 323, **25**, 283–285, **27**, 309–310, **28**, 310–311, **30**, 300–301, **32**, 307–308, **34**, 238–243, **35**, 287, **36**, 234–235, **37**, 263–264, **38**, 290, **40**, 253–254, **41**, 249–252, **42**, 291–292, **43**, 319–320, **44**, 319–320, **45**, 263, 265–268, **46**, 298–299, **47**, 313, **48**, 291–293, **49**, 269, 271, **50**, 313–315, 317, **51**, 283–286, **52**, 259, **53**, 301–302, **54**, 303–304, **55**, 316, 318, **71**, 369; *Catalogue* of Jesuitica, cited, **1**, 299, 301–302, **2**, 287–288, 290, **3**, 286, 288, 299, **4**, 248–251, **5**, 269, **11**, 273–274, **36**, 233, **57**, 309–310, **59**, 301, **65**, 255, 257–258, **71**, 222. Lloyd Botanical (Cincinnati, O.) — **51**, 290. Marshall, Charles D. (Buffalo, N. Y.) — Cramoisy *Relations* in, **40**, 254, **41**, 250, **42**, 291–293, **47**, 314, **49**, 271, **51**, 285, **55**, 318. Massachusetts Historical Society — **69**, 281. New York (City) Public — **66**, 300. New York State — **66**, 319, 327; Cramoisy *Relations* in, **14**, 284, **22**, 315, **27**, 310, **28**, 311, **30**, 301, **32**, 308, **36**, 235, **41**, 250, **43**, 320, **44**, 320, **45**, 268, **46**, 299, **48**, 292–293, **49**, 271, **50**, 317, **51**, 285, **52**, 259, **53**, 302, **54**, 304, **55**, 318. Riggs Memorial (Georgetown University, D. C.) — **2**, 290, **7**, 307, **41**, 250, **50**, 317.

LIBRARIES: *United States* (continued)—

St. Francis Xavier College (N. Y. City) — **1**, 302, **2**, 288. St. John's College (Fordham, N. Y.) — **2**, 288. U. S. Bureau of Ethnology — **66**, 319. Wisconsin State Historical Society — **27**, 308, **66**, 318, **71**, 225-233, 237, 243, 244, 247, 249, 250, 256, 261, **69**, 290; *Cramoisy Relations* in, **25**, 283, 285, **28**, 310, 311, **48**, 293, **49**, 271, **50**, 317 (*see also* **38**, 289-290); MSS. in, **71**, 225-233, 247, 249-250, 256, 261, 280, 290, 322. Woodstock College (Woodstock, Md.) — **2**, 288.

Canada: Dominion Parliament (Ottawa) — **1**, xii, **3**, 291, **7**, 305, **43**, 320, **67**, 329, **68**, 335; *Cramoisy Relations* in, **6**, 324, **8**, 285, **15**, 243, **23**, 323, **25**, 285, **28**, 311, **30**, 301, **32**, 308, **34**, 242, **35**, 287, **36**, 235, **37**, 264, **38**, 290, **40**, 253-254, **41**, 251, **42**, 291-292, **43**, 320, **45**, 266, 268, **46**, 299, **47**, 314, 320, **48**, 292, **49**, 271, **50**, 317, **51**, 285, **52**, 259, **53**, 302, **54**, 304, **55**, 318; formerly at Quebec, **41**, 251; destroyed (1854) by fire, 251-253, **45**, 264; *Report* (1852) of joint library commission, **41**, 252; *Catalogue*, cited, **2**, 288, **47**, 320, **71**, 220, 358. Laval University (Quebec) — **27**, 308; *Cramoisy Relations* in, **11**, 274, **14**, 284, **15**, 243, **18**, 252, **20**, 303, **22**, 315, **23**, 323, **25**, 285, **27**, 307, **28**, 311, **30**, 301, **32**, 308, **35**, 287, **36**, 235, **37**, 264, **38**, 290, **40**, 254, **41**, 250, 252, **42**, 292, **43**, 320, **44**, 320, **45**, 268, **46**, 299, **47**, 314, **48**, 292-293, **49**, 271, **50**, 314, 317, **51**, 285, **52**, 259, **53**, 302, **54**, 304, **55**, 318; MSS. in, **27**, 307, **42**, 292-293, **45**, 265, **60**, 312, 314, **65**, 256, **69**, 282, **71**, 211, 261. McGill University (Montreal) — **1**, xii. St. Mary's College (Montreal) — **2**, 288; *Cramoisy Relations* in (*see Archives*). Toronto Public — **5**, 297; *Cramoisy Relations* in, **25**, 285, **34**, 242, **35**, 287, **36**, 235, **48**, 292, **51**, 285; other rare works, **71**, 239, 249.

Europe: Arsenal (Paris) — **5**, 269, **51**, 284, 285; aid from officials, acknowledged, **1**, xii. Bodleian (Oxford, Eng.) — **42**, 296, **71**, 226, 229, 259. British Museum (London) — **64**, 280-281, **66**, 299, 315, 327, 328, 331, **71**, 259; *Cramoisy Relations* in, **5**, 269, 273, **6**, 324, **7**, 307, **8**, 285, **11**, 274, **14**, 284, **15**, 242, **18**, 252, **20**, 303, **22**, 315, **23**, 323, **25**, 285, **27**, 310, **28**, 311, **30**, 301, **32**, 308, **34**, 242-243, **35**, 287, **36**, 235, **37**, 264, **38**, 290, **40**, 254, **41**, 250, **42**, 292, 296, **43**, 320, **44**, 320, **45**, 268, **46**, 299, **47**, 314, **48**, 292-293, **49**, 271, **50**, 317, **51**, 283-285, **52**, 259, **54**, 304, **55**, 318; *Catalogue*, cited, **2**, 287, **71**, 220. Corsini (Rome) — **4**, 264. École de Ste. Geneviève (Paris) — **50**, 314, **67**, 331; history, **41**, 252. Marine, department of (Paris) — **47**, 320. Nationale, Bibliothèque (Paris) — **2**, 289, 302, **3**, 286, 288, 299, **30**, 16, **47**, 313, 314, 320, **63**, 297, **71**, 352, 377; aid from officials, acknowledged, **1**, xii; *Cramoisy Relations* in, **5**, 269, **6**, 324, **7**, 307, **8**, 285, **15**, 243, **27**, 310, **28**, 311, **30**, 301, **32**, 308, **34**, 243, **35**, 287, **36**, 235, **37**, 264, **38**, 290, **40**, 254, **41**, 250, **42**, 292, **43**, 320, **44**, 320, **45**, 264-265, 268, **46**, 299, **48**, 292, 293, **49**, 271, **50**, 314-315, 317, **51**, 285, **52**, 259, **53**, 302, **54**, 304, **55**, 318; MSS. in, **39**, 265, **71**, 226, 229, 232, 243, 245,

352, 377; *see also* Archives. Royale, Bibliothèque (Brussels) — MSS. in, **34**, 246, **71**, 225. Royale, Bibliothèque (Paris) — **3**, 286, **11**, 274; *see above* Nationale. Ste. Geneviève (Paris) — described, **41**, 252. Sorbonne (Paris) — **45**, 265.

Library of American Books, cited, **66**, 331.

Lice: eaten by Indians, **2**, 79, **6**, 245; a nuisance on shipboard, **68**, 227-229.

Licenses: granted to publishers, **1**, 57, **2**, 189, **4**, 167, **5**, 75, **6**, 31, 97, **8**, 195, 205, **11**, 29, **15**, 143, 209, **18**, 53, **20**, 117, **22**, 27, **23**, 263, **25**, 101, **27**, 131, **28**, 259, **30**, 215, **32**, 123, **34**, 75, **36**, 63, 159, **37**, 131, **40**, 249, **41**, 33, **42**, 27, **43**, 95, **44**, 147, **45**, 75, 175, **47**, 121, 137, **48**, 33, 255, **49**, 193, **50**, 105, 235, **53**, 31, **54**, 303, **55**, 227, 247; in fur trade, 320-321, **67**, 47—limited, to petty officials, **63**, 265; for marriages, **71**, 43.

Licentiousness: prevalent among Indians, **3**, 297; Abenakis, **66**, 177; Algonkins, **16**, 61, 147, 157, **18**, 137-139, **22**, 233, **24**, 33-35, 199, **25**, 249, **27**, 39, 181, **32**, 199, 217, **35**, 257, **46**, 133, **56**, 165-167, **61**, 127; Andastes, **33**, 185; Hurons, **6**, 255, **13**, 137, 171, 201, **17**, 199, **23**, 63, 71-73, 93, 159-161, 165, 185, **26**, 229, 287, **30**, 33, **32**, 139, **33**, 113, 139, **34**, 193, **36**, 207, 213, **37**, 171, **42**, 197-199, **43**, 233, 243, 249, **46**, 105, **49**, 73, 81, 87; Illinois, **64**, 163, 193, **65**, 67, 79, **66**, 221; Iroquois, **31**, 83, **42**, 141, **43**, 289, 295, **44**, 37, 73, **47**, 81, **51**, 127, 141, 225, 235, **53**, 165, 177-179, 203, 215, **54**, 37, 83, **55**, 43, 57, 291, **57**, 83, 91, 129, 141, **58**, 237, 241, 253, **61**, 169, 197, **63**, 201-203, 225; Montagnais, **6**, 255, **24**, 139, **26**, 91, **29**, 187-189, **35**, 279, **68**, 53; Natches women, 135, 141; Neutrals, **21**, 197, **27**, 23; Ottawas, **48**, 125-127, 267-269, **50**, 291, 299-301, **51**, 21, **52**, 205, **54**, 171-175, 179, 183-185; Petuns, **20**, 47; Senecas, less prevalent among, **56**, 69. Considered by Souriquois disgraceful in girls, **3**, 103; practiced by chiefs and medicine-men, **6**, 209, **19**, 163; in superstitious rites and ceremonies, **17**, 147-149, **34**, 107, 217, **39**, 123 (*see also* Indians: dances, feasts, and superstitions); obstacle to missions, **64**, 145, **65**, 229, **66**, 171; *see also* Indians: anthropology and ethnology. Among Frenchmen, **10**, 63, **18**, 141, **20**, 19, **25**, 85, **64**, 123, **65**, 149, **66**, 293; fur traders, **63**, 251, **65**, 193-199, 213, 217, 227-243; negro women, **70**, 281.

Licorice, needed in hospital, **49**, 207, **50**, 161.

Liduvine, Huron convert: piety, **43**, 225-227.

Liege, Belgium, **53**, 131, **54**, 287; Jesuits at, **71**, 387.

Liégeois (Ligeois), Jean, Jesuit brother, **6**, 47, 51-53, **8**, 67, 9, 301, **28**, 181, **42**, 263-267, 297, **71**, 133; arrives in Canada, **7**, 211; voyages to and from France, **27**, 81, **32**, 105, **34**, 59, **35**, 53, 57, **36**, 49, **37**, 115; aids 'sick Indian, **18**, 149; at Quebec, **27**, 81; various official acts, **28**, 191, 195, 209, 243; superintends erection of college, **32**, 81;

Liégeois (continued)—

his labors, **42**, 265-267; slain by Mohawks, **6**, 39, **41**, 215, **42**, 15, 263-267, 292, 297; burial, 265, 297; discovery of remains, **8**, 292, **42**, 297; sketch, **7**, 309, **71**, 140.

Liemacker (Roose), Nicolas, painter, **71**, 402.

Lighter, used in Biloxi Bay, **65**, 165.

Lighthall, W. D., Canadian writer: *Hochelagans*, **71**, 293.

Lighthouse, first, on St. Lawrence, **71**, 390.

Lightning: in Huron folk-lore, **10**, 195-197; caused by thunderbird, 320; by serpents, **12**, 27; symbolized by serpent, 269, **33**, 215; dog sacrificed to, **64**, 187-189.

Lila, ———, priest: correspondent of Gravier, **66**, 33.

Lilium Canadense, **5**, 282. See Lily.

Lille, ——— de, **70**, 21. See Lisle, ——— de.

Lily: roots used as food, **5**, 103, 282, **6**, 273; white, first cultivated at Montreal, **64**, 137; on standard of France, **45**, 201, **46**, 241.

Lima, N. Y., Seneca village near, **8**, 294, **51**, 293.

Limbouurg (cloth), valued by Indians, **68**, 191.

Lime, **9**, 189; in salt springs, **43**, 326; made at Quebec (1636), **9**, 165; made from oyster-shells, **28**, 111, **69**, 213; kiln, at Tadoussac, **68**, 79.

Lime (fruit), **38**, 243.

Limestone, in Nova Scotia, **3**, 296, 297.

Limestone Creek, N. Y., Indian village on, **8**, 299.

Limoges, France, **64**, 141; latitude, 139; seat of bishopric, **63**, 300.

Limoges, Joseph de, Jesuit, **65**, 119, 123, 135, **71**, 134; Indian appellation, **65**, 115; labors with Humas, **1**, 36, **65**, 149, 153-155; with Mississippi tribes, 265; shipwrecked, 153-155; sketch, 266, **71**, 159.

L'Incarnation, Marie (Guyard) de, **16**, 258, **22**, 199, **25**, 235, **38**, 97, **55**, 277, **56**, 223, 243, 245; her call to Canada, **38**, 99-101, 107; first superior of Ursuline convent at Quebec, **11**, 276, **15**, 250, **22**, 123, **36**, 129, **38**, 69; Huron girl writes to, **22**, 197; official acts, **25**, 223, 231-233; Chaumonot writes to, **41**, 219-221; interest in education, **56**, 219; vision, 245-251, 255, 259; death, 219, 293-299; biography, **16**, 255-257, **56**, 219-223, 247-263, 283-299, **71**, 252, 332-333, 336-337; praised by Bossuet, **16**, 257; beatified, 257. Composes Algonkin dictionary, **16**, 256. Report (1642) of seminary for Indian girls, **22**, 181, 187, 197-199. Memoir of Marie de St. Joseph, **38**, 69-165, **71**, 191. Narrative of her call and journey to Canada, **56**, 247-263, **71**, 197. *Lettres*, cited, **19**, 45, 47, 51-55, **36**, 249, **38**, 293, **39**, 267, **40**, 256-257, **41**, 256-257, **71**, 252, 377; bibliography, **16**, 256. Cited, **5**, 283, **6**, 326, **11**, 277.

L'Incarnation, Sister Clémence (Duhamel) de, Hospital nun, makes her profession, **38**, 169.

- Linctot, Jean Godefroy de, **9**, 305, **21**, 23, 311.
- Linden, bark eaten, **48**, 119.
- Lindsay, Crawford: translator for this series, **9-19**, v of each volume; **20-71**, 5 of each volume, *also* **72**, 5. Aid from, acknowledged, **19**, 269; notes by, **14**, 288, **16**, 258, **28**, 317, **32**, 313, **37**, 265, **50**, 323, 326, **70**, 309, **71**, 389-391, 394; cited, **27**, 315, **47**, 319, **57**, 319, **62**, 276, **65**, 271, **66**, 337, **67**, 334-335.
- Lindsay, abbé Lionel St. G., of Quebec: translates documents in this series, **36**, 234, **66**, 22. *N. D. de Lorette*, cited, **58**, 296, **71**, 308.
- Linen, **27**, 111; needed for hospital, **36**, 61, **49**, 207-209, **50**, 161, **51**, 111-113, **52**, 109; used for windows, **32**, 257; on mattresses, **70**, 61; price, 259.
- Lingendes, Claude de, Jesuit provincial: permits issue of *Relations*, **36**, 65; missionaries write to, **34**, 83-85, **35**, 75-77, **36**, 45-57, 161-163.
- Linioeuk, **42**, 221, 296. *See* Illinois.
- Linné (Linnæus), Carl von, Swedish botanist: cited, **5**, 276, **22**, 318, **43**, 325, **59**, 309.
- Lion: fabulous tales regarding, **47**, 143, **51**, 57; American, **10**, 177, 326 (*see* Panther).
- Lion, **29**, 29. *See* Lyons.
- Lion's heart, **50**, 71. *See* Stars: Keleb alased.
- Lionne, **24**, 145, 153, **33**, 35, **45**, 61. *See* Lyonne, M. de.
- Liquidambar styraciflua* (liquid-amber tree), **66**, 348.
- LIQUORS, intoxicating: brought to Canada, **21**, 97, **29**, 81; why Indians drink, **9**, 205, **11**, 195, **22**, 243, **52**, 193, **61**, 173, 241, **67**, 177; used temperately by Abenakis, **31**, 189—by Montagnais, **21**, 99, **63**, 255-257.
- Traffic in, with Indians*: **35**, 267, 269, **43**, 77, **44**, 93, **45**, 121, **48**, 221, **50**, 207, 211, **62**, 101, **63**, 209, 255, **64**, 145; carried on by Dutch, **29**, 153-155, **47**, 141, 185, 320, **51**, 123, 217, **52**, 139, **53**, 179, 241, 257, **55**, 85, **57**, 81, 137, **62**, 59, 101, 231, **67**, 41; by English, **5**, 49, **24**, 61, **39**, 141, **68**, 279, 295; by French, **22**, 241, **24**, 143, **26**, 147, **35**, 267-269, **38**, 35, **51**, 217, **52**, 139, **57**, 137, **58**, 83, 295, **65**, 191, 215-217, 227, **68**, 295-297, **69**, 201, 305, **70**, 237, 255-257—to converts at mission colonies, **53**, 257, **63**, 181, 199-201, **65**, 29-31, **67**, 67-69; this traffic stopped, **63**, 175, 193, 201, 215. Allowed by D'Avaugour, **47**, 275; by Miscou Company, **22**, 141, **26**, 121, **28**, 31; by Callières, **65**, 227; by Vaudreuil, **67**, 45. Prohibited by French authorities, **6**, 253, **9**, 201-207, 310, **22**, 241, **24**, 143, **26**, 147, **45**, 153, **51**, 123, 269, **67**, 47, **68**, 45, **69**, 201, **70**, 133, 257; by Company of New France, **22**, 243; by Company of West Indies, **51**, 269; by Governor Lovelace, **67**, 41; restrictions on, by Chicoutimi agent, **68**,

LIQUORS: *Traffic in, with Indians* (continued)—

107. Illicit, **22**, 243, **24**, 143, **26**, 147, **27**, 147, **29**, 77, **33**, 47, **48**, 223, **67**, 45, **69**, 201; penalties for, **6**, 329, **28**, 147, **33**, 49-53, **46**, 173, 187, **48**, 221, **68**, 267. In connection with fur trade, **5**, 49, **22**, 241-243, **24**, 61, **28**, 31, 37, **29**, 77, **37**, 201, **50**, 325, **58**, 83, 251-253, **63**, 117, 133-135, 201, 255-257, **67**, 41-47, **68**, 45, **69**, 113-115; extent, **53**, 241-257; prices, **63**, 255-257; at Detroit mission, **70**, 21; traders force, upon Indians, **66**, 173; Indians ask for restriction of, **22**, 241, **24**, 143, **52**, 139-141, **62**, 51, **63**, 117, **67**, 41. Injurious effects—on Indians, **11**, 195, **24**, 139, 145, **33**, 33-35, **46**, 103-105, **48**, 61-63, **50**, 325, **51**, 267-269, **52**, 45, 139, **53**, 179, 241, 257, **58**, 193, **60**, 143, **62**, 225, **64**, 129-131, **65**, 191-199, 213, 227, **67**, 43-45, **69**, 149; on French, **50**, 211, 325, **51**, 173, **65**, 191-193, 199; on trade, **67**, 43; on missions, **22**, 243, **58**, 63, 83, **59**, 241, **64**, 145, **65**, 191, 217, **67**, 177, **69**, 201; opposed to interests of colony, **67**, 39, 43. Consultation regarding, **45**, 121; decisions of council, **67**, 45-47; opposed by ecclesiastical authorities, **44**, 93, **45**, 270, **46**, 103-107, **48**, 221; by Jesuits, **1**, 19, **6**, 329, **22**, 241-243, **24**, 139, **28**, 31, **47**, 275, 297, **48**, 61-63, 221, **50**, 325, **65**, 227-229, 272, **70**, 237, 255. Memorials regarding, **48**, 296, **67**, 39-47.

Lisbon (l'Isbonne), French at, **35**, 51, **53**, 27.

Lisle (Lille), ———, sieur de: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 21, 29. *See* Bienvenu, A.

L'Isle, Achille, chevalier de, French officer, **9**, 49, 141, **11**, 69, 89, 143, **21**, 109; lieutenant of Montmagny, **9**, 306, **12**, 213; sponsor in baptism, **9**, 59, **14**, 139, **20**, 205, 309, **24**, 53; other pious acts, **14**, 141, **16**, 105, **19**, 23; praised by Le Jeune, **11**, 49; confers with Hurons at Three Rivers, **12**, 237-259; at Quebec, **37**, 95; gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 273.

L'Isle, Mademoiselle de: gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 281.

L'Isle Dieu, ———, abbé de: friendly to Jesuits, **70**, 227.

Litharge: kinds, **49**, 205, **50**, 161; medicinal uses, **49**, 277, **51**, 289.

Little, Robbins, librarian: aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xii.

Little Chute, Wis.: rapids at, **54**, 306; portage, 307.

Little Wolf, river and township in Wisconsin, **55**, 321.

Litré, Maximilien P. E.: *Dict. langue française*, cited, **2**, 298-299, 301, 307, **4**, 268, **5**, 284, **8**, 312, **9**, 309-310, **12**, 274-275, **16**, 255, **18**, 257, **21**, 315, **35**, 290, **38**, 296, **50**, 326, **68**, 330, **71**, 352.

Liverpool, N. Y.: mission site near, **51**, 293.

Livingston, Philip, English official: at Quebec, **69**, 233; sketch, 302.

Livius, Titus, eloquence, **10**, 245.

Livre, French money of account: value, **4**, 269. *See also* Coins.

Livry, estate near Paris, **67**, 281.

Lloyd, John U., M. D.: note by, **51**, 290. *Sassafras*, cited, **43**, 325, **71**, 347.

- Loach, a fish: in St. Lawrence, **48**, 173.
Loam, used in making huts, **45**, 239.
Lobiac, ———, sieur, captain in Carignan regiment, **50**, 133.
Lobsters: fishery of, at Port Royal, **1**, 69; Jesuits catch, **4**, 25.
Lockman, John: abridges *Lettres édifiantes*, **66**, 331.
Locksmiths, at Quebec, **32**, 91, **34**, 53.
Locust, honey (*Gladitschia*), **69**, 297.
Lodestone, Indians amazed by, **11**, 261.
Lods et ventes, **65**, 185, **71**, 71, 85; explained, **65**, 271. *See also* Seigniories.
L'Œil Eraillé, Mme. ———, commodities sent to, **69**, 261.
Loerger, C.: *Lettre circ. Lamberville* (MS.), **71**, 231.
Logan, James, cited, **59**, 312.
Logstown (Chingué, Chenango, Shenango, Legionville): English at, **69**, 171, 175-177; Céloron at, 175-177; Iroquois at, 177; historical sketch, 297-298; inhabitants of, 299.
Loiseau, Anne, marriage, **35**, 290.
Lombardy, climate, **5**, 185.
Lompré, ——— de, father of Catherine de St. Augustin: opposes daughter's project, **52**, 61; grants daughter's request, 63.
London, Eng., **71**, 39; Jesuits at, **3**, 17; bibliographical society of, **6**, 4; association for aiding poor in, **36**, 85.
London Pharmacopeia, cited, **49**, 276.
Long, J.: *Voyages*, **71**, 253-254.
Long, Stephen H.: *Expedition to Rocky Mountains*, cited, **59**, 309, 310, **71**, 340.
Longevity, among Indians, **20**, 239, **48**, 73.
Long Island Historical Society: *Memoirs*, cited, **12**, 271, **71**, 248, 330.
Long Island, N. S., Champlain at, **3**, 295; French at, **4**, 25.
Longitude: length of degree, **5**, 65, 67; of Quebec, 65-67, 99; learned by observing eclipses, **16**, 225.
Long-Pré, ———, of Bayeux, permits daughter to go to Canada, **32**, 135.
Longrays, ——— de, slain by Natches, **68**, 167.
Longue Pointe, Que.: Ursuline lands at, **11**, 277; Jesuit lands at, **28**, 209; Hospital-nun lands at, 211; shipwreck at, 243; deputy from, **38**, 185.
Longue Pointe, peninsula between Green Bay and Lake Michigan, **58**, 298.
Longueuil (Longueuil), ———, commands French forces at Montreal, **66**, 193. *See also* Le Moyne.
Longueuil, chevalier de. *See* Le Moyne, Paul Joseph.
Longueuil, first baron de. *See* Le Moyne, Charles.
Longueuil, second baron de. *See* Le Moyne, Charles.

- Longueville, ———, duc de: sponsor of Amantacha, **5**, 247.
- Longueville, Catherine de (*née* Gonzague): sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159; marriage (1588), 296.
- Longueville, Henry I., duc de: marriage, **2**, 296.
- Looking-glasses. *See* Mirrors.
- Lootman (Lothman), Willibrord, *dit* Barrois: identity, **69**, 307. *See also* Barrois, *and* Le Barroys.
- Lootman, Marie, *dit* Barrois: marriage, **69**, 307.
- Lord, Hugh, English captain: commandant in Illinois (1771), **71**, 389.
- Lordis, ———, Jesuit in France, **64**, 157.
- Lords of Trade, in London, **69**, 296.
- Loreto (Laurette, Lorette, Loretto), Italy, famous for shrine, **18**, 37, **30**, 303, **50**, 319, **58**, 157, 167; Poncet at, **15**, 250; population, **18**, 256; gifts from Hurons (1684), 256; pilgrimages to, 256, **60**, 145; favored by Jesuits, **18**, 256; Santa Casa (Holy House) at, 256, **58**, 131, 149-151, **60**, 71-75, 79, 91-93, **61**, 121, 247; miraculous cures at, **30**, 95; oratory at, dedicated to Virgin, **36**, 167, **50**, 45; vows made to Our Lady of, 45, **51**, 95; novena performed to Our Lady of, **50**, 47; Chaumonot at, **60**, 69; temple surrounding Holy House at, 79; image of Virgin sent from, 87; Canadian Lorette compared to, 89; Canadian Lorette, built on plan of, **59**, 81, **62**, 257.
- Lorette (Laurette), Canada. *See* Jesuits: residences, *and* mission colonies; *and* Loreto.
- Lorimier, Guillaume de, death, **67**, 335.
- Lorimier, Marguerite de (*née* Chotel): pawnshop-keeper, **67**, 69; identified, 335.
- L'Orient, fortified French seaport: founded by Company of West Indies (1664), **67**, 341; Beaubois at, 265; Germans at, 287; description, 341.
- Lorin, Henri: *Frontenac*, **71**, 336.
- Lormel, ——— de, French captain, **7**, 213.
- Lorraine, France, **39**, 213, **43**, 151, **70**, 309; French invade, **8**, 306; house of, sends presents to Canadian Lorette, **60**, 87; parliament of, not hostile to Jesuits, **70**, 314.
- Lorraine, Charles de. *See* Guise, duc de.
- Lorraine, Charles de, cardinal and statesman: recommends Capuchins, **2**, 299.
- Loskiel, George H.: *Hist. Ind. Missions*, cited, **12**, 271, **71**, 288.
- Lossing, Benson J.: "Last of Pequods," **71**, 291.
- Lotbinière, Louis Théandre Chartier de, **43**, 323, 324. *See* Chartier.
- Loth, baptismal name of Acouanis, **2**, 149.
- Lothman, *dit* Barrois, **69**, 307. *See* Barrois.
- Loubois, ———, chevalier de: in command of French troops, **68**, 189; volunteers for, 191.

- Loudun, France, Ursuline convent at, **38**, 125-127.
- Louis, Algonkin child: baptism and death, **11**, 91.
- Louis, Algonkin convert: baptized, **46**, 133; sister of, converted, 135.
- Louis, a Frenchman: drowned in rapids, **12**, 272.
- Louis, a Huron: conversion and baptism, **19**, 149-151.
- Louis, Huron boy: drowned, **37**, 169.
- Louis, Jean, illegitimate child: baptism, **70**, 77.
- "Louis, little," identity, **71**, 399. *See also* Le Boesme, L.
- Louis, Mascouten captive: baptism, **30**, 89.
- Louis, Ottawa convert: baptism and piety, **48**, 267-271; celibacy, **56**, 93.
- Louis, Récollet brother: last Récollet in Canada, **69**, 304.
- Louis VI., of France, builds church, **8**, 311.
- Louis VIII., of France, death, **1**, 316.
- Louis IX. (St. Louis), of France, **39**, 145, **45**, 201, **46**, 119, **49**, 253, 257, **63**, 89; in Holy Land, **1**, 316; builds Sainte Chapelle, **32**, 311; image, **53**, 269.
- Louis X., of France, grants privileges to Normans, **1**, 307.
- Louis XI., of France, **5**, 247; restricts Parliament of Paris, **2**, 297.
- Louis XII., of France, limits membership in Parliament of Paris, **2**, 297.
- Louis XIII., of France, **1**, 55, 57, 179, **5**, 75, **8**, 197, 205, 217, 307, **9**, 312, **11**, 29, 31, 45, 47, 77, 143, **12**, 169, **15**, 143, 209, 223, 227, 235, **18**, 53, 261, **21**, 269, **22**, 27, 213, 271, 277, **30**, 215, **32**, 131, 311; sponsor in baptism, **1**, 77, 109, 121; Lescarbot appeals to, 89; aids Jesuits, **1**, 143, **36**, 250-251; writes to Poutrincourt, **1**, 312; oppresses Huguenots, 316; Condé rebels against, **2**, 296; marries Anne of Austria, 296; confessor, 306; *Relation* of 1616 dedicated to, **3**, 27; interest in missions, 27, **15**, 217; grants New France to Mme. de Guercheville, **3**, 233-235; commissions La Saussaye, **4**, 9; orders surrender of Quebec, **5**, 41; fails to compensate Kirk, 277; founds Imprimerie Royale, 280; petition of habitants to, 287; establishes Company of New France, **8**, 225; delays Henrietta's dowry, 288; piety, **14**, 265, **15**, 235; receives Algonkin envoy, 223-225; gifts to Indians, 223-225, 229, **16**, 109, **18**, 127, **19**, 67-69; grants New France to Hundred Associates, **18**, 243, **21**, 57; his action regarding Jesuit publications, **20**, 117; sends aid to Canada, **22**, 247; grants trading privileges to habitants, **30**, 187; makes change in government of Canadian colony (1647), 305-306; grants money to habitants, **34**, 63, **36**, 250; aids Canadian missions, **39**, 43; death (1643), **23**, 283-285, 319, **50**, 319; Canada mourns for, **24**, 157. *Lettres fav. Jésuites*, **71**, 231.
- Louis XIV. (le Grand), of France, **18**, 261, **24**, 65, **25**, 101, 103, **45**, 181, **46**, 149, 157, 221, 241, 295, **47**, 115, 133, 157, 159, 318, **48**, 85,

Louis XIV. (continued)—

49, 119, 149, 213, 219, 235, 249, 274, 275, 50, 81, 89, 91, 99, 101, 173, 177, 247, 281, 319, 321, 51, 107, 241, 245, 277, 279, 52, 51, 225, 227, 53, 27, 35, 203, 303, 54, 251-255, 275, 55, 97, 105, 109-115, 227, 235, 56, 213, 57, 23-27, 89, 139, 175, 59, 269, 285, 306, 62, 53, 97, 153, 159, 265, 276, 63, 89, 303, 64, 241-245, 249, 255, 65, 191, 195-199, 209, 217, 223, 247, 66, 45, 173, 67, 343; birth, 15, 217, 225; rejoicing in Canada at birth, 14, 265-267, 15, 219-231, 18, 85; birth considered miraculous, 14, 265, 288; prayers of Indians asked for, 18, 89; succeeds Louis XIII. (by regency, 1643; in person, 1651), 23, 285-287, 50, 319; controls Parliament of Paris, 2, 297; pensions Marie de Razilly, 8, 289; rebuilds monument of Montmartre, 311; Indian garments sent to, 27, 85; Hundred Associates relinquish fur trade to, 137; habitants ennobled by, 311-312; picture of, in Canada, 28, 239, 29, 235-239; requests Boucher to write account of Canada, 28, 316; procession made for, 29, 69; establishes council on ecclesiastical affairs, 36, 71; at Poitiers, 159; Laval writes to, 45, 23; writes to Queylus and Laval, 111-113; promises aid to New France, 46, 147; Le Jeune asks aid of, 197-199. Promises aid against Iroquois, 47, 131, 157, 48, 25, 49, 147; French desire aid of, 47, 219, 62, 163-165; Jesuits desire aid of, 47, 249; sends soldiers to New France, 293, 48, 249, 49, 189, 215, 223, 229-231, 51, 159, 167, 171, 63, 303, 66, 342; aids Iroquois converts, 64, 111. D'Avaugour writes to, 46, 149; appoints De Mézy governor, 47, 247; annuls right of Company of New France, 249. Relations with Jesuits — confirms lands to, 47, 263; constitutes them protectors of Indians, 263; exhibit portraits of, 53, 269; gifts to, 65, 181; orders statement of revenues by, 181; refuses concession to, 66, 43; grants concessions to, 43, 71, 65, 71, 81, 87-89, 101; confessor of, 63, 301; Jesuits complain to, 66, 339; orders repayments from, 67, 51; establishes Jesuits at Brest, 71, 235. Makes changes in Canadian government, 47, 317; interest in New France, 318, 50, 83, 89, 109, 147, 177-179, 237, 52, 45, 53, 37, 303, 55, 105; sends Tracy to New France (1665), 49, 217; sends commission to New France, 217; regulates fur trade, 278; policy toward New France, 50, 327; policy toward Indians, 51, 173, 52, 47, 261; recalls Frontenac (1682), 55, 322, 59, 316; encourages Canadian commerce, 55, 322; interest in missions, 56, 149; grants permission to La Salle to explore, 57, 315; Louisiana named for, 316; fits out expedition for La Salle, 316; alliance with Charles II. of England, 317; imprisons Perrot, 58, 295; restores Perrot to governorship, 295; recalls Duchesneau, 59, 316; sponsor in baptism, 60, 147, 63, 159; Indians pray for, 61, 109; hymns in honor of, 62, 233; liberality of, to mission du Sault, 233; pensions la Montagne

mission, 275; orders seizure of Iroquois, **63**, 304; orders attack on New York and New England, **64**, 273-274; orders destruction of Fort Frontenac, 276; order recall of traders, **65**, 215; Hurons revere, **66**, 161; cedes Canada to England, **67**, 101-103; medals of, given to Indians, 309; grants barony to Beauharnais, 332; death (1715), 339; letter, cited, **60**, 319.

Louis XV., of France, **67**, 59, 77, 125, 207, **68**, 79, 81, 103, 197, 203, **69**, 229, 296; controls Parliament of Paris, **2**, 297; rebuilds Ste. Geneviève, 297; picture of, as dauphin, **53**, 269; encourages ship-building in New France, **55**, 322; grants given by, in New France, **67**, 55, **69**, 291; missionaries attentive to interests of, **67**, 79; grants pension, 339; favorite of, 343, **70**, 313; promises protection to Illinois, **68**, 205; Illinois chant prayer for, 209; pays annual pension to Jesuits, **69**, 31; forbids liquor traffic with Indians, 201, **70**, 257; maintains garrison at mouth of Mississippi, **69**, 205; portrait of, sent to Quebec college, 235; portrait of, on medallions, **70**, 97; bishops petition, in behalf of Jesuits, 213; supports orphans, 243-245; suppresses Jesuit order in France (1762), 314; cedes Louisiana to Spain and England (1763-64), 315.

Louis XVI., of France: birth, **71**, 304; controls Parliament of Paris, **2**, 297; recalls Maurepas, **67**, 343.

Louis Guillaume, Mohawk convert: baptized, **54**, 277.

Louisbourg (Louisburg), Cape Breton Island, **4**, 270; fortifications at, **67**, 333-334; Bigot commissary at (1745), **69**, 292; captured by English, **2**, 304, **69**, 292, **70**, 311, **71**, 299.

Louise, Algonkin convert: piety, **24**, 31-33, 171-175.

Louise, Indian convert: baptized, **54**, 277.

Louise, Montagnais girl: educated in France, **11**, 95.

Louise, Souriquois child: baptism, **30**, 129, 131.

LOUISIANA, French colony in Mississippi valley, **59**, 313, **65**, 263, 265, 266, 268, 269, **66**, 338, 341, 343, 345, **68**, 330, **69**, 221; origin of name, **57**, 316.

Description: population — Germans in, **67**, 287, 340, **69**, 215; colonization of, retarded by war, **68**, 223; Chicasas in, **69**, 294. Climate, **67**, 261, 289, 297, **69**, 211. Tensas county, **65**, 267. Social and economic conditions — farmed out to Crozat (1713), **67**, 339; Company of Indies exploits, 340; agriculture encouraged, 340; negro slavery in, 343; condition in 1750, **69**, 211-213; irrigation, 213; exports of, to West Indies, 215; importance of Illinois to, 229; Indian slavery in, 301; Jesuits introduce culture of orange and sugar-cane, **71**, 381. Maps, **63**, frontispiece, **67**, 343-344, **69**, 229.

Events in history, etc.: government — founded by Bienville, **70**, 223; governors of, **65**, 272, **66**, 342, **71**, 396; French officers in, **67**, 335, **68**, 328; capital, transferred to New Orleans (1723), **67**, 340;

LOUISIANA: *Events in history* (continued)—

becomes royal province (1731), **67**, 340; council of, expels Jesuits (1763), **70**, 215-219, 227, 237, 259, 277-279, 289, 303; personnel of council, 215, 219; council adjudges Jesuits entitled to vicariate-general, 261-263; officials, 215, 289-291; council permits Meurin to remain in Illinois, 291-293. Ecclesiastical—missions in, **1**, **12**, **18**, 36-37; relation to Canadian mission, 37; compared to Canadian mission, 37; Jesuits ask direction of French in, **66**, 339; Jesuits in, **67**, 340-342, 344, **68**, 328; Beaubois owns plantation in, **67**, 271; Jesuits expelled from (1603-64), **64**, 280, **68**, 328, **70**, 213-301, 303; Ursulines in, **67**, 342; Capuchins in, 344; under ecclesiastical control of Quebec, **70**, 223, 227, 259-261; Capuchins control, **71**, 389; *see also* Jesuits, and Capuchins. Gravier writes concerning, **66**, 8, 15-16, 125-143, 334, **71**, 203; reports of, in France, **67**, 277; negroes in, 343; customs of Indians of, regarding names, **68**, 149; concessionaries in, 327-328; widely known in France, **70**, 223; Indians in, propitiated by presents, 239; ceded to Spain and England (1763), 315, 317; disorders in, 315; ceded to France (1800), **71**, 382.

Works relating to: description, **71**, 251, 340; history, 253, 255, 258, 261, 263, 325-327; relations with Canada, 296; cession to United States, 326; cartography, 365 (*see also* Cartography and maps).

Louison. *See* Campeau, Jean Louis.

Louison, Mme. *See* Campeau, Mme. J. L.

Loups (Wolves; *see also* Mohegans), Algonquian tribe, **41**, 111, 115, **51**, 187, 191, 213, 249, **56**, 41, **59**, 283, **61**, 145, **63**, 177, 213, **64**, 59, 61, 81, **65**, 113, 115; Iroquois name for, **28**, 113; called Mahingans, **66**, 348. Location—**52**, 123, **53**, 137, **55**, 27; at French missions, **58**, 75, **59**, 289, **65**, 187; on Kankakee River, **66**, 348; at Fort Orange, **67**, 31; at La Paille Coupée, **69**, 165-167; on Ohio River, 167, 171, **70**, 91. Population—comprise nine nations, **52**, 123; compared with Iroquois, **53**, 155; numerous, 159; naturalized among Iroquois, **26**, 37, **64**, 81; naturalized among Abenakis, **67**, 69. Language—words and phrases, **53**, 141. Nomads, **52**, 123, use firearms, **53**, 137.

Relations with other tribes: Hurons—hostile to, **41**, 45, 79. Iroquois (principally Mohawks)—hostilities with, **28**, 115, **43**, 179, **49**, 139-141, 147, 153, **51**, 83, 169, 179, 189, 197, 243, 295, **52**, 123, 127-131, 137, 147, 197, 203, **53**, 137-159, 225, 255, **54**, 279, **55**, 59, **56**, 29, **60**, 185; allied with, **41**, 45, 79, **46**, 87, **64**, 59; peace with, **53**, 243, **57**, 81; envoy of, among, **53**, 243; ruined by, **62**, 161.

Relations with whites: (a) Dutch—allied with, **28**, 115; proximity to, **46**, 87; with Dutch trading party, **63**, 281. (b) English—war with, **60**, 133; allied with, **64**, 47; English disguised as, 51. (c) French—allied with, **50**, 215; Jesuits with **67**, 69, 241.

- L'Ourse (Lourse), Antoine, Jesuit brother, **71**, 134; sacristan and tailor at Quebec college, **69**, 77; sketch, **71**, 169.
- Louvois, Louis François Michel le Tellier, marquis de: writes to Denonville, **63**, 287; French minister of war (1662-91), 306.
- Louvre, governmental palace in Paris: royal printing-house at, **22**, 27-29, **23**, 263-265, **25**, 101-103, **42**, 29, **43**, 95-97, **44**, 145-147, **45**, 75-77, 175-177, **47**, 121-123, 137, 243, **48**, 33-35, 255, **49**, 193, **50**, 105, 235, **53**, 31, **55**, 227; picture of, shown to Indians, **62**, 57; council of marine held at, **67**, 27, 37.
- Louvres, used as type of palaces, **32**, 283, **35**, 163, **37**, 193.
- Louys, Indian child: baptized, **5**, 73.
- Louys, Jesuit lay brother: at Quebec, **6**, 55, 69. *See also* Le Boesme.
- Louyse, Huron child: baptism, **10**, 11-13.
- Love, John, one of Merchant Adventurers, **4**, 270.
- Love philters, Hurons use, **26**, 267.
- Lovelace, Francis, English governor of New York (Manhate): succeeds Nicholls (1668), **52**, 262; Mohawks petition, regarding liquor traffic, 139; restricts liquor traffic, 141; writes to Pierron regarding liquor traffic, **12**, 139-141, 262, **67**, 41-43, 47, 333.
- Lovell, John: *Gazetteer*, cited, **49**, 273, **58**, 294, **59**, 306, **67**, 334, **68**, 325, **71**, 342, 390.
- Low, A. P.: *Explorations in Labrador*, **71**, 340.
- Low Sunday, origin of name, **5**, 275-276.
- Lowe, J. Allen: "Lacrosse," cited, **10**, 328, **71**, 354.
- Lower California, Kino in, **68**, 333.
- Lower Granville, N. S., alleged site of Port Royal, **1**, 307.
- Lowry, Robert: *Hist. Mississippi*, **71**, 325-326.
- Loyard (Loyar), Jean Baptiste, Jesuit, **71**, 134; arrives in Canada (1707), **66**, 346; studies Abenaki, 346; with Abenakis, **11**, 15; at St. François (1707), **66**, 346; at Medoctec (1708-31), 346; in Acadia, 207; memorial tablet regarding his church, **67**, 121-125, 337; builds chapel (1717), facing 122; in France (1722), **66**, 346-347; death (1731), 346-347; sketch, 346-347, **71**, 162; facsimile writing, **67**, 120, **71**, 213. *État des Abnakis*, **67**, 15-16, 120-125, 328, **71**, 204.
- Loyard, Guillaume, Jesuit, **71**, 134; sketch, 165.
- Loyola, Ignatius (Inigo de), founder of Jesuit order: at Manresa (1522), **60**, 321; takes first vows (1534), **8**, 311; canonized (1622), **4**, 264; motto, **6**, 35, 325; Xavier, most eminent disciple, **42**, 298; Huguenot blasphemes, **6**, 105. *Exercitia Spiritualia*, **60**, 321.
- Lozier, **71**, 133. *See* Lauzier, G.
- Lubec (Lubeck), Ger., Indians at, **1**, 307.
- Luc, ———, priest, **62**, 135.
- Lucas, Benoit, Jesuit brother, **71**, 134; dies of plague, **66**, 213; sketch, **71**, 161.

- Lucie, Montagnais convert: pious death, **51**, 269.
- Luçon, France, **69**, 65; Jesuit seminary at, **68**, 313, 332; Jesuits at, persecuted, **69**, 41, 61.
- Lucot, Leonard, *dit* Barbot: slain by Iroquois, **36**, 133; sketch, 247.
- Ludington, Mich., Marquette dies near site of, **50**, 322.
- Lugo, Juan da, cardinal: *De Eucharistia*, cited, **32**, 83; Bressani's *Relatione* dedicated to, **38**, 207-209.
- Lugré, Angélique de, marriage, **67**, 335.
- Luinau, ———, a peasant, **71**, 57.
- Lumber (boards, planks, sawed timber): exported from Canada (1636), **9**, 169; exported from Louisiana, **69**, 215. Early trade in, **9**, 309; cut in Canada, **36**, 137; in Louisiana, **69**, 211; used at Detroit mission, 257, 267, 275-277, **70**, 21-23, 31-41, 47-49, 67; prices at Detroit mission, **69**, 257, **70**, 23, 31, 37. *See also* Timber.
- Lunacy and Lunatics. *See* Insanity.
- Lunette de Galilée*, explanation of term, **28**, 314.
- Lunette de Holland*, explanation of term, **28**, 314.
- Lundy, John P.: "Zea Maize," cited, **11**, 275. **71**, 347.
- Luques, ———, sieur du, lieutenant in Carignan regiment: death, **50**, 147.
- Lusanne, ———, son of, with Aubéry, **67**, 69.
- Lusson, Simon François Daumont, sieur de: arrives in Canada (*ca.* 1670), **55**, 320; in Northwest, 320; in Acadia (1671), 320; returns to France (1671), 320; sketch, 320.
- Luth. *See* Du Luth.
- Lutherans: in New Holland, **25**, 65, **28**, 109, **31**, 99; on ship, **60**, 109. *See also* Calvinists, Heretics, Huguenots, *and* Protestants.
- Lutzen, battle of (1632), **8**, 306.
- Lye: made in New Holland, **31**, 95; wood, acorns boiled in, **35**, 99.
- Lynch, D., Jesuit: translator, **70**, 304.
- Lynx, Canadian (*Lynx Canadensis*): identified with *chat sauvage* by some writers, **21**, 315; called "wolf" by early explorers, 315. *Lynx rufus*, **21**, 315; *see* Cat, wild.
- Lynxes: in Indian mythology, **5**, 155, **6**, 157, **54**, 155; Indians deceived by, **29**, 211; in Illinois country, **65**, 73. Skins—trade in, at Tadoussac, **4**, 207, **69**, 95; trade at Chicoutimi, **68**, 59, **69**, 111; dealings in, at Detroit mission, 249; shipped from Detroit to Montreal, 261, **70**, 49; price (1750), **69**, 127, **72**, 17; as clothing, **31**, 221.
- Lyonne (Lionne, Lyonnès), Martin de, Jesuit, **43**, 23, 25, **71**, 134; arrives in Canada (1643), **24**, 145, 310; with Souriquois, **1**, 14; at Miscou, **8**, 292, **24**, 145, 153, 310, **28**, 213, **32**, 39, **34**, 57; in Gaspesia, **24**, 310, **47**, 221; La Ferté aids (1647), **25**, 289; saves Indian's life, **30**, 133; at Miramichi, 143; renews vows, 201; preaches at Ursuline

- convent, 203, **32**, 77; gift to, 67; at Tadoussac, 87, **33**, 35, **35**, 41; returns from Tadoussac, **32**, 97; goes to France, **24**, 310, **32**, 105, **35**, 55, **36**, 147-149, **43**, 55; at Quebec, **34**, 59, **35**, 51, **37**, 115-117, **44**, 105; at Sillery, **35**, 33; returns from France (1653), **38**, 183; in France (1656), **41**, 237-239; in Acadia, **24**, 310, **45**, 61; death (1661), **24**, 310, **47**, 63-65, 221; sketch, **24**, 310, **71**, 146; letter (*Rel.* 1650-51), **37**, 11-12, 81-87, 190-191.
- Lyons, France, **39**, 169, **44**, 147, **50**, 323, 326, **63**, 303, **67**, 342, **68**, 235, **69**, 75, 79; *Relation* of 1616 published at, **3**, 25, **4**, 9, 167; Jesuit province, **15**, 248, **28**, 309 (*see also* Jesuits: provinces); early church in, **16**, 61; Celestine convent in, **25**, 288; missionary society at, **66**, 333; merchants of, in West Indies trade, **70**, 314; Royal Society of, **71**, 168; rue Merciere, **3**, 25.
- M, sound unknown in Huron language, **10**, 117, **15**, 157, **31**, 181.
- Mabine, ———, **41**, 239-241.
- Maboul, ———, royal secretary, **43**, 95, **45**, 75, 175, **47**, 121, 137, **48**, 33, 255, **50**, 105, 235, **53**, 31, **55**, 227.
- Mabre-Cramoisy, Sébastien, partner of Cramoisy, **5**, 280, **47**, 129, **48**, 23, 247, **49**, 187, **50**, 97, 225, **51**, 157, 284, **52**, 115, **53**, 23, **54**, 249, **55**, 233.
- Macalester College, publications, **71**, 330. *See* Neill, E. D.
- Macard, Geneviève, marriage, **62**, 273.
- Macard, Michelle, marriage, **42**, 300.
- Macard (Macar, Macard), Nicolas, *dit* Champagne: marriage, **28**, 243; voyage by, **30**, 195; sketch, **28**, 320.
- McCall, James, U. S. commissioner: journal (1830), cited, **54**, 306, **71**, 321.
- McCardle, William H.: *Hist. Mississippi*, **71**, 325, 326.
- Maccarty, ——— de, French officer: kindness to Jesuits, **70**, 287.
- MacCauley, Clay: *Seminole Indians*, cited, **9**, 308, **71**, 295.
- McClintock, John (and James Strong): *Cyclop. Bib. Literature*, cited, **2**, 303, **11**, 276, **18**, 256, **71**, 352-353.
- McCord, Fred A.: *Hand-book Canad. Dates*, **71**, 298.
- Macdonald, A. C. de Léry: *Canad. Portraits*, **71**, 354.
- MacDonald, D.: *Atlas of Canada*, **71**, 363.
- McDonell, Donald, British captain: his regiment, **71**, 25, 387.
- Mace, used in theriacs, **50**, 327.
- Macé, Jeanne, marriage, **69**, 306.
- Macé, René, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 134; at Quebec college, **69**, 75; sketch, **71**, 177.
- Macerata, Italy: Bressani at, **38**, 207, 209, 289; seat of bishopric and university, 215.
- McGee, W. J.: "Beginning of Marriage," **71**, 266. "Zoöculture," **71**, 345. *Siouan Indians*, cited, **65**, 266, **71**, 296, 376.

- McGee, Thomas D'Arcy: *Lecture on Jesuits*, cited, **1**, 312.
- McGuire, J. D.: *Prim. Drilling*, **71**, 286.
- Machihiganing, **54**, 221. *See* Lakes: Michigan.
- Machoua*, **67**, 157. *See* Bear.
- Machkoutench (Machkoutens), **54**, 227, **58**, 21-23, 27-29, 33, 41, 59, 265, **59**, 99, 221-223. *See* Mascoutens.
- McIntosh, Montgomery: *Charles Langlade*, **71**, 336.
- McKenney, Thomas L.: "Fur-trade at Green Bay," **71**, 321. *Ind. Tribes*, **71**, 271. *Memoirs*, **71**, 340.
- Mackenzie, J. B.: *Six-Nations in Canada*, **71**, 294.
- Mackerel, **8**, 159; enter St. Lawrence from sea, **48**, 175.
- Mackinac (Mackinaw), **50**, 322, **57**, 316, **59**, 314, **64**, 269, 273; tribes at, **5**, 279, **33**, 271, **38**, 294, **69**, 285; Nicolet visits, **8**, 295; French fort at, abandoned, **50**, 325; fur trade at, **70**, 307; Indians attack English at, 251; history, **55**, 318, **71**, 317-318, 323-324; church registers, 256. *See also* Islands, and Michillimackinac.
- McLachlan, Robert W.: "Nova Scotian Currency," **71**, 308.
- MacLean, Rev. John: *Canad. Savage Folk*, cited, **18**, 259, **71**, 291. *Indians*, cited, **10**, 324, **71**, 281.
- McLennan, William, Canadian writer: aid from, acknowledged, **4**, 4; MS. possessed by, **69**, 280.
- McNab, Donald Guthrie, Canadian artist: aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xii; portraits of Jesuits by, xii, **71**, 209-210, 400; cited regarding Marquette portrait, 401, 403.
- Macoun, John: "Flora of Gaspé," **71**, 348. "Forests of Canada," **71**, 348. "Saline Plants in Canada," **71**, 348.
- Macquet, Alexandre, Jesuit lay brother: at Quebec college, **69**, 77; sketch, **70**, 83.
- Madame and Mademoiselle: usage of terms, **9**, 306-307.
- Madeleine, Huron convert, **21**, 287.
- Madockawando, Tarratine chief: St. Castin marries his daughter, **63**, 299.
- Madrid, Spain: Sillery at, **14**, 286; Real Seminario, **66**, 324.
- Madura, India, map of missions in, **66**, 314, 317, 325.
- Maffei, Giovanni Pietro, Jesuit historian: *Hist. Indicarum*, cited, **1**, 73, **71**, 368.
- Maffei (Maffeus), Raffaello, Italian historian: sketch, **1**, 309.
- Magdelaine, Algonkin convert: I. **18**, 199. II. Baptism and marriage, **24**, 235.
- Magdelaine, Christian captive: slain by an Iroquois, **43**, 295.
- Magdelaine, Huron girl: her conversion, **30**, 37.
- Magdelaine, Montagnais child: baptized, **9**, 33.
- Magdalena, Mex., Kino at, **68**, 333.
- Magdalene, Onondaga convert: baptized, **43**, 303.

- Magdonale, **71**, 25. *See* McDonell, D.
- Magendie, Charles, Jesuit brother, **71**, 134; arrives in Louisiana, **72**, 19; with Illinois, **69**, 79; sketch, **70**, 89, **71**, 176.
- Magic: black, **15**, 55, **19**, 97, 115, 129; among Armouchiquois, **2**, 45; among medicine-men, **3**, 131, **39**, 25; ascribed to books, by Indians, **18**, 41. *See also* Indians: medicine-men; *and* Sorceries.
- Magister, meaning of term as used in list of Jesuits, **71**, 127.
- Magistrates (term applied to members of council): of Boston, **36**, 89-93, 109, 241; of Plymouth, 99, 107; of Salem, 95, 97.
- Magistris, Ange de, Jesuit, **18**, 33; goes to Paraguay, 37.
- Magnesia, in springs, **43**, 326.
- Magnetic needle, changes in declination, **39**, 39, 41.
- Magwiouiganbaouit, Joseph Louis, chanter at mission of St. François, **69**, 73.
- Maheu, Charlotte, sponsor in baptism, **1**, 111.
- Maheu, Jacques, Quebec habitant, **28**, 147, **43**, 53, **46**, 179, 183; causes discontent among habitants, **28**, 157; engaged in fisheries, 315, **45**, 107; attacked by Iroquois, **35**, 43.
- Maheu, René, sponsor in baptism, **1**, 111.
- Mahicans, **18**, 260, **26**, 315. *See* Mohegans.
- Mahingans (Mahinganak, Mahinganois), **28**, 275, **36**, 101, 103, **37**, 261, **38**, 199, **43**, 179, **44**, 123, **46**, 87, **47**, 107, **49**, 139, 141, 147, **51**, 83, 179, 197, **53**, 55, **57**, 81, **58**, 75, **66**, 348. *See* Loups, *and* Mohicans.
- Maidenhair fern, **66**, 343. *See* Adiantum.
- Maigneret, Pierre, Jesuit brother, **71**, 124; arrives in Canada, **50**, 215; among Iroquois, **62**, 243; sketch, **71**, 151.
- Maigre, **32**, 87. *See* Weakfish.
- Mail service: tardiness of, **8**, 63; intervals in, 63-65.
- Maillanchau, ———, drowned, **62**, 167-169.
- Maillard, ———, abbé, cited, **5**, 284.
- Maillard, Simon, Jesuit brother, **71**, 134; arrives in Louisiana, **72**, 19; at New Orleans, **69**, 79; sketch, **70**, 89, **71**, 176.
- Maine (state): climate, **3**, 55-57, 63; trees, **1**, 73; coast fisheries, **36**, 87, 99; tribes, **12**, 274, **47**, 316 (*see also* Abenakis, Canibas, Etechemins, *and* Tarratines). Early voyages to — French, **2**, 27-47, 99, 133, 249-267, 291, **3**, 43, 265, 273, 292; English, **2**, 31-35, 45-47, 263-267, **3**, 9, 275; early settlements, **1**, 4, **24**, 309, **36**, 238, 243, **65**, 271; soil of coast poor, **2**, 35; Indian war in, **60**, 319; province formed, **36**, 243; French and English boundaries, **2**, 292, **67**, 333; Sagadahoc county, 338; works relating to, **71**, 313-315, 342-343. Jesuits in, **23**, 327; *see also* Jesuits: missions. *Documentary History*, cited, **1**, 309, **71**, 314.

Maine Historical Society: owns Rale's box, **67**, 338. *Hist. Collections*, cited, **1**, 309, **2**, 292-293, **3**, 297, **36**, 238-239, **63**, 300, **65**, 263, **66**, 346, **67**, 334, 336, **71**, 275, 313-314, 330, 334.

Mair, Charles: "Amer. Bison," **71**, 345-346.

Maison Rustique, cited, **69**, 267.

Maisonneuve, Paul de Chomedey (Chomadeu), **8**, 308, **24**, 253, **41**, 71, 241, **43**, 322, **44**, 195, 201-203, **45**, 119, **47**, 289; commands Montreal colonists, **21**, 107, 311, **22**, 302, **24**, 223, **27**, 79; interview with Iroquets, **5**, 289; sponsor in baptism, **22**, 139, 213, **24**, 233-237; takes possession of Montreal, **22**, 211, 318; relations with Le Borgne, **24**, 239-241, 247, 259; confers with Algonkins, 261; death of his father, **27**, 79; at Montreal, 95; voyages to France, 79, 87, **28**, 231, 239, **36**, 147; his friends, **27**, 312; defeats increase of pay to Canadian officials, **28**, 237; at Quebec, **30**, 195, **43**, 53; dealings with Iroquois, **32**, 143-147, **40**, 165, **41**, 19, **44**, 193-195, 223; his services to Montreal colony, **36**, 165; to lead troops to Quebec, **40**, 191; refuses to accept Quebec Hospital nuns, **41**, 241; organizes Montreal militia, **48**, 295, **50**, 319; character and piety, **21**, 311, **24**, 225-229.

Maître des hautes œuvres, term applied to executioner, **41**, 257.

Maize: etymology of name, **11**, 275; other names, **2**, 296; preparation and use, **5**, 282, **71**, 282; cultivated in Louisiana, **69**, 147, 211 — prolific crops, 219; in barter, **6**, 273; history, **71**, 348. *See also* Corn.

Maize wheat, **1**, 85. *See* Buckwheat.

Maizerets (Meseré), Louis Ango de, Quebec ecclesiastic, **47**, 309, **48**, 227, 296, **49**, 157, 175; sketch, **47**, 320.

Maizieray, error for Maigneret, **62**, 243.

Major-bigyduce Point, Me.: origin of name, **2**, 293.

Makatewanakisitch, Algonkin chief: at Montreal, **29**, 145.

"Makers of America" series: cited, **71**, 335.

Makheabichtichiou (Makhatewebichtichi), Algonkin chief, **11**, 225, 239, 241, 245, 251, 267, **12**, 149, 179; aided by Jesuits, **11**, 111; Le Jeune's labors for his conversion, 149-183; instructs pagans, **12**, 151, 173; his remarks cited, 17, 21, 31, 141, 161-165; vision seen by, 15; his good inclinations, **14**, 131-133; goes to Sillery, 275; harangues tribesmen, 265; conversion, **20**, 310; daughter baptized, 309; apostasy and wretched death, 209, 211, **21**, 67.

Makons, an Algonkin: marches against Iroquois, **27**, 231.

Makoua, **58**, 41; Bear clan of Ojibwas, 293.

Makoucoué, **58**, 41, 293. *See* Mantoué.

Makoutens (Makskouteng), **54**, 207, **62**, 193. *See* Mascoutens.

Mal de terre, **8**, 293. *See* Scurvy.

- Malapart, André de, French officer: sponsor in baptism, **8**, 253; commandant at Three Rivers, **311**.
- Malbaie (Malbaye), Que., **63**, 251; origin of name, and location, **69**, 290; fisheries, **42**, 253; earthquake at, **50**, 79; trade and agriculture at, **69**, 81-95.
- Malet (Malette, Mallet), Antoine, Detroit habitant: orders masses said, **69**, 251; dealings with mission, 257, 261, 265, **70**, 37, 39, 63.
- Malet, Catherine, marriage, **70**, 306.
- Malecites, **12**, 274. *See* Marechites.
- Malherbe, ———, Jesuit, cited, **52**, 87.
- Malherbe, François, Jesuit brother, **46**, 173, **71**, 134; burial, **68**, 41; Laure finds his grave, **71**, 147; sketch, **46**, 302-303, **71**, 147.
- Mallemain, Pierre de, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 134; sketch, 160, 161.
- Mallery, Garrick: *Gesture-signs*, **71**, 273. *Ind. Pictographs*, **71**, 286. *Ind. Picture-writing*, **71**, 286. *Ind. Sign Language*, **71**, 273, 274. Cited, **20**, 306, **61**, 270.
- Mallet, **69**, 257, 261, 265. *See* Malet, A.
- Mallet, Edmond: *Le Gardeur de St. Pierre*, **71**, 336. *Philippe de Joncaire*, **71**, 336.
- Malot, Louis, Jesuit brother, **71**, 124; drowned, **4**, 235, 255; sketch, **71**, 139.
- Malouins (Maluines), people of St. Malo, France, **1**, 173, 316, **67**, 63; trade with Indians, **1**, 67, **4**, 256; called Samaricois, **1**, 163; in Acadia, **2**, 27-31, 179, 229, 305, **3**, 187, **211**, **4**, 27; in Canada, **3**, 43, 69, 292; name applied to French-Canadians, **67**, 335.
- Malouminek (Maloumines), **44**, 247, **58**, 275, 289. *See* Menomonees.
- Malt-kiln, at Quebec, burned, **48**, 235.
- Malta, Knights of, **8**, 287, 306, **9**, 306, **11**, 47, 276, **20**, 309, **24**, 63. *See* Islands, and St. John, Knights Hospitallers of.
- Maluines (les), appellation of Falkland Islands, **67**, 335.
- Maluquer, Dufau de, French writer: "Maison d'Abbadie," cited, **71**, 380.
- Mamantouensa, Kaskaskia chief: visits New Orleans, **68**, 203, **213**, 215; speech by, 205.
- Manabozho (Manabush, Michabou, Minabō'sho, Missibizi, Nani-bozhu), Algonquain deity, **50**, 289, 328, **54**, 155, 157, **71**, 276, 278; called "the Great Hare," **5**, 286, **54**, 201; the first man, **20**, 316; legends regarding, **5**, 286, **6**, 328, **9**, 308, **10**, 320, **12**, 33, 270, **54**, 201; citations referring to, **12**, 270. *See* Hare, Great; *also* Messou.
- Manate (Manade, Manat, Manaté, Manath, Manathe, Manatte, Manhate, Manhattan, Mannate), Indian name applied to island and to Dutch settlement, **8**, 301, **25**, 63, **31**, 97, **36**, 101, 103, **42**, 41, **44**, 97, **50**, 67, **52**, 123, 139, **57**, 27, **58**, 179, **60**, 133, **62**, 157, **63**, 179, **64**, 99, **66**, 189, **67**, 41; etymology, **25**, 289; site of New York

Manate (continued)—

City, **25**, 288; distance from English settlements, **36**, 240; recaptured by Dutch, **57**, 31. *See also* New Amsterdam, *and* New York.

Manawa, Wis., regarded as a mission site, **55**, 321.

Manawan, district tributary to Chicoutimi, **69**, 109.

Mance (Manse), Jeanne, **35**, 31, **37**, 266, **41**, 241; arrives in Canada, **21**, 311-312; sponsor in baptism, **22**, 139, 213, **24**, 235, **37**, 103; at Montreal, **27**, 77; her friends, 312; gift to Lalemant, **35**, 31; voyages to and from France, 55, **44**, 117, **47**, 289, **48**, 235; feasts Indians, **36**, 203; opposes establishment of Quebec nuns at Montreal, 258; gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 281; conducts hospital, **44**, 322; brings nuns to Montreal, **45**, 111; biography, **22**, 318, **71**, 334.

Manchipin, an Abenaki: conversion, **62**, 143.

Manchot, Oneida chief: friendly to Milet, **64**, 69.

Mandans, Siouan tribe, **44**, 325; tobacco used by, **10**, 325.

Mandrake, **13**, 270. *See* May apple, *and* Podophyllum.

Mangouch, Estienne, Nipissing convert, **33**, 159; baptism and piety, **27**, 57-61; teaches his language to Jesuits, 57; exhorts pagans, **30**, 121; escapes from Iroquois, **37**, 103; at Quebec, **38**, 181.

Manhate Indians, found by Dutch on Manhattan Island, **25**, 288. *See also* Manate.

Manhattan, **8**, 301, **25**, 288, **36**, 240. *See* Manate.

Mania, for human flesh, among Crees, **46**, 263. *See also* Cannibalism.

Ma'nido, **20**, 307. *See* Manitou.

Manikou, Sébastien, Abenaki convert: piety, **63**, 35, 51.

Manikwagan, fur trade at, **69**, 109. *See* Lakes *and* Rivers: Manicouagan.

Manikwagan Indians, **59**, 61.

Manisounagouch (Manitounagouch), *or* Mansounok, Montagnais appellation of Sept Isles, **59**, 57.

Manitou (Ma'nido), Algonkin divinity, **6**, 199, 201, **7**, 181, 183, 287, **8**, 261, **9**, 75, 113, 119, 213, **11**, 167, 169, 195, 259, 263, 265, **12**, 9, 185, **20**, 135, 137, 269, 307, **29**, 143, **32**, 201, 273, 303, **33**, 27, **35**, 231, **49**, 67, **50**, 271, **54**, 219, 225, 229-235, **55**, 129, **57**, 283, 285, 289, 293, 299, **58**, 55, 57, **59**, 103, 133, 143, 145, **64**, 235, **66**, 233, 241, 263, **67**, 159, 161; application of term, **12**, 7, 143, **59**, 129, **66**, 235; number, **9**, 125, **50**, 285, **66**, 159-161; good and bad, **12**, 7, 13; of animals, **33**, 25, 155, **57**, 273, **67**, 159—this belief results from spirit worship, **13**, 271; feared by Indians, **1**, 287, **37**, 159-161, 225; animals regarded as, **59**, 223, **66**, 233, 237-239, **67**, 161—symbols of, **13**, 271; invoked, **6**, 205, **24**, 71, **25**, 167-169, **31**, 201-203, 243, **33**, 155, **58**, 63, **66**, 233, 263; consulted, **5**, 157-159, 187, 219, 286, **8**, 273, **9**,

- 113-115, 239, **33**, 25, **41**, 191-193, **66**, 233; offerings made to, **7**, 89, **10**, 325, **61**, 149, **64**, 187, **66**, 233, 241. Characteristics, **6**, 115, 175; called "master of life," **11**, 113, **66**, 235; causes death, **12**, 7, 21 — and sickness, **9**, 81, 117, 211, **22**, 287, **50**, 285, 293; cures illness, **26**, 121; feeds upon flames, **6**, 115; noises drive away, **9**, 53, **121**, **40**, 243; repelled by foul odors, **19**, 71; causes thunder, **12**, 27; appears in dreams, **18**, 165, **27**, 41; how pictured, **5**, 285; legends regarding, 286. Feasts to, **57**, 295; saluted at calumet dance, **59**, 133-135; songs in honor of, **65**, 65; pleased with indecent dances, **9**, 111. His wife, **6**, 175, 189; malicious nature, **12**, 31; causes sickness, **9**, 115; the sun her heart, **12**, 31.
- Manitou, personal (fetich of Indians), **6**, 207, **13**, 270, **22**, 73, 95, 229, 317, **23**, 91, 185, **24**, 251, 253, **25**, 123-127, **26**, 121, 267, **29**, 201; described, **31**, 191, **66**, 233, **67**, 159-161; of warriors, **66**, 233, **68**, 147; of medicine-men, **66**, 233, **68**, 151-157; determined by dreams, **61**, 149; superstitious regard for, **22**, 318; symbolized by animals or other objects, **13**, 271, **67**, 161.
- Manitougache (Manitouchatche, Manitougatche), Joseph, *dit* La Nasse, Montagnais convert, **5**, 143, 173, 175, 185, 213, **6**, 137; cultivates land, **5**, 57, 95, **6**, 119; his children, **5**, 57, 63, 111, 137, **6**, 127, 137; on friendly terms with Jesuits, **5**, 93-95, 117-119, 167, **6**, 111; winters near Quebec, **5**, 103-107; builds a house, 121; goes to Cap de Tourmente, 163; warns French, 281; conversion, baptism, and pious death, 281, **6**, 117-125.
- Manitouabewich, Marie, Algonkin convert: marries Frenchman, **5**, 288.
- Manitourinjou, Indian appellation of Nicolet, **23**, 277-279.
- Manitoulin (Manitoulain, Manitulain, Ekaentouton), **61**, 127, 131; home of Ottawas, **14**, 286.
- Manitounagouch, Jean Baptiste, Algonkin convert: slain by Iroquois, **30**, 235-239, 255.
- Manitounagwy, Jean Baptiste, Iroquet convert: piety, **31**, 279-281.
- Manitousiou (Manitousiouekhi, Manitousiouet), **6**, 125, **7**, 69, **9**, 83, **12**, 7, 9. *See* Indians: medicine-men.
- Manlius, N. Y., Indian village site near, **8**, 299, **41**, 255, 258, **51**, 294.
- Manna, **24**, 117; used in hospital, **51**, 113, **52**, 107.
- Mannate, **53**, 157. *See* Manate.
- Manor, seigniorial, **71**, 71, 81. *See* Seigniories.
- Manresa, Spain: location, **60**, 321; Loyola's grotto at, 225, 321.
- Manse, **35**, 31. *See* Mance, Jeanne.
- Mansfeld, Ernest von, German commander, **1**, 197; sketch, 316.
- Manslaughter, punishment for, **49**, 171. *See also* Penalties.
- Mansounok, Indian appellation of Sept Isles, **59**, 57.
- Mantane, **32**, 273. *See* Rivers: Matane.

- Mante, Cosme de, Capuchin, superior of Acadian missions: visits Sillery, **36**, 251; letter by, 227.
- Mantouchensa (*Tête d'Ours*), Peoria chief: envoy to Quebec, **66**, 51.
- Mantoue (Mantoué, Mantouek, Nantoué), sedentary tribe at Lake Superior, **18**, 231; location, **44**, 249, 325. *See also* Makoucoué.
- Mantoueabeouchit, an Algonkin, **11**, 91.
- Mantwetchimat, an Algonkin: death, **16**, 53-55.
- Mantlets, worn by Iroquois in battle, **45**, 253, **46**, 213. *See also* Indians: warfare.
- Manuscripts, **1**, 127, **2**, 287, 300, 302, **4**, 266, **67**, 341; Coll. Clairambault, **63**, 297; of Lewis Cass, **71**, 263; of Maréchal Lévis, 264; at Ursuline monastery, Quebec, 379; Jesuitica, 225-233, 237, 238, 241 — *MSS. Soc. Jesu*, cited, **15**, 149, 239, **20**, 301, **25**, 283. "MSS. relat. à Nouv. France," cited, **48**, 296, **49**, 275, **55**, 322, **64**, 269, **67**, 332, 334, **71**, 253. "MS. of 1652," cited, **25**, 289, **31**, 290, **39**, 266, **40**, 255, **71**, 211, 232; occasion of its compilation, **38**, 295. *See also* Archives, and Libraries.
- Manus Dei*, ointment: composition, **51**, 289.
- Man-wolf, **14**, 153. *See* Werewolf.
- Maouatchihitonnam, Hurons hold assemblies at, **24**, 155.
- Maple (*Acer*), **58**, 121, **60**, 217; wood used for bows, **15**, 245. Sap called "maple-water," **56**, 101; how obtained, **6**, 273; sugar made from, 273, 329; how made, **67**, 95.
- Mapleton, N. Y., Indian village site near, **51**, 293.
- Maps. *See* Cartography and maps.
- Maquas (Maquois), Dutch appellation of Mohawks, **8**, 300, **31**, 97, 115, 117, **36**, 238.
- Maquet, Alexis, Jesuit, **71**, 134; ordained to perpetuate order (1767), 172; sketch, 172.
- Mar Bermejo (Vermillion Sea), Spanish name for Gulf of California, **59**, 307.
- Mar de Cortes, Spanish name for Gulf of California, **59**, 307.
- Mar del Nort, **3**, 291. *See* Oceans: Atlantic.
- Marachites, **2**, 292. *See* Marechites.
- Marameg, western tribe (probably Algonquian): location, **54**, 133, **58**, 41; unite with other tribes, **18**, 259.
- Maranham, Brazil, French colony at, **8**, 287.
- Maratchikatik, Montagnais chief: meaning of name, **68**, 65; sickness and death, 61-65.
- Marble, **46**, 265, **47**, 193; in Nova Scotia, **3**, 297; at Moulin Baude, **7**, 309; at Isle Perrot, **58**, 125; white, **63**, 287.
- Marblehead, Mass., founded, **36**, 242; Druillettes at, 95.
- Marbœuf, **70**, 305. *See* Godfroy.
- Marbois, François Barbé de: *Louisiane*, **71**, 326.

- Marc, Fray ———, Franciscan missionary: explorations, **59**, 307.
- Marc, Jean Jacques, Jesuit brother, **71**, 134; sketch, 161.
- Marc-Antoine, Algonkin convert: pious death, **24**, 169-171.
- Marcasite: sent to France, **63**, 291; defined, 307.
- Marcel, Gabriel: edits *Factum*, **3**, 299. *Reproductions*, cited, **71**, 360.
- Marcellinus, Ammianus, Latin historian: cited, **1**, 73.
- Marchand, ———, principal of Montreal college: Plessis writes to, **71**, 8, 16, 109-113, 208, 385.
- Marcol, Gabriel, Jesuit, **71**, 134; arrives in Canada (1723), **69**, 287; takes vows as spiritual coadjutor (1727), 287; superior of Canadian missions (1748-54), 75, 287, **71**, 125, 398; rector of Quebec college, **69**, 75; complains of Tournois's recall, 237; death (1755), 287; sketch, 287, **71**, 125, 167; circular letter on, 231.
- Marcoux, abbé F. X. (?), Iroquois name of, **17**, 242.
- Mare Ochceanum, **3**, 291. *See* Oceans: Atlantic.
- Maréchal, Nicolas, dit La Marche, edits *Lettres édifiantes*, **66**, 299, 310-311.
- Marechites (Marachites, Malecites, Maliseet), Etechemin tribe: location, **1**, 308, **2**, 292; Armouchiquois identified as, **1**, 308; alliances, **12**, 274; village of, **67**, 121, **71**, 162.
- Maremiten, phonetic rendering of Merrymeeting Bay, q.v., **36**, 87, 239.
- MAREST, Pierre Gabriel, Jesuit, **59**, 311, **66**, 338, 339, 348, **71**, 134; arrives in Canada (1694), **64**, 147, 279, **65**, 264; chaplain of Hudson Bay expedition (1694), **64**, 279, **65**, 264, **66**, 77; captured by English, **65**, 264; in England, 264; sent to France, 264; returns to Canada, 265; with Illinois tribes (principally Kaskaskias, 1698-1714), **1**, 33, **65**, 101-103, 265, **66**, 25, 123, 209, 247, 287-289; describes hardships of Binneteau, **65**, 263; filibusters give present to, **66**, 139-141; with Bergier (*ca.* 1712), 257; journey to Mackinac, 267-283; at mission of St. Joseph, 281, 285; leaves Mackinac, 285; death (1714), **65**, 265; good linguist, 69-71, 265, **66**, 117; zeal, **65**, 69-71; influence civilizing, 265; sketch, 264-265, **71**, 158; circular letter on, **65**, 265, **66**, 340, **71**, 231.
- Writings*: letters — cited, **58**, 296; (1695, *Iter et Missio*) **64**, 8, 20, 261-267, 272, **71**, 201; (1699) **65**, 7, 14, 79-85, 256-257, **71**, 202; (1702) **66**, 7, 12, 37-41, 297, **71**, 202-203; (*ca.* 1706) **66**, 7, 13-15, 67-119, 298-334, **71**, 203; (1712) **66**, 8, 19-22, 219-295, 335, **71**, 203.
- Marest, Joseph Jacques (Jean), Jesuit, brother of Gabriel, **71**, 134; arrives in Canada (*ca.* 1686), **66**, 338; studies Indian tongues (1686-88), 338; at Mackinac (1688, 1700-14), 207, 267, 283-285, 338; with Sioux, 107, 338; superior of Ottawa missions, 267, 338; at mission St. Joseph, 281; death (1725), 338; sketch, 338, **71**, 156; writes to Cadillac (*ca.* 1701), 228.

- Mareuil**, Pierre de, Jesuit, **71**, 134; with Iroquois, **1**, 31, 317; sketch, **71**, 163-164. See Marieul.
- Margane** (Morgan). See La Valtrie.
- Margonne**, ———, director of Hundred Associates, **25**, 79, **36**, 73.
- Margontier**, ———, drowned, **43**, 51.
- Margry**, Pierre, French historian: researches regarding La Salle, **71**, 322. *Navig. Fran.*, cited, **2**, 304, **3**, 292, **5**, 276, **71**, 256. *MSS. relat. Nouv. France*, cited, **4**, 258, **8**, 288, **63**, 304. *Découv. et étab.*, cited, **4**, 263, **44**, 322, **53**, 303, **57**, 317, **58**, 291, 294, **59**, 299, 314-315, **63**, 305, **64**, 279, **65**, 262, 268, 270, 272, 273, **66**, 338, **68**, 329, 330, 335, **71**, 228, 243-244, 246-249, 252-256, 258-261, 263, 377, 379. *Rel. et mem. inédits*, cited, **63**, 305, **71**, 256.
- Marguerie** (Marguery), François, interpreter for Algonkins, **21**, 29; arrives in Canada (*ca.* 1627), **10**, 320; with Indians during English occupation, 320-321; at Three Rivers, 321; estate granted to, 321; winters with Island Algonkins (1635-36), 73-75, 321; at Ihonatiria, 75; captive among Iroquois (1641), 321, **21**, 27-45, **27**, 263; brought back to Three Rivers (1641), **10**, 321, **21**, 35, 39, **44**, 97-99; writes history of captivity, **21**, 33; marriage (1645), **10**, 321, **27**, 89, 312; drowned (1648), **10**, 321, **32**, 87-89, 137; river named for, **26**, 315; character, **10**, 310, **32**, 137; marriage of widow, **30**, 304; sketch, **10**, 320-321.
- Marguerie**, Marie, sister of François: marriages, **9**, 305, **10**, 321, **47**, 315; mother of François Hertel, **47**, 83-87.
- Marguerite**, of France: sponsor in baptism, **1**, 77, III.
- Marguerite** (Margueritte), Abenaki convert, **62**, 25, **63**, 67, 79; piety, **62**, 27, 143.
- Marguerite**, Algonkin child: I. Baptism and death, **8**, 25. II. Baptized, **11**, 131.
- Marguerite**, Algonkin convert: pious death, **24**, 177.
- Marguerite**, Eskimo convert: baptized, **45**, 69.
- Marguerite**, Iroquois convert: death, **65**, 33-39.
- Marguerite**, Souriquois convert: baptized, **28**, 23-25.
- Marguerite Therese**, Montagnais girl: educated in France, **11**, 99; baptism, 99.
- Margueritte**, Algonkin convert, **62**, 147.
- Maria Theresa**, queen of France, **22**, 215.
- Marie**, Abenaki convert, **62**, 143, **63**, 77.
- Marie**, Algonkin convert: I. Baptism and death, **7**, 297. II. Baptism and death, **11**, III-III.
- Marie**, Algonkin girl: I. Sickness, baptism, and death, **8**, 259-269. II. Baptism, **9**, 23, 27. III. Baptism, **9**, 59. IV. Baptism, **11**, 83. V. Baptism and death, **11**, 93. VI. Baptism, **11**, 137.
- Marie**, Attikamègue girl: baptized, **24**, 75.

- Marie, Fox convert: piety, **58**, 45-47.
- Marie, Huron child: baptized, **8**, 133.
- Marie, Huron girl: at Ursuline seminary, **36**, 213, **41**, 221.
- Marie, Huron convert: I. Baptism and death, **10**, 13. II. Baptism and death, **13**, 29-31.
- Marie, Illinois convert, **64**, 235; piety, 193-197, 211-229. *See also* Accault.
- Marie, Iroquois convert: I. Piety, **53**, 185. II. Welcomes Milet, **64**, 77.
- Marie, Montagnais child: I. Baptism and death, **8**, 253. II. Baptism, **9**, 29.
- Marie, Montagnais convert: instructs Laure, **68**, 55.
- Marie, Papinachois girl: baptized, **59**, 31.
- Marie, Pottawattomie convert: baptized, **51**, 39.
- Marie Anne, Indian girl: baptized, **54**, 277.
- Marie Joseph, **38**, 143. *See* St. Joseph, Marie de.
- Marie Magdelaine: boarded at habitant's, **32**, 103; leaves Quebec, 105.
- Marie Magdelaine, Algonkin girl: piety, **22**, 187.
- Marie Magdelaine, Montagnais girl, daughter of Noël Negabamat: cured of sickness, **32**, 277.
- Marie Magdeleine, Abenaki convert: pious death, **62**, 147.
- Marie Magdeleine, Indian convert, **62**, 135.
- Marie Magdeleine, Iroquois girl: I. Baptized, **42**, 115. II. Baptized, **54**, 277.
- Marie Magdalene, Montagnais girl, educated in France: baptism and death, **11**, 99.
- Marie Therese, Hospital nun. *See* Bourdon, Marie Thérèse.
- Marieul, Pierre (Peter) de, **1**, 31. *See* Mareuil.
- Mariland, **36**, 111. *See* Maryland.
- Marin, —, French-Canadian officer: defeats English, **70**, 111.
- Marine: officers of, inspect pirate ship, **29**, 31; minister of, makes statement regarding Jesuit revenues, **69**, 285.
- Marinette, Wis., location, **54**, 308.
- Marisco, marine rush: mats made from, **1**, 281.
- Markets, held by nomad tribes, **54**, 135. *See also* Barter, and Fur trade.
- Markham, Clements R., editor, **71**, 242.
- Marmette, Joseph: *Canada et les Basques*, **71**, 303.
- Marmot: hoary (whistler; nightingale; *Arctomys pruinosus*), **6**, 271; described, 313-315, 329; used as food, **8**, 159, 306, **38**, 241. Woodchuck (*Arctomys monax*), **8**, 306; used as food, 159.
- Marois, C. A., Mgr., vicar-general, Quebec: aid from, acknowledged, **20**, 16.

Maroumine, 18, 231. *See* Menomonees.

Marot, ———, Basque captain: at Quebec, 43, 45; sails for France, 53.

Marquemont, ——— de, sponsor in baptism, 2, 157.

"Marquisates: of the Mississippi," term explained, 67, 281; Dusablé, in Canada, 71, 87.

Marquette family, 71, 400, 402-403.

MARQUETTE, Jacques (James), Jesuit, 71, 134; date of birth, 401; arrives in Canada (1666), 50, 173, 201, 322, 71, 402; studies Algonkin language (1666-68), 50, 203, 322; as linguist, 59, 153, 205; death (1675), 50, 322, 59, 191-201, 235, 315, 60, 129, 223, 62, 211; remains interred at Point St. Ignace, 59, 201-205, 71, 150, 229; succeeded by Allouez, 60, 149, 61, 157; biography, 50, 322-323, 59, 205-211, 71, 150, 232, 234, 242; voyages of, described on Raffeix's map, 47, 320; voyages, 71, 261, 317, 341, 358; memoirs on, cited, 50, 322; river and places named for, 322; qualifications as an explorer, 59, 307-308; statue, at Washington, 50, 322, 71, 210; facsimile writing, 59, 212, 71, 212; alleged portrait, 210, 400-403.

Missionary labors and explorations: with western Algonquian tribes (1668-69), 41, 257, 51, 149, 71, 402; replaces Allouez in Ottawa mission (1669), 1, 34, 50, 322; with Ottawas (St. Esprit mission), 1, 33, 51, 261, 55, 171, 59, 69, 87, 62, 211; at Sault de Ste. Marie (1669), 52, 213. Relations with Sioux, 54, 167; gives religious pictures to, 56, 115-117; driven from St. Esprit mission, 1, 34, 50, 322. With Kiskakons, 54, 177, 59, 201; founds and maintains St. Ignace mission at Mackinac (1671), 1, 34, 317, 50, 322, 55, 171, 319, 56, 117, 57, 249, 59, 91, 219. Laval appoints, vicar-general (*ca.* 1672), 65, 53, 262. Plans to visit Illinois, 54, 167, 185; with Illinois tribes (1673-74), 1, 33, 59, 169, 189, 235, 60, 129, 61, 157, 62, 211, 64, 279; Kaskaskias give calumet to, 65, 121-123; founds mission among Kaskaskias (1674), 50, 322; names mission of Immaculate Conception, 59, 308, 65, 55; with Arkansas tribes, 59, 119-121, 69, 301; with Metchigamea, 59, 151-153, 313, 65, 264; in Louisiana, 1, 36. Meets Joliet (1673), 1, 34, 58, 95; first voyage (1673), 1, 34, 50, 322, 58, 65, 71, 59, 14-17, 87-163, 293-299, 310-311, 65, 266; obtains Miami guides, 59, 105; explores Mississippi River and valley, 50, 322, 324, 58, 95, 59, 67, 89-163, 235; discovery of Mississippi attributed to, 50, 322, 58, 93-109, 66, 245; at Arkansas River, 50, 322, 65, 117; sees "painted monsters," 59, 312; with Chicacas, 313; returns to Green Bay (1673), 50, 322; second voyage (1674-75), 59, 18, 165-201; at Sturgeon Bay portage (1674), 167, 314; compared to St. Francis Xavier, 60, 129.

Writings: MS. journal preserved at Montreal, 1, 34; Dablon edits papers of, 41, 257; MS. found among effects, 59, 211; writes

- memoirs of voyages, 315. Letters — (*Rel.* 1669-70) **54**, 7, 13-14, 169-195, **71**, 196; (*Rel.* 1672-73) **57**, 7, 16-17, 249-263, 308, **71**, 197. Journals — first voyage (1673), **59**, 7, 14-17, 89-163, 293-299, **71**, 198; second voyage (1674-75), **59**, 7-8, 17, 165-183, 293-299, **71**, 198; cited, **50**, 322, **59**, 165, **71**, 215. *Voyages* (Lenox ed.), cited, **60**, 311. Maps of Mississippi River — (1673-74) **59**, 10, 108, 294-296, 299, **71**, 215; (Thevonot's, published as Marquette's) **59**, 10, 154, 295-296, **71**, 215; cited, **59**, 312.
- Marquette, Mich., named for Marquette, **50**, 322.
- Marquette, Wis., named for Marquette, **50**, 322.
- Marquisate of Dusablé, **71**, 87.
- Marriages: legal difficulty in, **30**, 159, 304; rights of Jesuits to solemnize, 191. Contracts — first, in New France, **32**, 312; witnesses of, **47**, 317; portion, provided for Huron girl, 289; licenses required by English commandants, **71**, 43; beginning of, 266. French — first, in Canada (1617), **2**, 308; early, **5**, 288, **6**, 327, **8**, 295, **9**, 307, **32**, 311, **34**, 246, **37**, 267; of habitants, **8**, 295-296, 309, 312, **9**, 305-306, **11**, 278, **12**, 275, **21**, 318, **27**, 89, 93, 97-99, 311-314, **28**, 235, 315-320, **30**, 304, **32**, 311-313, **34**, 246, **35**, 289-291, **36**, 147, 245-249, **37**, 265-267, **42**, 297, 300-301, **43**, 321-324, **44**, 321-322, **45**, 229, 256, 270, 272, **46**, 302-303, **47**, 289, 315, 317-318, **62**, 273, **63**, 300, 303, **64**, 275, 279, **65**, 271, **66**, 340, 342, 345, **67**, 331-332, 334-336, 338, **68**, 334, **69**, 291, 293-294, 298, 306-310, **70**, 73-77, **71**, 395-396; of soldiers and habitants, **50**, 245; frequent, in Canada, **51**, 167; of negroes and whites, **69**, 145. Indian marriages (*see* Indians: marriage; *and* Polygamy). Marriages between Indians and whites (*see* Indians: marriage).
- Mars: temple, on Montmartre, **8**, 311; figure, on medallion given to Indians, **70**, 97.
- Marsac, François de, son of Jacob: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 45, 63; marriage, 308; sketch, 308.
- Marsac, Jacob de, French officer: sketch, **70**, 308.
- Marsac, Mme. —, orders masses, **69**, 261.
- Marseilles, France, **63**, 273; plague in, **68**, 77, 325.
- Marshall, Charles D., son of Orsamus H., owner of *Relations*, **42**, 293.
- Marshall, Orsamus Holmes, book-collector: possesses *Relations*, **42**, 293; cited, **41**, 258, **69**, 293, 298. "Copper Regions," cited, **50**, 327, **71**, 321. "De Céloron's Expedition," cited, **69**, 294, 295, 297. "Champlain's Expedition," **71**, 288. *La Salle with Senecas*, cited, **8**, 293, 302, **71**, 294. *Niagara Frontier*, cited, **8**, 305, **21**, 313, 314, 316, **71**, 316. *Historical Writings*, **71**, 321.
- Marshalsea of Quebec, **56**, 303.
- Marshes: in lower Canada, **17**, 233, **42**, 45; in western country, **62**, 207-209; in Mississippi country, **66**, 271. *See also* Swamps.

Marsolet. *See* Sasousmat.

Marsolet, Louise, daughter of Nicolas: marriage, **43**, 321.

Marsolet, Marie, daughter of Nicolas: attends ballet, **30**, 159; marriage, 304; sketch, 304.

Marsolet (Marsollet), Nicolas, sieur de St. Aignan (Agnan), French interpreter, **21**, 91, 311; arrives in Canada (*ca.* 1608 or 1613), **5**, 283; with English, 283; teaches Montagnais to Jesuits, 113; with Indians, **8**, 295; marriage (*ca.* 1636), **5**, 283; visits sick Indian, **14**, 141; sponsor in baptism, **18**, 113; commander of boat, **21**, 85-87; baptizes Montagnais, **24**, 133; rouses discontent among habitants (1646-47), **5**, 284, **28**, 155-157, 315; land granted to, **5**, 284, **71**, 85; at Tadoussac, **30**, 175, 193; gifts to, **36**, 113; in Tadoussac trade, **5**, 284, **36**, 127; Sulte's sobriquet for, **5**, 284; death (1677), 284; marriages of daughters, **30**, 304, **43**, 321; sketch, **5**, 283-284; descendants of, 284.

Marsolet, Mme. Nicolas (*née* La Barbide): furnishes blessed bread, **28**, 153; causes discontent among habitants, 157; gift to Quebec parish church, **42**, 279.

Marsouin, **68**, 89. *See* Porpoise, white.

Marteau, ———, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.

Martel, Joseph Nicolas, Canadian Jesuit, **71**, 134; serves novitiate in France, 181; sketch, 181.

Martens, fur-bearing animal: in Canada, **6**, 271; in Hudson Bay region, **45**, 231; near Moisie River, **69**, 117, 123; not found in south, 171; method of hunting, **6**, 307; missionaries hunt, **63**, 265; Indians hunt, **69**, 99; used as food, **6**, 271; in Huron mythology, **10**, 131. Skins—trade in, **4**, 113, 207, **68**, 59, **69**, 95, **111**, **115**, **121**; moths spoil, **67**, 69; lost through restrictions upon trade, **69**, 85; fine quality from Mistassins and Moisie River district, 117; prices (1750), 127.

Martial, ———, sieur, Montmagny's secretary: wounded by Iroquois, **22**, 279.

Martianus, ———, physician: invents Martiatum, **51**, 289.

Martiatum, ointment: origin of name, **51**, 289; composition and properties, 289.

Martin, ———, French official: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.

Martin, ——— ("little"), ill-treated by Hurons, **8**, 81.

Martin, ———, sieur (Abraham?), visits mine (1664), **48**, 237.

Martin. *See* Matchounon.

Martin, Souriquois chief: with French, **2**, 143; Fléché baptizes, 147; pious death and burial, 149.

Martin, Abraham, *dû* L'Écossais: marriage (1613), **32**, 312; arrives in Canada (1614), 312; remains in Canada after conquest (1628-29), 312; engagé of Hundred Associates, 312; land granted to ("Heights

- of Abraham"), 312; engages in seal-fishery, 93; gift to, **28**, 143; royal pilot (1647), **32**, 312; accused of rape (1649), **34**, 41; death (1664), **32**, 312; his family, **28**, 314-315; marriage of daughters, **27**, 312, **28**, 315, 319, **32**, 312, **36**, 247; sketch, 312.
- Martin, Algonkin lad: baptized, **11**, 83, 85.
- Martin, Amador, disputation by, **50**, 213.
- Martin, Antoine, *dit* Montpellier, soldier and shoemaker: marriage, **28**, 203, 317; death, 318; sketch, 317-318.
- Martin, Archer: *H. B. C. Land Tenures*, **71**, 308.
- Martin, Claude, manufacturer in France: marriage, **16**, 255; sketch, 255.
- Martin, Claude, *fi*ls, Benedictine priest: publishes correspondence of mother (Marie de l'Incarnation), **16**, 256; assistant to Father General (1668), 257; death (1696), 257; religious works, 257; sketch, 255-257.
- Martin, Deborah B.: *Hist. Green Bay*, **71**, 321-322.
- Martin, Felix, Jesuit, antiquarian and collector: services as collector, **32**, 15; arrives in Canada (1842), **4**, 271; original investigation on *Relations*, **1**, 42; Jesuit archives restored to (1843), **28**, 305; begins collection (1843), **71**, 120; begins list of Canadian missionaries (1843), **71**, 121; visits Ste. Marie (1845), **5**, 294; Mollet writes to (1846), **71**, 231-232; founder and designer of St. Mary's College building, **4**, 271, **28**, 306—its first rector (1851), **4**, 271, **32**, 15; makes gift to University of New York, **28**, 306; superior at Quebec residence (1857), **4**, 271, **28**, 305; copies, translates, and edits Jesuit documents, etc., **1**, 43-44, 302, **2**, 272, **4**, 247, 272, **5**, 285, **6**, 319, **11**, 271, **15**, 239, **17**, 239, **18**, 251, **20**, 301, 309, **23**, 321, **25**, 283, **30**, 299, **32**, 297, **33**, 271, **34**, 237, **35**, 285, **36**, 233, 250, **39**, 265, **41**, 250, **45**, 263, **50**, 315, 323, **51**, 291, **57**, 309-313, **59**, 299, 301, 302, **60**, 312, 313, 317, **63**, 296, **64**, 271, **66**, 297, **69**, 280, **71**, 226, 229, 232, 389, **72**, 9; editorial deficiencies, **60**, 316; returns to France (1861), **4**, 271; ecclesiastical offices in France, 271-272; death (1886), **71**, 121; biography, **4**, 271-272, **71**, 238; portrait, **32**, frontispiece, 15, **71**, 209; cited, **2**, 288, **5**, 294, **17**, 242, **20**, 305-306, **27**, 311, **33**, 272, **34**, 247, 253-254, **41**, 257, **46**, 297, 302, **57**, 308-309, 312-313, **58**, 294, 297, **59**, 305-307, 310, **71**, 400; works, **4**, 272. *Life of Biard*, cited, **1**, 312, **71**, 231. *Bressani*, cited, **2**, 303, **5**, 275, 293, 295, **26**, 315, **36**, 245, **38**, 295, **39**, 265-267, **40**, 255; bibliography, **38**, 290-291. *Jogues*, cited, **5**, 293, 295, **9**, 314, **17**, 241, **19**, 270, 272, **28**, 308, **31**, 289-290, **71**, 239; (Shea's ed.), cited, **13**, 269, **71**, 239. *Pays des Hurons*, cited, **20**, 305, **34**, 247, 252, **71**, 344. "Blue Volume," cited, **34**, 247. Sketch of Ossossané, **34**, 105, 247, 253, **71**, 217.
- Martin, Hélène, daughter of Abraham: marriage, **28**, 315, 319, **32**, 312.

Martin, Horace F.: *Castorologia*, cited, **69**, 291, **71**, 346.

Martin, Marguerite, daughter of Abraham: marriage, **36**, 247.

Martin, Marie, daughter of Abraham: marriage, **27**, 312.

Martin, Sarah G.: *Hist. Green Bay*, **71**, 321-322.

Martinière. See Berment, Claude de.

Martyr, Peter: cited, **2**, 295; *Decades*, **1**, 309.

Martyrs, **17**, 13, 19, **23**, 191, **26**, 283, **30**, 101, **31**, 99, 103, **36**, 53, **41**, 37, 41, 131, 227, **42**, 31, 33, 217, 237, 263, **43**, 221, 273, 283, 313, **44**, 55, 59, 139, **45**, 49, 187, **46**, 25, 217, **47**, 203, **49**, 109, **53**, 25, **57**, 91, **63**, 201, **71**, 236; Jesuit, in America (priests and brothers), **1**, 17-18, 23, 25-26, 28-29, 32, 35, 37, **5**, 290, **9**, 313-314, **28**, 127-129, **29**, 45, **30**, 25, 295, **31**, 59, 119-121, **34**, 21, 25-37, 57, 81-83, 97, 139, 157, 189, 195, 227, 237, 246, **35**, 19-21, 149-151, 161, 169, **36**, 59, **40**, 35-37, 123, **41**, 37, 41, 119-121, 215, 227, **42**, 33, 39-41, **43**, 85, 129, 313, **44**, 273, **48**, 27, 221, 257, **50**, 87, 211, 307-311, **51**, 83, 187, **52**, 67, 141-143, **58**, 251, **60**, 181, 303, **61**, 211, **63**, 143, 169-171, **69**, 29-31, **70**, 247-251, **71**, 138-140, 142, 145-146, 168, 171, 178, 211, 217-218, 236; memorial to, **4**, 266, **5**, viii, 295, **71**, 217; Jesuit, in Japan, **12**, 277; mission of the, **31**, 107, **43**, 209; among converts, **35**, 217, 223, **64**, 127, 145; books of, kept by, **41**, 119-121; among Iroquois, **71**, 226; torture of, **35**, frontispiece, 8, **71**, 218; biography, 333; pope forbids unauthorized publications regarding, **38**, 211; spirits invoked, **31**, 119.

Mary, princess of England: marries William of Orange, **64**, 274.

Mary Magdelaine, **10**, 121.

Maryland (Mariland, Merrinlande; colony and state): troops sent against Indians, **8**, 301; religion in, **36**, 111; Iroquois easily reached from, 111; early settlement of, 244; Dutch trade with, **50**, 321; Pierron travels in, **59**, 73; Jesuits in, 307, **64**, 281, **71**, 389; captives from, baptized, **62**, 59; Iroquois invade, 67; Indians in, 272; colonial assembly removes Piscatoways, 272; history, **71**, 324, 326.

MASCOUTENS (Machkoutench, Maksoutensak, Mascoutains, Mascouteins, Maskoutench, Maskoutenech, Maskoutens, Maskoutings, Maskoutins, Mathkoutench; Fire Nation, Fr. appellation), Algonquian tribe, **1**, 10, **54**, 305, **55**, 207; meaning of term, **5**, 279, **44**, 115, **55**, 199, **59**, 101; Huron appellation, **5**, 280.

Location: in seventeenth century, **5**, 280, **20**, 308; on upper Fox River (1658), **44**, 247, 324-325; on and near Green Bay (1670-71, 1879), **54**, 207, **55**, 103, **61**, 149; in 1673, **58**, 41; on Ohio River (1702), **66**, 237, 339; on lower Wisconsin and Mississippi rivers (1728), **68**, 330; description of their country, **55**, 191-199, 217.

Population: compared to various Huron-Iroquois tribes (1644), **27**, 27; in 1671, **55**, 201; in 1672, **58**, 293; in 1675, **59**, 221; in 1679, **61**, 149, 155; clans, 149; villages, **54**, 308, **58**, 293; absorbed in Kickapoos, **5**, 280.

Language, etc.: speak Algonquian tongue, **21**, 125, **27**, 27; Kickapoos and Kitchigamich speak, **54**, 233; speak three different languages, **61**, 149; possess distinct language, **67**, 161; words and phrases, **58**, 35. Do not use canoes, **55**, 195; method of building houses, 195; method of fishing, 199; winter life of, **59**, 171; religion, **61**, 149-151; attached to medicine-men, **66**, 237-239; history, **71**, 290.

Relations with other tribes: hostilities with Algonkins, **5**, 73; detached from alliance with Foxes, **68**, 207; Hurons with, **45**, 243; peace with Illinois, **68**, 209, 330; Iroquois war with, **45**, 101, **55**, 201. With Miamis, **54**, 308, **55**, 201, **58**, 293; compared with, **59**, 103. Neutrals capture, **21**, 195, **27**, 25; hostilities with, **21**, 195, **27**, 25. War with Ottawas, **14**, 285; hostilities with Sioux, **55**, 203.

Relations with French: mission (St. Jacques) among, **1**, 221, **54**, 227-231, **58**, 21-23, 59, 265, **59**, 221, **61**, 155; Nicolet with, **8**, 295; Jesuits with, **20**, 308, **54**, 251, **55**, 191, **58**, 21, 33, **59**, 221, **60**, 197-199, 207-209, **61**, 149, **66**, 339, **67**, 161; desire cross, **58**, 27; Guignas captive among, **68**, 207-209, 330; make peace with French, 330.

Mascoutains (Mascouteins), **61**, 155. *See* Mascoutens.

Mase, **47**, 285. *See* Dumesnil, Louis.

Maskasinik, Algonquian tribe, **44**, 251.

Maskokis (Mushkogee), appellation of southern Indian stock. *See* Indians: anthropology and ethnology — stocks.

Maskounagoüing, Algonquian village, **62**, 201.

Maskoutench (Maskoutenech, Maskoutens, Maskoutings), **55**, 185, 199, **58**, 21, **59**, 101, 105, **67**, 161. *See* Mascoutens.

Maskoutépouels, appellation of prairie Sioux, **68**, 299.

Masks: painted, worn by Indians at carnival, **5**, 23, **10**, 203; worn in dance as cure for sickness, **13**, 175, 263; hung on cabins, **231**, 263, 267; Iroquois wear, **63**, 289, 306; worn in France, **17**, 177, **38**, 75; described, **71**, 280. *See also* Masqueraders.

Maslin. *See* Meslin.

Mason, Edward G.: *Illinois Citizens*, cited, **70**, 317. *Old Fort Chartres*, cited, **71**, 321, 388.

Mason, John, governor of Newfoundland: captures pirates, **4**, 265; lands granted to, **36**, 242-243.

Mason, Otis T.: "Bows, Arrows, and Quivers," cited, **15**, 245-246. "Iron Age in Amer.," **71**, 266. "Ind. Man's Knife," **71**, 283. "Throwing Sticks," **71**, 283. "Aborig. Basket-work," **71**, 285. "Aborig. Skin-dressing," **71**, 286. "Aborig. Zoötechny," **71**, 286, 378. "Technogeography," **71**, 286. *Aborig. Cradles*, cited, **26**, 316, **71**, 286. *Prim. Travel and Transp.*, **71**, 286.

Masons, Quebec: in religious procession, **28**, 193, **32**, 91. *See* Guilds, and Workmen.

Masqueraders: in Europe, **42**, 155; among Hurons, **15**, 177; among Iroquois, **60**, 189. *See also* Masks.

Massachusetts (English colony), **36**, 239, **62**, 276, **67**, 335; comprises forty towns (1650), **36**, 240; government of, **241**; limits of jurisdiction, 242-243; general court of (1650), 95, 101, **241**; influence of, in New England, 95, 109, 240; military strength, 105; militia of, 239, **241**; English agent for, 239. Norsemen in, **1**, 309; Champlain in (1605-06), **2**, 298; De Monts on coast of, 305; wampum as money in, **8**, 314; landgrants in (1628), **36**, 242; La Tour permitted to enlist volunteers in (1643), 243; peace concluded with D'Aulnay, **30**, 304; Jesuits expelled from (1647), **36**, **241**, **59**, 307; prohibits trade with West Indies (1650), **36**, 244; Druillettes in (1651), **1**, 14, **9**, 305, **36**, 75-111, 129, 137, 227, 246-247; attitude toward Iroquois, 91, 95, 101, 109; foreign trade of, 99, 109; magistrates of, recommend French alliance, 109; declines French alliance, **9**, 305, **36**, 247; envoy from, to Mohawks (1677), **64**, 276; action of, regarding *Rale*, **67**, 336-337; revolts against England (1775), **71**, 388; history, 313-314. Essex County, "Flower of," military company: massacred, **60**, 231, 321-322.

Massachusetts Historical Society, *Collections*, cited, **2**, 309, **71**, 330.

Massachusetts, Algonquian Indians: identified as Armouchiquois, q.v., **1**, 308; bibles, etc., printed in language of, **36**, 239; envoys from, at Quebec, **38**, 173; allies of Montagnais, 175.

Massé, ———, Huguenot trader: arrives in Canada, **45**, 157; owns boat, 159.

MASSÉ (Masse), Ennemond (Enemond, Enmond, Nemon). Jesuit (colleague of Biard), **1**, 149, 189, 318, **2**, 309, **3**, 5, 227, **5**, 57, **243**, **6**, 47, 59, **8**, 59, 65, **9**, 63, 301, **12**, 137, **71**, 134; appointed to Acadian mission, **1**, 129, 207, **2**, 83, 213, **3**, 167; obstacles to embarkation, **1**, 131-133, 139-145, 209, **2**, 83-85, 171-177, 213-215; departure from France and arrival in Acadia (1611), **1**, 129, 139-141, 145, 151, 189, 209, 312, 314, **2**, 7, 61, 85-87, 91, 173-177, 215-217, **3**, 179-181, **29**, 29-31, **39**, 169; illness, **2**, 239-241, **3**, 247; aids colony, **2**, 243, **3**, 255; builds boat, **2**, 243-245, **3**, 257-259, **29**, 41-43; fishes, **3**, 259; opposed by Biencourt, 299; leaves Port Royal with La Saussaye, **2**, 249, **3**, 263; at St. Sauveur, **1**, 129, **2**, 249, **3**, 265; captured by English, **1**, 13, 129, 229, **2**, 255, **3**, 7, **4**, 13, **29**, 31-33, **39**, 169; aided by Indians, **3**, 71; sent to France, **1**, 231, **2**, 263, **3**, 9, **4**, 23; at St. Malo, **2**, 265; in France, **1**, 314, **29**, 33; arrives in Canada (1625, 1633), **1**, 314, **4**, 171, 255, **5**, 201, 215, **6**, 37, **29**, 35-37, **39**, 171; Kirk sends, to France (1629), **28**, 37; occupation, **6**, 37-39, 73; death and burial (1646; 1643, error in Bressani), **6**, 37, **28**, 187, 273, **29**, 17, 29, 37-43, 167-169, **39**, 171-173; called "Father Useful," **6**, 37; sketch, **1**, 314-315, **6**, 37-39, **29**, 29-43, **39**, 169-173, **71**, 137; mon-

ument erected to, **1**, 20, 315, **28**, 317; cited, **29**, 33-35, **39**, 169-171; letter (1611), **1**, xv, 47, 185-187, 301-302, **71**, 182.

Missionary and official labors: associate to Coton (1608), **1**, 315, **29**, 29, **37**, 169; in Acadia, **1**, 6, 13, 129, **29**, 31; on St. John River, **2**, 239; opposes medicine-men, **3**, 123-125; nurses Membertou, 201; winters with Indians, 245; with Louis Membertou, 249, **4**, 27; returns to Port Royal, **3**, 253; studies and translates Montagnais language, **2**, 245-247, **4**, 266, **5**, 280; admonitor and confessor (1626), **4**, 183; duties of, **6**, 37, 69, 73; at Quebec, **1**, 8, **4**, 183, 255-256, 260, **23**, 273; at Sillery, **1**, 20, **20**, 309, **27**, 81, **28**, 145; at N. D. des Anges, **22**, 41; austerities practiced by, **29**, 33-35, **39**, 169-171.

Masses: first celebration on Lake Superior, **1**, 3; first, at Sault de Ste. Marie, 24; attendance at, compulsory, **9**, 145; saying of, intentions for, **16**, 27, **69**, 307; for individuals, **18**, 37, **71**, 111; first, of priests, **18**, 37, **49**, 169, **69**, 71; at Sillery, **18**, 159-161; for Huron missions, **20**, 67; for dead (requiem), 93, **28**, 223, **30**, 173-175, 197, **31**, 119; midnight, **18**, 159, **20**, 135, 207, **27**, 115, **28**, 251, **30**, 201, **32**, 47, 109, **35**, 61, **37**, 229, **42**, 259, **43**, 77, **44**, 131; of Holy Ghost, **27**, 103, **28**, 245; obligation to say, condition of landgrant, **28**, 247; La Flesche's, **45**, 159; rogation, **30**, 171; high, regularly sung at Quebec, 183; in behalf of Company of Habitants, 197; for missionaries, **34**, 21; *pain bénit* distributed during, **37**, 265; mission, **66**, 151; offerings for, **69**, 307-308; followed by rain, **17**, 137; ordered by Detroit parishioners, **70**, 25-27, 35, 41-47, 51, 63-65, 71; Launay promises, to Ursulines, **71**, 53. Fees for, **69**, 273, **70**, 43, 65, 233, **71**, 41, 53; granted to missionaries, **66**, 135-137; Jesuits ask information concerning, 137.

Massilimakina, **62**, 161. See Mackinac.

Massinahigan (Massinahingan, Massinaigan), Algonquian term for writing, books, etc., **5**, 207, **20**, 131, 193, **24**, 197, **26**, 79-81, **27**, 187, **29**, 143, **31**, 281.

Masson, L. R.: *Bourgeois du Nord-Ouest*, **71**, 308.

Masson, Pierre, Jesuit brother, **71**, 134; arrives in Canada (1646), **28**, 233; sent to Huron mission, 233-235; sketch, **71**, 146.

Mastic (mastich): defined, **49**, 276; ingredient of ointment, 277, **51**, 289.

Mastodons, bones of, found at Big Bone Lick, **69**, 299.

Masts, supplied to French navy from Canada, **50**, 243.

Mataché, explanation of term, **67**, 251, 257-259.

Matachias, ornaments used by Indians: described, **2**, 135, 294, **7**, 309; women wear, **3**, 73; placed on graves, 131; on leggings, **7**, 15, 81; cradle board adorned with, **26**, 316.

Mataouau, "big Olivier," Algonkin medicine-man: wife baptized, **9**, 37-41; pious death, **14**, 155.

- Mataouchkarini (Mataouchkairinik, Mataouchkairiniwek, Mataouachkariniens, Mataouakirinouek), Algonquian tribe: location, **18**, **229**, **24**, **311**; flee to Hudson Bay, **18**, **258**; winter near Hurons, **24**, **269**; at Montreal, **29**, **145-147**; near Hudson Bay, **56**, **203**; speak Algonquian language, **44**, **251**.
- Mataouiriou nation, probably Algonquian tribe (same as preceding?): chief of, **56**, **165-167**.
- Matchebiguatus, peninsula, **8**, **287**. See Castine, and Major-bigyduce.
- Matches: hempen, supplant steel and flint, **12**, **272**; lucifer, when invented, **272**.
- Matchounon (Matchonon), Joseph, Algonkin renegade, **6**, **111**; sickness and death, **7**, **277-285**.
- Mateomek, Algonkin manitou: tobacco offered to, **10**, **325**.
- Mathavet, Jean Claude, Sulpitian missionary to Nipissings: in Fort William Henry (George) campaign, **70**, **93**, **147**.
- Mathematics: Boutet teaches, **27**, **314**, **60**, **143**, **320**; La Salle proficient in, **57**, **315**; taught in Quebec college, **60**, **143**, **320**, **66**, **209**, **215**; Chauchetière teaches, **64**, **131-133**, **139**, **147-149**; Gouye teaches, **66**, **339**.
- Mathieu, Algonkin boy, son of Atironta, **28**, **159**; baptized, **27**, **113**; escapes from Iroquois, **36**, **131**.
- Mathieu, Jean, parish priest at Mobile: signature of, cited, **67**, **344**.
- Mathkoutench, **55**, **103**. See Mascoutens.
- Mathurin, ———, Jesuit servant: goes to Huronia, **12**, **241**, **13**, **235**, **24**, **305**; sickness, **13**, **91**; becomes Capuchin, **24**, **305**.
- Mathurin, ———, master, in service of Jesuits, **28**, **203**.
- Mathurin, man of, Iroquoised Huron: origin of name, **24**, **305**; leads Iroquois, **295**, **305-307**; Brébeuf confers with, **307**; asks Jogues for letters, **25**, **47**.
- Matilde, Abenaki woman: wife of Jean de St. Castin, **67**, **336**.
- Matouetaghani, Joseph, Abenaki convert, **62**, **141**.
- Matouetchiouanouecoucou, Algonkin woman: son baptized, **6**, **129**.
- Matoutisson (Ondaenronk), an Algonkin: at Quebec, **38**, **181**.
- Mats, **59**, **135**, **177**, **64**, **31**, **61**; in construction of cabin, **2**, **79**, **3**, **77**, **54**, **223**, **55**, **195**, **57**, **269**, **58**, **23**, **59**, **189**, **66**, **231**, **68**, **123**; as bed, **3**, **77**, **15**, **163**, **167**, **17**, **17**, **18**, **11**, **21**, **53**, **23**, **123**, **27**, **281**, **301**, **29**, **55**, **39**, **99**, **54**, **69**, **58**, **153**, **59**, **105**, **187**, **61**, **181**, **64**, **75**. Made of rushes, **13**, **99**, **58**, **209**, **59**, **129**, **133**, **155**, **61**, **167**, **62**, **75**, **66**, **231**, **67**, **135**, **217**; made of canes, **65**, **119**, **139**. As present, **23**, **211**; in Indian rhetoric, **29**, **55**, **56**, **175**, **58**, **187**, **62**, **103**, **67**, **201-203**, **207**; used as net, **42**, **163**, **295**; Indians use, **60**, **189**, **67**, **167**, **321**, **68**, **157**; Jesuits adopt use of, **64**, **85**, **93**; manitous carried in, **66**, **233**.
- Matthieu, Guillaume, Jesuit, **60**, **320**, **71**, **134**; teaches at Quebec college, **60**, **141**; sketch, **71**, **152**.

- Matting, ancient Indian, **71**, 285. *See also* Mats.
- Mattresses: cost of making, **70**, 61; materials, 61.
- Mattocks: Indians use, **42**, 163; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 31.
- Maturin, ——— servant to Derosiers: slain by Iroquois, **36**, 135.
- Maupertuis, ——— de: sponsor in baptism, **8**, 253; in charge of trading-post, 311.
- Maurault, J. A.: *Abenakis*, cited, **2**, 291, **3**, 297, 300, **4**, 253, **5**, 281-282, 284, **12**, 274, **36**, 238, 243, **57**, 318, **62**, 276, **66**, 340, 344-345, **69**, 287-288, **71**, 291.
- Maurepas, Jean Frédéric Phélypeaux, count de: secretary of state, **67**, 343; Lake Maurepas named for, 343; favorable to Jesuits, **68**, 227; opinion of Canadian officials, 283; promotes explorations, **67**, 343; retires to private life, 343; recalled to office, 343; death (1781), 343.
- Maurice, servant of Jesuits: sent to Huron mission, **34**, 59.
- Maurice, Jean-Baptiste, Jesuit, **71**, 134; arrives in Canada (1730), **69**, 292; scholastic, 292; teaches in Quebec college, 292; in Tadoussac mission (1740-45), 129-131, 135, 292; at Quebec, 129-135; at Jérémie Islets, 129; at Chicoutimi, 129, 135-137; illness and cure, 131; at Malbaye, 131-133; at Sept Isles, 133-135; at Mingan, 135; retires to Quebec, 292; death (1746), 137, 292; sketch, 291-292, **71**, 170; circular letter on, 232; writings, 228, 379; journal (1740-42), **69**, 8, 17, 129-137, 280, **71**, 206.
- Maurice of Nassau, Prince: Hudson River named for, **28**, 313.
- Mauvila, Indian town, **65**, 271.
- Mawooshen, name for New England district: location, **3**, 297. *See also* Moasham.
- Maximin, ———, sieur, captain in Carignan regiment, **50**, 133.
- May apple (*Podophyllum peltatum*), **56**, 302; root, poisonous, **13**, 270; resembles limes, **38**, 243, **56**, 123, 302; resembles apricots, **43**, 257-259, 325.
- May-day, celebrated at Quebec (1637), **12**, 167-169.
- May-poles: at Quebec, **32**, 95; placards upon, 103.
- May-tree, in Indian rhetoric, **41**, 51-53, 63, 71, 117, **44**, 113, 195, **45**, 83, 93, **47**, 277.
- Mazarin, Jules (Giulio Mazarini), cardinal, and prime minister of France: controls Parliament of Paris, **2**, 297; death, **47**, 318.
- Mazé. *See* Dumesnil.
- Mazier, Gilles, Jesuit brother, **71**, 134; attached to Ottawa mission, **62**, 215; sketch, **71**, 153.
- Mead, Edwin D. (misprinted O.): editor, **71**, 257; cited, **3**, 292.
- Meagher J. L., editor, **71**, 350.
- Measles, epidemic among Indians, **7**, 221.
- Measures of length, etc., Old French, **71**, 355. *See also* Weights and measures.

Meat: choicest food of Indians, **51**, 129; eaten at a council, **53**, 231; how cooked, **38**, 245, **44**, 301; preserved by smoking, **3**, 101, 107, **4**, 203, **7**, 179-181, 185, **22**, 89, 149, **27**, 209, **30**, 265, **31**, 79, 253-255, **32**, 285, **37**, 189, 229, 247-249, **39**, 115, 227, **41**, 189, **44**, 279, **48**, 137, **49**, 49, **55**, 135, 143, 151, 273, **59**, 91, **65**, 45, **66**, 253; smoke inferior to salt for preserving, **38**, 245; put in sagamité, **16**, 181; dried, **48**, 265, **59**, 177, **65**, 109; sold at Detroit mission, **69**, 243, **70**, 29; sacrificed to spirits, **58**, 87; young warriors abstain from, **68**, 151.

Meaux, France, Ursulines at, **13**, 269.

Medallions, given by French to Indian chiefs, **70**, 97. *See also* Medals.

Mechou, Mistassin legend of, **68**, 45. *See also* Messou.

Medals, **28**, 143, **30**, 155, **36**, 113; indulgences gained with, **25**, 241; made of copper, **36**, 245; as reliquaries, **34**, 39; of Holy Family, **64**, 77; given to Indians, **59**, 149, **63**, 159, **67**, 65, 125, 309—to converts, **1**, 34, **57**, 95, **64**, 231, **65**, 77; used by Jesuits, **60**, 137.

Medar, ———, arrives from France, **34**, 59.

Medart, an Eskimo, **63**, 255.

Medartchis, an Etechemin, **63**, 255.

Médécinier, **43**, 326. *See* Barbadoes nuts.

Medfield, Mass., church at, **67**, 335.

Medicines: French, given to Indians, **19**, 21; used at hospital, **22**, 173, **36**, 61, **49**, 205-207, **50**, 161, **51**, 113, **52**, 107-109; sent to missionaries, **13**, 113; needed for missions, **20**, 101, **57**, 173, **66**, 29; administered by Jesuits, **58**, 211-213, 219; obtained from rattlesnake, **70**, 141. *See also* Indians: sickness and remedies.

Medicine-pouch of Indians: described, **22**, 317-318; for owner alone, **12**, 15. *See* Manitou, personal.

Médecis, Catherine de, sends De Chaste to Terceira, **2**, 306.

Medicis, Ferdinand de, grand duke of Tuscany, statue ordered by, **62**, 271.

Médecis, Marie de, **1**, 305, 313, **62**, 272; addressed by Lescarbot, **1**, 45, 55, 89, 95; interest in missions, 55, 89, 141, 181, **3**, 27, 169, 173; aids Jesuits, **1**, 129, 133-135, 143, 207-209, 312, **2**, 83, 173-175, 213, 247-249, **3**, 261-263; sponsor in baptism, **1**, 77, 111, **2**, 139, 173; writes to Poutrincourt, **1**, 312; appoints viceroy, **2**, 296; in Belgium and England, **32**, 311.

Medlar, persimmon compared to, **64**, 137, 278, **65**, 119.

Medoctec (Medoktek, Meductic), N. B., Maliseet village: location, **67**, 121, **71**, 162; Récollets at, **1**, 15; Jesuits at, **66**, 344, 346; fort at, **71**, 311.

Medonté township, Ont., **8**, 294, 304, **13**, 269; settled, **5**, 295; Indian village sites in, **4**, 265, **17**, 241, **33**, 272, **34**, 256.

- Meeker, Moses: "Wis. Lead Region," **71**, 321.
- Megapolensis, Johannes (Jan), Dutch minister, **44**, 105; arrives in America, **24**, 311; kindness to Jogues, **9**, 313, **24**, 311, **25**, 59, **31**, 95-97, **39**, 233; investigates his death, **31**, 115, **39**, 235; at New Amsterdam, **14**, 288; sketch, **25**, 288.
- Megapolensis, Samuel, son of above: pastor in New Amsterdam, **25**, 288.
- Megard, ———, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157, 159. *See also* Des Marets.
- Megret, ———, priest: mentioned by Gravier, **66**, 139.
- Meiaskwat (Meiachkawat, Meiaschawat, Meiaskouat), Charles, Montagnais convert, **1**, 16, **20**, 151, **21**, 81, 89; conversion and religious experience, **20**, 185-205; speech by, 145; removes to Sillery, **21**, 91, **24**, 55; advice to tribesmen, **21**, 93; catechist, 103-105, **25**, 119; piety, **22**, 97, **24**, 57-61, **25**, 163-167, 175-181; with Abenakis, **23**, 283, **24**, 61, **25**, 177-179; visits English, **24**, 63; visits hospital, 189; marriage, **25**, 175-177; "captain of prayers," 181.
- Méliot, M. A.: *Dict. of Finance*, **71**, 353.
- Méloche, Pierre, Detroit habitant: constructs mission buildings, **69**, 251, 257-259, 267, **70**, 31; dealings with mission, 29-35, 39-41, 67; owns mills, **70**, 41, 49, 57; sketch, **69**, 308.
- Méloche, Thérèse: sponsor in baptism, **70**, 73; marriage, **69**, 308.
- Melons, **59**, 129, **64**, 133, 139; cultivated at Montreal, **48**, 169; by Natches, **68**, 137; of India, **38**, 243.
- Membertou, Henry, Souriquois chief, **1**, 121, 155, 177, **2**, 17, 95, 163, 171; a medicine-man, **1**, 75, **3**, 91, 133; age, **1**, 75, 109, **2**, 139; his children, 15, 93, 149, 153, 167, 185; practices monogamy, **1**, 215, **2**, 23, 99, 227-229, **3**, 103; conversion, **1**, 46; character and reputation, 75, 213, 310, **2**, 23, 225-227, **4**, 205; baptism, **1**, 77, 109, 121, **2**, 87, 135-137, 225; piety, 97, 155, 183-185, 227, **3**, 147; wishes to preach, **1**, 165; repulses devil, **3**, 133; cured by Poutrincourt, 125; at Port Royal, 185, 201; illness and pious death, **1**, 167, 215, **2**, 19-25, 97-99, 225, **3**, 201-203; Christian burial, **2**, 25, 99, 225, **3**, 205; posthumous name, **2**, 229, **3**, 131; his family aid French, 229.
- Membertou (Membertoucoichis), Louis, son of above: his family, **1**, 77, 109, **2**, 149, 167; baptism, **1**, 77, 109; cured by Jesuits, 213-215; visited by Massé, **2**, 239, **3**, 245, 249; friendly to French, **2**, 263, **4**, 27.
- Membré, Zénobe, Récollet missionary: accompanies La Salle, **1**, 35-36; voyages, **71**, 261; cited, **59**, 309.
- Memegouechiou, François, Attikamègue convert: baptized, **11**, 125-127.
- Memench, Joseph, Nipissing convert: piety, **25**, 131-133; baptized, 133.

Memichtigouchiouscoueu, Marguerite, Algonkin child: baptized, **6**, 133.

Memilounioue, Algonquian tribe: location, **58**, 41, 43.

Memogovissious, fabulous marine beings, **54**, 157.

Memphis, Tenn., river near, **65**, 266.

Ménard, Pierre, *dit* Carignan: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 29, 35; sketch, 307.

Ménard (Menart), René, Jesuit, **11**, 279, **43**, 69, **45**, 161, **46**, 83, 117, 145, 301, **48**, 143, 277, **49**, 109, **50**, 117, 269, **51**, 255, **55**, 319, **56**, 51, **71**, 134; voyage to Canada, **18**, 65-75; at Sillery, **20**, 309; goes to Huron mission, **21**, 67, 75, **23**, 245, **46**, 81; labors with Algonkins in Huronia, **12**, 274, **18**, 260, **20**, 306, **23**, 227-229, **27**, 37-41; with Nipissings, **21**, 123, **23**, 233, **27**, 47; superior at Three Rivers, **36**, 127; baptizes Iroquois captives, **37**, 111. In Iroquois mission, **46**, 81, **49**, 149 — with Onondagas, **1**, 29, **42**, 215, **43**, 133, 315; Cayugas, 185, 307-317, **54**, 109, **56**, 59; Oneidas, **44**, 29-33; Senecas, **54**, 271. In Ottawa mission, **1**, 32, **33**, 273, **45**, 163, **46**, 75-79, 121, 249, 301, **47**, 61, 115, 249-251, **48**, 115, **52**, 205, **71**, 234, 242; suffers hardships and ill-treatment, **48**, 259-265; death, **1**, 32, **18**, 257, **21**, 319, **47**, 249-253, 307, **48**, 27, 115, 123, 135-139, 257, 277, **49**, 251 — compared with Xavier's, **48**, 143; biography, **18**, 256-257, **46**, 297, **71**, 144, 226. Character and achievements, **48**, 139-143; as linguist, **27**, 37. Letters — **43**, 307-315, **44**, 79-81, **46**, 81-83, **48**, 147-151, 257-277, 297; to Lalemant (1661), **46**, 11-13, 125-145, 297, **71**, 193.

Menasha, Wis., **54**, 308; location, 306, **58**, 297.

Mendon, N. Y., site of Seneca village, **8**, 293, 302.

Mengakonkia, **58**, 41. *See* Moingonas.

Menneville, Duquesne de, **71**, 117. *See* Duquesne.

Menno, Simon, founds Mennonites, **28**, 313.

Mennonites (Menuonistes, Mnistes): in New Holland, **28**, 109; history, 313.

Menoil, ———, **36**, 127; dines with Jesuits, **35**, 59, 61; receives gift, **36**, 113; gift to Quebec parish church, **42**, 277.

Menominee, Mich.: location, **54**, 308. *See* Rivers: Menominee.

Menomonees (Malouminek, Maloumines, Maroumine, Menomini), Algonquian tribe, **1**, 32, **54**, 235, 305, **59**, 313; called Folles-Avoines by French, **44**, 324, **55**, 103, **58**, 297; location, **18**, 231, **44**, 247, 324, **55**, 185, **62**, 205; customs, **71**, 291; depopulated by war, **54**, 235.

Mephitis mephitica, **67**, 344. *See* Skunk.

Mer des Iroquois, **1**, 319. *See* Lakes: Champlain.

Mer douce, **1**, 317, **4**, 257, **8**, 115, 295, **12**, 53, **33**, 271. *See* Lakes: Huron; *and* Seas: Fresh-water.

- Mer Vermeille, **59**, 307. *See* Gulfs: California.
- Mercier, Catherine: captured and scalped by Iroquois, **36**, 125; marriage, 246.
- Mercier, François, **6**, 67, **8**, 47, 65, **9**, 301, **10**, 55, 57, 89, **11**, 19, **35**, 61, **37**, 95, 115, **40**, 256. *See* Le Mercier, François.
- Mercier (?), Honoré: *Biens Jésuites*, **71**, 239.
- Mercurv Iesvile*, **71**, 238-239.
- Mercury, heathen deity, **67**, 251; temple on Montmartre, **8**, 311.
- Mercy of Jesus, hospital order of: enters Canada, **8**, 311. *See also* Hospital Nuns.
- Merici, Angela, founds Ursuline order, **5**, 275.
- Merlet, Lucien: *Rel. des Hurons avec Chartres*, cited, **61**, 266, 271-272, **69**, 286-287, **71**, 288.
- Mermet, Jean, Jesuit, **66**, 39, 129, 267, **71**, 134; arrives in Canada, **72**, 18; in Illinois mission, **1**, 35, **66**, 123, 209; vicar-general, **65**, 262; at Juchereau's fort, **66**, 237; debate with medicine-man, 237-239; at Kaskaskia, 255; death, **71**, 399; sketch, **66**, 339, **71**, 159-160. Letters — circular, regarding Marest, **65**, 265, **66**, 340, **71**, 158, 231, 399; to Canada Jesuits, **66**, 12-13, 50-65, 297, **71**, 203; cited, **65**, 263.
- Merry-andrews, in France, **27**, 255; costume, **7**, 13.
- Merveille, ———, ship-captain of St. Malo, France: trades on St. John River, **2**, 27, **31**, **3**, 211; attacked by Biencourt, 213-217; life saved by Biard, **2**, 231; invitation to Biard, **3**, 219.
- Mesaigner, Charles Michel, Jesuit, **71**, 124; sketch, 167; facsimile writing, 213.
- Meschiseabamat, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 61.
- Meséré, ———^{re} de, **51**, 149. *See* Maizerets.
- Meskousing, **59**, 107, 308. *See* Rivers: Wisconsin.
- Meskoutenagasis, **56**, 201. *See* Rivers: Miskoutenagechit.
- Mesle, curé of: recommended to Ursulines, **71**, 53.
- Meslé, François de la: slain by Iroquois, **47**, 315. *See also* Crevier.
- Meslé, Christopher Crevier, sieur de la, **47**, 315.
- Meslée, Antoine de la: slain by Iroquois, **47**, 91; identity, 315.
- Meslin (maslin): recommended as crop, **4**, 193; defined, 267.
- Mesny (Mini), Antoine, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **69**, 251, **70**, 31; contracts for erection of church, 31; sketch, 307.
- Mesplex, ———, burned at stake by Natches, **68**, 191.
- Messiben, an Ottawa: illness cured, **57**, 229.
- Messier, Marguerite, marriage, **66**, 338.
- Messier, Martine, her family, **37**, 266. *See also* Primot, M.
- Messina, Sicily, **60**, 113.
- Messipi, **51**, 53. *See* Rivers: Mississippi.
- Messmer, Sebastian G.: "Fox River Miss.," cited, **56**, 303, **71**, 239.

- Messou, Algonkin-Montagnais divinity: king of animals, **5**, 286; restores the world, 155, **6**, 157-159; legends regarding, 328. *See also* Manabozho, Mechou, and Michabou.
- Mestigoit, a Montagnais: host of Le Jeune, **6**, 187, 191, 197, 209, 237, 239, 309, 317, 328, **7**, 55, 63, 69-77, 81, 87-93, 97, 115, 127, 157, 167, 169, 183-191, 195, 201-207, **39**, 117; his wretched death, **7**, 301, **9**, 69.
- Metaberoutin, Algonkin name of St. Maurice River, q.v., **8**, 19, 291, 18, 113, **20**, 273, **44**, 241.
- Métabetchouan (Metabikiwan), trading post on Lake St. John, **60**, 247, 255, **61**, 269; mission at, **60**, 322, **68**, 41.
- Metacomet, Philip, Pequod chief: at war with English, **60**, 319.
- Metal: plates of, asked for mission, **66**, 29; used as mirrors, 337; white, **36**, 245; workers in, among Jesuits donnés, **1**, 33. *See also* Iron, and Steel.
- Metamorphosis: instances, **10**, 135, 165, **12**, 11, 29, **13**, 193, **33**, 213, **39**, 21, 27.
- Metayer, ———, Detroit habitant, **70**, 77; dealings with mission, 27. *See* Levron.
- Metchigamea (Metchigamikoué), **65**, 105, 119, 264. *See* Mitchigameas.
- Meteaûhock, **8**, 313. *See* Wampum.
- Metempsychosis, in belief of aborigines, **10**, 143, 287, **20**, 310, **50**, 289, **57**, 119.
- Meteors, seen in Canada, **48**, 37-39, 241, **50**, 77.
- Meteourmite, Canibas chief: visited by French, **2**, 39-45.
- Metzu, Jakob, Dutch scientist: invents telescope, **28**, 314.
- Meulles, Jacques de, intendant of Canada: arrives at Quebec, **62**, 272; at conference regarding Iroquois, 157; landgrants by, 265-267, **71**, 77; takes census of Acadia, **63**, 300; issues card-money, **69**, 302; term as intendant, **63**, 303, **71**, 118.
- Meunitarris, **10**, 325. *See* Minnetarees.
- Meurin, Sébastien Louis, Jesuit, **71**, 134; arrives in Louisiana, **72**, 19; in Illinois mission, **69**, 79, 203, **70**, 229, 271; allowed to remain in Illinois, 291-293, **71**, 35; his poverty, 41; becomes British citizen, 35; seeks to prevent illegal sale of church property, 37; difficulties regarding vicariate-general, 33-37, 388; death, **1**, 35; sketch, **70**, 89, 310-311, **71**, 174. Correspondence with Briand, **71**, 231, 389; letter (1768), 12-13, 33-47, 207, 383.
- Mexico, **1**, 205, **10**, 319, **57**, 315, **59**, 313, **65**, 268, **66**, 225, **68**, 332; mines, **69**, 223; trade with France, **67**, 339; superstitions of natives, **3**, 145; Jesuits in, 298, **68**, 333, **70**, 267, **71**, 178.
- Meyer, Carl, Jesuit: publishes *Lettres édifiantes*, **66**, 322.
- Meyer, Rudolf J., Jesuit, Rome: aid from, acknowledged, **6**, 4, **21**, 309.

- Mézeray (Mézier), René, *dit* Noce (Nopce): marriage, **27**, 93; sketch, **313**.
- Mezeré, **48**, 296. *See* Maizerets.
- Mezières, ———, Louisiana concessionary, **67**, 303.
- Mézy (Mésy), Augustin de Saffray, sieur de, **43**, 324, **48**, 241, **49**, 143, 167; governor of Canada, **47**, 247; arrives at Quebec, 309; reorganizes council, **48**, 239; relations with Jesuits, 227, **49**, 157-159; quarrels with Laval, **48**, 239; endeavors to appoint his successor, **8**, 310; death, **49**, 159; term as governor, **71**, 116; sketch, **47**, 316.
- Miamis (Miamiak, Miamiouek, Oumamik), Algonquian tribe, **55**, 207, **58**, 25, 41, 61, 269, **59**, 105, 221, 235, **62**, 161. Location—in 1658, **44**, 247, 324; in 1670, **54**, 185, 207, 231-233; on Maumee River (1712), **69**, 300; on Little Miami River (1749), 183; on Great Miami River (1749), 187, 299; villages of, **54**, 308. Population—in 1658, **44**, 247; in 1671, **55**, 201, **58**, 293; in 1673, 23, 293; numerous, 63. Character, customs, **54**, 231, **55**, 209, 213-217, **59**, 101-103. Language—possess distinct language, **67**, 147; harmonizes with disposition, **54**, 231; Allouez speaks, **58**, 23, 35; resembles Illinois, **66**, 245. Mission among, **54**, 227-231; Jesuits with, **58**, 23, 27, **71**, 148; attitude toward Jesuits, **58**, 63. Iroquois hostile to, **55**, 201, **62**, 71-73, 79, 151; live with Mascoutens, **55**, 201, 209, **58**, 293, **59**, 101; Sioux hostile to, **55**, 203. Fur trade with French, **59**, 223; Céloron with, **69**, 183, 187-189; guide De Joannès, 187; Detroit convenient to, 193; English with, 187.
- Miamis, les. *See* Forts: Miami.
- Mica: in Acadia, **3**, 69; in Laurentides, **5**, 286.
- Mice: infest Huron cabins, **15**, 246; as food, **6**, 267, **56**, 127; in Indian folk-lore, **12**, 35, 270.
- Michabou (Michabo, Michabous). *See* Manabozho.
- Michaketchits, an Algonkin, **24**, 257.
- Michaud, Louis G., and Joseph F.: *Biographie universelle*, cited, **4**, 265, 271, **71**, 336.
- Michaux, André: his journey in Canada, **71**, 338; cited, **12**, 269.
- Michel, sails for France, **35**, 53.
- Michel, Algonkin convert: named for saint, **31**, 139.
- Michel, Attikamègue convert: recites public prayers, **31**, 213, 223.
- Michel, Huron convert: conducts Chastillon, **32**, 85.
- Michel, a Loup: accused of stealing furs, **67**, 67-69; intoxicated, 69.
- Michel, Mascouten convert: lives at Chartier's house, **31**, 175; purity and meekness, 177.
- Michel, Ottawa child: baptized, **56**, 107.
- Michel, Jacques, a Huguenot: aids English, **5**, 41, **6**, 105; death, **5**, 41, **6**, 105-107, 328; corpse maltreated by Indians, **5**, 41, **6**, 107.

Michelangt, H., editor, **71**, 245-246.

Michelle, Algonkin convert: baptism and death, **9**, 37-41.

Michesaking, **44**, 251. *See* Mississaguas.

Michibichi, manitou of waters and fishes, **67**, 159-161. *See also* Manabozho.

Michigan (state), **54**, 308; Indians in, **8**, 298, **14**, 286, **20**, 308, **44**, 324-325, **71**, 290; Jesuits in, **46**, 301, **50**, 322, **71**, 237. Counties—Delta, **44**, 324; Marquette, **50**, 322. History, **71**, 318-320, 324; geology, 344. *See also* Lakes: Michigan.

Michigan Geological Survey: *Reports*, **71**, 344.

Michillimackinac (Mackinac, Michilimachinack, Michilimackinac, Michilimakina, Michilimakinac, Michilimakinak, Michilimakinang, Michillimakinac, Missilemakina, Missilimackinac, Missilimakinac, Missilimakinac, Missimilimakinac), name applied to mainland, island, straits, and Indians, **62**, 203, **64**, 279, **66**, 51, 53; application of name, **1**, 317, **55**, 319; location, **66**, 283; climate, 283; center of fur trade, 283; Detroit convenient to, **69**, 193; St. Lusson and Perrot at (1671), **10**, 322; mission at (St. Ignace), **1**, 221, **57**, 249, **61**, 93-95, 101, **62**, 201, **64**, 149, **66**, 207; Jesuits at, **50**, 326, **59**, 91, **60**, 51, 209, **64**, 278, **65**, 59, 101, 189, **66**, 207, 247, 267, 279-283, **67**, 153, 161, **68**, 251, 281, 289, **69**, 289; fishing station at, **59**, 217; Indians at, 217-219, **61**, 69, **62**, 193, **64**, 281, **66**, 107, **70**, 251; commandants at, **62**, 274, **63**, 303-305, **65**, 271-272, **69**, 294; Dutch and English trade at (1687), **63**, 281; Cugnet, farmer of revenue at, **69**, 290; massacre of English garrison at (1763), **70**, 317; parish register of, cited, **69**, 290, **70**, 310, **71**, 234, 256; description, 253; relation of, 253; smallpox among Indians at, 291; history, 317. *See also* Islands: Mackinac; Mackinac, Missilimakinac (Indians), *and* St. Ignace.

Michisaguek, Algonquian tribe: location, **33**, 149.

Michtabouchiou. *See* Manabozho.

Michtaemikouan. *See* Atogouaekouan.

Michtan. *See* Maple, sugar.

Michtassini, **68**, 43. *See* Mistassins.

Micmacs (Mic Macs), **1**, 305, 309, 310, **2**, 307, **3**, 300, **17**, 242, **18**, 260, **30**, 305, **37**, 267. *See* Souriquois.

Midas, **19**, 59.

Midē'wiwin ("Grand Medicine" Society), Algonquian confraternity, **59**, 308, **71**, 280; in *Book of the Dead*, 276. *See also* Confraternities, *and* Indians: medicine-men.

Midges: not found in north, **46**, 279; infest Mississippi, **65**, 161; in Montagnais country, **68**, 63. *See also* Flies, Gnats, *and* Mosquitoes.

Midland Harbor, Ont., Indian sites near, **19**, 272.

Miege, Guy: *French Dictionary*, **71**, 353.

- Mignardé, ———, sieur: lieutenant in Carignan regiment, **50**, 133.
- Mignot, Jean, *dit* Châtillon: wishes to marry Indian girl, **30**, 157; commands war-party, 173; marriage, 304; sketch, 304.
- Mikissioua: Eagle clan of Ojibwas, **58**, 293; mission to, 41.
- Mikouachakhi, Montagnais tribe: location, **24**, 311; hear of Christianity, 155.
- Miles, Frederick B.: *Atlas of Ontario*, cited, **34**, 249, **71**, 363.
- Miles, Henry H.: *Canada Under French Régime*, **71**, 298.
- Miles, Henry, Jr.: *Prize Questions Canad. Hist.*, **71**, 298.
- MILET (Millet), Pierre (Peter), Jesuit, **71**, 134; arrives in Canada (1668), **64**, 275; Iroquois names, **17**, 242, **56**, 43, **64**, 85, 91, 276; goes to Iroquois country (1684), 275; returns to Canada (1684), 275; captured by Oneidas (1689), 275; captivity among (1689-94), 67, 119, 133, 243-245, 275; Oneidas adopt, 91-93, 276; Oneida woman saves his life, **65**, 27, 261; Oneidas restore, **64**, 259, 275; death (1708), 275; sketch, 275, **71**, 151.
- Missionary labors*: assigned to Iroquois mission (1668), **64**, 275; with Iroquois (1668-84), **1**, 30, **64**, 275; with Onondagas, **51**, 251, **52**; 153, 161, **53**, 53, 253, 257, **55**, 57, **56**, 39, 43, **57**, 131, 155, 171; with Oneidas, **56**, 27, **57**, 129, **59**, 77, 241, **61**, 21, 65, 185, **62**, 233; baptizes Andaste captive, **52**, 167; cures Garakontié, **57**, 139; at Forts Frontenac and Niagara (1684-89), **64**, 119, 275; at Lorette, 275; Iroquois ask for (1697), 275; Charlevoix with, 275.
- Writings*: letters — (*Rel.* 1669-70), **53**, 7, 16-17, 261-299, **54**, 7, 9-10, 21-51, **71**, 196; (*Rel.* 1672-73), **56**, 179-205, **57**, 7, 13, 113-125, 308, **71**, 197; (*Rel.* 1673-74), **58**, 7, 15, 179-205, **71**, 198; (*Rel.* 1676-77), **60**, 9, 18, 183-185, **71**, 199; (1691), **64**, 7, 13, 67-107, 270-271, **71**, 201.
- Milford, Eng., Turnell at, **4**, 69.
- Militia: of Canada, **40**, 161, 191, **69**, 179; Le Neuf organizes, **8**, 310; temporary, **12**, 213; officers in, **21**, 318, **27**, 312, **36**, 249, **43**, 321, **64**, 275, **65**, 271, **67**, 331, 336, **70**, 312; needed to repel Iroquois, **44**, 229, 323; at Montreal, **35**, 290; at Three Rivers, **47**, 315; take part in war against Iroquois, **49**, 237, **50**, 131-133, 139, 181; of Holy Family (Montreal), **48**, 95, 295, **50**, 319; in Denonville's expedition, **63**, 269; organized at New Orleans, **68**, 187; number, **70**, 169; courage, 159-161; exploits in war, 107, 119, 167; at siege of Fort George, 155, 173-175, 181, 191; history, **44**, 323, **71**, 311. Of Massachusetts, **36**, 239-241 — volunteers, 101, 109, 111; English, march against French, **66**, 199; attack Norridgewock, 346; substitute for military service, furnished by vassal, **71**, 67. *See also* Army, French; Flying camp, Garrisons, *and* Soldiers.
- Milk, thickened, food of young warriors, **68**, 151.
- Mille-pertuis, **7**, 39; described, 309.

Mille Roches, Céloron at, **69**, 153.

Millers, at Quebec, **32**, 101, **36**, 125. *See also* Guilds, and Workmen.
Millet, species of grain: cultivated in Louisiana, **69**, 211.

Millot, Jean, seventeenth century Parisian publisher, **1**, 53, 57, **2**, 123, 189.

Millouer (Milouer), Jean, *dit* Dumaine (Du Maisue): marriages, **32**, 313; his first wife bequeaths money to parish church, **42**, 277-279.

Mills: at Port Royal, **2**, 165, 169; Jesuit, at La Vacherie, **28**, 201-203, 209, 217; owned by Jesuits, **34**, 51; at Cap au Diamans, **45**, 109; Jesuit, at Sillery, **66**, 43; Jesuit, at Quebec, **65**, 183; on Jesuit estates, **71**, 83, 105. At Detroit—flour, **70**, 21-23, 29, 39, 43-45, 57, 61-63; lumber, 33, 39; method of operating, 305.

Milman, H. H., English historian: "Jesuits and Clement XIV.," cited, **70**, 315.

Milnes, Sir Robert Shore, thirteenth English governor of Canada: opposes grant of Jesuit estates to Amherst, **71**, 393; term as governor (1799-1805), 119.

Milwaukee, Wis., **54**, 307, **60**, 320; an early trading-post, **70**, 309.

Minabō'sho, Ojibwa legend of, **20**, 306. *See also* Manabozho.

Mineral water, in Mascouten country, **59**, 99-101.

Mines and minerals: effect of, on colonization, **1**, 5; Indians taught to work, 33-34; sought in Acadia, **2**, 301; of Acadia, **3**, 69, 295, **65**, 262; in Laurentides, **5**, 286; discovered in Canada, **8**, 13, 289; of Quebec, 289; development of, **19**, 121; Huron employed to reconnoiter, **28**, 243; De l'Espinay owns, **48**, 237; at Gaspé, **49**, 171; Talon directs search for, **50**, 243, **51**, 171; in Mexico, **66**, 225; Spaniards own, 225, 293; in Illinois, **69**, 221-223; authorities must be informed of, **71**, 79; of Canada, 343-345; English mining companies in Acadia, **3**, 296. Copper—**28**, 229, **55**, 99, **65**, 265, **66**, 227, **67**, 339; of Lake Superior, **45**, 219-221, **50**, 327, **54**, 153-155, **55**, 237, **69**, 39; Johnson's report on, **50**, 327; De Lusson seeks, **55**, 320; Le Sueur discovers, **66**, 338. Gold—**9**, 171, **28**, 229, **59**, 87, **67**, 339; near Delaware River, **28**, 109. Iron—**59**, 107, **65**, 111, 265, **69**, 39; in Canada, **5**, 286, **8**, 289, **38**, 243, **63**, 291; in Acadia, **3**, 69, 296; on St. Pierre Island, **63**, 289; in Spain, 289; along Mississippi, **59**, 145; at St. Maurice, **69**, 291. Lead—**65**, 105, 173, 265, **66**, 227, 293; on Lake Superior, **45**, 219-221; Perrot discovers, **55**, 320; Le Sueur discovers, **66**, 338; in Missouri, 348-349; in Wisconsin, 348, **70**, 316. Silver—**9**, 171, **65**, 157, 173, **66**, 227. Tin—**66**, 227, 293. Zinc—in Missouri, **66**, 348-349.

Mines, Acadian seigniory, **3**, 296.

Mingan, post of: injures trade of Sept Isles, **69**, 123; Indians of, on Rivière aux Huitres, 123; Maurice at, 135.

Mini. *See* Mesny, Antoine.

- Minigo, **2**, 306. *See* Islands: Orleans.
- Minimes, ecclesiastical order, **2**, 175; origin of, 300.
- Ministers: of New England — friendly to Druillettes, **31**, 205, **36**, 91, 95; friendly to Pierron, **59**, 73. Of Boston, open mission among Abenakis, **67**, 97. *See also* Calvinists, Heretics, Huguenots, Lutherans, *and* Protestants.
- Minitik outen entagougiban. *See* Islands: Montreal.
- Minium: Hospital nuns ask for, **49**, 207; red oxide of lead, 277.
- Minnesota (state). **44**, 324, **60**, 321, **66**, 338; snowshoes used in, **5**, 285; Sioux in, **68**, 329; Pipestone county, **59**, 310; history, **71**, 322; geology, 344-345.
- Minnesota Geological and Natural History Survey: *Reports*, **71**, 344.
- Minnesota Geological Survey: *Reports*, 1877, cited, **59**, 310.
- Minnesota Historical Society: *Collections*, cited, **58**, 293; **71**, 293, 322.
- Minnetarees (Meunitarris), western tribe: location, **10**, 325; belief regarding bones of game, **20**, 310.
- Minquas, Dutch name for Huron-Iroquois tribe: location, **8**, 301; sell lands, 301; Black, 301; identity, **71**, 294. *See also* Andastes, Conestogas, *and* Susquehannas.
- Miracles: biblical, loaves and fishes, **24**, 117. Recorded by Jesuits, **10**, 73, **19**, 63-65, **20**, 129, **44**, 39-41, **48**, 187-191, 197-199, **50**, 23-25, 45-53, 87-89, **51**, 79, 99-101, **52**, 21, 81, 131, 229-233, **53**, 27, 71, 77, **54**, 147, **60**, 87, **63**, 207; knowledge of language miraculously imparted, **19**, 129; blindness healed, **18**, 25-27, **20**, 23-25; pests driven away, **18**, 85; sickness cured, **11**, 127, **17**, 101, 279-281, **18**, 211, **19**, 129-131, **20**, 25-27, **23**, 121, **24**, 21-23, **25**, 171, **26**, 227, **27**, 41, **29**, 159, 171, 197-199, **30**, 97, 119, 131, **31**, 151, 177, 197-199, 229, 267, **32**, 45-47, 199, 223, 263, 277, 299, **33**, 157-159, **34**, 117, **35**, 231, 245-247, 277, **36**, 199-201, **37**, 65, **38**, 17-25, **40**, 243-245, **41**, 193, **45**, 53, 63, 71, **47**, 205, 213, **48**, 53, **50**, 121-123, **51**, 89-99, **55**, 119-129, 287-289, **56**, 23-27, 91, 95-99, 109-113, 213, 239, **57**, 223-233, **58**, 27-29, 65, 71, 89, 161-163, 263, **59**, 71, 201, 205, **60**, 59-65, 223-225, 317, **63**, 223, **65**, 31-33, 109; Santa Casa (Holy House) transported to Loreto, **18**, 256; picture animated, **19**, 205; at Notre Dame, Paris, **22**, 207; storm stilled, **23**, 175; protection in battle, 177; converts protected from storm, **26**, 251-253, 311; life saved by prayer, **27**, 165; hunters saved, **29**, 179; light on martyr's face, **31**, 123; conversion, 159, **36**, 205; insanity cured, **32**, 233; medicine-men claim to work, **33**, 221; rain, in time of drouth, **35**, 85; escape from death, 187; release of prisoner, **36**, 29-31; escape from drowning, **38**, 165; pope forbids unauthorized publication of, 211; Louis IX., of France, at sacrament, **39**, 145; escape from wreck, **40**, 243; at Ste. Anne, **50**, 211, **54**, 299; regu-

Miracles (continued)—

- lation of church regarding, **51**, 87; at grave of Catherine Tégakwita, **62**, 276.
- Mirage, on St. Maurice River, **37**, 23.
- Miramichy, district in Acadia, **45**, 59.
- Mirgré. *See* David, A.
- Mirrors: burning, necessary in Jesuit outfit, **12**, 117; symbolical use of, **53**, 263; double, given to Indians, **59**, 179; metal plates used as, **66**, 337; Indians fond of, 337; buried with chief, **67**, 157.
- Miscegenation, in Illinois country, **69**, 145. *See also* Indians: marriages.
- Mischitia, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 63.
- Miscou (Miskou), district of, extent, **45**, 59. *See also* Islands: Miscou.
- Miscouian language, **37**, 191; appellation explained, 267. *See also* Souriquois.
- Miserere, Iroquois awed at, **39**, 93.
- Miskouaskoutan, Joseph, Algonkin convert: baptism and death, **9**, 33-35.
- Miskoutenagachit, district or village near Hudson Bay, **56**, 187.
- Missals: as presents, **28**, 243; prayers for emperor in, **32**, 81; in ecclesiastical procedure, **35**, 37; Roman, Hospital nuns ask for, **50**, 163.
- Missibizi (Michibichi), **50**, 289, 328, **54**, 155, 157, **67**, 159, 161. *See* Manabozho.
- Missilimakinac, Algonquian Indians: origin of name, **55**, 159; location and population, 159; defeated by Iroquois, 159.
- Missilimackinac (Missilemakina, Missilimakinac, Missilimakinak, Missimilimakinac), **1**, 221, **55**, 159, **61**, 93, 95, 101, **62**, 193, 201, 203, **63**, 281, **64**, 149, **67**, 153, 161, **68**, 251, 281, 289, **71**, 253. *See* Mackinac, and Michillimackinac.
- Missionaries, **65**, 213-215, 227, 233, 243, **72**, 18; Canadian, authorized by archbishop of Rouen, **16**, 257; qualifications of, **11**, 11, **33**, 143-145, **61**, 223-235; advice to, **10**, 87-115, **12**, 115-123, **51**, 141, **56**, 302, **63**, 261-267; how maintained, **71**, 97; equipment, **12**, 117, **27**, 203; mode of life, **15**, 163-167, 183; occupations, **16**, 241-249; hardships, perils, etc., **1**, 25-26, **28**, 273, 308, **3**, 147, 151, 157, 227, 243, 299, **4**, 235-241, 255, **8**, 79-83, 99, 288, **10**, 89-101, 109, **11**, 239-247, **12**, 89-91, 237, **13**, 147, 159, 165, 209, 213-219, **14**, 15, 27, 53, 79, 99, 103-105, 187-189, 243, 249-253, 267-273, **15**, 13-15, 19-21, 25-51, 57-61, 107, 121, 135, 151-153, 159, 169, 181, 199, **16**, 39, 53, 93, 109, 125, 155, 163, 237, **17**, 11-17, 45, 59, 89-91, 115-127, 195, 203, 207, 221, 227-229, 233, 237, **18**, 11-13, 17-19, 25, 33, 39-41, 67-71, 257, **19**, 79, 91-97, 115-117, 127-129, 135, 149, 167, 175, 183, 197, 203, 207, 213, 217, 247,

20, 29-31, 45-55, 59-61, 73, 77, 95, 99, 105, 215, **21**, 119, 165-167, 179-181, 207-229, 235-237, 318, **23**, 35, 117-119, 179, 185-189, 229-231, 249-251, 326, **24**, 47, 137, 193-195, 281, 299-301, **25**, 43, 69-71, 85, 109, 113, 247-249, **26**, 43-49, 189, 193, 303-307, **27**, 53, 69, 137, 215, **28**, 41-45, 49-57, 119, 123-127, **29**, 95, 229, **30**, 89, 101, 109-111, 125, **31**, 183, 193-195, 227, 235, 249-255, 267, **32**, 265, 275, **33**, 19, 143, 155, 231, **34**, 169-171, 181-183, 207, **35**, 81, 97, 117, 131, 153, 163-169, 275, **37**, 19-37, 51, 65, 141, 187, 245-249, 259-261, **38**, 41-47, 273-275, **39**, 23, 53-55, 73, 99, 101, 107-117, 125-141, 151-153, 203, 235, **40**, 29-31, 37-39, 125, 129, 149-151, 221, **46**, 79-81, **47**, 167, 173, **48**, 117-119, 147-149, 249, 259-265, **50**, 257-259, **51**, 71, 137-139, 259, **52**, 117-119, 149, 171, 185-193, 215, **53**, 59, 73-75, 153, 245, 296, **54**, 37, 75-77, 101, 121, 139, 211-213, 239, 253, **55**, 91, 135, 143-145, 151, 171, **56**, 35, 51-53, 59-63, 73-87, 97, 129-131, 137, 159-161, 167-169, 209, 215, **57**, 67, 83-85, 91, 177-183, 201, 233-235, 239-241, 271-273, **58**, 37, 55-57, 67, 177, 215, 237, **59**, 25, 35-37, 41, 67, 81, 306, **60**, 143, 173-175, 187, 201, 233-235, **61**, 19, 79-85, 95, 137, 159-161, 165, 237, **62**, 67, 123, 155, 183, 191, 207-209, 217-221, 225, 229, **63**, 221, **64**, 129-131, 183, 195-199, 263, **65**, 43-49, 195-247, **66**, 25, 149, 171-181, 207, 219, 235, 239, 247, 253-257, 263, 269-271, 277, **67**, 45, 141, 151, **68**, 219, 251, 279, 295, 301-303, **69**, 47, 61, 149, 205, 235, **70**, 235, 241, 253. With De Monts, **1**, 5; French aid, **22**, 33; dress in Indian costume, **39**, 177; Indian beliefs regarding, **55**, 205, 217; union among, **63**, 181; garrisons and voyageurs hostile to, **65**, 215, **67**, 79; desire for increase in number of, **66**, 209; accompany Indian war-parties, **70**, 91-93, 101-103, 109, 123, 129, 133, 145, 159-161, 165; refuse to sanction Indian cruelties, 115, 127-131, 163; influence of upon Indians, 133-137, 237-241; in French parishes of Illinois, **71**, 39-41; killed by Indians (*see* Martyrs); Jesuit, alphabetical list, 127-137; chronological list, 137-181. Catholic laymen organize, society, **66**, 333. English Protestant, among Massachusetts Indians, **62**, 276. *See also* Capuchins, Jesuits, Récollets, Séminaire des Missions Étrangères, and Sulpitians.

Missions: relation of fur trade to, **1**, 19; interest of France in Canadian, **10**, 7, 87; Laval interested in, **24**, 310; Laval extends, **45**, 270; compared to Crusades, 191; *see also* Jesuits: missions. Secular priests conduct, in West and South, **1**, 18; Iroquois, on St. Lawrence, continued, 32; among Natches, 36, **65**, 262, **66**, 131-133; among Tonicas, **65**, 262, **67**, 309. In China, **6**, 25, **51**, 139, **65**, 262, **66**, 35; persecutions in, **68**, 335. In Brazil, **6**, 25. In Tonquin, **51**, 139. Protestant, to New England Indians, **36**, 239. Books relating to — Catholic, in United States, **71**, 241, 288; early, in Canada, 305; on Chequamegon Bay, 319. Protestant — United Brethren, **71**, 288; to Abenakis, **67**, 97-99; to Delawares, **71**, 288; to Ojibwas,

Missions (continued)—

- 291; to Massachusetts Indians, **71**, 288, 336. *See also* Capuchins, Jesuits, Protestants, Récollets, *and* Sulpitians.
- Missions Étrangères, Société des. *See* Séminaire des Missions Étrangères.
- Missipicouatong (Michipicoten), copper found near, **54**, 153.
- Missipissi: Ottawa Neptune, **57**, 287-289; feasts to, 289, 293. *See* Manabozho, *and* Missibizi.
- Mississaguas (Michesaking, Michisaguek, Misisager, Missisaguas, Missisakiks, Missisakis, Missisaguis, Mississagué, Mississakis, Oumisagai), Algonquian tribe, **33**, 149, **44**, 251; Nation of the Sault, **45**, 105; location in seventeenth century, **18**, 231, **45**, 270, **54**, 133; present location and population, **18**, 259; practice polygamy, **57**, 215; pride and arrogance, 215. Flee toward north, **45**, 270; allies of Iroquois, 270, **57**, 21; averse to peace with Sioux, **58**, 257. Desire French, **45**, 105; history, etc., **71**, 290.
- Mississagué (Missisak, Mississaquenk), appellation designating village or location of Mississaguas, **55**, 111, **56**, 103, **59**, 217; mission at, **55**, 133-137.
- Mississippi (Messipi, Misciscipi, Missisipi, Missisipi, Mississipi, Mississipy, Mitchi-sipi), appellation of river, country, and state, **67**, 267; application of term, 279-281, 343; settlers in, 281-285, 293; climate, 311; map of, cited, 303, 333-334. Valley—topography, **59**, 145; fauna, 109-113, 149, 309, **69**, 209; fruits, **59**, 139; flora, 147; Laval extends missions into, **45**, 270; La Salle takes possession of, for France (1682), **57**, 317; stone implements used in, **63**, 306; D'Outreleau in, **67**, 342; Capuchins claim authority throughout, **71**, 35; mounds in, 265, 269; pottery from, 284; (basin) cartography, 365. Indians from, in Paris, **68**, 329. "Scheme (1719)," **65**, 265; described, **67**, 339-340; stimulates map-making, 343-344; speculation in stocks, 340. Company (*see* Companies: Indies). State, Cha'htas in, **68**, 328. History, **71**, 325. *See also* Rivers: Mississippi.
- Mississippi Historical Society: *Publications*, cited, **66**, 343, **71**, 265, 330.
- Missouri (Missouris), Siouan tribe, **65**, 107; location, **64**, 279; language, 171; compared to Illinois, 171; Illinois seek alliance with, 161, 169; French establish fur-trade relations with, 161, 169-171. *See also* Rivers: Missouri.
- Missouri (state), first settlement in, **70**, 316; mines in, **65**, 265, **66**, 348-349, **70**, 316; history, **71**, 318, 322, 324; travels in, 340; geology, 344. *See also* Rivers: Missouri.
- Missouri Geological Survey: *Reports*, **66**, 349, **71**, 344.
- Mistassins (Michtassini, Mistasiniouek, Mistasiriniens, Mistasiriniens,

- Mistassirinins, Mistasirinins), northern tribe: origin and meaning of name, 68, 43; location, 43; population, 45; character and disposition, 45-47, 69, 115; beliefs and legends, 68, 43-51; medicine-men among, 49; give name to lake, 56, 179; Iroquois hostile to, 50, 37. Hear of Christianity, 24, 155; with French, 56, 157, 171; guide Jesuit, 167; desire Jesuits, 207, 60, 249; await missionary at Lake St. John, 56, 211; Jesuits with, 61, 85, 69, 129; at Saguenay mission, 68, 55; converts among, 69. Trade—with French and English, 68, 45; trading posts among, 115; dependent upon post at Chicoutimi, 69, 111; fur trade, 115-119, 125.
- Mistikoman, Barnabé, Montagnais convert: cured at hospital, 16, 31.
- Mitasse (Mitasses), Algonkin word: explained, 67, 334; English equivalent, 334; materials used in, 334, 70, 57; ornamented, 67, 334, 68, 265; as present, 67, 59; at Detroit mission, 69, 249, 257-259, 263, 70, 41, 45-47; prices, 23. *See also* Leggings.
- Mitā'wit, Indian confraternity, 30, 303. *See also* Midé'wiwin.
- Mitchigamea, village of Indians of same name: location, 59, 313; Marquette at, 151-153; interpreter from, 151.
- Mitchigamias (Metchigamea), western tribe: location, 59, 313, 65, 264; Marquette with, 59, 151-153, 65, 264; in New Orleans, 68, 203.
- Mitchi-sipi, "the great river," 51, 289. *See* Rivers: Mississippi.
- Mitchitamou, northern Algonquian tribe: location, 18, 229.
- Mitchitiou, Pentske ("the eagle"), Montagnais convert: baptized, 59, 63.
- Mitewemeg (Mitiwemeg, Mitwemeg), Algonkin chief: intoxicated, 43, 29; Mohawks capture and release, 45, 87; joins Dollard, 245.
- Mitewamegoukwe, Marie, Algonkin convert: marries a Frenchman, 37, 265.
- Mitigoukwe, Jeanne, Algonkin convert: baptized, 24, 233-235; marriage, 233.
- Mittens (mitts), as present, 35, 31; in Jesuit invoice, 66, 27; material for, 70, 57.
- Miville (Bivil), Pierre, *dit* Le Suisse ("the Swiss"): Iroquois depre-dations at home of, 43, 35-37; sketch, 321.
- Mixcoatl, Central American deity: identified, 12, 269.
- Mixisoumat, Leonard, an Achirigouan: conversion and piety, 30, 115-119.
- Mnemonic aids: used by Indians—sticks, 10, 293, 29, 139-143, 31, 233, 37, 41, 38, 281, 40, 201; notches thereon, 38, 261, 68, 105; stones, 54, 65; straws, 26, 61, 30, 61-63, 37, 53; rosary, 23, 243; names of presents, 49, 227; characters or lines, 20, 193, 37, 41, 38, 27, 68, 103-105; *see also* Calendars. System recommended by St. Ignatius, 68, 326.

Mnistes, abbreviation of Mennonites, q.v., **28**, 109, 313.

Moaghs, **36**, 79. *See* Mohawks.

Moasham, appellation of New England district: location, **3**, 297.
See also Mawooshen.

Mob-caps, needed at hospital, **49**, 209.

Mobile, Ala., **65**, 263, 265, **66**, 338, 339, 345, **68**, 187, **69**, 213, 235, **70**, 267; Indians near, **65**, 179, 267; French colony at, **63**, 305, **65**, 265, 270, **66**, 341-342; founded by Bienville, **65**, 179, **70**, 223; presents to Indians distributed at, 239; ceases to be capital, **67**, 340; surgeons at, **65**, 264, **66**, 63; church register, cited, **67**, 344; history, **71**, 325.

Mobilians, Maskoki tribe, **65**, 175; location, 179; history, 271.

Moccasins, **10**, 187, **13**, 251; made by women, **23**, 219, **68**, 111; material, **4**, 205, **68**, 265; how made, **7**, 15-17; softness, **36**, 33; worn by Indians, **40**, 139, 145. *See also* Shoes.

Mocosa (Moscosa): application of name, **2**, 251, 309, **3**, 275, **4**, 101.
See also Virginia.

"Mohawk, the Great," **63**, 302. *See* Kryn.

MOHAWKS (Moaghs, Mowak), **8**, 298-301, **36**, 238, **41**, 85-87, 101, **42**, 51, 255, **49**, 261, 273, **50**, 320, **51**, 249, **54**, 306; etymology of term, **44**, 321; called Maquas, **8**, 300; *see also* Agniers, Aniers, Annie. Location, **17**, 77, **33**, 65, **49**, 139, 151, **61**, 165, **66**, 187; their country described, **56**, 49; migrations, **8**, 299, 300, **51**, 295; population, **24**, 271, **45**, 207, **47**, 93, 217, **49**, 257; losses in population, 139, **53**, 155; villages, **8**, 300, **21**, 21, **24**, 271, **29**, 53, **30**, 243, **40**, 155, **45**, 207, **49**, 257, **51**, 205, 294-295; rank in League, **8**, 300; clans, 300, **9**, 314, **29**, 294, **44**, 123, **53**, 221; language, **8**, 300, **50**, 323. Character, **45**, 203, **47**, 103, 217, **49**, 139, **61**, 241; bravery, **35**, 59, **40**, 163, **45**, 209; cruelty, **43**, 63; vindictiveness, **40**, 165; arrogance, **33**, 123, **40**, 169; perfidy, 165, 177-181, 189, **41**, 213, **42**, 39-41, **43**, 181; drunkenness among, **51**, 217; smallpox brought by, **14**, 9; celebrate feast of the dead, **53**, 213; chiefs complain of liquor traffic, **67**, 41. Infest Ottawa River, **33**, 69; at Richelieu Islands, **45**, 249; at Tadoussac, **46**, 173-175; at Nikaubau, **47**, 151; their supremacy gained through firearms, **45**, 203-205; history, **71**, 293.

Relations with other tribes: other Iroquois tribes—insolence to, **41**, 201-203, 219; jealousy of, 201, **43**, 129, 163-165; hostilities with, **41**, 199-201, **43**, 103, 109-111, 115, 137-139, 167, **44**, 149-151; aid Senecas against Neutrals, **38**, 61. Abenakis—hostilities with, **36**, 79, **45**, 205. Algonkins—at peace with, **27**, 79, **28**, 277-279, **29**, 147; hostilities with, **5**, 289, **24**, 271, **27**, 99-101, **28**, 149, 301, **40**, 157, **41**, 225, **42**, 33, 45, 227-235, **43**, 27-29, **44**, 203-205, **45**, 205. Andastes—war with, **33**, 133, **38**, 191, **43**, 179, **45**, 205. Eries—defeat

them, **45**, 209. Etechemins — war with, **47**, 279. Hurons — at peace with, **28**, 293-301, **29**, 147; hostilities with, **28**, 301, **33**, 89, 125-127, **35**, 39; free their captives, **40**, 115, 177-183; designs against them, **38**, 199, **41**, 19, 43-49, 57-59, **42**, 261, **43**, 33, 43-49, 53; hostilities with, on Orleans Island, **42**, 33, 63, 227-235, **43**, 105, 115-125, 137, 187, **45**, 205; carry them into slavery, **43**, 49-55, 187-197, **44**, 189. Loups — allies of, **41**, 79, **46**, 87; war with, **43**, 179, **53**, 137-159; conclude peace with, **57**, 81. Mohegans — conquer them, **28**, 275. Montagnais — hostile to, **44**, 203-205. Ottawas — war with, **48**, 75. Sokokis — war with, **24**, 311, **37**, 97. Capture converts from Sault St. Louis, **64**, 57.

Relations with white men: Dutch — allies of, **1**, 25, **38**, 191; trade with, **24**, 271, **41**, 213, **43**, 99, 179, **45**, 205, **49**, 151 — furnished by them with firearms, **45**, 203 (*see also* Dutch, and Firearms); ransom for captives offered by, **25**, 287; attack, **42**, 41-43; grant land to Delius, **64**, 277. English — allies of, **64**, 105, 143, **66**, 346; envoy sent by Massachusetts, **64**, 276. French — visit French settlements, **28**, 147, 155, 159, 171, 183, **29**, 149; peace with, **27**, 79, **28**, 275-287, 291-295, 315, **29**, 145-147, 211, 249, **38**, 195-199, **40**, 145-149, 155-193, **41**, 215-217, 225, **42**, 255; embassies and conferences, **29**, 47-49, 59, 189, **42**, 261, **43**, 37-39, 45-49, 107-113, **44**, 205-213, 223, 231, **48**, 85, **50**, 137, 211, **52**, 135-137; hostilities with, **21**, 21, **25**, 287, **36**, 79, **38**, 59, 63, 189-199, **40**, 91-93, 97-113, 121-123, 141, **41**, 215, **43**, 67-69, 115-117, 165, 179, **44**, 163, 229-231, 233, **45**, 81, **46**, 119, 173, 179, **47**, 83-93, **49**, 119-125, **50**, 139, 159, 193; routes for, to Canada, **40**, 147, 155, **49**, 255, 267; country invaded by French, **1**, 30, **35**, 292, **47**, 320, **49**, 257, 274, **51**, 203, **54**, 265, **56**, 29, **58**, 171, **65**, 25-27; sue for peace, **51**, 81; attack La Montagne mission, **62**, 275; offer troops to French, 255; many remove to Canada, **35**, 292; sing religious songs, **57**, 93. Mohegans (Mahicans, Mohicans, Mohighens; Loups, Wolves), Algonquian tribe, **1**, 309, **8**, 300, **36**, 79, 101, 103, 243, **44**, 97, **47**, 315, **51**, 295, **60**, 319; location, **18**, 260, **28**, 113; at Logstown, **69**, 297. Allies of English, **5**, 284, **36**, 79, 238; under their authority, **70**, 161; hostile to Dutch, **28**, 115; promise to aid French against Iroquois, **36**, 101-103; at St. Xavier des Prés, **58**, 75. Relations with Algonkins, **28**, 275; allies of Mohawks, **41**, 45, 79, 115, **46**, 87; hostilities with Iroquois, **28**, 115, 275, **47**, 107, **49**, 139-141, 153, **51**, 203, 249; slain by Hurons, **38**, 199; captured by Hurons and Algonkins, **41**, 111; adopted by Abenakis, **70**, 135; flee to Illinois, **66**, 348; historical sketch, **26**, 315. *See also* Loups, Mahingans, and Wolves.

Mohier, Gervase, Récollet lay brother: sent to Canada, **4**, 263.

Moingonas (Mengakonkia), Illinois tribe, **58**, 293; visit Wisconsin Indians, 41.

- Moingwena, Illinois village, **51**, 309.
- Moizon, ———, voyageur: carries furs to Montreal, **69**, 261.
- Molere, Joseph, Jesuit donné: sails for France, **35**, 57.
- Molière (*pseud.* of J. B. Poquelin): *Tartuffe*, to be played at Quebec, **63**, 301.
- Molinbault, **49**, 63. *See* Moulin Baude.
- Mollet, E., Jesuit: letter by, to Martin, **71**, 231, 232, 400.
- Molleton (molton), stuff used for leggings, **69**, 257-259, **70**, 57; sold at Detroit mission, 65.
- Monasteries, **32**, 215, **48**, 159, **52**, 107, **71**, 383.
- Monceaux, habitation near Quebec: menaced by Iroquois, **43**, 37; fire at, **47**, 299.
- Monceaux, Mlle. ——— de (d'Emery): gift to Quebec parish church, **42**, 279.
- Monceaux, Anne de (*née* Gagnier), **35**, 45, **42**, 281; in retreat, **35**, 33-35; buries dead Indian, 49; voyage to France, 55, **36**, 139, 246; second marriage, **42**, 297 (*see also* Bourdon); gift to Quebec parish church, 283; sketch, **35**, 289.
- Monceaux, Claire Françoise de, marriage, **36**, 246.
- Monceaux, Jean du Clement du Vault, sieur de: marriage, **35**, 289.
- Money: of account, **4**, 269; standards of value, **10**, 217; value affected by fur trade, **8**, 313; of France, **4**, 29, 271 — used in Canada, **69**, 233; of Orange, value in castor, **63**, 243; in Canada, **71**, 303, 307, 311; in Nova Scotia, 308; in Louisiana, value, **70**, 259, 269; of aborigines, **8**, 312-314, **15**, 37, 159. Articles used as — shells, **8**, 312; fish, **21**, 239; peltries, **9**, 173-175, 205, **21**, 123, **22**, 241, **37**, **71**, **60**, 291, 305, **69**, 127, 245-249, 257, 261-263; wampum, **8**, 314, **9**, 175, 281, **17**, 77, **18**, 19; beads, **15**, 37, **69**, 259; earrings, **18**, 19; needles, 19; cards, **69**, 233 — history, and citations regarding, 302-303; ordonnances, 303; paper, issued by royal bank of France, **67**, 340.
- Monfort, ———, drowned, **44**, 45.
- Monique, Abenaki convert: piety, **63**, 73-75, 97-99.
- Monique, blind Algonkin convert: spared by Iroquois, **35**, 247; instructs Christian captives, 247.
- Monkeys, fondness for their young, **16**, 67.
- Monogamy, among Indians, **5**, 35, 276, **8**, 119. *See also* Membertou.
- Monopolies: in Canadian trade, **4**, 207, 256-258. *See also* Companies, commercial, *and* Fur trade.
- Monroe, George, English officer: refuses to surrender Fort George, **70**, 157; his colleague advises capitulation, 169; death, 312.
- Monseignat, ———: memoir, cited, **64**, 273.
- "Monsieur," **29**, 235. *See* Orleans, Gaston d'.
- Monsonis (Monsounic, Monsounik), tribe near Hudson Bay, **55**, 125, **56**, 203, **68**, 301; receive baptism, 297.

Monstrance: promised by Laval to Illinois mission, 65, 57; Perrot's gift to Green Bay mission, history and description, 66, 347. *See also* Ostensorium.

Mount de la Trinité, mountain in Labrador, 49, 49.

MONTAGNAIS (Montagnais, Montagnards, Montagnes, Montagnets), Algonquian tribe, 1, 10, 183, 2, 67, 209, 303, 5, 103, 6, 9, 83, 8, 37, 43, 61, 9, 83, 107, 123, 193, 245, 247, 259, 279, 291, 293, 307, 10, 93, 11, 49, 127, 239, 12, 7, 73, 79, 85, 117, 177, 205, 211, 247, 275, 15, 149, 223, 18, 127, 21, 41, 49, 53, 22, 241, 30, 29, 41, 43, 53, 45, 107, 155, 47, 309, 49, 35, 165, 273, 56, 261, 68, 81, 99, 107; origin of name, 23, 303, 48, 187. Location, 1, 7, 10, 319, 2, 207, 24, 311; population, 2, 73, 3, 111; tribes, 18, 227; physique, 5, 23-25, 6, 229; endurance, 239; filthy habits, 239, 261-269, 7, 19, 45, 53; gluttony, 6, 249-251, 7, 99; licentiousness, 6, 253-255. Disposition and character—24, 123, 29, 123, 68, 53, 59; importunate, 6, 255-261, 7, 139; ungrateful, 6, 257; haughty, 243; deceitful, 247; treacherous, 8, 41; mock at all things, 6, 243-245; improvident, 277, 281-283, 7, 47, 93, 97-99, 179; good-natured, 83-85; pliable, 5, 151; peaceable, 6, 231-235, 247; contented, 231; patient, 45, 233-237, 247, 7, 115, 191; compassionate, 113; hospitable, 6, 237, 281, 7, 177; generous to one another, 6, 237-239, 259; furious toward enemies, 245; honest, 5, 123, 6, 249; mental equipment, 5, 25, 33, 211, 6, 229, 7, 7-9; musical ability, 30, 141; compared with Souriquois, 28, 33. Mode of life, 36, 221, 65, 43-49; nomadic, 6, 83, 147-149, 11, 141, 63, 253; resort to Tadoussac, 2, 302, 22, 233, 24, 125-127, 37, 191—to other ports, 48, 297, 49, 39, 59, 306; rendezvous of their tribes, 18, 115; Jesuits would render sedentary, 8, 59, 12, 161-167; some families settle at Sillery, 1, 19, 16, 33, 93, 18, 171, 20, 189, 25, 153, 32, 95, 205 (*see also* Jesuits: mission colonies—Sillery). Customs—4, 199-201; cannibalism among, 16, 81; do not eat dogs, 9, 111; punishment of unfaithful women, 16, 205; polygamous, 63, 249; position of women, 68, 93. Clothing, 7, 9-19; paint their faces, 5, 23; occupations, 44, 205, 68, 59, 83, 93-95; drunkenness among, 6, 251-253, 11, 197, 24, 137, 145—punished by themselves, 35, 267-271; those dwelling inland are temperate, 63, 255-257; dance at council, 27, 267; use firearms, 6, 309.

Language: 1, 309, 2, 302, 6, 289, 7, 233, 8, 249, 9, 301, 10, 117, 11, 73, 223-225, 12, 185, 195, 21, 125, 33, 27, 41, 183, 50, 121, 203, 327, 55, 239, 59, 57, 68, 37; understood by other Algonquian tribes, 9, 193, 22, 243, 52, 217-219; compared with other Algonquian tongues, 24, 145, 30, 139, 44, 239, 46, 71—with Huron, 5, 115; described, 113-117, 7, 21-33; alphabet, 31; rich in grammatical forms, 21-29; deficient in abstract ideas, 21; patois of, 18, 258. Studied by Jesuits, 14, 125, 22, 221, 49, 167, 52, 215, 68, 55-57, 65, 75; systematized, 1,

MONTAGNAIS: *Language* (continued)—

17, **5**, **111**, 175, 280, **46**, 71, **68**, **115**, **70**, 310-311; translations into (prayers, gospels, etc.), **4**, 266, **5**, 189, **7**, 153-157, **11**, 237, **20**, 195, **24**, 309, **49**, 39, **68**, 57-59, **70**, 311; words and phrases, **4**, 266, **5**, **115**, 187, 205, **6**, 157, 161-163, 173, 181-187, 195, 203-207, 231-233, 237, 247-251, 267, 273, 279, 285, 289, 293, 297, 301, 313, **7**, 23-29, 43, 47, 61-63, 69, 73, 79-85, 91, 99, 103, 117, 129, 135, 151, 169, 177-179, 187, 203-207, 295, **8**, 41, **9**, 31, 83, 193, 267, **11**, 87, 151, 203, 231, 255, 259, **12**, 9, 19, 153, **16**, 81, 97, 103-109, 141, 145, **20**, 131-133, 147, 233, **29**, 225-227, **31**, 253, **32**, 279, **37**, 219, **59**, 61, **68**, 57, 63, 85, 91, 99. Oumamiois dialect, **59**, 49; jargon used between French and Montagnais, **5**, 113-115.

Events in history: abuse Michel's corpse, **5**, 41; inform against a murderer, **223**; famine among, **7**, 145-177, **30**, 197; epidemics among, **8**, 87, **24**, 271, **29**, 123-125, **33**, 19; elect a captain, **8**, 55; visit Sillery, **16**, 141, **23**, 303-305, 309, 313; act as mediators between other tribes, **30**, 139, 143.

Relations with other tribes: Algonkins—allies of, **8**, 59, **38**, 229; trade with, **24**, 155. Bersiamites—trade with, **37**, 233. Hurons—trade with, **6**, 273; ask them to attack Iroquois, **12**, 247. Iroquois—hostilities with, **1**, 27, 269, **2**, 69, **5**, 107, **9**, 251-255, **12**, 105, 145-147, 177, 201, **21**, 21, 317, **24**, 271-273, 289, **28**, 291, **30**, 181, **31**, 165, **37**, 111-113, **48**, 235, **49**, 29, **50**, 39-43; negotiations, **5**, 49, **27**, 249-251. Massachusetts Indians—allies, **38**, 175. Papinachois—trade with, **52**, 219. Sokokis—hostilities with, **28**, 277, **29**, 53.

Relations with white men: English—friendly to, **7**, 61; trade with, **68**, 29. French—friendly to, **2**, 71, 207, **3**, 69, **5**, 207; take refuge at Quebec, 93; visit French settlements, **20**, 259, **23**, 299, 315, **26**, 219, **27**, 279, **38**, 179; children instructed by, **5**, 109, **11**, 95, **12**, 125, 139, 195, **20**, 131—given to Jesuits, **12**, 167, 219, **19**, 161; fight under Champlain, **5**, 290; present Iroquois captive to Duplessis-Bochart, **9**, 265-269; ask military aid from French, 229-233, **12**, 161-165; confer with governors, **21**, 71, **33**, 39; trade with, **2**, 201, **3**, 69, **6**, 297, **7**, 9-11, 17, 97, **21**, 101, **24**, 135, 143 (*see also* Liquor traffic), **26**, 129, **49**, 173, **51**, 269, **62**, 215, **68**, 27, 45, 53 (*see also* Fur trade); unwilling that French should penetrate within their country, **35**, 273-275; other relations with French, **5**, 119, **24**, 161, **26**, 103, 107, 141, **43**, 37, **52**, 227, **68**, 53, 65, 79; effect of intercourse with, **23**, 305. Montagnais MS.: cited, **46**, 303, **58**, 291, **65**, 256; contents, **63**, 296, **71**, 228, 379-380.

Montagne, early appellation of environs of Quebec, **48**, 187.

Montanus, A., early geographer: *Nieuwe en Onbekende Weereld*, cited, **28**, frontispiece, **71**, 217.

Montauban, capitulation of, **7**, 310.

- Montcalm-Gozon de St. Véran, Louis Joseph, marquis de: commands French troops in North America, **70**, 311-313; heads expedition against Fort George, **105**, **107**, **143**, **147**, **149**, **157**, **173**; letter to Monroe, **157**; secures from Indians approval of terms granted to English, **177**, **197**; strives to restrain Indian ferocity, **183**; death, **312**; biography, **311**, **71**, **307**, **309**, **333**.
- Montecha, Bernardin, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, **63**.
- Montereul (Montreuil), Bernard de, Jesuit author, **30**, **153**; sketch, **303**.
- Montézon, M. F. de, editor of *Relations inédites*, **57**, **312**.
- Montezuma, N. Y.: Indian village sites near, **8**, **298**; salt springs at, **43**, **326**.
- Monfort (Monfort), **2**, 155-157. See Belot.
- Montgomery, Prof. Henry, antiquarian: explores Huron sites, **5**, **296**. *Indian Remains*, cited, **5**, **296**, **71**, **266**.
- Months, how named by Indians, **16**, **259**.
- Montigny (abbé de), ecclesiastical title of Laval, q.v., **45**, **269**.
- Montigny, François Jolliet de, Seminary priest, **65**, **105**, **117**, **143**; in Louisiana, **1**, **36**; at Mackinac, **65**, 59-61; sketch, **262**. Letter by, cited, **71**, 256-257, **399**.
- Montmagny, ——— de, brother of governor: death, **28**, **223**.
- MONTMAGNY (Mon-magny, Montmagni), Charles Huault de, **9**, **141**, **227**, **265**, **297**, **305**, **306**, **313**, **11**, **67**, **69**, **83**, **87**, **89**, **143**, **173**, **177**, **225**, **241**, **243**, **12**, **53**, **81**, **95**, **101**, **111**, **139**, **153**, **167**, **169**, **183**, **187**, **229**, **245**, **15**, **219**, **223-227**, **16**, **97**, **20**, **119**, **189**, **229**, **21**, **37**, **39**, **49**, **51**, **65**, **109**, **301**, **22**, **83**, **24**, **289**, **309**, **25**, **159**, **26**, **107**, **27**, **87**, **91**, **28**, **143**, **227**, **29**, **247**, **30**, **171**, **201**, **31**, **111**, **32**, **77**, **137**, **35**, **51**, **42**, **299**, **300**, **44**, **233**, **50**, **319**; educated by Jesuits, **9**, **249**; governor of New France, **8**, **306**, **13**, **23**, **38**, **287**, **42**, **273**, **71**, **75**; arrives in Canada, **8**, **217**, **308**; lands granted to, **307**; delivers lands to Jesuits, **4**, **261**; sponsor in baptism, **8**, 219-221, **9**, **51**, **99**, **14**, **139**, **147**, **161**, **20**, **185**, **215-219**, **225**, **309**, **23**, **81-83**, **24**, **63**, **75**, **25**, **121**, **26**, **189**; friendship and aid to Jesuits, **8**, **307**, **11**, **227**, **14**, 271-273, **19**, **67**, **131**, **21**, **67**, **73**, **22**, 309-311, **23**, **275**, **24**, **105**, **26**, **23**, **27**, **105**, **28**, **143-145**, **169**, **181**, **203**, **209**, **217**, **221**, **251**, **30**, **153**, **197**, **203**, **31**, **87**, **32**, **69**, **75**; praised by them, **11**, **49**, **71**, **77**, **149**, **185**, **17**, **23**, **47**, **235**, **32**, **131-133**; fortifies Quebec, **9**, **49**, **137**; erects Château St. Louis, **71**, **390**, **72**, **19**; administers justice, **9**, **143**; attempts to domesticate elk, **131**; zeal for religion, **149**, **295**; builds Fort Richelieu, **315**, **30**, **305**; voyage up St. Lawrence, **12**, **131-137**; visits the French settlements, **195-231**, **235**, **18**, **87**, **22**, **211**, **27**, **87**, **93**, **279**, **28**, **207**, **229**, **291**, **30**, **175**, **31**, **175**, **32**, **185**; celebrates birth of dauphin, **14**, **265**, **15**, **221**; continued in office, **217**; receives nuns, **16**, **19**, **18**, **75**, **56**, **259**; has play acted, **18**, **85-87**; sends English trav-

MONTMAGNY (continued)—

eler to Europe, 235; his chapel burned, 19, 65; builds forts at Richelieu River, 22, 89-91, 247, 277, 24, 287; advises sending Le Jeune to France, 23, 269; prohibits liquor traffic with Indians, 24, 143; protects Dutch, 273, 25, 49; advises Hospital nuns, 193; connection with parish church, 27, 95, 109, 115, 155, 28, 179, 193, 30, 197-199, 32, 85; gifts thereto, 42, 273-275, 299; punishes drunkards, 27, 119; various official acts, 312, 28, 137, 173, 199, 201, 205-207, 211, 32, 93, 131; correspondence, 24, 293-297, 305, 31, 87-89, 115, 119, 289-290, 36, 75, 39, 266; landgrants by, 71, 89; quiets discontent of habitants, 28, 157; death of his brother, 223; honored by French, 29, 127; horse presented to, 30, 183; plans fort at Sillery, 179; aids Sillery Christians, 31, 171, 175; superseded, 23, 328, 32, 101; leaves Canada, 105; his excellent administration, 32, 39, 23, 273, 28, 47, 271; term as governor, 71, 116; sketch, 8, 307; facsimile writing, 23, 224, 71, 211. Personal character—generosity, 12, 147, 16, 23; humility, 14, 145; strictness, 18, 127; piety, 16, 21, 99, 18, 87, 22, 143; acts of piety, 10, 105, 19, 23, 27, 111, 28, 247, 30, 155; defends converts, 22, 125; policy toward apostates, 25, 261-263.

Dealings with Indians: policy toward, 12, 257; councils with, 9, 227-235, 12, 161-165, 21, 41-43, 49-61, 24, 47, 25, 265-271, 26, 59-71, 27, 137, 239-243, 251-267, 289-303, 28, 291-303, 315, 29, 233; attends their ceremonies, 9, 49, 22, 69; sends embassies, 9, 314, 14, 243, 31, 109, 32, 69; feasts Indians, 11, 185-187, 15, 229, 18, 127, 24, 75, 27, 117, 267; asks Hurons to settle near French, 12, 195, 255; forbids Abenakis to trade in Canada, 187-189; hostilities with Iroquois, 16, 51, 217, 39, 201; they seek peace, 27, 247-249; generosity and aid to Indians, 14, 137, 141, 265, 15, 231, 18, 93-95, 105, 19, 67, 20, 221-227, 21, 83, 91, 22, 139-141, 24, 117, 26, 83, 27, 297, 303, 29, 235, 40, 59; advises them, 18, 101, 20, 161-163, 25, 153; captives given to, 27, 229, 233, 241, 245, 277, 295, 36, 21; other gifts to, 24, 23, 28, 205; redeems or liberates captives, 23, 283, 24, 193, 25, 53, 27, 243-245, 253, 257, 295, 28, 279, 32, 151, 36, 23; delivers others to Algonkins, 30, 195, 32, 23; Algonkins acknowledge, as chief, 22, 91; Attikamègues visit, 24, 69; sends Frenchmen to Indian villages, 27, 271, 28, 47, 29, 47; dissuades Hurons from war, 30, 165-167; other incidents, 20, 151, 21, 63, 25, 27, 119, 143-147, 187, 27, 113, 235, 297-299, 28, 153, 215, 225, 279; attitude of Indians toward, 27, 269, 285; Huron-Iroquois appellation of, 20, 221, 61, 272.

Montmartre: origin of name, 8, 310; church at, 237; convent, 10, 7, 11, 59; history, 8, 311.

Montmignon, abbé Jean Baptiste, edits *Lettres édifiantes*, 66, 329.

Montmirel, 70, 65, 309. See Durand, P.

Montmorency, Charlotte de: marriage, **2**, 296.

Montmorency, Henri, duc de: constable of France, **24**, 309; viceroy of New France, **2**, 296, **4**, 257, 267; asks redress for Argall's raid, **2**, 309; treatment of De Caen's company, **4**, 257, **17**, 243; befriends Viau, **35**, 292.

Montmorency, sault de, **32**, 109. *See* Falls: Montmorency.

Montpellier, France, **28**, 317; university of, founds botanical garden, **49**, 277; cathedral at, **71**, 400.

Montpellier, **28**, 203, 317. *See* Martin, Antoine.

MONTREAL (Mon real, Mon-real, Mon-réal, Monreal, Mont-Real, Mont-Reale, Mont Royal, Mont-Royal, Ville-Marie), Que., metropolis of Canada, **8**, 305, **12**, 273, **23**, facing 224, 267, 321, 323, **24**, 195, 277, 289, 293, 297, **25**, 19, 25, 283, 289, **26**, 316, **27**, facing 106, 309, **28**, facing 104, 305, **29**, 59, 223, **30**, 171, 173, 255, 265, **32**, 85, 101, 105, **33**, 65, 249, **35**, 197, **36**, 123, 149, 233, **40**, 93, 115, **41**, 63, 67, 71, 77, 85, 91, 97, 111, 129, 199, 201, 219, 221, 235, 241, 251, 253, 257, 258, **42**, 37, 47, 49, 61, 69, 77, 93, 103, 109, 191, 215, 237, 245, 253, 297, **43**, 21, 31-35, 47, 51-55, 63, 67, 69, 101, 137, 139, 143, 207, 319, 320, 322-324, **44**, 53, 67, 71, 85, 87, 91, 99, 103, 105, 109-119, 127-129, 155, 161, 163, 167, 183, 187, 193-197, 201, 207, 211, 213, 219-225, 229, 320, 322, 323, **45**, 95-99, 105, 107, 111, 113, 117, 119, 151, 161, 163, 245, 259, **46**, 29-33, 75, 117, 119, 123, 171, 177, 181-185, 203, 205, 211, 217, 223-227, 233, 239, 243, 245, 297, 302, 304, **47**, 35, 43-49, 69-73, 77, 81, 95, 97, 101, 105, 107, 111, 151, 155, 157, 177, 189, 193, 213, 217, facing 268, 277, 281, 283, 289, 291, 299, 307, facing 308, 314, 318, **48**, 51, 85, 89-95, 99, 149, 153, 167, 171, 233-237, 259, 292, 295, 296, **49**, 107, 125, 141, 145, 159, **50**, 127, 187, 189, 207, 209, 213, 315, 319, 320, 322, 323, 326, **51**, 147, 173, 177, 243, 275, 290, 291, **52**, **23**, 25, 201, 203, 221, 243, 261, **53**, 41, 43, 241, 247, 255, 257, **54**, 47, 71, 113, **55**, 33, 107, 123, 249, 318, **56**, 39, 43, 267, 301, **57**, 27-29, 107, 141, 143, 149, 209, 253, 281, 308-309, 316, 318, **58**, 93, 113, 117-123, 294, 295, **59**, 79, 89, 257, 269, 273, 281, 285, 291, 305, **60**, 287, 315, 322, 61, 105, 169, 241, **62**, 69, 157, 159, 167, 175, 237, 243, 253, 273, 274, **63**, 65, 149, 151, 179, 209, 269, 277, **79**, 283, 295, 296, 300, 303, 304, **64**, 25, 37, 47, 49, 57, 59, 67, 73, 75, 91, 119, 135, 139, 145, 149, 255, 271, 276, 279, **65**, 27, 189, 221-225, 241, 243, 261, 269, **66**, 51, 53, 75, 191, 203, 205, 338, 340, 342, **67**, 25, **68**, 255, 321, 335, **69**, 39, 155, 253, 269, 279, 281, 304.

Description: location, **44**, 241, **66**, 189, **68**, 263; climate, **28**, 141, **48**, 169; hills and mountains of, **46**, 35, **48**, 85; fertility of soil, **24**, 229, **48**, 169. Population—(1643) **24**, 221-223, (1646) **29**, 145-149; French, reduced to fifty (1651), **36**, 165; artisans sent to (1653), **40**, 85; settlers of, **23**, 328, **27**, 312-313, **28**, 316, **67**, 335, **69**, 261, 293, 305-308, 310; character of settlers, **24**, 229, **48**, 169; emigrants to

MONTREAL: *Description* (continued)—

West from, **70**, 305-309. Occupations — commerce with France, **27**, **85**; agriculture at, **28**, **185**, **29**, **145-147**; fisheries at, **34**, **55**; center for northern trade, **36**, **201**; brandy traffic at, **65**, **191**; trade with Detroit, **70**, **21**, **25**, **29-33**, **39**, **49**, **306-307**. Frontier post, **64**, **253**; maps and plans, **50**, frontispiece, **67**, **52**, **332**, **71**, **215**.

Government, etc.: agreement with habitants (1645), **27**, **77**; Dauversière intendant of, **77**; governors of, **79**, **67**, **331**, **71**, **396**; council, members of, strive to increase pay (1646), **28**, **237**; D'Ailleboust commandant at, **29**, **161**; militia of, **35**, **290**, **48**, **95**, **50**, **319**; garrison at, **43**, **322**, **324**.

Events in history: colony of, religious enterprise, **21**, **311**; idea of foundation of (1636), **311**. Company of (also styled Associates, Gentlemen, and Society of Notre Dame) — formation of (1640), **21**, **311**; project of, **18**, **245**, **22**, **203-217**; receive gift for hospital, **21**, **311**; Mlle. Mance, member of, **311**, **22**, **318**; Montreal Island granted to, **12**, **273**, **21**, **311**; at N. D. de Paris, **22**, **207-209**; send colonists to (1641, 1643), **21**, **107**, **311**, **22**, **318**; consecrate Montreal to Holy Family, **207**; send tabernacle to Montreal, **213**; D'Ailleboust member of, **23**, **289**; assist colony, **28**, **269**; Mlle. Mance reorganizes (1652), **22**, **318**; desire Queylus for bishop, **43**, **322**; piety of, **22**, **207**, **23**, **273**, **24**, **229**, **27**, **139**; surrender Montreal to Sulpitians (1663), **12**, **273**. Foundation — founders of, **21**, **311-312**, **22**, **318**, **71**, **258**; founders of, seek advice of Berchereau, **27**, **312**; first colonists winter at Quebec (1641), **21**, **311**; founded (1642), **6**, **325**, **8**, **307-309**, **11**, **277**; Mme. de la Peltrie joins, **21**, **311**; religious orders formed for benefit of, **312**; Indian belief regarding, **24**, **231**; commemoration of, **71**, **354**. French at, **24**, **159**, **295**, **27**, **139**; Mme. de la Peltrie at, **23**, **301**, **25**, **237**; occurrences at, **24**, **221-269**, **29**, **145-183**; flood at, **24**, **225**; importance for conversion of Indians, **269**; Bourdon and others visit, **30**, **177**; dog patrols, **32**, **27**; famine at, **34**, **51**; Mlle. Mance aids (1651), **22**, **318**; Lauson visits, **37**, **99**, **103**; supplies for, sent from Quebec, **38**, **173**; peace conference at, **179**; vows made at, **40**, **87**, **159**; warehouse at, **211-213**; cemetery at, **42**, **239**; Dollard saves (1660), **12**, **276**; Closse saves, **47**, **155**; riot in, **289**; meteors at, **48**, **37-39**; effects of earthquake at, **45**; theater of French-Iroquois war, **63**, **149**; English expeditions against, (1690) **64**, **274**, (1709) **66**, **343**; French prepare to defend, **193**; Vaudreuil at, **67**, **55**; Bégon at, **331**; Catalogne makes map of, **333**; Catalogne constructs fortifications at, **333**; Catalogne at, **334**; French expedition leaves (1734), **68**, **333**; Céloron at, **69**, **195**, **294**; French and Indian expedition sets out from (1757), **70**, **91-93**; surrenders to English (1760), **312**, **71**, **99**; captured by Americans (1775), **394**; last public sale of slave at (1797), **69**, **301**; history, **71**, **248**, **312**. Parish register (Notre Dame), cited, **22**, facing **196**, **43**, facing **62**, **322**.

Ecclesiastical: Jesuit — Jesuits at, 9, 314, 315, 15, 250, 22, 317, 23, 327, 24, 219, 27, 77, 93-95, 265, 28, 137, 141, 217, 31, 107, 40, 153, 66, 211, 67, 51, 67, 71, 331, 68, 257-259, 331-332, 69, 286, 288, 70, 199; residence at, abandoned, 47, 253; fortifications of, threaten to diminish orchard, 67, 53; estates in, 71, 85-91. Colleges — [St. Raphael], 71, 109, 113, 385. Jesuit, 215, 217, built (1692-94), 64, 135, 71, 217; burned (1803), 64, 135, 71, 217; view, 64, 9, 135, 71, 217; plan, 64, 9, 151, 71, 217; *see also* Colleges: St. Mary's. Churches (*see* Churches). Sulpitian — Sulpitians at, 51, 177, 53, 303, 67, 339, 69, 295; house at, 51, 290; seigniors of Montreal, 57, 315; seminary of St. Sulpice, superior of, 67, 245, 339; monastery at, 69, 286; *see also* Sulpitians. Secular priests at, 47, 253. Convent at, 69, 294. *See also* Chapels, Churches, Hospitals, and Hospital nuns.

Relations with Indians: fields given to, 24, 233, 241; converts at, 27, 141; Indians settled at, 28, 147; feasted at, 31, 173; baptized at, 279, 230; Indians leave, 36, 165; winter at, 203; massacres at, 49, 161; trade at, 65, 219. Abenakis at, 67, 131, 70, 91. Algonkins at, 24, 199, 207, 219, 231, 25, 191, 275-277, 29, 145-149, 167-169, 30, 269, 281; influence upon Algonkins, 24, 265-267; soldier at, killed by, 68, 267. Crees at, 48, 237, 66, 107. Hurons at, 24, 119, 265, 275, 279, 287, 26, 21, 27, 89, 28, 149, 29, 71, 231, 38, 51, 193-195, 41, 79; fugitive Hurons, unwilling to settle at, 35, 207; take refuge at, 48, 85; trade at, 60, 307. Iroquets at, 31, 279-283. Iroquois at, 25, 49-51, 193, 26, 35, 39-41, 28, 291, 37, 95-97, 101, 117, 38, 51, 189, 41, 19, 51, 69, 43, 51, 49, 91, 63, 151, 64, 143, 275; attacked by, 22, 318, 23, 249, 24, 275-279, 295, 36, 133, 137, 165, 40, 85-87, 103, 173, 46, 219, 64, 83; threatened by, 25, 25, 27, 221, 30, 177, 251, 273, 35, 165; Iroquois raids at, 32, 27-33, 169-171, 36, 119, 125, 149, 45, 31, 81, 46, 189; envoys and conferences at, 32, 87, 143, 40, 89-91, 163, 49, 143, 52, 53; capture Hurons near, 35, 59; prisoner burned at, 36, 125; hinder growth of city, 201; prisoners at, 44, 315; French at, captured by, 46, 207; exposed to, 48, 169; French at, defeated by, 64, 29-33. Nipissiriniens at, 49, 243. Ottawas at, 48, 237, 277, 64, 25-27.

Montreal Historical Society (Société Historique de), *Mémoires*, cited, 69, 301, 71, 257-258, 306.

Montreal Numismatic and Antiquarian Society: *Canadian Portraits and Antig.*, cited, 71, 238, 330. *Catalogue of Loan Exhib.*, 71, 267.

Montreil, Charlotte, sponsor in baptism, 70, 75.

Montret, 70, 77. *See* Campeau, Marie Charlotte.

Montreuil, 30, 153. *See* Montereul.

Monts, Pierre du Gas (Gua), sieur de, a Huguenot, governor of Pons, 1, 307, 309, 315, 2, 177, 221, 307; commissioned by Henri IV.,

Monts (continued)—

- 1**, 305, **4**, 103; lands granted to, **1**, 305, **2**, 33, **4**, 43, 107, 233, 256; Canadian enterprise, 256; settlements of, **2**, 209, 296, 305-306, 308, **3**, 41-45, 51; explorations, 43-45, 187. Fur trade monopoly granted to (1603), **1**, 4, 305; monopoly canceled (1607), 305; renewed, 305. Associated with Poutrincourt, **1**, 305, **2**, 127; sails for Acadia, (1604), **1**, 305; in Acadia, 4-5, 65; on New England coast, **2**, 291, 305; at St. Croix, 133, 167, 185, 209, 290, 300, **4**, 37, 45; rescues Aubry, **2**, 301; establishes fort at Quebec, **1**, 99, 101; cedes Port Royal to Poutrincourt (1606), 305-306, **3**, 161, 235; returns to France (1607), 161; sends Champlain to New France (1608), **1**, 305, **3**, 161; surrenders commission, **1**, 305; transfers claims in New France, 305, 313, **2**, 237, **3**, 233; interest in conversion of Indians, **1**, 63; St. Croix Island renamed for, **2**, 292; sketch, **1**, 305-306.
- Monts Pelés ("bare mountains"). Montagnais tribe, **47**, 61.
- Monts Pelez (bare mountains). *See* Pointe des Monts.
- Moodie, Susanna: *In the Bush* cited, **10**, 325, **71**, 327-328.
- Moon: measure of time, **3**, 79, **15**, 157; eclipses of, **5**, 99, **8**, 63, **10**, 59, **15**, 139, 175, **22**, 295-297, **23**, 179, **30**, 67, **58**, 181-185, 201, **64**, 117, **68**, 291; in Indian folk-lore, **6**, 223, **10**, 323, **22**, 295, **50**, 289; its spirit appears to Indian woman, **17**, 165-167; used in metaphor, **19**, 63; Indians worship, **56**, 113, **58**, 181, **62**, 199-201; influence upon tides, **56**, 139; Aulneau asks for reckoning of eclipses, **68**, 257, in Mohammedan folk-lore, **12**, 37. "Sign of the," metaphor, **10**, 51. *See also* Eclipses.
- Mooney, James: "Cher. Ball Play," cited, **10**, 328, **71**, 281. "Cher. Sacred Formulas," **71**, 277. "End of Natchez," **71**, 295. *Ghost Dance*, **71**, 277. *Siouan Tribes*, **71**, 296.
- Moore, Charles: *Northwest Under Three Flags*, **71**, 321.
- Moore, George H., superintendent of Lenox Library, **45**, 265; owner of *Cramoisy Relation*, **50**, 314; death, **45**, 265.
- Moore, Martin: "Eliot and Indian Converts," **71**, 336.
- Moore, Thomas: "Lake of Dismal Swamp," cited, **10**, 324.
- MOOSE: **6**, 179, 215, **11**, 121, **12**, 9, **25**, 165, **28**, 25, **46**, 65, 259, **47**, 43, 51, 153, 167, 173, **49**, 71, **50**, 27, 291, **55**, 113, **56**, 79, 85, **58**, 67; early names for, **1**, 247, **2**, 298, **9**, 310, **15**, 249; described, **2**, 298. Habitat, **37**, 253, **40**, 215, **47**, 147, **48**, 163, 177, **53**, 89, **56**, 155, 159, 179, 183, 205; scarce in Eskimo country, **45**, 67; in wooded districts, **46**, 277. Season for hunting, **3**, 79, **6**, 313, **7**, 107, 145, **8**, 33, 159, **55**, 155; method of hunting, **1**, 249, **4**, 193, **6**, 295, **45**, 61, **49**, 159, **56**, 113, **57**, 319; hunted, **7**, 159-161, 165, 183-185, 215, **11**, 119, 16, 49, 93, **18**, 115, **20**, 291, **23**, 315, **24**, 53, 89, 111, 179, 211, 245, **25**, 123, 127, 161, 167, 273, **28**, 29, **32**, 75, **35**, 33, **36**, 197, 221, **37**, 101, 195-197, 245, **38**, 21, **43**, 113, **45**, 193-195, 227, **47**, 23, 171, **48**, 285, **49**, 21, 39, 171, **51**, 129, 169, 273, **53**, 83, **56**, 77. As

- food, 1, 247, 4, 203, 6, 281, 7, 9, 51, 177, 9, 25, 10, 229, 16, 79, 24, 51, 31, 281, 37, 33, 55, 44, 245, 45, 193, 46, 141, 49, 33, 49, 63, 259; embryo not eaten, 6, 223; flesh dried, 265, 277; in sagamité, 49, 33; fat, a delicacy, 49. Eat roots of *Nuphar*, 5, 282; in Indian folk-lore, 9, 123, 10, 155, 51, 273; superstition in regard to bones of, 10, 167; stones found in, used as charms, 12, 13; "Moose of France," Indian name for horses, 50, 81; hair, used in embroidery, 67, 334.
- Skins*: valuable, 45, 193; dressed by Indians, 37, 41. Uses— as clothing, 4, 203-205, 7, 15-17, 9, 17, 175; as medicine-bag, 22, 317; in snowshoes, 32, 269; as paper, 37, 41; thongs, 60, 316. Trade in, 4, 207, 6, 273, 28, 201, 32, 103; eaten in famine, 7, 49, 48, 263, 55, 145, 151-153; as presents, 13, 151, 23, 211, 217, 41, 111-113, 42, 257, 43, 41, 47, 49, 231, 58, 133, 60, 85; cabin hung with robes of, 24, 171-173; gift to dead, 43, 241; ornamented, 44, 73, 49, 51, 231, 52, 249, 53, 113; as religious offering, 83, 58, 155; stolen from Indians, 241.
- Moraigans, 70, 135, 161. *See* Mohegans.
- Morain, Jean, Jesuit, 71, 134; arrives in Canada (1674), 60, 322; ordained (1676 or 1678), 322; with Gaspesians and Etechemins, 61, 75; at Tadoussac mission (1677-78), 60, 322; winters at Jeune Lorette, 322; with Iroquois (1679-84), 322, 62, 227; at Sault St. Louis (1684-88), 60, 322, 62, 253; at La Prairie mission (1685-86), 60, 322; death (1687, 1688, or 1690), 322; conflicting statements regarding, 322; sketch, 322, 71, 154; extract of letter (*Rel.* 1676-77), 60, 8, 263-273, 71, 199.
- Moran, Edward: "Green Bay," 71, 221.
- Morand, Charles, *dit* Grimard: marriage, 70, 307; sketch, 307.
- Morand, Claude Charles: dealings with Detroit mission, 70, 21, 31, 35, 41; marriage, 307; assassinated, 307; sketch, 307.
- Morand (Moran), Guillaume François, Jesuit, 71, 134; arrives in Louisiana (1735), 171, 72, 19; with Alabamas, 69, 205; at New Orleans, 79, 205, 70, 87; death (1759 or 1761), 71, 171; sketch, 70, 87, 71, 171.
- Morbletz, 36, 95. *See* Marblehead.
- Morchigander, 36, 107. *See* Mohegans.
- Moreau, 70, 157. *See* Monroe, G.
- Moreau, ———, Jesuit in France, friend of De Gonnor, 68, 319.
- Moreau, Célestine: *Acadie Française*, cited, 8, 289, 30, 304-305, 71, 308.
- Moreau, Pierre (Pierre Péré), *dit* La Toupine (Taupine), fur trader: with St. Lussan (1671), 59, 314; at Illinois village, 175; adherent of Frontenac, 315; marriage, 315; Jesuits hostile to, 64, 141; sketch, 59, 314-315.

- Morel, ———, sieur prevost, **2**, 159.
- Morel (Moret), Thomas, secular priest: arrives in Canada (1661), **46**, 183; curé of Château Richer, 303; narrative by (*Rel.* 1666-67), **51**, 7, 87-101, **71**, 195.
- Moréri, Louis: *Dict. historique*, **71**, 353.
- Mores, ——— de, owns mill, **45**, 109.
- Moret. *See* Morel.
- Morgan, ———, **70**, 316. *See* Margane.
- Morgan, Henry J.: *Bibl. Canad.*, **71**, 222.
- Morgan, Lewis H.: cited, **8**, 293, 298, 302, **63**, 306, *League of Iroq.*, cited, **1**, 310, **8**, 297, 305, **21**, 313-314, **54**, 308, **71**, 294, 361. *Houses of Amer. Aborig.*, cited, **15**, 246, **71**, 282. *Systems of Consanguinity*, cited, **21**, 315, **47**, 316, **71**, 266. *Ancient Society*, cited, **29**, 293, **71**, 266. *Rep. on Ind. Coll.*, **71**, 266. *Ind. Migrations*, **71**, 271.
- Morille, Michelle, marriage, **38**, 294.
- Morieult, Captain ———, arrives in Canada, **5**, 67, 221.
- Morin, Germain, first Canadian-born priest: member of Quebec seminary, **42**, 301, **45**, 119; takes orders, **121**, 271; dines with Jesuits, **48**, 225; acts as musician, **49**, 157; says first mass (1665), 169.
- Morin, Madeleine, marriage, **70**, 309.
- Morin, Marie Josephine, marriage, **70**, 73, 75.
- Morin, Noël, father of Germain: marriage, **42**, 301.
- Morin, Mme. Noël (*née* Desportes): gift to parish church, **42**, 287; marriages, 301.
- Morin, Pierre, sponsor in baptism, **70**, 75.
- Morin, P. L., copies Raffeix's map, **47**, 320.
- Morisseau, Marguerite, marriage, **45**, 272.
- Morlière, Charles Alex., Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 134; professor at Quebec college, **70**, 83; sketch, 83, **71**, 180.
- Mornay, ———, bishop: Dosquet coadjutor of, **68**, 330; Dosquet succeeds, 331.
- Morocco, pirates from, **4**, 265; French in, **8**, 288.
- Morocco, a kind of leather: sealskin compared to, **68**, 85.
- Morrhua pruinos.* *See* Cod.
- Morris, Marion Longfellow, translates Bonnécamp's *Relation*, **69**, 281.
- Morris, Robert, contract with Senecas, **71**, 294.
- Mortagne, France, **6**, 326, **27**, 314; emigration from, to New France, **7**, 310.
- Mortar, vessel for compounding medicines: Hospital nuns ask for, **49**, 207.
- Mortars, kind of cannon: used in siege, **66**, 99, **70**, 151, 155; on ship-

- board, 66, 191; blessed sacrament saluted by discharge of, 68, 273; French army equipped with, 69, 47. *See also* Artillery, *and* Cannon.
- Mortifications: French practice, 6, 105, 23, 25; priests practice, 29, 35, 34, 183, 35, 125, 37, 137, 39, 171, 261, 40, 23; nuns practice, 38, 119. Converts practice, 16, 127-129, 22, 61-63, 67, 24, 35, 25, 277-281, 26, 147, 27, 191-201, 30, 39-41, 31, 191, 227, 33, 33-35, 39, 147, 49, 99, 55, 259-261, 277, 62, 175-179, 63, 217-219; instruments of, 6, 105, 16, 127-129, 22, 61, 67, 24, 127, 26, 147, 27, 191-201, 29, 35, 79, 30, 41, 31, 191, 33, 33-35, 34, 183, 35, 125, 39, 147, 261, 40, 23, 49, 99, 55, 259-261, 277, 62, 45, 175, 179, 63, 205, 219. *See also* Penances.
- Mortmain: land in, disposed of, 42, 285; letters of, 71, 65, 73, 87. *See also* Amortization, *and* Seigniories.
- Moscosa. *See* Mocosa.
- Moscoso, Alvarado de, on Mississippi (1543), 59, 313.
- Moses, Hebrew leader, 9, 95, 26, 125, 46, 253, 47, 59; Algonkin woman relates story of, 25, 197.
- Moses, John: *Illinois*, 71, 321, 322.
- Mosquets, 2, 255. *See* Musket.
- Mosquitoes: infest New France, 5, 35-37, 10, 89-91, 14, 271, 16, 213, 29, 219, 30, 293, 39, 101, 41, 91-93, 43, 87, 45, 261, 48, 137, 277, 50, 33, 56, 185, 59, 45, 60, 121, 66, 115, 68, 63; in Iroquois country, 28, 75; not found in north, 46, 279; infest Mississippi, 65, 161, 177, 67, 289, 293, 297, 301; in Yazoo country, 68, 221. Indian protection against, 3, 117, 59, 147; diminished by clearing land, 5, 37; in Indian mythology, 68, 129. *See also* Flies, *and* Gnats.
- Moss: as food, 48, 119, 263, 50, 177, 257, 51, 259, 54, 253, 55, 149-151; as protection from cold, 65, 161. *See also* Tripe de Roche.
- Motets, anthems of Catholic church: Indians sing, 22, 183, 57, 61, 59, 277; sung in parish church, 29, 93; sung at Onondaga, 42, 129; nuns sing, 45, 139; sung on feast day, 48, 229; in Iroquois language, 53, 275; French and Indians sing, 58, 157.
- Mothes, Oscar: *Dict. Technologique*, 71, 353.
- Moths, destroy pelts, 67, 69.
- Motley, John Lothrop: *John of Barneveld*, cited, 1, 316, 71, 336.
- Mott, Henry, librarian: aid from, acknowledged, 1, xii.
- Mouchaouaouastirinioek, Montagnais tribe: location, 24, 155.
- Mouchigands, 36, 240. *See* Mohegans.
- Mouingoueña, western tribe, 65, 101. *See also* Moingonas.
- Moukoutagan, a Mistassin: makes announcement, 56, 111.
- Moulin Baude. *See* Rivers: Moulin Baude.
- Moulin des Chastelets, Margontier drowned near, 43, 51.
- Mound-builders, works on, 71, 264-269.

- Mount Carmel, cross of, **28**, 225.
- Mount Desert, **1**, 318. *See* Islands, *and* St. Sauveur.
- Mount St. Louis, Ont., **13**, 269. *See* Irish settlement.
- Mountains, **32**, 259; Spaniards find, **3**, 57. On Montreal Island, **12**, 133, **22**, 205, 215, **24**, 267, 269, **48**, 39; cross erected on, **24**, 227-229. In Saguenay region (*see below* Laurentian). In Petun and Huron countries (*see below* Blue). Effects of earthquake on, **48**, 43, 201, 213; near Lake George, **70**, 139, 143, 151, 155, 165; near Quebec, **71**, 67. Single peaks (mounts)—Esquiline, Rome, church on, **28**, 318; Joly, **9**, 311; Sinai, **66**, 325; Tabor, **27**, 141, **37**, 225. Systems and ranges—Alleghanies, **9**, 310, **18**, 260, **65**, 266, **69**, 167-169; Shawnees cross, **47**, 316. Alps (Italy), **11**, 47, **49**, 215. Appalachian, **2**, 303. Ardennes (France), inhabitants of, **10**, 327; quarries in, **51**, 185. Blue, in Petun and Huron countries, **5**, 279, **35**, 163, 183, **40**, 15, 45. Chicchack (*see below* Shickshock). Laurentian, **2**, 71, **31**, 249, 251, **37**, 21, 23, 27, 29, 35, 51, 213, **39**, 107, **54**, 149, **56**, 75, 183, 207, **68**, 29-33, 41; description and extent, **5**, 183, 286, **38**, 225. Nonnenbin, **69**, 295. Notre Dame (*see below* Shickshock). Pyrenees (Europe), Jesuits cross, **70**, 297. Rocky, **1**, 9, 10, **15**, 245; discovery (1742-43), **67**, 343, **68**, 334; French expedition to (1750-52), **69**, 298; explorations in, **71**, 338, 340. St. Margaret, named for saint, **41**, 93. Sierra Nevada, **71**, 286. Shickshock (Chicchack, Notre Dame), **2**, 205, **3**, 300, **15**, 231, **32**, 267, 273, 277-281, **43**, 31; location and description, **2**, 303, **47**, 167, 173.
- Moussart, François du, drummer-boy: with Jesuits, **49**, 161-163.
- Moustache, former use of term, **5**, 278.
- Movena, Marie, Algonkin girl: piety, **54**, 239.
- Mowak, Algonkin name for Mohawk, q. v., **44**, 321.
- Moyen, Elizabeth, marriage, **43**, 322.
- Moyen, Marie, marriage, **62**, 273.
- Moyné, François, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 135; sketch, 178-179.
- Mueller, Oswald, Jesuit: aid from, acknowledged, **14**, 4.
- Mugulashas (Mougoulachas), Cha'hta tribe: location, **65**, 269; massacred by Bayogoulas, 157.
- Muiamis, **59**, 177. *See* Miamis.
- Mukwa, Wis., mission site near, **54**, 307-308.
- Mulberry, **65**, 177: found in Huronia, **13**, 13; in Iroquois country, **51**, 121; in Illinois, **58**, 99, **59**, 139, **66**, 227; cloth made from bark, **65**, 131.
- Mules, size in Auvergne, **48**, 163.
- Mundificative, **49**, 207, **51**, 290; meaning of term, **49**, 277.
- Munnsville, N. Y., Indian village site near, **42**, 295, **51**, 294.
- Munro, Robert: "Genesee Country," cited, **43**, 326, **71**, 316.
- Munro, W. Bennett: "Feudal System in Canada," **71**, 308.

- Muratori, Ludovico Antonio, Jesuit historian: cited, **12**, 276.
- Murder, **44**, 37; among French, **11**, 278, **47**, 303-305 — attempted, **38**, 171; committed by Algonkin woman, **18**, 223-225; of Hurons, by Iroquois, **48**, 85-87; caused by drunkenness, **62**, 67. Penalties — among French, **38**, 173, **47**, 305, **49**, 171, **68**, 267 (*see also* Penalties); among Hurons, **10**, 215-223, **13**, 13, **38**, 275, 281-287; reparation for, by Indians, **33**, 233-249, **34**, 248 — with presents, **19**, 85, **33**, 243-247 (*see also* Indians: government).
- Murdoch, Beamish: *Nova Scotia*, cited, **1**, 315, **3**, 295-296, 300, **71**, 308.
- Murdoch, John: *Pt. Barrow Expedition*, cited, **9**, 309, **71**, 266, 267.
- Murphy, Henry C., antiquarian and collector of Americana, **50**, 314, **64**, 270; *Relations* owned by, **5**, 269; translator, **12**, 271, **71**, 248; cited, **55**, 317. *Verrazzano*, cited, **3**, 292, **71**, 340.
- Murray, James, third English governor of Canada: term of office, **71**, 118. *Siege of Quebec*, **71**, 257.
- Murray Bay (town), Que.: location and importance, **69**, 290. *See also* Malbaye.
- Muscovy, French in, **46**, 241.
- Museums: British army, medical department — Huron relics in, **5**, 296. Dominion Government — Huron relics in, **5**, 296. Ontario Provincial Archæological — relics in, **5**, 279, 297, **8**, 305, **18**, 258, **36**, 245-246; *Reports*, cited, **8**, 304, **18**, 258, **36**, 246, **71**, 264-265, 267. Peabody — *Reports*, cited, **63**, 307, **65**, 267, **66**, 315, **71**, 267, 286; *Archæol. and Ethnol. Papers*, cited, 279. Toronto — destroyed by fire, **5**, 296. U. S. National — collections in, **13**, 272, **71**, 283-286; *Reports*, cited, **12**, 272, **13**, 272, **22**, 319, **26**, 310, **55**, 321, **59**, 313, **71**, 270, 280, 283-286. Wisconsin Historical Society — **59**, 313; has Perrot's ostensorium, **66**, 347. *See also* Libraries: British Museum.
- Mushrooms: eaten by Indians, **39**, 215; by souls of dead, **4**, 201.
- Music: plain-song, **46**, 163, 171 — modes of, **60**, 283, 322; *faux-bourdon*, **27**, 117, **28**, 161, **32**, 109, **35**, 47, **44**, 95; four-part singing, **28**, 249; instruments, **9**, 269, **27**, 101, 113, **42**, 129, **44**, 177, **45**, 151, **47**, 275, 283, 295, 301, **48**, 229-233 — played at church services, **27**, 113, **32**, 109, **42**, 129, **47**, 275; Christmas carols, **27**, 113, **28**, 249, **30**, 199-201, **58**, 241. Hymns of church, **27**, 109-113, **28**, 161, 165, 171-181, 197, 207, 219, 225, 241, 249, **30**, 157, 163-165, 169, 177-179, 185, 189, 197-201, **32**, 71, 79, 81, 87, 91, 93, 97, 109, 179, **34**, 45-47, **35**, 35, 47, 51, **36**, 45, **40**, 133, **43**, 33, 75, **44**, 95, **45**, 121, 133-145, 151, **46**, 163-165, 169-171, 185, **47**, 283, 299, **48**, 229-233, **50**, 205, **55**, 107, **56**, 101, **60**, 165, 283, **65**, 117, **66**, 85, **68**, 211; translated into Indian tongues, **8**, 143, **15**, 175, **23**, 231, **24**, 137, 199, **25**, 165, **27**, 211, **28**, 225, **29**, 237, **41**, 221, 231, **45**, 37, **57**, 61,

Music (continued)—

- 207, 251, **59**, 31, **60**, 145, **62**, 197, **64**, 231, **66**, 151, 243, **68**, 57, 69, 211, 275. *See also* Indians: music.
- Musicians: at Quebec, **30**, 155, 159, 189, **32**, 89, 99, **48**, 229; regaled, **32**, 85.
- Musk, **10**, 293, **44**, 277; disliked by Indians, **5**, 153; rosary scented with, **30**, 155.
- Muskets, **13**, 265, **33**, 261, 263, **35**, 113, **37**, 143, **39**, 185, 247, **42**, 47, **49**, 231, **64**, 45. *See* Firearms.
- Muskrat: why thus named, **8**, 45; found in Canada, **48**, 167, 177; hunted, **31**, 173; how taken by Indians, **8**, 43-45; its odor disliked by them, **44**, 277; its skin, in trade, **4**, 207; cloaks made therefrom, **65**, 131, 153. In Algonkin mythology—*see* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.
- Musseaux, **35**, 291, **43**, 55, **45**, 119. *See* Ailleboust, Charles Joseph d'.
- Mussels, fishery of, **1**, 69.
- Mustard, disliked by Indians, **44**, 279-281.
- Müstassins, **60**, 245. *See* Mistassins.
- Mustela pennanti*, **21**, 315. *See* Cat, and Pekan.
- Mustelidae*, **21**, 315.
- Mutilation: of captives, **18**, 31, **39**, 19, 55, 65-71, **31**, 35, **43**, 45 (*see also* Indians: warfare—captives); to fulfill dreams, **39**, 19; of dead foe, **70**, 141; Iroquois regard, as cause for death, **31**, 35.
- Muy (Muys), de, **66**, 129, 133, 137, 342. *See* Daneaux, N.
- Myrand, Ernest, Canadian antiquarian, **43**, 323. *Noëls anciens*, **71**, 355. *Sir William Phips*, cited, **64**, 274, 308.
- Myrica cerifera* (wax bayberry), **67**, 335; also named *inodora*, **69**, 301.
- Myrrh: medicinal uses, **49**, 205, 277, **50**, 161, **51**, 289.
- Myrtus cerifera* (myrtle wax), **67**, 335, **71**, 347.
- Mystassins, **63**, 249-251, 255, **65**, 47. *See* Mistassins.
- N., a person arrested at Quebec hospital, **32**, 87 (cf. **34**, 39); kills a man, **46**, 183.
- N., Monsieur, hospital superior writes to, **36**, 59-61; aids Quebec hospital, 61.
- Naaktuch, probable misprint for Nahakhich, **9**, 59.
- Nactythos (Natchitoches), Caddo village, **65**, 269.
- Nadaillac, Jean F. A. du Pouget, marquis de: *Prehist. America*, **71**, 267.
- Nadoessi mascouteins, Siouan tribe, **60**, 203; meaning of term, 321. *See also* Iowas.
- Nadouessi (Nadoessi, Nadoessis, Nadoissi, Nadoissis, Nadouechi Nadouechiouek, Nadouechiowec, Nadouecious, Nadouecis, Nadou-

- esiouek, Nadouesieux, Nadouesis, Nadouessi, Nadouessis, Nadousiens, Nadouesioux, Nadouessious, Nadouessioux, Naduesiu, Nadwechiwec, Nadwessonons, Natwesix), appellation of Siouan tribe, **18**, **231**, **23**, **225**, **326**, **42**, **221**, **296**, **44**, **247**, **249**, **325**, **45**, **163**, **237**, **46**, **69**, **143**, **49**, **241**, **249**, **50**, **279**, **51**, **47**, **53**, **54**, **167**, **191**, **193**, **217**, **223**, **229**, **55**, **97**, **133**, **169**, **203**, **209**, **56**, **115**, **57**, **203**, **207**, **209**, **221**, **275**, **279**, **58**, **49**, **53**, **65**, **67**, **255**, **257**, **263**, **277**, **285**, **289**, **59**, **129**, **165**, **211**, **60**, **199**, **203**, **211**, **61**, **137**, **62**, **195**, **66**, **338**. *See* Sioux.
- Nadreau, Françoise, marriage, **46**, **303**.
- Nænies, funeral songs, **3**, **129**.
- Nahakhich (Naaktuch), Joseph, Algonkin convert: baptism and death, **9**, **59-69**.
- Nahakwatke, Algonkin convert: Indian takes refuge with, **46**, **131**.
- Nahiganieuetch, **18**, **233**, **260**. *See* Mohicans.
- Nails: Montagnais use, **21**, **89**; made at Quebec, **32**, **91**; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, **29**; price of, **69**, **249**.
- Naiz percez, **10**, **83**, **322**. *See* Amikoués.
- Nanchouakousity, Pierre, Algonkin convert: rebukes pagan relative, **31**, **277**.
- Nancy, France, **50**, **322**, **323**, **69**, **287**; image of Virgin sent from, **60**, **87**.
- Nan-do-wah-gaah, **8**, **293**. *See* Senecas.
- Nangasaki, plan of, **66**, **314**, **317**.
- Nanibozhu, **5**, **286**, **6**, **328**, **71**, **276**. *See* Manabozho.
- Nanìh Waiya, sacred mound of Cha'htas, **66**, **343**, **71**, **265**.
- Nanoudohout, Abenaki chief: at St. François, **67**, **129**.
- Nanrantsouak. *See* Narantsouat.
- Nanrantsouakians, **67**, **117**, **235**. *See* Abenakis, and Nûrhantsuak.
- Nantes, France, **50**, **325**, **52**, **65**. Edict of, term applied to Huguenots in, **3**, **299**; revoked, **71**, **327**. Commerce, **41**, **243**, **43**, **53**; diocese, **50**, **320**.
- Nantoué, **55**, **185**, **58**, **293**. *See* Makoucoué, and Mantoué.
- Napkins: Hospital nuns ask for, **49**, **209**, **50**, **161**, **51**, **111-113**, **52**, **109**; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, **27**; as present, **28**, **243**.
- Naples, Italy, Jesuits expelled from, **70**, **314**.
- Nappi, Philippe, Jesuit at Rome: Chaumonot writes to, **18**, **15**; says mass for Chaumonot, **37**.
- Naraganses (Naraghenses), **36**, **79**, **46**, **67**. *See* Narragansetts.
- Narankamigouk. *See* Naurakamig.
- Narantsouat (Nanrantsouak, Nanranzwak, Naranchouak, Narantsoak, Narantsouak, Nazanchouak), headquarters of Abenaki mission in Maine, **37**, **267**, **66**, **346**; etymology of name, **36**, **238**; location, **83**, **67**, **87**, **121**, **197**, **239**. Inhabitants of, influential among New England tribes, **38**, **33**; won over by English, **67**, **35**; rendezvous for Abenakis, **117**; *see also* Abenakis. Druillettes welcomed

Narantsouat (continued)—

at, 37, 249-253; Rale at, 36, 238, 67, 61, 65, 85, 113, 133, 195, 225-229, 233; church at, 87-89, 115, 209-213, 235-237, 245; English at, 115; English attack, 233-235, 338. *See also* Norridgewock.

Narragansett Club: *Publications*, cited, 8, 313, 71, 275, 331.

Narragansetts (Naraganses, Naraghenses), Algonquian tribe of New England: location, 1, 308; population, 46, 67; hostile to Acadian tribes, 1, 308; allied to Mohegans, 26, 315; English defeat, 36, 79; make peace with English and Mohegans, 238. Language, 16, 259. *See also* Williams, Roger.

Nash, E. W., compiles O'Callaghan sale catalogue, 60, 314.

Nassau, Maurice, count of, sends expedition to Siberia, 3, 299.

Nassitamirineou, dit Brehault, an Algonkin: Jesuits feed, 5, 99; advises tribesmen, 135; death, 163.

Nataouatikouan, Indian village, 56, 185.

Nataschegamiou, Indian village, 56, 169.

NATCHES (Naktche, Natchés, Natchez, Natchiés), Maskoki tribe, 65, 119, 131, 135, 149, 153, 155, 159, 68, 327, 69, 217; relation to Maskoki stock, 65, 268. Location, 65, 137, 267; distance from, to New Orleans, 67, 315; at Natchez, 68, 169; on Washita River, 221, 330; in Indian Territory, 330. Population—formerly very numerous, 68, 135; in 1730, 135, 221. Language—same as Taensas, 65, 135; words and phrases, 145. Character and disposition, 65, 135; sedentary, 155, 267, 68, 135; religion and government, 65, 135, 139-143, 149, 67, 311-313, 68, 121-129, 139-141, 145, 149; women forbidden to enter temple, 125, 127-163; chief's title, 127-129, 135; chief gives feast to subjects, 137-139; erects war-pole, 145-149; use muskets, 167, 197; negroes join, 189; capture negroes, 221-223; history, 71, 295.

Relations with other tribes: join Creeks, 65, 268. Give presents to Yazoons, 68, 173; allied with, 175, 341. Cha'htas, captives among, 68, 189; attacked by, 189-197, 219; carry calumet to, 195. Arkansas hostile to, 68, 217.

Relations with French: hostilities with, 1, 37, 65, 268, 269, 68, 183-197, 330, 70, 249; murder Jesuit, 67, 341, 71, 168; massacre French, 67, 343, 68, 121, 163-171, 187, 205, 223, 327, 69, 215, 70, 247-249, 253; French hire, 68, 131; trade with, 165; captives among, 163, 169, 189-195, 199, 221; strive to entice French, 181; profane sacred vessels, 195; make slaves of French women, 199; their temple seized, 193; sold as slaves, 330; French destroy, 69, 215; cause of revolt of Natches, 68, 327, 70, 247.

Natchez, Miss.: French settle, 65, 267-268; location, 67, 311; Jesuits at, 66, 341, 67, 311, 317, 68, 121; commandants at, 66,

- 345, 68, 165; Philibert at, 67, 311; garrison at, 69, 215; French massacred at, 68, 121, 165-171, 69, 215.
- Natchitoch (Nactythos, Natchitoches), name of Caddo village and inhabitants: location, 65, 269; population, 157; practice agriculture, 157; report carried by way of, 68, 187.
- Nativité, Marie Renée de la (Boulic), Hospital nun: sent to Montreal, 44, 111, 323.
- Natoukwabekwe, Cecilia, Algonkin convert: baptism, 20, 309.
- Natsouac, Indian name for Merrymeeting Bay, 36, 87.
- Natwesix. *See* Nadouessi.
- Nau, Mlle. ———, in convent, 41, 239.
- Nau, Catherine, marriages, 36, 249.
- Nau, Luc François, Jesuit, 71, 135; arrives in Canada (1734), 68, 229, 332; voyage described, 225-229; at Sault St. Louis (1735-43), 231, 255, 263, 269-271, 69, 39, 47, 55; attacked by gout, 68, 257, 263, 69, 39, 57; adopted by Iroquois, 68, 269; assistance offered to, 69, 43; asks aid for Indians, 43; in French parish, 47; returns to France (1744), 68, 332, 71, 171; death (1753), 171; as linguist, 68, 279-281; sketch, 332, 71, 171. Letters — (1734), 68, 7, 16-17, 225-235, 322-323, 71, 205; (1735), 68, 7, 18-20, 261-285, 322-323, 71, 205; (1739-40), 69, 7, 11-12, 35-49, 279, 71, 206; (1741), 69, 7, 55-59, 279, 71, 206; in Aulneau collection, 232.
- Naumkeag, settlement at, 36, 242. *See* Salem, Mass.
- Naurakamig, Abenaki village: Bigot establishes (1698), 65, 87, 263; removed to Panaouamské, 67, 337.
- Navarre (province), chancellor of (1607), 14, 287; regiment of, 46, 215.
- Navarre, Catherine of, marriage opposed, 2, 296.
- Navarre, Marie Anne, daughter of Robert: marriage, 69, 309.
- Navarre, Robert, Detroit habitant: royal officer at Detroit, 68, 334, 69, 307; dealings at mission, 247, 70, 23-25, 41, 57-63; marriage of daughter, 69, 309; record of descendants, 68, 334, 71, 333.
- Navigation: vessels arriving in Canada, 8, 45; Huron trading-fleets, 69, 307; French marine, 311; perils of, 39, 153; act of English Parliament (1660), 50, 321; school of, at Quebec, 69, 285. *See also* Ships.
- Nawaskingwe, an Illinois Indian, or an Illinois village (text obscure): gives feast to wolfskin, 59, 169; furs carried to, 173.
- Nazanchouak, 37, 249, 267. *See* Narantsouat.
- Nazareth, 57, 65, 60, 69, 71, 75; Holy Family at, 18, 255; Santa Casa transported from, 58, 149.
- Neaps, term defined, 67, 334. *See also* Mitasses.

- Nebraska (state), Indians in, **60**, 321, **64**, 280.
- Nechabeouit, Simon, *dit* Boyer, Montagnais chief at Tadoussac: peace envoy, **30**, 139, 143.
- Necklaces: as remedy, **17**, 185; as present, **28**, 295, **54**, 39-41; Indians make, of beads, **67**, 137; tree (*see* Bead-tree). *See also* Beads, and Porcelain.
- Necouba. *See* Nekouba.
- Necromancy, practiced by medicine-men, **8**, 123.
- Neds-percez (Naiz percez, Neds percés), **42**, 75, 93, 292, **43**, 145, 245. *See* Amikoués.
- Needles: as rewards, **11**, 227, **64**, 231, **65**, 77; as present, **15**, 163; as money, **18**, 19; as remedy, **43**, 267; Hospital nuns ask for, **49**, 209, **52**, 109.
- Needlework, Marie de l'Incarnation accomplished in, **56**, 293.
- Neenah, Wis., manufacturing town, **54**, 306.
- Nees von Esenbeck, German botanist, **43**, 325.
- Negabamat, Anne Marie, Montagnais at Ursuline seminary, **20**, 133.
- Negabamat, Charles, son of Noël: baptism, **16**, 91.
- Negabamat, Marie: I. Montagnais convert, wife of Noël — in Quebec hospital, **16**, 31, 99, 111; baptism, 91. II. Montagnais seminary, piety, **19**, 53 (*see also* Anne Marie).
- Negabamat, Noël, *dit* Tekwerimat, Montagnais (Algonkin) chief at Sillery, **14**, 135, **20**, 151, **21**, 69; first settler at Sillery, **14**, 207-213, **29**, 81; illness, **14**, 211-213; at Quebec hospital, **16**, 31, 101, 109-111; baptism, 89-91, **20**, 309; piety, **16**, 93-99, 109, **18**, 161, **25**, 135-153, 171-173, **41**, 181, **50**, 119-121; his children, **16**, 91, 95-99; appoints heirs, 109; attempts to convert medicine-man, **18**, 205; speeches by, 95-97, 161, 179, **24**, 29, **27**, 205, **40**, 189, 209, **49**, 235-237; guardian of child, **18**, 179; brings daughters to Ursulines, **56**, 261; escapes wreck, **20**, 185-187; affection for Hospital nuns, **22**, 169; at Quebec, **24**, 69; desires removal of Algonkins, **25**, 195; welcomes Le Jeune, **26**, 139; at council, **27**, 239-241, 269; confers with Montmagny, **28**, 215; participates in procession, 193; Abenakis attached to, **29**, 69; hunts, **30**, 165, **32**, 269; at Three Rivers, 93-95; child cured, 277; reproves Teswehat, **33**, 53; accompanies Druillettes, **35**, 55, 36, 83, **37**, 259; envoy of Sillery Christians, **36**, 83-89, 103, 129, 227, **37**, 77, 259; returns from Boston, **36**, 139; warns Hurons against Iroquois, 141; warns vicious Indians to leave Sillery, 193; writes to Le Jeune, **37**, 7, 11, 77-79, **38**, 65-67, **71**, 191; sends gift to Le Jeune, **37**, 79; charity to poor, 151-153; Abenakis converted through, 241; asks for French soldiers, **38**, 61; saves Abenaki captives, **40**, 197-199; death (1666), **50**, 121; friendly to French, **52**, 225; resuscitated, (1669), 223-227 (*see also* Negaskouat).

- Negaouchiriniouek, Algonquian appellation of Ottawa clan: location, **44**, 245.
- Negaskouat, Montagnais convert: elected chief, *vice* Noël Negabamat (Tekwerimat) deceased. **52**, 223-227; friendly to French, 225; piety, **62**, 33.
- Negroes: English leave boy in Canada (1632), **5**, 63; baptized, 197; standards of beauty among, **44**, 285; Law buys, **67**, 259, 343; Jesuits own, 267, **68**, 185, **69**, 31, **70**, 245-249, 265, 279, 283, 285; among Indians, **68**, 169, 189, 195, 197-199, 221-223; tortured by Indians, 197-199; fear Indians, 199; women, 201; French fear revolt of, 328; along Mississippi, **67**, 281-283, 303, 343, **68**, 167-173, 189, 223; in Illinois, **69**, 145, 203; in New Orleans, 211; habitants own, **70**, 233-235, 245, 316-317; immorality among, 281; exercise trades, 265; work lead mines, 316; last public sale of, in Montreal (1797), **69**, 301; slavery in Canada, **71**, 306; slavery in Indiana, 319. *See also* Slavery.
- Nehap, a Montagnais: resuscitates chief, **26**, 157.
- Neill, Edward D.: "Note on Copper Region," **71**, 322. "Disc. Great Lakes," **71**, 341. *Hist. Minnesota*, cited, **68**, 330, 335, **71**, 322. *Macalester Coll. Contrib.*, **71**, 331.
- Neilson, H., son of John: collector of Canadiana, **41**, 251.
- Neilson, John: owner of *Quebec Gazette*, **41**, 257; collects *Relations*, 251; owner of Jesuit MSS., **71**, 241.
- Neilson family, Quebec, owns *Relations*, **41**, 252, **45**, 264, 266.
- Nekouba (Necouba, Nékoubau, Nikaubau), northern Algonquian village, **46**, 253, 287, **68**, 55, 67; location, **46**, 275; market at, 275; Jesuits at, 253, 275, **47**, 149; Algonkins rendezvous at, **46**, 275; Indian captured at, 151; Iroquois at, 153.
- Nekoutneant (Neketucant), Etienne (Estienne), Abenaki convert: piety, **62**, 111; envoy of French, **63**, 57, 63; brothers of, 57, 77.
- Nektous, ——— Jesuit provincial: banished from France, **70**, 297.
- Nelumbium luteum*, roots used as food, **5**, 282.
- Nematchiabamat, Ignace, Papinachois convert: baptized, **59**, 61.
- Nemiskau (Nemeskau, Nemiskou), Algonquian village in Saguenay district, **56**, 171, **60**, 247; marble near, **68**, 49.
- Nenangounikou, a Fox Indian: invites Abenakis to Fox country, **67**, 129-131.
- Nenaskoumat (Nenaskoumato), François Xavier, Montagnais chief, **16**, 97; conversion, illness, and baptism, **14**, 135-147, **20**, 309; settles at Sillery, **12**, 173, **14**, 207-213, 217, **28**, 316, **29**, 81; refuses to join superstitious dance, **16**, 65; observes Lent, 79-83; at Quebec hospital, 101-109; called Boulé, **28**, 173, 316; death, **18**, 179, **28**, 173, 316, **29**, 81; character, **16**, 85; son of, wounded, **28**, 173, 277, **29**, 83.

- Nenaskoumat, Pierre, Montagnais convert: baptism and death, **11**, 135-137.
- Nenaskoumat (Nipikiwigan), Vincent Xavier, son of François Xavier: consults Jesuits about marriage, **18**, 129; wounded by Souriquois (Sokokis), **28**, 173, 277, **29**, 83; death, **28**, 173, 277; wife of, scalped, 173, 277.
- Nepigiguit (Nepegigouit, Nepigigouit, Nepisiguit), **28**, 25, 35, **30**, 127, 133, **32**, 41, **45**, 59. *See* Nipisiguit.
- Nepissiriniens (Nepisirinien, Nepissériens, Nepissirinin), **24**, 269, 49, 95, 243, **56**, 175, **67**, 27. *See* Nipissings.
- Nepuget, Joseph, Souriquois convert: baptized, **28**, 25; piety, **27**; intoxicated, 31; escapes wreck, **30**, 129.
- Neptune, Indian deities compared to, **9**, 125, **54**, 157, **57**, 287.
- Nepveu, ———, a Frenchman: killed at St. Sauveur, **3**, 283.
- Nepveu, Philip, marriage, **28**, 318.
- Néré. *See* Le Vasseur de Néré, Jacques.
- Nero, emperor of Rome: Iroquois compared to, **43**, 283, **44**, 55.
- Nero, Iroquois chief: origin of name, **48**, 169; French capture, 169-171.
- Neskambeoui, Indian envoy: invites Abenakis to join Foxes, **67**, 129.
- Nesle, ———, de, French captain: at Quebec, **5**, 213; brings over Giffard's colony, **7**, 211; brings over Jesuits, **8**, 47.
- Nessouakoutoun, western tribe, **58**, 289.
- Nestaouip, Charlotte, a convert: pious death, **50**, 123-125.
- Netherlands, French invade, **8**, 306. *See also* Dutch.
- Netley, Eng., Huron relics in museum at, **5**, 296.
- Nets: made from hemp, **23**, 55; used in hunting, **6**, 299, 307, **56**, 121, 179; in fishing, 309, **10**, 221-223, **23**, 95, **24**, 59, **26**, 203, **38**, 269, **58**, 273; marriage of, **10**, 167; in Indian mythology, **12**, 35; set to catch souls, **16**, 195; in barter, **31**, 209; not used by Montagnais, 253; French set, in St. Lawrence, **32**, 147-149; Indians set, under ice, **35**, 175; twine for, **66**, 27; ropes for, **70**, 59, 65.
- Nettles (*Urtica*): ropes made from, **9**, 255; beads strung on fibers of, **27**, 315. *See also* Ortie.
- Neuf, Marie le, marriage, **46**, 302.
- NEUTRALS (Attiouendaronk; Huron appellation), Huron-Iroquois tribe, **6**, 59, **8**, 139, 151, 235, 302, **12**, 55, **24**, 121, **33**, 65, **44**, 237, **50**, 199, **52**, 19, **54**, 85; controversy as to identity, **8**, 305, **21**, 313-315; origin of name, **8**, 297, **21**, 193; Kahkwas, 313 (*see also* Eries).
- Location and population*: location and extent of country, **1**, 22, **8**, 304-305, **18**, 260, **21**, 189-191, 314, **33**, 63, **38**, 235; migrations of, **8**,

298; distance from Huronia, 18, 39; villages of, 8, 304-305, 20, 95, 105, 21, 316, 36, 248; at N. D. de la Foy, 55, 35; among Senecas, 57, 193. Population—in 1634, 7, 225; in 1641, 21, 189-191, 223; portion, flee southward, 18, 260.

Language: differs from Huron, 20, 105; individual language, 21, 189; resembles Seneca, 314, 33, 109; Jesuits study, 21, 231; words and phrases, 18, 41.

Tribal characteristics, etc.: practice tattooing, 1, 279, 38, 251; neutrality, 8, 297; sedentary, 304-305, 18, 260, 21, 189-191, 314, 33, 63, 38, 235; practice resuscitation, 17, 242; manners and customs, 21, 195-201; cruelty, 195; practice agriculture, 195; hunters and fishers, 195-197; compared to Hurons, 199; lunacy among, 199-201, 223. Famine among, 15, 157, 20, 47-49, 69; children sold for corn, 15, 157; history, 71, 292, 302.

Relations with other tribes: relative importance, 16, 253; tribes allied to, 253; gateway to southern tribes, 253; relations with adjoining tribes, 17, 25-27, 40, 45. Andastes, allied with, 37, 97. Hurons—trade with, 15, 155, 21, 205; allied to, 195; compared to, 199-201; Huron preaches faith to, 26, 263, 309; visit Hurons, 27, 25; Hurons flee to, 35, 79, 42, 235, 45, 243; merged in Hurons, 38, 294. Iroquois—allied to, 21, 195; neutrality with, 33, 83, 97; attacked and destroyed by, 1, 27, 21, 313, 33, 81-83, 36, 141, 177-179, 248, 42, 197, 54, 81, 56, 267; war with, 35, 215, 36, 119-121; defeat Senecas, 37, 97; remnants of, propose war against, 38, 181; captives among, 45, 207, 243. Mascoutens, hostile to, 5, 280, 21, 195, 27, 25; aid Ottawas, 14, 285; join Petuns, 5, 279.

Relations with French: compared to, 15, 155. Jesuits with, 18, 39-43, 247, 21, 155, 183, 187, 205, 237, 283, 23, 35, 179, 183; hostile to Jesuits, 18, 41; first baptism among, 20, 47; desire Jesuits, 23, 183; refuse to kill Jesuits, 34, 173; Congregation of Our Lady in, 44, 41. French with, 21, 193, 203, 316-317; fur trade with, 203; Neutrals murder, 211; ask aid from, 35, 215; French envoy to, 36, 133. *See also* Attiwandarons.

Neuville, Jean-Baptiste de, Jesuit, 71, 135; arrives in Canada (1748), 177; professor (not yet priest) in Quebec college (1749), 69, 75; with Iroquois (priest; 1756), 70, 87; sketch, 87, 71, 177.

Neuwied, prince of. *See* Wied-Neuwied.

Nevers, ———, duchesse de: sponsor in baptism, 2, 159.

Nevers, Charles, duc de: sponsor in baptism, 2, 157; sketch, 296.

Neville, Ella H.: *Hist. Green Bay*, 71, 322.

New Albion, early name of Oregon, 3, 59, 294; climate, 57.

New Albion, 39, 169. *See* New England.

- New Amsterdam, Dutch settlement on Manhattan Island, **25**, **287**, **288**, **28**, **105**; view (1670), **28**, frontispiece, **71**, **217**; importance, **28**, **137**; surrendered to English, **50**, **321**; Jesuits at, **9**, **313**, **14**, **288**, **39**, **83**. *See also* Manate and New York.
- New (Novum) Belgium, **28**, **105**, **109**, **314**. *See* New Holland and New Netherlands.
- New Brunswick, **66**, **344**, **67**, **333**; climate, **3**, **55**; trees, **67**; caribou found in, **297**; tribes, **1**, **308**, **2**, **292**, **12**, **274**; boundary, **2**, **292**; French on coast, **1**, **4**, **3**, **187**, **199**; fur trade, **2**, **291**; Récollets in, **1**, **7**; history, **71**, **302**, **304**; cartography, **68**, **325**, **71**, **361**, **363**.
- New Brunswick Historical Society, **14**, **4**; *Collections*, cited, **66**, **344**, **71**, **310**.
- Newcastle, Me.: former appellation, **67**, **304**; history, **71**, **313**. *See* Sheepscot.
- New Castle, Pa., Indian village site near, **69**, **299**.
- New Chartres, Ill., **69**, **301**. *See* Forts: Chartres.
- New Dublin (bay and town), N. S., **1**, **315**.
- New England, **8**, **312**, **313**, **11**, **275**, **26**, **315**, **28**, **105**, **109**, **31**, **189**, **36**, **85**, **97**, **101**, **247**, **38**, **173**, **179**, **39**, **169**, **40**, **197**, **43**, **99**, **45**, **59**, **47**, **139**, **320**, **49**, **167**, **62**, **259**, **64**, **247**, **65**, **95**, **67**, **29**, **61**, **65**, **77**, **85**, **97**, **113**, **195**, **336**; discovered by Norsemen, **1**, **1**; described by Thevet, **308**; called Norembeqa, **309**; location, **66**, **187**; earthquake in, **48**, **51**; Canadian prisoners in, **70**, **201**; visited by Jesuits, **36**, **75-111**, **127-129**, **59**, **73**; Canadian mails to France sent via, **69**, **151**; books relating to, **71**, **253**, **257**, **262**, **291**, **313-315**; maps, **357-358**. Aborigines—tribes, **2**, **292**, **38**, **33**, **46**, **67-69**, **53**, **137**, **55**, **27**, **71**, **291**; their sachems, **3**, **297**; intercourse with Hurons, **17**, **123**; hate Iroquois, **36**, **103-105**; friendly to French, **103**; incited against Iroquois, **227**; war between English and, **60**, **133**, **319**, **66**, **346**, **71**, **157**.
- Newfoundland, **2**, **203**, **205**, **60**, **111**, **63**, **306**, **69**, **302**; discovery, **1**, **1-2**, **4**, **105**; location, **5**, **17**, **47**, **221**; islands near, **1**, **314**, **319**; fisheries, **1**, **3**, **99**, **2**, **67**, **295**, **4**, **255**—Banks of, **1**, **97-99** (*see* Banks); Indians, **308**. French in, **1**, **3**, **2**, **293**, **3**, **292**. Basques at, **2**, **293-295**, **5**, **276**; English settlements, **1**, **3**, **2**, **293-295**, **4**, **107**, **254**, **5**, **277-278**, **36**, **244**, **63**, **305**; colonization company of, **4**, **254**; importance, **1**, **3**; harassed by pirates, **4**, **265**; given to Company of West Indies, **49**, **278**; a bishopric, **67**, **337**; books relating to, **71**, **263**, **291**, **299-300**, **305-306**, **309**; geography, **342**, **358**, **361**, **363**.
- NEW FRANCE, **2**, **221**, **247**, **251**, **8**, **9**, **11**, **63**, **169-183**, **187**, **189**, **215-221**, **9**, **133**, **135**, **139**, **149**, **151**, **207**, **295**, **10**, **95**, **11**, **45**, **47**, **63**, **69**, **71**, **75**, **101**, **12**, **43**, **77**, **85**, **137**, **169**, **221**, **18**, **11**, **15**, **77**, **241**, **19**, **25**, **33**, **20**, **119**, **21**, **31**, **119**, **269**, **303**, **305**, **22**, **49**, **203**, **209**, **213**, **217**, **23**, **253**, **275**, **25**,

33, 49, 217, 26, 165, 27, 312, 28, 47, 99, 115, 137, 303, 31, 17, 129, 32, 65, 267, 36, 45, 47, 75, 161, 38, 63, 71, 95, 111, 235, 39, 169, 40, 21, 81, 143, 157, 195, 41, 37, 109, 169, 211, 219, 245, 258, 43, 85, 97, 319, 322, 44, 63-69, 289, 45, 25, 59, 65, 195, 201, 269, 46, 123, 147-149, 155, 197, 199, 215, 243, 291, 47, 115, 219, 241, 257, 48, 153, 185-189, 201, 49, 119, 191, 205, 213, 219, 223, 257, 259, 275, 50, 99, 109, 173, 237, 245, 51, 87, 159, 277, 290, 52, 45, 51, 151, 199, 53, 37, 55, 54, 275, 55, 235, 322, 56, 219, 57, 91, 308, 313, 58, 267, 59, 285, 306, 60, 69, 75, 117, 319, 321, 61, 153, 245, 63, 149, 305, 64, 99, 109, 111, 241, 245, 259, 65, 79, 181, 66, 43, 47, 69, 77, 175, 185, 187, 67, 103, 121, 332, 338, 68, 281, 330, 69, 137, 292, 296, 71, 67, 77-81, 87, 89; origin of name, 2, 307, 3, 39-41; called Canada, 36, 69; described, 2, 67, 199, 203-205, 3, 39-43; situation, 38, 221; extent, 3, 43, 16, 233, 38, 221; shores, 2, 207; rivers, 205; climate, 3, 47-49, 21, 109, 23, 271, 38, 221-227, 45, 193; soil, 1, 73, 45, 191-193, 46, 149; earthquake in, 48, 51, 183; tribes, 2, 205-207, 3, 69; Canada a part of, 38, 227. Compared to France, 3, 33, 47, 55, 63, 4, 193, 9, 161-163, 167, 22, 39-41, 26, 213, 269, 307, 27, 21, 221, 255, 28, 51, 55, 63, 87, 29, 73, 119, 217, 221, 39, 39, 43, 139, 211, 44, 35, 235, 285-289, 293, 299, 303-307, 48, 175-177, 50, 89, 133, 173, 67, 141, 68, 201, 263, 273, 69, 161, 193, 217; distance from France, 3, 39, 16, 227; maps, 23, 234, 47, 320 (*see also* Cartography and maps); advice for immigrants to, 9, 185-191; interest in, among French people, 8, 223-243, 23, 285; advantages, 45, 191-195; importance of, to France, 195.

People and history: discovery, 1, 1, 3, 33; discoveries within, 20, 121; granted to Mme. de Guercheville, 2, 237, 3, 233, 263; viceroys of, 2, 296, 71, 67; under commercial companies, 4, 256-257; relinquished by Company of New France, 258; claims of French and English to, 99; French settlements ravaged by Argall, 35; restored to France (1632), 9, 309, 12, 273-275; boundaries, 4, 101-107, 191, 254; fur trade in, 255, 27, 313; supported by fur trade, 34, 205; not subject to customs duties, 4, 107; menaced by Iroquois, 21, 271, 48, 249; needs aid from France, 25, 113, 48, 249; defenseless condition, 45, 195-201, 46, 151; what it needs, 149-151; colonized for sake of missions, 48, 27; troops sent to, 49, 189; reunited to crown possessions, 278; development, 51, 171-175; population, 46, 151, 66, 187; languages (Indian), 50, 89; waters and forests under government control, 37, 265; superior council, 71, 71; decrees, 244-245, 259; governors and intendants, 116-118, 396; conquered by English, 70, 312; works relating to, 71, 313, 377; maps, 23, facing 234, 47, 320. Its history connected with that of northern United States, 1, vii — illustrated by Jesuit writings, viii. Social

NEW FRANCE: *People and history* (continued)—

and economic conditions, 23, 271, 25, 105-115, 28, 139-141, 45, 181-201, 48, 25; morals, 17, 235, 41, 185-187; immigration of women, and marriages, 256; justice, 247, 47, 289; St. Joseph its patron saint, 22, 147, 27, 211, 49, 21; French régime, 70, 307. *See also* Canada, France, *and* French.

New Granada (now U. S. of Colombia), its coasts, 45, 223, 47, 147.

New Hampshire: early settlement, 36, 242; province organized, 243.

New Haven, Conn. (city): founded, 36, 243.

New Haven (colony): location, 36, 101; extent, 240; settlement and organization, 243; attitude toward French alliance, 109.

New Holland, 28, 105, 33, 65, 135, 39, 225, 41, 85, 42, 41, 43, 44, 105, 121, 125, 217, 221, 46, 147, 47, 185, 49, 143, 147, 151, 261, 50, 65, 135, 137, 181, 191, 193, 53, 241, 55, 59, 56, 41, 57, 47, 81, 89, 95, 61, 25, 165, 213; conquered by English, 38, 179, 50, 167, 51, 219, 60, 133. *See also* New Belgium, New Netherlands, *and* New York.

New Jersey (colony), troops from, at Fort George, 70, 312.

New Laurette, 66, 45. *See* Lorette *and* New Lorette.

New London, Conn., first settled, 36, 237.

New London, Wis., Indian village site near, 54, 307.

New Lorette (Laurette), 6, 326, 64, 274, 66, 45, 71, 105. *See* Lorette.

New Mexico, 15, 246, 18, 235, 59, 87, 89, 68, 333; discovery, 59, 307; route to, 18, 237; Lescarbot describes, 1, 87.

New Netherlands (Nieuw Nederland): location, 28, 105; boundaries, 109; climate and flora, 111; colonized, 21, 318, 25, 287; conditions of settlement, 28, 109, 313; agriculture, 111-113; trade, 109, 113; religious sects, 107-109; conquered by English, 21, 318, 50, 321; ceded to England, 57, 317; books relating to, 71, 219, 316; map, 28, 112, 71, 214. *See also* Dutch, New Belgium, *and* New Holland.

New Orange, 52, 123, 139, 57, 81. *See* Forts: Orange, *and* Albany.

New Orleans, La., 14, 4, 60, 319, 65, 268-270, 67, 269, 279, 315, 329, 340-341, 68, 171-173, 181, 197, 207, 330, 69, 215, 70, 249; described, 69, 211; climate, 217; founded by Bienville, 27, 312, 66, 342, 70, 223; made capital of Louisiana, 67, 340, 69, 143, 70, 213; factions among habitants, 67, 277; visited by Indians, 299, 68, 209; alarm at, regarding Natches, 163, 223; menaced by Cha'htas, 189; habitants armed by governor, 187; French captives reach, 171-173, 199; not fortified, 70, 239; history, 71, 326; archives, sent to Havana, 382; maps and plans, 68, 328, 71, 359. Trade at, 69, 213—dried

- meat, 67, 285; slaves, 343; flour, brought from Illinois, 69, 147; brick, made at, 213—exported, 215. Jesuits at, 68, 183, 311, 69, 33, 203, 205, 295, 300, 304, 70, 287-291, 71, 126-127, 169-170, 175-176, 178, 180; their chapel destroyed, 70, 219, 265; Ursulines at, 67, 341-342; church, 68, 211, 69, 33.
- Newport, Eng., Jesuits at, 1, 145.
- New Sweden, 33, 63, 73, 38, 235, 47, 71, 48, 77, 49, 141, 55, 35; polyglot population, 33, 137; Andastes friendly to, 35, 193, 49, 153; Hurons visit, 39, 145—take refuge from Iroquois, 36, 179, 40, 53; hostilities with Iroquois, 47, 109; trade with Boston, 36, 95.
- New World, described by Acosta, 3, 298.
- New-Year's gifts, among French at Quebec, 28, 143-145, 30, 153, 155, 34, 39, 35, 31.
- New York (colony), 62, 67, 63, 281, 283, 291, 301, 64, 97, 99, 275, 277; origin of name, 50, 321; Louis XIV. orders attack on, 64, 273; assembly annuls grants to Dellius, 277; Leisler usurps government, 277, 281; English Jesuits in, 247, 280; Iroquois appellation of governors, 25, 287.
- NEW YORK (state), 10, 325, 45, 265, 266; geology, 59, 310, 71, 344; flora, 43, 257-259; aborigines, 8, 297-301, 26, 315, 71, 282, 292-294; Iroquois migrations to, 51, 295; their villages, 293-295—map 293; game exterminated, 40, 151; works relating to, 71, 257, 272, 315-317, 346.
- Counties:* Allegheny—43, 326. Chautauqua—history, 71, 315.
- Erie—21, 314. Fulton—8, 300. Jefferson—Hurons in, 8, 298-299. Madison—8, 300, 301, 41, 258, 52, 262; aborigines, 26, 315.
- Montgomery—8, 300. Niagara—8, 305. Ontario—43, 326. St. Lawrence—42, 296. Tioga—8, 301.
- New York (city), 12, 270, 274, 45, 265, 267, 57, 137, 69, 302; view (1670), 28, frontispiece; recaptured by Dutch, 57, 317, 58, 179; Iberville's plan for its reduction, 63, 306; wealthy churches, 25, 288; history, 71, 315-317.
- New York Colonial Documents*, cited, 1, 313, 319, 8, 301, 21, 315, 316, 28, 313, 36, 238, 45, 270, 46, 301, 47, 317, 48, 296, 49, 274, 275, 50, 325, 327, 52, 261, 262, 53, 303, 55, 319, 320, 322, 58, 294, 60, 319, 321, 61, 270, 62, 272-274, 63, 299, 300, 303, 304, 306, 64, 273, 276-277, 65, 261, 263, 272, 66, 340, 346, 67, 332-334, 336, 69, 285, 295, 296, 304, 70, 312, 71, 230, 257, 381, 393.
- New York Documentary History*, cited, 1, 42, 28, 306, 43, 326, 65, 261, 71, 316.
- New York Geological Survey, *Reports*, 71, 344.
- New York Historical Society, 41, 250; *Collections*, cited, 28, 305-306, 308-309, 36, 239, 247, 71, 258, 331; *Proceedings*, cited, 71, 240, 331.

- New York *Senate Documents*: cited, **71**, 266.
- New York State Agricultural Society: *Transactions*, cited, **71**, 348.
- New York State Museum: *Bulletins*, cited, **71**, 270, 282, 284.
- New York, University of State of: *Regents' Report on State Cabinet*, cited, **50**, 323, **71**, 272.
- Neyon, **70**, 271. *See* Villiers, Neyon de.
- Nez-croche, ———, dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 61.
- Nez Percés (Perce; *see also* Amikoués and Neds-perce), **47**, 149; application of term, **10**, 322; at war with Iroquois, **42**, 75, **47**, **71**, **51**, 209, **54**, 115.
- Niagara. *See* Campeau, Nicolas.
- Niagara, appellation of falls, fort, river, and town: fortified store-house at, **50**, 320, **60**, 319; Frontenac at, 319; Céloron at, **69**, 155, 193-195; hills at, 157-159; trade with Detroit, **70**, 49; works relating to, **71**, 305-306, 316. *See also* Falls, Forts, and Rivers: Niagara.
- Nibrisiriniens, **9**, 193. *See* Nipissings.
- Nicaraguan Indians, think cremation insures immortality, **20**, 310.
- Nicephorus Callistus, church historian: *Historia ecclesiastica*, printed by Cramoisy, **5**, 280.
- Nichaberet, Abenaki apostate, **63**, 71.
- Nichols's Pond, N. Y., Iroquois fort at, **5**, 288, **41**, 258, **51**, 294, **52**, 262.
- Nicholson, Francis, English commander: heads expedition against Canada (1709), **66**, 343, 345; captures Port Royal (1710), **69**, 233, 302; in England, 233.
- Nichutensis, Louis, Algonkin convert, **18**, 189.
- Nickel, Goswin, general of Jesuits: declines to allow Jesuit bishop for Canada, **36**, 237; grants publication permit, **38**, 213; Laval writes to, **45**, 21-25; Ragueneau writes to, **46**, 302; term of office (1653-61), **38**, 295.
- Nico, name of ox, at Detroit farm, **70**, 53.
- Nicolar, Joseph: *Red Man*, **71**, 281.
- Nicolas, ———, Jesuit servant: accompanies Allouez, **49**, 161.
- Nicolas, ———, Sillery Indians kill cow of, **28**, 225.
- Nicolas, Algonkin child: baptism and death, **11**, 101-109.
- Nicolas, Algonkin convert: pious death, **62**, 147.
- Nicolas, Huron war-chief: at Sandusky Bay, **69**, 300; conspires against French, 300; followers desert, 193.
- Nicolas, Master, Iroquois near settlement of, **43**, 57.
- Nicolas, Montagnais convert: baptism and piety, **18**, 113, 115.
- Nicolas (Le Fauconier?), Jesuit brother: at Three Rivers, **36**, 131.

- Nicolas (Nicholas), Louis, Jesuit, **51**, 151, **59**, 306, **71**, 135; arrives in Canada (1664), **48**, 235, 297; with St. Lawrence Algonkins (1664-67), 297, **50**, 207; illness, **49**, 171; at Montreal, **50**, 213; accompanies Allouez to Ottawa country, **1**, 33, **48**, 297, **51**, 73, 261; with Iroquois (1670), **48**, 297, **53**, 239; at Sept Isles (1673), **48**, 297, **59**, 51-53; returns to France (1675), **48**, 297; leaves order (1678), 297; sketch, 297, **71**, 149. Works by, **71**, 377; abstract of letter (*Rel.* 1673-74), **58**, 7, **59**, 7, 12, 49-53, **71**, 198; *Memoire* (1673), **59**, 7, 12, 57-63, 293, **71**, 198.
- Nicole, Huron child: drowned, **37**, 169.
- Nicolet, Gilles, secular priest: arrives in Canada (*ca.* 1640), **27**, 312; at French settlements, 97, 312, **28**, 247; accompanies Montmagny, **27**, 87; Jesuits aid, 97; participates in procession, **28**, 195, **30**, 191; dines with Jesuits, 153; Jesuits give present to, 155; returns to France (1647), **27**, 312, **30**, 195; sketch, **27**, 312.
- Nicolet (Nicollet), Jean, interpreter and explorer, **8**, 247, 257, 267, **9**, 125, 131, 299, 312, **12**, 41, 43, 151, 163, 177, 203, 253, **20**, 291; Indian name, **28**, 183; arrives in Canada (1618), **8**, 295; with Island tribe (1620-22), 295, **23**, 275; in Iroquois country, **8**, 295; with Nipissings (1622-31), 295, **23**, 277; returns to Quebec (*ca.* 1633), **8**, 295; at Allumettes Island, 99, 295; on western expedition (1634-35), 295; explorations by, 295-296, **71**, 318; with Mascoutens (1634), **5**, 280, **8**, 295; first white man in Wisconsin, 295; with Winnebagoes, **15**, 248, **23**, 277-279; reconciles tribes, **15**, 248; tribes visited by, **18**, 233, 237; with Pottawattomies, **23**, 325; interpreter for Hundred Associates, **8**, 295, **18**, 233, **23**, 275-279; skill in dealing with Indians, 279; gives memoirs to Jesuits, **9**, 215-217; aids Indians, **11**, 143; marriage (1637), **8**, 295, **12**, 273; land granted to, **8**, 295-296; confers with Iroquois, **21**, 39, 43-47; Iroquois invite to conference, 51; death (1642), **8**, 296, **23**, 275, 281-283, **24**, 57; bibliography, **8**, 295-296, **23**, 275-281, **71**, 220, 335; marriage of daughter, **8**, 296; river and lake named for, 296, **12**, 135, 273; wife remarries, **28**, 243, 320.
- Nicolet, Mme. Jean (*née* Couillard), marriages, **8**, 295, **28**, 243, 320.
- Nicolet, Marguerite, daughter of Jean: marriage, **8**, 296, **9**, 314.
- Nicolini, G. B.: *Hist. Jesuits*, cited, **1**, 312, **71**, 239.
- Nicolls, Colonel Richard, English officer: expedition against Dutch colonies, **50**, 321; New Amsterdam surrenders to (1664), 321; governor of New York, 321, **52**, 262; succeeded by Lovelace (1668), 262.
- Nicotiana (*see also* Tobacco): species, **6**, 329-330; *quadrivalvis*, **10**, 325; *rustica*, quality, **6**, 329—preferred by Iroquois, **10**, 325; *tabacum*, southern species, **6**, 330.

- Nictouche, Souriquois convert: miraculously cured, **30**, 131.
- Niel, Marie, marriages, **64**, 273.
- Nieuwhaven, **36**, 101. *See* New Haven.
- Nieuw Nederland, **28**, 105. *See* New Netherlands.
- Nightcap: Jesuits wear, **12**, 121; Indians wear, **44**, 289.
- Nightingale: French appellation of marmot, **6**, 271, 313; origin of name, 329. *See also* Marmot.
- Nigouaouchirininik, Algonquian tribe: location, **33**, 151.
- Nikalokita, Joseph, Fox Indian: piety, **59**, 225-227.
- Nikanis, Algonquian word: term of salutation, **21**, 105, 115.
- Nikaubau. *See* Nekouba.
- Nikikouek (Nikikouets), Algonquian tribe, **44**, 251; location, **33**, 149; Nouvel with, **62**, 203.
- Niles, Mich., French fort near, **66**, 348.
- Nine, number: dedicated to holy angels, **40**, 153, 155.
- Nioueskou, Abenaki name for superhuman being, **37**, 253. *See also* Manitou and Oki.
- Nipekasou, Marie, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 61.
- Nipiciriniens, **16**, 47. *See* Nipissings.
- Nipigigwi, **32**, 41. *See* Nipisiguit.
- Nipikiwigan, Vincent Xavier, son of Nenaskoumat, **29**, 83. *See* Nenaskoumat, Vincent Xavier.
- Nipinoukhe, spirit of spring, **6**, 161, 173; etymology, 161. *See also* Manitou and Oki.
- Nipisiguit (Nepegigouit, Nepegigwit, Nepisiguit, Nepisiquit, Nipigiguit, Nipisikouit), early Algonquian and French settlement, and river: in Miscou district, **45**, 59; Récollets at, **24**, 310; Capuchins at, 310; Jesuits at, **1**, 221, 237, **30**, 127, **32**, 41; Jesuit residence at, **28**, 25, 35, **30**, 133; Indian settlement at, **28**, 213; Denys at, **24**, 310; French expelled by Indians (1692), 310; Scotch trading post at, 310; site of Bathurst, 310; sketch, 310.
- Nipissing (Nepissing), Nipissing village, **56**, 105, **57**, 243, **60**, 51. *See also* Lakes: Nipissing.
- NIPISSINGS (Bissiriniens, Nepissériens, Nepissing, Nepissirinen, Nepissiriniens, Nipiciriniens, Nipissiriniens, Nipissiriens, Nipistingues; Huron, Askikwanechronons; Fr. Sorciers, "Sorcerers"), Algonquian tribe, **9**, 123, 275, **10**, 322, **12**, 129, **16**, 47, 207, **21**, 121-123, 247, 297, **23**, 207, 215, 217, 221, 227, 233, 277, **24**, 249, 269, **25**, 27, 131, 153, 155, **27**, 47, 55, 57, **29**, 145, **32**, 221, **38**, 294, **42**, 241, **44**, 239, 324, 325, **45**, 217, **46**, 251, 269, **49**, 95, 243, **51**, 63, 65, 69, **52**, 227, **55**, 147, 149, **56**, 99, 175, **58**, 75, **60**, 211, 217, 227, **61**, 95, **62**, 193, 201, **67**, 27. Generic name, **2**, 303; true Algonkins, **5**, 288; Algonkin and Huron names, **21**, 239; origin of name, **44**, 243.

Location: in 1640-41, **5**, 279, **18**, 229, **21**, 239; distance from Hudson Bay, **44**, 243; winter in Huronia, **5**, 221, **13**, 191, 211, **14**, 7, 285, **20**, 97, **24**, 269, **27**, 53-55; at Sillery, **32**, 221; at St. Xavier des Prés, **58**, 75; on Montreal Island, **67**, 331; at Lake of Two Mountains (1726), **1**, **21**, **67**, 331, **70**, 93.

Language: speak Algonquian, **5**, 288, **21**, 123, 239; purity of, **5**, 288; Jesuits study, **21**, 245, **27**, 57.

Tribal characteristics, etc.: superstitious, **13**, 211; modest, **21**, 123; industrious, 123; musical, 123; attitude toward Christianity, 123, 241-245; nomads, 239, **27**, 51; possess wealth, **21**, 239. Occupations — traders, **11**, 197-199, **21**, 123, 239, 49, 245; fishers, **21**, 239; practice agriculture, 239-241. Funeral ceremonies among, **70**, 149.

Events in history: celebrate feast of dead, **11**, 279, **23**, 209, **62**, 201; epidemic among, **13**, 211, 233, **15**, 137; carry home dead, **14**, 37; elect chiefs, **23**, 217; chiefs make presents, 217; at Miscou, **30**, 143.

Relations with other tribes: trade at Hudson Bay, **18**, 229, **21**, 239, **45**, 229; defeated, 49, 173. Algonkins, allied with, **23**, 221; Amikoués, hostile to, **10**, 83; Crees, trade with, **44**, 249. Hurons — voyage with, 9, 271; winter with, **13**, 191, 211, **14**, 7, 285, **20**, 97, **24**, 269, **27**, 53-55. Iroquois — hostilities with, **35**, 201, 49, 245-251; captured by, **37**, 111, **38**, 177; flee from, **51**, 63. Islanders, detained by, 9, 271; Montagnais present at council of, **52**, 227.

Relations with French: Récollets with, 4, 259; visit Quebec, **5**, 219; convey Jesuits to Huronia, 8, 71-73; Nicolet with, 295, 9, 215, **23**, 277; Jesuits with, and mission to, **11**, 279, **12**, 274, **13**, 271, **18**, 256, **20**, 93, 97, 103, **21**, 121-123, 241-245, 297, **23**, 207, 227, 275, 327, **27**, 47-51, 57, 30, 113, 119-125, **40**, 235, **42**, 241, **44**, 237, **51**, 63, **56**, 99, 59, 217, **60**, 211, **61**, 95-101; misled regarding Jesuits, **14**, 15; attitude toward Jesuits, **23**, 233; Jesuits instruct, **51**, 63; baptized **25**, 27-29; Christians among, **51**, 67. Fur trade with, **21**, 241, **44**, 245, 49, 243-245, 249; Dollier with, **50**, 320; in Fort William Henry (George) campaign, **70**, 101, 147-149, 197.

Nipissings, Lake of the, **44**, 237. *See* Lakes: Nipissing.

Nipistungues, **70**, 93, 101. *See* Nipissings.

Nipmucks, **36**, 243. *See* Penacooks.

Niregouentaron, **62**, 273. *See* Teganissoren.

Niscaminou, Souriquois name for sun and for God, **3**, 133.

Nisibourounik, Cree tribe, **44**, 249, 325.

Nismes, edict of (1629), **7**, 310-311.

Niverville, Joseph Boucher, chevalier de: lands owned by, **71**, 87.

Niverville, **69**, 179, 298. *See* Boucher, Joseph.

Niverville, Jean Boucher, sieur de: titles, **69**, 298; family, 298; sketch, 298.

- Noah: deluge of, **1**, 61, 75; legends about, 73-75; story of, told to Indians, **12**, 151.
- Nobrega, Emmanuel, Jesuit: founds Brazilian mission (1549), **12**, 276.
- Noce (Nopce), **27**, 93, 313, **36**, 121, **44**, 119. *See* Mézeray, René.
- Nochpeems, Mohegan tribe, **36**, 244.
- Noel (Negabamat?), Algonkin convert: present to, **27**, 103; goes hunting, **45**, 89.
- Noel, Jacques, grandnephew of Cartier: letter by, cited, **5**, 281.
- Noël, Jacques, a servant: slain by Iroquois, **43**, 322.
- Noël, Jean Baptiste, Jesuit: arrives in Canada (lay brother; 1752), **71**, 179; at Quebec college, **70**, 83; ordained to perpetuate order (1766), **71**, 179; sketch, 179.
- Noela, Michel, slain by Iroquois, **38**, 183.
- Noirclair (Noircler), Nicolas, Jesuit brother, **71**, 135; at Sillery, **30**, 197; at Quebec, **32**, 71; goes to France, **35**, 55; sketch, **71**, 146.
- Noiseux, François, Canadian priest: *Liste chronologique*, cited, **4**, 260.
- Noland (Nolan), Pierre, *dit* Le Chevalier: nephew of D'Avaugour, **47**, 277; expedition against Iroquois, 305; marriage, 317; dines with Jesuits, **48**, 225; goes to France, 237; sketch, **47**, 317.
- Nomination, right of, in feudal tenures, **47**, 267. *See also* Seigniories.
- Nopce. *See* Noce.
- Nördlinger Register (1480), cited, **49**, 276-277.
- Norembega (Norambegua, Norambegue, Norembegua, Norembegue, Norombega, Norumbega, Norumbegua), appellation of district, village, and river: scope of term, **1**, 309; true form of word, 309; confused with Acadia, 309, **3**, 267, 273; disused, **1**, 155, **3**, 41; location, **1**, 309, **3**, 41; climate, 63; fertility of soil, 63; De Monts in, 43; researches concerning, **71**, 314. *See also* Arâmbec and Rivers.
- Norman Charter, **1**, 57, **2**, 189. *See* Chartre Normand.
- Normand, Jean, *dit* La Guay: death of wife, **46**, 181; sketch, 303.
- Normand, Jean Baptiste, furnishes hay to Jesuits, **71**, 105.
- Normandy, northern district of France, **5**, 292, **10**, 320, **11**, 277, **24**, 309, **27**, 311, 313, **36**, 247, **39**, 39, **46**, 303, **47**, 316, **64**, 274, **69**, 288; emigration from, to New France, **7**, 309-310, **16**, 257; dependence of New France upon, 257; ship from, **45**, 157, **50**, 217; commerce with New France, **47**, 305-307, **48**, 235-237, **49**, 169, 173; books relating to, **71**, 221, 305, 327.
- Normans, inhabitants of Normandy, **11**, 276; Indian name for all

- French, 2, 89, 3, 147; in Newfoundland fisheries, 1, 1; early voyagers among, 2, 203; discoveries and explorations, 203, 3, 39, 4, 105, 71, 338-339.
- Normanville, ———, testifies for Albanel, 50, 185.
- Normanville, Thomas Godefroy, sieur de, interpreter, 24, 311; remains in Canada during English occupation (1629-32), 21, 311; at Three Rivers (1634-52), 311; Iroquois capture and return, 10, 321, 21, 23-45, 311, 24, 197, 27, 263, 37, 113, 38, 59, 44, 99; accompanies Le Jeune to France, 24, 197; at Fort Richelieu, 197-199, 215; instructs Indians, 199; with Attikamègues, 36, 117, 129, 37, 19, 25, 35, 59; slain by Iroquois (1652), 21, 311; sketch, 311.
- Norridgewock, Me., 37, 267; etymology of name, 36, 238; Rale finds, 66, 346; English at, 67, 337; history, 71, 313. *See also* Narantsouat.
- Norridgewocks. *See* Canibas and Nurhâtsuaks.
- Norsemen. *See* Northmen.
- North Carolina (colony and state): Verrazano explores coast near, 1, 2; English in, 63, 266.
- North, Lord Frederick, cited, 70, 311.
- North Channel, 66, 81-83. *See* Straits: Hudson.
- North Land, district about Hudson Bay, 66, 83.
- North Orillia, Ont., Indian sites in, 34, 256.
- Northampton, Mass., Smith college at, 67, 337.
- Northern Indiana Historical Society: *Publications*, cited, 66, 348.
- Northern passage, 1, 91. *See* Northwest passage.
- Northern sea, 5, 55, 33, 67. *See* Bays: Hudson.
- Northmen (Norsemen): discoverers of America, 1, 1; in Massachusetts, 309; on North American coast, 71, 315.
- Northwest, geographical region of North America, 55, 320; Perrot takes possession of, 66, 337; La Vérendrye, commandant in, 68, 334; La Vérendrye resigns commandancy in, 69, 290. Tribes of—42, 296, 44, 324-325; Perrot describes, 55, 321; Du Luth trades with, 62, 274; aid French against Iroquois, 274. History, 71, 318-322.
- Northwest coast, history, 71, 296.
- Northwest passage, hypothetical navigable route to Orient: search for and conjectures regarding, 1, 91, 45, 221-225, 46, 249-251, 54, 135, 71, 249.
- Norumbega, 2, 65, 71, 314. *See* Norembega.
- Nose-rings, Indians wear, 44, 289, 70, 95, 149.
- Nostre Dame, Anne de, Ursuline: sent to Canada, 25, 223.
- Notaries: public—at Quebec, 71, 71, 93-95; at Paris, 83. Royal, at Quebec, 45, 271, 71, 395.

- Notes, promissory: given by Gravier, 66, 33-35; given by La Richardie, 69, 269, 70, 31, 39; transferred, 51.
- Notman & Son, photographers: aid from acknowledged, 1, xii.
- Notre-Dame (Paris?), nuns of: desire to go to Canada, 8, 237; piety, 11, 59.
- Notre Dame des Anges. *See* Jesuits: residences; Récollets, and Seigniories.
- Notre Dame des Anges, Jesuit appellation of Neutral village: site, 21, 317, 36, 248.
- Notre Dame de Bon Désir: location, 68, 83; Indians at, 83, 97, 107; French at, 83; chapel at, 99. *See also* Tadoussac.
- Notre Dame de Bon Secours: I. Ménard's station, Lake Superior, 46, 145; called Chassahamigon, 145. II. On St. Lawrence—Jesuit lands at, 47, 261, 49, 181.
- Notre-Dame de la Conception, 19, 135, 42, 299. *See* Ste. Marie of the Hurons.
- Notre Dame de Foy. *See* Jesuits: mission colonies.
- Notre Dame de Foy, Dinan, France, wooden image of, 53, 131, 287, 60, 71, 87, 316.
- Notre Dame de Montreal, Society of. *See* Montreal.
- Notre Dame, Montreal, parish register. *See* Montreal, and Registers.
- Notre Dame de Montreal, 22, 273. *See* Islands: Montreal.
- Notre Dame de la Paix. *See* Quebec: churches.
- Notre Dame de Recouvrance. *See* Chapels, and Quebec: churches.
- Nottawa, Ontario village: origin of name, 23, 326.
- Nottawasaga, township and river in Ontario: origin of name, 23, 326; township, Indian sites in, 5, 279, 20, 307-308, 35, 291. *See also* Rivers: Nottawasaga.
- Noudagaro, a Montagnais: Richard sends letters by, 24, 145; character, 147.
- NOUE (Denouè), Anne de, Jesuit, 5, 61, 65, 71, 87, 91, 129, 133, 151, 199, 223, 227, 229, 233, 235, 243, 263, 6, 7, 9, 43, 47, 59, 7, 69, 71, 299, 8, 65, 9, 312, 12, 55, 145, 191, 42, 298, 71, 135; of noble birth, 29, 25; page at court, 4, 266, 29, 25, 39, 165; officer of king's bed-chamber, 4, 266; arrives in Canada (1626), 266; at Quebec (1627—conquest, 1628), 266; sails second time for Canada, 5, 11; details of voyage, 11-39; arrives at Quebec (1632), 1, 9, 4, 266, 5, 39; repairs ruined buildings, 4, 266, 6, 326; unable to learn Indian languages, 1, 23, 4, 266, 39, 167; martyrdom and burial (1646), 4, 267, 28, 163-167, 273, 293, 29, 17-29, 35, frontispiece, 39, 159-165, 59, 37, 71, 138; Hurons recover body, 28, 163, 29, 23, 34, 219; mass and prayers for, 28, 165-167;

life and virtues, 39, 165-167; character, 4, 267, 29, 27-29; monument to, 1, 20; cited, 12, 73; sketch, 4, 266-267, 71, 138; Ragueneau's account of, 232.

Missionary labors: accompanies Brébeuf to Huronia (1626), 1, 23, 4, 221, 260, 265-266, 39, 265, 70, 205; attempts to winter with Montagnais, 4, 266; spends life at French settlements, 266; at Quebec, 1, 9, 4, 181-183, 256; at Sillery, 1, 20; visits sick Indian, 5, 101; with Manitougache, 163-169; duties, 6, 39, 47, 326, 29, 35; at Notre Dame des Anges, 22, 41; at Fort Richelieu, 24, 197; at Three Rivers, 27, 81, 119; in Canada, 29, 27-29.

Noel (Noel), 36, 89. *See* Negabamat, Noel.

Nouns, conjugated in Indian languages, 39, 121.

Nouquets (Nouquet, Noukek), Algonquian tribe: location, 44, 247, 324, 54, 133; at Sault Ste. Marie, 133; unite with Ojibwas, 18, 259.

Nouseskwewe, Montagnais convert: baptized, 59, 63.

Noutchihiuit (Noutchihout), Algonquian tribe: location, 36, 103, 244; numerous, 103; dreaded by Iroquois, 103; use firearms, 105.

NOUVEL (Nouvelle), Henri (Henry), Jesuit, 47, 293, 50, 201, 327, 52, 219, 57, 21, 261, 265, 61, 97, 107, 113, 133, 139, 143, 71, 135; arrives in Canada (1662), 47, 285, 317; receives Marquette's bones, 59, 203-205; death (1695, 1696 or 1702), 47, 317, 71, 149, 399; conflicting reports of, 47, 317; biography, 317-318, 71, 148-149, 237.

Missionary labors: in Tadoussac mission (1662-69), 47, 317, 48, 241, 52, 215; with Montagnais, 1, 16, 51, 269; harangues Montagnais, 52, 225; with Papinachois (1664-67), 18, 257, 49, 161, 50, 117, 193, 51, 75, 52, 223; voyage to Papinachois, 50, 21-35; returns from Papinachois, 211; winters with Indians, 47, 309, 48, 231, 279, 49, 159, 51, 147; at Quebec, 48, 237; with Gaspesians, 52, 217. In Quebec college (1669-70), 47, 317. In Ottawa mission — with Amikoués (1671-72), 10, 322, 47, 317; superior of Ottawa missions (1672-78, 1679-80, 1688-95), 47, 317, 56, 91, 57, 235, 59, 71, 203, 60, 147, 215, 61, 69; at Sault Ste. Marie, 59, 217; at Mackinac (St. Ignace), 219, 60, 213, 61, 103, 123; founds mission at Métabetchouan, 60, 322; with Lake Huron tribes, 62, 201; at Green Bay mission, 201, 66, 347.

Writings: letters and journals — (*Rel.* 1663-64), 48, 15, 279-289, 49, 9-10, 17-73; (*Rel.* 1664-65), 50, 9, 21-35; (*Rel.* 1671-72), 56, 7, 11-12, 93-105, 71, 197; (1673), 57, 7, 9, 21-25, 307, 71, 197; (*Rel.* 1676-77), 60, 7, 20, 215-229, 71, 199.

Nouvelles des Missions d'Amerique, compiled from *Lettres édifiantes*, 66, 330.

- Nova Scotia (Canadian province), **67**, 334; called Breton, **2**, 304; promontories of, 304-305; minerals in, **3**, 295-297; tribes of, **1**, 308-309, **2**, 292; caribou in, **3**, 297; De Monts in, **1**, 4; Récollets in, 7; Champlain in, **3**, 295; granted to Alexander (1621, 1625), **4**, 269-270; British colony in, 270; claims of the Kirks to, **5**, 277; French settlements in, conquered (1690), **64**, 274; ceded to England (1713), **67**, 332-333. Counties — Annapolis, iron in, **3**, 296; history, **71**, 301. Digby, **2**, 295. Lunenburg, history of, cited, **1**, 315, **71**, 303. Works relating to Nova Scotia, **1**, 315, **71**, 257, 273, 299-312. *See also* Acadia.
- Nova Scotia Historical Society: secretary of, **1**, 315. *Collections*, cited, **69**, 301, **71**, 299, 331.
- Novum Belgium, **28**, 105. *See* Jogues, Isaac; *and* New Netherlands.
- Noyelle, Nicolas Joseph de, French officer: leads expedition against Sacs and Foxes, **68**, 333.
- Noyers, de. *See* Des Noiers, *and* Des Noyers.
- Noyon, Jean de: French envoy to Mohawks, **45**, 95; returns to France, 117; sketch, 270.
- Noyon, Suzanne de, marriage, **46**, 302.
- Noyrot, Philibert, Jesuit, **71**, 135; arrives in Canada (1626), **4**, 267; returns to France, 181-183, 219, 267; attempts to convey supplies to Jesuits in Canada, 267; influence at court, 263, 267; shipwreck and death (1629), 233-239, 255, 267, 269; sketch, 267, **71**, 138-139.
- Numbers, book in Bible, cited, **1**, 217.
- Nuncio, papal, ecclesiastical officer, **1**, 310, **2**, 294.
- Nun-dá-wa-o-nó, **8**, 293. *See* Senecas.
- Nuns, **10**, 33, **46**, 39, **64**, 47; Indian appellation of, **38**, 143, **41**, 161, **48**, 91, **49**, 189; in France, **22**, 179, **28**, 233; eager to go to Canada, **7**, 257-261, 309; established in Canada, **16**, 9, 19; slandered by medicine-man, **41**, 45; participate in religious procession on shipboard, **18**, 73; Le Jeune advises, 77-79; not needed for remote missions, 79; Indians wish to become, **20**, 179-181, **25**, 203, 225-229, **40**, 231, **44**, 259; influence of work upon Indians, **20**, 229, 241; of Canadian birth, **11**, 277, **35**, 291, **36**, 249, **37**, 119, 265, 267, **42**, 255, **43**, 35, **44**, 121, **45**, 79; obstacles encountered by girls wishing to become, **38**, 75-91; investitures of, require episcopal authority, 185-187; aid Indians, **39**, 45, **40**, 59; development of Canada, aided by, **39**, 45; not allowed to engage in trade, **44**, 93; at Quebec, **47**, 255; choir, **56**, 281-283; of St. Sacrement, **65**, 39; singing of, compared to Iroquois, **68**, 275; history, **71**, 307. *See also* Hospital Nuns *and* Ursulines.
- Nuphar advena*. *See* Water-lily.

- Nurhâtsuaks, Algonquian tribe: identified, **36**, 238; etymology of name, 238; location, 241. *See also* Canibas and Norridgewocks.
- Nutmegs: odor of, insipid to Indians, **44**, 279; Hospital nuns ask for, **49**, 207, **51**, 113, **52**, 109; in theriacs, **50**, 327; as remedy for seasickness, **60**, 109; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 29.
- Nuts: in Iroquois country, **43**, 257, 325; in Canada, **54**, 97; in Illinois country, **63**, 291, **65**, 73, **66**, 229; Indians gather, **64**, 127; Barbadoes (*see* Physic-nuts). *See also* the several varieties.
- Nuttall, Thomas: *Flora of Arkansas Territory*, cited, **5**, 282, **71**, 348.
- OACA, a Huron: accuses medicine-man, **13**, 155.
- Oachonk, Jacques, Huron convert, **41**, 173; death, **43**, 119-121.
- Oagimont. Etechemin chief: aids Poutrincourt, **1**, 145.
- Oars, **38**, 257. *See* Paddles.
- Oak, **1**, 73, **8**, 157, **9**, 167, **28**, 111, **43**, 259, **49**, 261, **55**, 193, **59**, 107, **60**, 217, **69**, 61; wood used for bows, **15**, 245; bark eaten in time of famine, **48**, 119, **67**, 223; standing timber, must be preserved by landholders, **71**, 77-79.
- Oatarra, personage in Huron folk-lore, **10**, 209.
- Oatentak, a Huron: brings news to Quebec, **28**, 169-171.
- Oaths: regarded by Mennonites as unlawful, **28**, 313; Bible used in administering, **71**, 43; of allegiance to Great Britain, required, 35.
- Oatii, Joseph, Huron convert: patience and death, **8**, 131, 141.
- Oats, **70**, 59, 65; cultivated at Quebec, **4**, 193; in New Netherlands, **28**, 113; at Detroit, **69**, 255; in Louisiana, 211; by Jesuits, **6**, 79, **70**, 45, 55, 67; price, **69**, 265, 273.
- Oats, wild, **54**, 193, 215, 219, 307. *See* Rice, wild.
- Obituary (Lat. *elogium*), **47**, 253. *See* Letters, circular.
- Oblates, religious order, **21**, 301.
- O'Callaghan, E. B., editor and collector, **1**, 42, **41**, 251-253, **45**, 266, **49**, 274, **50**, 314, **55**, 317; reprints by, **1**, ix, 43-44, 302-303, **2**, 287-288, 290, **3**, 286-288, **4**, 247-251, **72**, 9—where published in this series, **71**, 240; notes by, **1**, 197-201, **2**, 69, 293; preface to Lalemant's letter, **4**, 233; cited, **21**, 316, **41**, 251, 258, **62**, 274. *Bibliography*, cited, **5**, 273; *Jesuit Relations*, **71**, 239-240; translated by Martin, **41**, 250. *New Netherlands*, cited, **21**, 318, **24**, 312, **25**, 288, **28**, **313**, **71**, 316.
- Ocean: names applied to it by Indians, **15**, 247, **41**, 79. Arctic—icebergs come from, **38**, 227. Atlantic (Oceanus Athlanticus, O. Occidentalis, Breton Ocean, French Ocean, Ocean Sea, Ocean of Guienne), **2**, 67, **3**, 39, 291, **4**, 191, **10**, 133, **16**, 233, 257, **67**, 333;

Ocean (continued)—

- breadth, **2**, 199; storms upon, **18**, 67-69, **20**, 119, **37**, 81-83, **39**, 83, **70**, 295; voyage across described, **1**, 145-151, 189, 209, **2**, 85-87, 131-133, 177, **5**, 11-17, **18**, 67-75, **38**, 109, **60**, 105-117, **68**, 225-229. Pacific—**3**, 57, **4**, 191, **68**, 332; *see also* Seas: China.
- Ochahend, Huron renegade: burned at Three Rivers, **38**, 177.
- Ochasteguis (Ochastaiguins, Ochatequins), appellation of Hurons, **2**, 205-207, 303, **5**, 278.
- Ochateguin, Ottawa chief: fights under Champlain, **5**, 288.
- Ocher, red, found near Peoria, **59**, 127.
- Ochiawarenton'kwi, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **38**, 179.
- Ochiendarenouan, Andre, Huron convert: piety, **30**, 49.
- Ochionagueras, Jean Baptiste, Onondaga chief: friendly to French, **43**, 109-111.
- Ochiotta, a Huron: friend of missionaries, **13**, 183.
- Ochiwentaete, a Huron: wounds his companion, **32**, 71.
- Ocki, **13**, 107. *See* Oki.
- Oddone, ———, Jesuit, **18**, 33.
- Oeiatonnehengué, misprint for Otiatannehengué, **42**, 207.
- Oek, Huron elder: in conference with Jesuits, **41**, 23.
- Oendraka (Oouendraka), Marie, Huron convert, **60**, 83, 101; piety, **54**, 299-301, **55**, 21-31, 249-251, **60**, 47; miraculously cured, 59-65.
- Oênrio, **8**, 105, 107, 141, 297, **13**, 169, 177, **34**, 255. *See* Wenrio.
- Oenronnons, **39**, 141. *See* Wenrôhronnons.
- Oëntara, a Huron: hostile to Jesuits, **21**, 213-215.
- Officiality, takes cognizance of complaints against parish priests, **45**, 81.
- Ofogoulas, Yazoo tribe: faithful to French, **68**, 173.
- Ogdensburg, N. Y., **41**, 256, **62**, 274; site of Picquet's Indian colony, **69**, 295; memorials of Picquet at, **71**, 382.
- Ognon, ———, comte d', **36**, 137. *See* Quen, comte d', and Oignon.
- Ohenhen, Huron chief: attacked by Iroquois, **36**, 121; envoy to Neutrals, 133.
- Oheraenti, René, Huron convert: at Three Rivers, **28**, 241-243; conveys Chastillon, **32**, 85.
- Oherokouaehronon, Huron-Iroquois tribe, **18**, 233.
- Ohio (state): Indian migrations in, **8**, 298, **47**, 316, **71**, 290; French in, **69**, 298 (*see also* Céloron); archæology, **71**, 268.
- Oiander, **54**, 281, 283. *See* Oyander.
- Oignon, ———, comte d', owns ship, **32**, 105. *See also* Ognon.
- Oigoudi, Etechemin village, **1**, 83; location, 79.
- Oiiakonchiaronk, Ignace, Huron convert: piety and zeal, **30**, 19-23.

Oil, 9, 157, 10, 271, 43, 243, 54, 97, 66, 29, 70, 61. Sources: bear, 51, 289, 67, 285, 291; deer, 51, 289; fish, 50, 241, 59, 59; goose, 51, 289; nuts, 43, 257, 325; olive, 49, 277, 51, 289; porpoise, 48, 175, 68, 89; seal, 3, 79, 20, 201, 32, 93, 48, 175, 50, 241, 59, 51, 59, 69, 95, 101, 107, 125; springs (mineral), 8, 289, 43, 261, 326; sunflower, 257, 325; whale, 42, 285, 48, 175, 49, 25, 50, 241, 59, 51. Process of rendering, 68, 89-93; stored in bladders, 3, 79, 68, 91, 70, 41. Exported to Antilles, 50, 241; France sends, to Canada, 60, 115; should be sent to Europe, 59, 51, 59; production of lower St. Lawrence, 69, 95-101, 107-109, 121, 125; bartered for beaver, 127; sold at Detroit mission, 70, 41. Uses — skin anointed with, 1, 279, 283, 3, 115; on hair, 4, 205, 43, 325; as food, 1, 283, 5, 97, 282, 20, 201, 43, 325, 67, 291-293, 69, 101; cooking with, 68, 89-91; medicinal, 43, 326, 49, 277, 51, 289; light, 68, 83, 89; dressing hides, 83, 89. *See also* Grease.

Oil Spring, Alleghany county, N. Y.: location and description, 43, 326.

Ointments, 13, 225, 257, 32, 279, 66, 29; various kinds used by Europeans, 49, 207, 277, 51, 113; used by Indians, 38, 259 — to cause death, 12, 15; sent to Huron missionaries, 38, 259.

Oiogoehronnons (Oiochronons, Oiogeronons, Oioouanronnons, Oiogueronnons, Oiogewehronnons, Oiogeweronons, Oioetchronon), Huron appellation of Cayuga tribe, 42, 169, 43, 167, 263, 281, 307, 44, 21, 87, 195, 213, 45, 161, 207, 46, 117, 123, 225, 227, 235, 239, 243, 47, 71, 77, 79, 105, 111, 48, 237, 51, 119.

Oiogouen (Oigoien, Oioogoën, Oiogouan, Oiogouens, Oiogouin, Oio-gwen), chief village of Cayuga tribe, 42, 99, 101, 111, 121, 123, 151, 171, 185, 189, 43, 167, 189, 259, 45, 215, 46, 117, 181, 225, 47, 81, 103, 185, 189, 197, 49, 259, 50, 187, 197, 51, 177, 255, 257, 52, 173, 175, 179, 54, 75, 109, 59, 77, 60, 175, 61, 21, 237, 62, 105, 107, 65, 27; population, 52, 193. *See* Cayuga.

Oiogouens (Oiogoen, Oiogouins), name given by Cayugas to their tribe, 8, 298, 44, 123, 51, 83, 52, 161, 179, 181, 53, 247, 255, 56, 175, 59, 245.

Oionhaton, Therese, Huron convert: baptizes infant, 42, 81.

Oiseau-mouche ("fly-bird"), 38, 241. *See* Humming-bird.

Ojibwas (Ojebways, Chippewas), Algonquian tribe, 54, 306, 57, 319, 71, 291; location and language, 51, 61; clans, 58, 293; fortified villages, 23, 325; unite with adjoining tribes, 18, 259; wars with other Algonquian tribes, 23, 225-227; massacre English at Mackinac, 70, 317; travels of some, in Europe, 71, 290; books relating to, 280, 290-292, 347. *See also* Baouichtigouian, Chippewas, and Sauteurs.

- Oka, Que., mission village: tribes at, 58, 295; La Montagne mission removed to, 62, 275. *See* Lakes: Two Mountains, *and* Sulpitian missions.
- Okatakwan, Paul, Huron convert, 26, 291.
- Okhi, 12, 243. *See* Oki.
- Okhiarenta, Huron medicine-man: proclaims vow to God, made by his people, 13, 187.
- Okhukwadoron, Jean Baptiste, Huron convert: at Quebec and Sil-lery, 22, 135-153; baptized, 139-141.
- Oki (ocki, okhi, oky, oqui, oski, otki), Huron appellation of spirits or demons, 5, 257, 10, 135, 195, 13, 107, 15, 49, 26, 25, 57, 149, 155, 157, 167, 58, 219, 221; meaning of word, 12, 243; application of term, 10, 49, 161, 205—to inanimate objects, 33, 211, 39, 25; to mythical serpent, 33, 215; how pictured, 5, 285; invoked, 10, 161; character, 13, 270; grants superhuman powers, 33, 193; apparitions of, 17, 199, 33, 193; assumes various animal forms, 39, 21. *Cf.* Aaskwandiks, *and* Manitou.
- Oklahoma (territory), Iowas live in, 60, 321.
- Okonchiarenren, Onondaga chief: speech by, 42, 85.
- Olbeau, Jean d', Récollet missionary: labors with Montagnais, 1, 7; acting superior, 4, 262.
- Olbeau, Jean d' (Dolebeau), Jesuit, 71, 130; with Souriquois, 24, 153; aided by Desdames, 12, 275, 24, 153; sickness and death, 8, 292, 24, 155, 25, 29, 67, 32, 39; sketch, 24, 310-311, 71, 144.
- Old Britain, Miami chief, 69, 299. *See* La Demoiselle.
- Old Colony Historical Society: *Collections*, 71, 314.
- Old South Leaflets*, cited, 3, 292, 71, 257.
- Oldmixon, John: *Brit. Empire*, cited, 61, 269, 71, 250, 257.
- O'Leary, Rev. T., Edgegrove, Pa.: aid from, acknowledged, 6, 4.
- Oliban, 49, 276. *See* Incense.
- Olier, Jean Jacques, priest, 21, 311; organizes society of priests, 312; founds Montreal, 311, 22, 203; establishes Sulpitian order, 1, 20, 43, 322. *Journée Chrestienne*, 49, 211; *Vérit. Motifs* ascribed to, 21, 312, 71, 257-258.
- Oliva, ———, Jesuit, 18, 33.
- Oliva, Gian Paolo (Jean Paul), general of Jesuits, 38, 295, 47, 247, 257, 48, 183.
- Oliveau, Pierre, miller, Jesuit engagé: arrives at Quebec, 32, 101; sent to Huron mission, 34, 59.
- Olives, used at Quebec, 28, 169, 181.
- "Olivier, big," nickname of Mataouau, 9, 37, 14, 155.
- Oliver, François, Montagnais child, 9, 21; baptized, 7-17.
- Olivier, sieur, 8, 73, 22, 95, 23, 279. *See* Le Tardif.

- Ollius, d', 64, 119. *See* Dellius.
- Omahas, Siouan tribe: customs, 9, 308; sociology, 71, 295; "sacred pole," 277.
- Omar, Claude, his last testament, 71, 233.
- Omens, interpretation, 12, 9, 17, 21, 25. *See also* Dreams, and Indians: superstitions and beliefs.
- Omikoues, 67, 161. *See* Amikoués.
- Onaonchiaronk, Huron chief: speech by, 13, 171-175.
- Onagan, Iroquois chief: harangues French, 21, 43.
- Onahan, William J.: *Jes. in Chicago*, 71, 240.
- Onaharé, Joseph, Algonkin convert: conversion, 35, 227, 229; piety and courage, 229-233; martyrdom, frontispiece, 223-227.
- Onahré, Joseph, Huron convert: tortured to death by Iroquois, 39, 87.
- Onakonchiaronk, Ignace, Huron convert: patience in afflictions, 33, 167; encourages missionary, 167-169.
- Onatiawe, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, 38, 177.
- Ondaiaiondiont, a Huron: gives warning of Iroquois attack, 36, 119.
- Ondaiaiondiont, Charles, Huron convert: exhorts pagans, 30, 57-59; envoy to Andastes, 33, 129-133; visits Swedes, 133-137, 185; slain by Iroquois, 34, 217; his excellent Christian character, 33, 183-187.
- Ondachienroa, Huron name for poisonous root, 13, 27; probable identity, 270.
- Ondaenronk, 38, 181. *See* Matoutisson.
- Onda'kont, a Huron: at Three Rivers, 37, 109.
- Ondakont, Joachim, Huron chief, 43, 143; captured by Mohawks, 119-123.
- Ondassanens (Iroquois?), menace French settlements, 36, 119.
- Ondataawawat (Ondataouaouat, Ondatauauat, Ondatawawak, Ondatauatandy), Algonkin name for Ottawas, 22, 317, 33, 151, 227, 38, 181, 235, 39, 15, 41, 77, 255, 42, 109.
- Ondatonateni (Ondatawawak?), warriors of, to fight Iroquois, 38, 181.
- Ondesson, Huron war-chief, 13, 61, 79; visits Jesuits, 15, 25.
- Ondesson, Huron-Iroquois appellation of the Algonkin Tesswehat (Le Borgne), 8, 296, 28, 297.
- Ondessonk (Ondesonk, Ondesson), Huron-Iroquois appellation of Jogues, 14, 288, 16, 239, 26, 187, 316, 29, 233, 31, 87, 89, 131, 135, 32, 245, 39, 229, 50, 171; of Le Moyne, 14, 288, 41, 89, 97, 109, 117, 42, 43, 43, 189, 195, 201, 215, 217, 44, 87-91, 99, 127, 129, 197, 199, 203, 207, 211, 213, 217, 223, 231, 44, 321, 45, 85, 89, 93, 95, 46, 239, 47, 183, 50, 129; of Beschefer, 171; meaning, 26, 316, 50, 171.
- Ondessonka, Joseph, Oneida convert: piety, 55, 45-51.
- Ondhatetaionk, a Huron, 36, 143.

- Ondhwara'k, Jacques, Huron convert: captured by Iroquois, **36**, 123; escapes from captors, 133.
- Ondhwe,i (Onnhoudei), Dominique, Huron convert: drowned, **37**, 105-107.
- Ondiatsondi, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 93.
- Ondieragueté, Louis Guillaume, Mohawk convert: baptized, **54**, 277.
- Ondihorrea, Huron chief: illness cured by baptism, **17**, 137; apostatizes, 139.
- Ondihouchoren, Gabriel, Huron convert: captured by Iroquois, **47**, 289.
- Ondinonk (ondinonc), secret desire of the soul, **39**, 21, 23, 27; described, **33**, 191-193; dictated by familiar spirit, **17**, 155, 163, 191-193; how gratified, 155-163, 179-187; name applied to a dream, 191, 195. *See also* Dreams and Ononharoia.
- Onditachiaé, Huron medicine-man: pretends to control weather, **10**, 195.
- Ondiwaharea, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **28**, 231.
- Ondoaskoua, Huron woman: captured by Iroquois, **42**, 73-75.
- Ondoutaeté (Ondoutahte), Huron deity of war: invoked, **33**, 225; apparitions of, **23**, 153.
- Ondoutawaka (Ondoutaouakeronnon), Algonquian tribe, **22**, 317, **27**, 27; Hurons trade with, **22**, 75. *See also* Ondatawawat, and Otawas.
- Ondouterraon, a Huron: slain by Iroquois, **28**, 121.
- One-eyed men, chiefs of Island tribe, **6**, **7**, **8**, 296. *See* Le Borgne, and Tesswehat.
- Oneida Historical Society: *Transactions*, cited, **8**, 293, **71**, 292, 331.
- ONEIDAS (Oneioutes, Oneiouts, Onneyouts; "Nation of the Stone"). Iroquois tribe, **1**, **11**, **41**, 69, 73, **111**, **115**, **42**, 107, **50**, 167, **51**, 147, 249, **52**, 145; meaning of name, **8**, 299; location, **33**, 65, **49**, 151, 257, **52**, 145, **61**, 165, 66, 187; rank in League, **8**, 299, 300, **43**, 263; country described, **56**, 49; villages, **27**, 315, **51**, 294; population, **45**, 207, **47**, 217, **49**, 257, **51**, 221, **53**, 247; character, **47**, 217, **49**, 127, **51**, 123, 221, **52**, 145, **56**, 27, 31; government, **21**, 101; hereditary chiefs, **64**, 91, 276; social conditions, **57**, 121-123; their emblem a stone, **52**, 145, 262; feast of dead, **53**, 213; epidemic among, 247.
- Relations with other tribes*: Algonkin — hostilities with, **28**, 225, 281, **29**, 229, **51**, 123. Amikoués (Beavers) — hostilities with, **42**, 75, **47**, 71, **54**, 115. Andastes — war with, **52**, 147, **53**, 243, 247. Foxes — war with, **62**, 185. Hurons — hostilities with, **27**, 297, **29**, 147, 229-231, **51**, 123. Illinois — war with, **62**, 185. Iroquois (other tribes of) — embassies sent, **42**, 95, **58**, 181, 185. Mohawks — ask

their aid, 28, 281. Mohegans (Loups) — war with, 52, 147, 53, 255. Ottawas—war with, 48, 75. Stockbridges—give them land, 26, 315.

Relations with white men: English — 64, 101, 143. French — visit their settlements, 42, 251-255, 50, 211, 64, 275; send embassies, 40, 91, 163, 42, 95, 44, 195, 45, 81, 46, 225, 239, 50, 137, 191-193; hostilities with, 38, 59, 41, 67, 71, 43, 61, 44, 155, 193, 225, 47, 71, 97, 107, 217, 49, 127-129, 257, 53, 241, 54, 113; warriors imprisoned in Canada, 45, 81, 46, 239, 243, 53, 241; villages destroyed by French, 55, 322, 65, 27; negotiations for peace, 1, 30, 27, 289, 297, 303, 33, 125, 38, 191, 41, 101, 43, 307; surrender to French, 65, 27.

Oneiochronons (Oneiocheronon, Oneiogouenronnon, Oneiotchronons, Oneioutchronons, Oneouchoueronon), Huron appellation of Oneidas, 18, 233, 21, 201, 28, 225, 29, 147, 42, 75, 109, 251, 253, 255, 259, 43, 59, 177, 44, 99, 111, 315, 45, 119.

Oneiout (Oneout), chief village of Oneidas, 42, 77, 81, 95, 257, 293, 45, 85, 51, 294, 56, 175.

Oneioutes, 43, 61, 45, 81. *See* Oneidas.

Onendich, Huron medicine-man: Jesuits visit, 14, 49.

Onendouerha, Huron convert: baptism, 13, 133.

Onentisati, 10, 326. *See* Onnentisati.

Oneronon, Huron-Iroquois tribe, 18, 235; identity, 260.

Oneougiouré, 8, 300, 29, 29, 51, 53, 293. *See* Ossernenenon.

Ongemarhronon, misprint for Onguiarahronon, 18, 233, 260.

Onguent blanc de Rhasès, an ointment, 49, 277, 51, 290.

Onguiaahfá, 8, 304, 21, 315, 33, 271. *See* Niagara, and Rivers: Niagara.

Onguiaahra, Neutral village, 21, 209, 316.

Onguiarahronon, Neutral tribe, 18, 233; location, 260.

Onioen (Onionen), 37, 97, 41, 125, 51, 293. *See* Gogiouen.

Onionenhronnons (Onioenhronnons, Oniouenhranon), Huron appellation of Cayugas, 18, 233, 40, 163, 41, 73, 101, 111, 49, 149, 151.

Onions, cultivated by Jesuits, 70, 55.

Onioutcheronons (Oniwetchronons), 28, 275, 29, 145. *See* Oneidas.

Onnatague (Onnantä₁e), 41, 21, 63, 159. *See* Onnontagué.

Onnedagens, 8, 299. *See* Onondagas.

Onneiochronons (Onneichronons, Onneihronons, Onneiocronons), 33, 65, 133, 37, 115, 40, 91, 161, 41, 67, 69, 73, 101, 111, 115, 47, 209, 48, 75, 93, 97, 49, 151, 51, 83. *See* also Oneiochironons, and Oneidas.

Onneiout (Onneiote, Onneiouté, Onneoiout, Onneyout, Onnieouté, Ononioté, Ononjote), chief village of Oneidas, 8, 300, 40,

Onneiout (continued) —

- 91, 161, 163, **41**, 71, **42**, 123, **44**, 29, 111-117, 123, **47**, 71, 91, 97, 177, 197, 205, 217, **49**, 131, 143, 151, **50**, 137, 139, 205, 213, 217, 219, **51**, 81, 139, 147, 149, 213, 221, 237-241, 245, 249, **52**, 181, **53**, 245, 247, **54**, 29, 41, 115, **55**, 45, **56**, 49, **57**, 113, 129, **58**, 179, 199, 201, 205, **59**, 77, 277, **60**, 175, 183, **61**, 21, 165, 195, 219, 237, **62**, 185, 233, **63**, 151, 197, **64**, 67, 69, 75, 79, **65**, 27, **66**, 187; location, **51**, 294; region described, 121; repopled by Mohawks, **27**, 297-299, **28**, 281-283; burned by its people, **51**, 294.
- Onneiout, Iroquois name for Oneidas, **42**, 189, 191, **44**, 125-129, **45**, 91-95, 101-103, **50**, 59, 63, 167, 193, 209, 211, **51**, 123, 125, 131, 147, 237, **52**, 145, 147, 153, **53**, 47, 55, 213, 241-247, 251-253, **54**, 47, 113, 115, **56**, 27, 31, 51, **58**, 179, 181, **59**, 241, **61**, 57, 59, **62**, 95, **63**, 151, 155, 169, 197, **64**, 67, 71-75, 93-95, 101, 103, 143, **65**, 27, **66**, 187.
- Onneiouthronnons (Onneiotchronnons, Onneiouteronnons, Onnei-outchoueronons, Onneioutronons), Huron appellation of Oneidas, **42**, 95, 123, **43**, 177, 263, 307, **44**, 29-31, 155, 157, 191-195, 207, 213, 225, **45**, 89, 91, 207, 259, **46**, 53, **47**, 107, **51**, 119, 143.
- Onnentakité, Joseph, Algonkin convert, **48**, 55.
- Onnentisati, Huron village, **8**, 139, **13**, 13, 37, 39, 211, 227, 231, 243, 259, 261, **14**, 97; location, **8**, 305, **10**, 326, **34**, 255; epidemic at, **13**, 195, **14**, 51; fine paid by its people, **13**, 15-17; Jesuits at, **14**, 13, 23, 49, 55 — slandered at, **15**, 25, 27.
- Onneyout (Onneyouez), **8**, 299, **45**, 270, **49**, 127, 129, **50**, 137, **57**, 115. *See* Oneidas, *and* Onneiout.
- Onnha'tetaionk, Jacques, Huron chief: returns to Quebec, **57**, 63; piety, **58**, 165.
- Onnhoudei, **37**, 169. *See* Ondhwe.i.
- Onnieoute, **8**, 300, **28**, 281, 283. *See* Onneiout (village), *and* Oneidas.
- Onniont, serpent in Huron mythology: pieces of, used as charms, **33**, 213.
- Onnonaragon, an Indian, sent to Montreal, **64**, 73.
- Onnondaetonnonns, **8**, 298. *See* Onondagas.
- Onnondagas (Onnondageoronons), **41**, 245, **46**, 155. *See* Onnondagas.
- Onnondage, **41**, 245. *See* Onnontagué.
- Onnondate[en, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 93.
- Onnonhoaraton, Paul, Huron convert: burned to death by Iroquois, **39**, 199.
- Onnonhouaroia, **30**, 101, **44**, 31, **54**, 41. *See* Ononharoia.
- Onnonkenritaoui (Onnonkenritewi), Seneca chief, **50**, 199, **56**, 61.

- Onnonrhaganis (Narragansetts?), revolt against English, 60, 231.
- Onnontaé, principal Onondaga village, 38, 183, 40, 163, 183, 41, 71, 49, 103, 105, 125, 135, 50, 205, 51, 83, 239, 249, 251, 255; origin of name, 44, 185; location, 51, 237; councils at, 33, 119, 121, 133, 51, 237.
- Onnontaeronnons (Onnontaehronnons, Onnonta[eronons], Huron appellation of Onondagas, 33, 65, 71, 133, 36, 123, 37, 105, 38, 179, 191, 195, 40, 89, 117, 163, 167, 177, 191, 219, 41, 19-23, 55, 57, 63, 69-75, 79, 81, 87, 91, 117, 199, 217, 223, 42, 93, 257, 43, 99, 115, 129, 133-137, 141, 49, 125, 141, 143, 151, 177; origin of name, 44, 185.
- Onnontaes, 8, 298. *See* Onondagas.
- Onnontagé (Onnontaghé), 41, 87, 99, 103, 111, 117, 43, 125, 129, 137, 145, 151, 161, 167, 181, 183, 273-277, 281, 287, 291, 297, 299, 305, 313, 317, 44, 29, 33, 39, 43, 69, 117, 45, 89. *See* Onnontagué.
- Onnontagehronnons (Onnontageronnons, Onnontagheronnons), Huron appellation of Onondagas, 42, 177, 43, 109, 111, 163, 167, 177, 199, 203, 285, 299, 307, 44, 35, 69-75, 123, 45, 93, 207, 249, 46, 225-227, 231, 47, 147, 155, 191, 48, 89, 49, 113, 115, 50, 197, 51, 119, 135.
- Onnontagué, principal Onondaga village, 42, 179, 205, 215, 44, 153-157, 161, 165, 173, 187, 189, 203, 215, 217, 225, 311, 46, 37, 39, 55, 73, 119, 121, 231, 245, 47, 67, 81, 83, 91-95, 101-105, 49, 257, 51, 243, 245, 52, 153-157, 161, 163, 171, 173, 179, 181, 191, 53, 41, 47, 153, 155, 253, 257, 54, 75, 109, 111, 115, 119, 269, 281, 56, 27, 39, 57, 29, 75, 129, 137, 141, 171, 58, 175, 207, 59, 77, 243, 245, 60, 175, 185, 287, 61, 21, 165-169, 223, 225, 237, 62, 55, 85, 105, 151, 225, 231, 241, 249, 64, 95, 103, 65, 25, 27, 63, 173, 66, 187; origin of name, 44, 185; location, 8, 299, 44, 47, 51, 294, 66, 187; region, described, 56, 49; tribes naturalized at, 43, 265; councils at, 42, 185, 215, 52, 153, 54, 269-271; French colony at, 42, 295-296, 43, 324, 44, 153-161, 323, 57, 317; fire at, 41, 119; burned by Onondagas, 51, 294, 65, 25; French build blockhouse (1711), 71, 381.
- Onnontaguehronnons (Onnontagueronnons), Huron appellation of Onondagas, 42, 107, 123, 181-185, 191, 213, 44, 151, 155, 165, 167, 189-203, 207, 211, 215, 217, 315, 45, 35, 259, 46, 53, 75, 121, 123, 155, 245, 47, 71, 77, 95, 99, 103, 111, 113, 49, 259, 50, 37, 135, 52, 203.
- Onnontagués (Onnontaghe), Iroquois name of Onondaga tribe, 52, 155, 53, 55, 213, 217, 219, 229, 231, 245, 247, 297, 54, 31, 47, 111, 56, 51, 57, 153, 175, 58, 211, 61, 187, 62, 79, 95, 105, 63, 171, 181, 64, 23, 59, 67, 73, 75, 83, 93, 143, 65, 29; rank in confederacy, 43, 173. *See* Onnontagué.

Onnontannes, 64, 73. *See* Onnontaes.

Onnontaré, 54, 53. *See* Onontaré.

Onnontio, 35, 165, 41, 19, 23, 53, 59, 63, 71, 109, 111, 117, 42, 39, 53, 55, 87-91, 95, 101, 109, 119, 121, 185, 191, 43, 109, 173, 189, 191, 195, 201, 203, 207, 213, 269, 44, 21, 31, 121-129, 46, 117, 233, 239, 49, 227-231, 50, 183, 199, 205, 253, 51, 205, 215, 241, 243, 53, 41-49, 217, 227, 275, 54, 47, 115, 119, 263, 265, 55, 59, 111, 56, 61, 175, 179, 191, 57, 23, 64, 25, 31-37, 57-61, 67, 69, 73, 75. *See* Onontio.

Onnontioga, tribe conquered by Iroquois, 54, 81; dwell with Senecas, 57, 193; need missionary, 54, 85; identity, 305.

Onoiochronons, 8, 115, 117, 299. *See* Oneidas.

Onondaëronnons, 29, 57. *See* Onondagas.

Onondaga, N. Y.: mineral springs at, 43, 326; wampum belts at, 8, 314, 71, 376.

Onondaga Valley, N. Y., 8, 299.

ONONDAGAS (Onnedagens, Onnondaetonnons, Onnondages, Onnondageoronons, Onnondáhka, Onnontaehronnons, Onnontaeronnons, Onnontaes, Onnontagehronnons, Onnontageronnons, Onnontaghehronnons, Onnontagués, Onnontaguehronnons, Onnontagueronnons, Onnontannes, Onndaëronnons, Onndageronnons, Onntaehronons, Onntaeronon, Onntaerrhonons, Onntaaheronons, Onntagehronnons, Onntageronnons, Onntagherronon, Onntagueronon), Iroquois tribe, 1, 11, 30, 227, 257, 41, 21, 57, 63, 71, 87, 203, 223, 256-258, 64, 276, 71, 275; called "people of the mountain," 52, 153, 262; location, 33, 65, 49, 257, 51, 294, 61, 165; country described, 56, 49—routes to, 29, 47; migrations, 8, 299; population, 45, 207, 49, 257; chief of Iroquois tribes, 53, 41; influence, 43, 263; character, 47, 103, 64, 23; thieves, 43, 41; warlike, 44, 151; treacherous, 41, 55-57, 44, 153, 165, 187, 191; villages, 8, 299, 41, 255-256—sites, 51, 293-295; villages destroyed by French, 55, 322; their lands sold, 8, 299; present reservation, 51, 294. Raise tobacco, 10, 325; council names among, 41, 255; their opinion of salt, 256; sickness among, 44, 43; customs, 71, 292; at feast of the dead, 53, 213; annual war and hunting expeditions, 54, 117.

Relations with other tribes: Algonkins—hostilities with, 29, 153, 43, 35, 47, 65, 69; peace, 54, 47. Andastes—war with, 48, 77, 79, 50, 205, 53, 247, 54, 111. Cayugas—hostile to, 46, 181. Eries—war with, 41, 81, 42, 53, 57, 75, 97, 113, 121, 177-183. Hurons—hostilities with, 23, 155, 29, 147-149, 33, 117, 36, 123, 37, 105, 41, 55-57, 42, 75, 43, 35, 43, 47, 59-61, 45, 249, 48, 91; negotiate for peace, 33, 71, 117-127; seek to enslave Hurons, 41, 19-23, 55-61, 43, 39-41, 57, 199, 44, 165-167, 189; convey them to Onondaga, 43, 51-53, 57-59, 191, 199-207, 44, 189-191. Illinois—hostile to, 62, 91-

93. Iroquois (other tribes)—gifts to, 58, 211. Mascoutens—war with, 44, 249. Miami—hostilities with, 62, 79, 91-93. Mohawks—hostilities with, 33, 123, 41, 199, 217, 43, 109, 115, 129, 137-139, 181; embassy to, 58, 211. Montagnais—visit them at Sillery, 43, 35-37. Shawnees—war with, 47, 147-149.

Relations with whites: Dutch—trade with, 44, 151, 53, 229. English—incite them against French, 64, 73, 143. French—embassies to, 40, 89-91, 117, 163-169, 177, 183, 191, 41, 19-23, 69-75, 217, 42, 49-59, 99, 43, 37-39, 51, 57, 44, 315, 46, 225, 239, 47, 189, 49, 143, 51, 241-251; Jogues gives presents to, 29, 57; chief saves French captive, 41, 71; Le Moyne comes as envoy, 91; desire to have French dwell with them, 42, 201-203, 44, 149-151; ask for French soldiers, 42, 53; negotiate a peace, 1, 30, 38, 179, 191, 195, 41, 217, 42, 257, 43, 277, 307; French settle among, 41, 117, 256-257, 42, 33-35, 43, 95, 217, 43, 115, 127-185, 205, 44, 23, 47, 123, 215-217—welcomed, 43, 157-163; hostilities with, 61, 67-69, 44, 215, 315, 45, 249, 47, 71-73, 155, 65, 25; trade with, 44, 151; French captives at Onondaga, 46, 167, 181, 231-233, 239, 243-245, 47, 67, 73, 77-81, 97-101—tortured, 46, 237, 47, 175, 201; some, returned, 46, 155, 49, 177-179; plot ruin of French, 47, 103, 62, 157; French compelled to flee to Quebec, 44, 161, 217, 311-313, 47, 103, 61, 269; Onondagas profess friendship to, 47, 217; policy toward, 49, 257; French again at Onondaga, 57, 317.

Onondagué, 30, 259. *See* Onnontagué.

Ononelwaia, misprint for Ononkwaia, 17, 65.

Ononharoia (Honnonouaroria, Onnonhouaroia, Ononhwaroia, Ononhouaroia; "feast of dreams"), Huron ceremonial feast, 42, 195, 197; to cure sickness, 20, 29-31, 39, 23, 103, 30, 101, 34, 107, 55, 61; described, 10, 175-177, 17, 167-187, 23, 53, 42, 155-169; practiced by Algonkins, 20, 263; by Onondagas, 55, 61; source of disorders, 54, 41; myth of its origin, 10, 183. *See also* Dreams.

Ononioté (Ononjote), chief Oneida village, 27, 289, 297-299, 303, 315, 29, 229-231, 30, 259. *See also* Onneiout.

Ononkwaia, Pierre, Oneida chief: baptism, 17, 65; tortured to death by Hurons, 65-71; his courage, 65-73.

Ononrouten, Charles, Huron convert: miraculously cured of blindness, 20, 23, 25; apostacy, 33.

Onontagué (Onontaté, Onontage, Onontaghé), principal Onondaga village, 23, 155, 42, 61, 69, 73, 75, 81-85, 89, 91, 129, 257, 43, 27, 31, 41, 49, 51, 55, 59-61, 65, 121, 143, 191, 199, 201, 320, 44, 95, 119, 45, 85, 109, 215, 46, 181, 47, 157, 181, 185, 191, 193, 197, 201, 205, 207, 213, 215, 48, 233, 62, 157; French at, 43, 35, 43, 47; their escape, 45, 189; conquered tribes naturalized at, 47, 193.

Onontagueronons (Onontaehronon, Onontaerrhonons, Onnontaeronons, Onontaeronons, Onontagehronnons, Onontageronon, Onontagherronon, Onontagueronons, Onontagués, Onontaheronons), **8**, **115**, **117**, **298**, **13**, **45**, **18**, **233**, **28**, **275**, **293**, **29**, **145**, **147**, **153**, **41**, **21**, **203**, **42**, **31**, **33**, **49**, **61**, **73**, **75**, **43**, **35-43**, **47**, **51**, **53**, **57-61**, **69**, **199**, **201**, **205**, **207**, **263**, **44**, **87**, **89**, **97**, **109**, **111**, **117**, **45**, **85**, **99**, **101**, **105**, **109**, **46**, **167**, **56**, **175**, **59**, **277**. *See* Onnontaguehronnons.

Onontaré (Onnontaré), Cayuga village, **71**, **371**; location, **51**, **293**.

Onontchataronons, Huron appellation of Iroquets, **5**, **289**, **21**, **117**, **24**, **269**, **29**, **145**, **147**, **31**, **279**.

Onontio (Onnontio), Huron-Iroquois appellation of governors, **21**, **39**, **47-53**, **61**, **26**, **65-69**, **293**, **27**, **243-247**, **253**, **267**, **273**, **279**, **281**, **285**, **291**, **295**, **303**, **28**, **279-287**, **291**, **295-299**, **315**, **29**, **53-57**, **151**, **233**, **31**, **87**, **32**, **151**, **35**, **165**, **36**, **103**, **143**, **38**, **287**, **40**, **165**, **167**, **177**, **183-187**, **42**, **257**, **43**, **43-47**, **61**, **44**, **85-89**, **97**, **99**, **107**, **197**, **199**, **203**, **207**, **213**, **215**, **223**, **231**, **45**, **83**, **87**, **89**, **101**, **103**, **47**, **77-81**, **50**, **205**, **253**, **51**, **241**, **243**, **62**, **153**, **165**, **69**, **163**; meaning of term, **26**, **63**, **61**, **272**; originally applied to Montmagny, **20**, **221**, **227**, **26**, **63**, **61**, **272**; also to Tracy, **49**, **227-229**, **50**, **255**; to king of France, **49**, **229-231**, **51**, **245**, **61**, **251**, **67**, **77**.

Onouandousandik, Jacques, Iroquois convert, **60**, **83**; piety, **58**, **153-155**.

Ontaanak, misprint for Outaouak, **33**, **151**.

Onta,annaoche, renegade Huron: burned at Three Rivers, **38**, **177**.

Ontagannahoché, Jacques, a Huron: piety, **58**, **139-141**.

Ontarahronon, Huron-Iroquois tribe, **18**, **235**.

Ontario (province), **10**, **324**; meaning of name, **38**, **237**, **40**, **256**; application, **256** (*see also* Lakes: Ontario); aborigines, **18**, **259**, **20**, **307**, **23**, **326**; first papal document issued for church in, **27**, facing **106**; Algoma district, **10**, **322**; atlas, **71**, **363**. Archæology, **5**, **295-298**; Indian remains—in Bruce county, **20**, **307**; Elgin, **21**, **317**; Halton, **316**; Lanark, **71**, **264**; Peel, **21**, **317**; Renfrew, **18**, **258**; Simcoe, **20**, **307** (*see also* the several towns)—Jesuit missions in, **5**, **295**. Minister of education—*Report*, cited, **71**, **264**, **266**.

Ontarisonke, an Iroquois: intemperate, **67**, **67-69**.

Ontarraoura: animal in Huron folk-lore, **10**, **177**, **326**; probable identity, **326**.

Ontetsan, Huron name for medicine-man, **17**, **211**, **213**.

Ontitarac, Huron chief: presides at council, **15**, **39**, **45**, **47**.

Ontouagannhas (Ontoagannhas, Ontwagannhas), Iroquois appellation of Shawnees, **47**, **316**, **53**, **49**, **245**, **56**, **63**, **59**, **312**, **61**, **27**, **272**; meaning of term, **47**, **145**, **61**, **249-251**, **272**.

- Oonchiarré, a Huron, **13**, 243.
- Oouendraka, **55**, 249, **60**, 83, 101. *See* Oendraka.
- Openangoes (Quoddy tribe), Algonquian tribe, **60**, 217; in New Brunswick, **2**, 292.
- Opium, medicinally used, **49**, 205, **50**, 161, 327.
- Opossum ("tree-rat"; *Didelphys Virginiana*), **65**, 263; found in Illinois, 73.
- Oquiaendis, Marie, Huron convert: cured by baptism, **8**, 133.
- Oqui, **5**, 257. *See* Oki.
- Orâcha, **22**, 151, **35**, 143. *See* Ouaracha, and Waracha.
- Ora'kwi, a Huron: burned by Iroquois, **37**, 93.
- Orange (Aurange), Dutch settlement on Hudson, **57**, 29, **58**, 179, **60**, 133, **62**, 157, 165, 237, 243, **63**, 179, 243, **64**, 35, 59; 85, 95, 97, 103, **143**, 275, **66**, 187; recaptured by Dutch, **57**, 31. *See also* Forts: Orange.
- Orange (fruit): cultivated in Louisiana, **69**, 211; introduced there by Jesuits, **71**, 381.
- Orange, prince of, commander of Dutch army, **55**, 321.
- Orangeade, **44**, 277.
- Orani, Ottawa chief: fights under Champlain, **5**, 288.
- Oraouandindo, an Algonkin: kindness to Frenchmen, **13**, 93; dies unrepentant, **14**, 15.
- Orders, religious, as affected by Quebec Act, **71**, 93, 392.
- Ordinance of 1667, regulates civil procedure in Canada, **71**, 391.
- Oregon (state): discovered by Drake, **3**, 294; Indian tribes in, **5**, 285, **68**, 332; boundary, **71**, 339. *See also* New Albion.
- Oréouaché (Oréouahé), Cayuga chief, **62**, 231; maltreats Carheil, 103-105, 229; sketch, 272.
- Organ, in Quebec church, **46**, 163, **48**, 229, 233.
- Orhand, —, French priest: biographer of Carheil, **50**, 326; *Admirable inconnu*, cited, 326, **65**, 259, **71**, 240.
- Orignac (grignace, orignal, orignas), appellation of moose, q. v., **2**, 167, 298, 310.
- Orillia, Ont., **54**, 306; Indian sites at, **20**, 305.
- Oriol, —, baron d': kindness to Jesuits, **70**, 297-299.
- Orion, a constellation, **50**, 73.
- Orlandini, Nicolas: *Hist. Soc. Jesu*, **71**, 240.
- Orleans, France, **48**, 221; road to Paris is bad, **44**, 245; its principal church dedicated to cross, **31**, 75; Carthusians at, **70**, 299.
- Orleans, Gaston, duc d' ("Monsieur"): portrait presented to Quebec Jesuit, **29**, 235.
- Orléans, Philippe, duc d', regent of France, **67**, 77, 335, 339, 340, **71**, 347.

- Orléans, Marie Françoise de Bourbon, duchesse d', 67, 335; her gift to Illinois chief, 68, 213.
- Orliac, J. M. S.: *Hist. Soc. Jesus*, 71, 240. *See also* Daurignac.
- Ormeville, — d', canon at Chartres: letter, cited, 69, 71.
- Ormosia dasycarpa*, "bead-tree", 64, 280.
- Ornaments: ecclesiastical, sent from France to Jesuits, 15, 159; of wampum, 8, 313. *See also* Indians: ornaments; and Matachias.
- Oro township, Ont., Indian sites in, 20, 305, 34, 256.
- Oronhiaguehre, Neutral appellation of Chaumonot: its significance, 18, 41. *See* Teharonhiagannra.
- Oronton, a Huron: refuses baptism, 13, 141.
- Orphans: educated by Ursulines, at New Orleans, 68, 199-201, 70, 243-245; farmed out in King's Domain, 69, 97.
- Orsainville, comte d': title conferred upon Talon, 49, 275.
- Ortie* (*urtica*, nettle), beads strung on its fibre, 27, 315.
- Orvietan*, a medicine, 57, 165; described, 318.
- Orvieto, Italy, 57, 318.
- Orvilliers, —, d' (Dorvilliers), 63, 271, 303. *See* Chorel, F.
- O's, benedictions of the, 47, 295, 311.
- Osages, Siouan tribe, 5, 282; location and migrations, 64, 279-280. Illinois seek trade and alliance with, 64, 161, 169; compared with that tribe, 171.
- Osborne, A. C., journalist: writes on Huron missions, 5, 297; cited, 19, 271.
- Osborne, John H., has letter by Le Jeune, 71, 231.
- Oscotarach ("Pierce-head"), in Huron mythology, 10, 147.
- Oscouarahronon, Huron-Iroquois tribe, 18, 235.
- Oscouta, a Huron: handles fire with impunity, 14, 61-63.
- Oscouenrout, Huron chief, threatens Le Mercier, 19, 175.
- Oshkosh, Wis.: location, 54, 307.
- Osier: wood used for bows, 15, 245; for shields, 13, 272.
- Osiris, Egyptian deity: genesis of legends about, 12, 269.
- Oskennontonwa (Otindewan), a Huron; at Three Rivers, 37, 109.
- Oski, 57, 149, 155-157, 167. *See* Oki.
- Osondach, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, 37, 93.
- Osprey, found in Canada, 6, 271.
- Ossaragué, fishery at, 29, 51.
- Ossernenon (Asserua, Oneougiouré, Osserrion, Osserinon), Mohawk village: location, 8, 300, 29, 293, 51, 295; councils held, 40, 147; Jogues slain at, 8, 301, 9, 314, 29, 293, 71, 142; Goupil slain, 145; Jogues tormented, 39, 187-191; Bressani, 67-71; visited by French envoys, 29, 51; by Jesuits, 45, 31, 54, 111; Huron captives at, 43, 43, 49, 107. *See also* Agnié, Anié, Auriesville; and cf. Caughnawaga.

- Ossossané (Ososané; La Conception), principal village of Attignouantans, **5**, 292, **8**, 291, 307, **10**, 326, 328, **12**, 113, **13**, 149, 169, 181, 193, 211, 213, 223, 233, 237, 243, 251, 271, **15**, 239, **16**, 223, 259, **19**, 133, 219, 265, **20**, 219, **21**, 147, 157, 231, 285, 287, **26**, 205-207, 211, **29**, 279, 287, **30**, 31, 47, 75, **42**, 299; location, **5**, 292, 294, **34**, 247, 251-253; view of its site, 105, 247, **71**, 217; population, **15**, 153; importance, **14**, 25; council held at, 33; dissensions with other villages, 17, 21; feast of dead at, **10**, 291; epidemics, **13**, 165, 197, 213, 235, **19**, 211; famine, **17**, 119; witch slain, **14**, 37; Wenrôhronons settle there, **17**, 27-29; its people invited to public games, 201; superstitious practices, 207; murder, **19**, 85; its warriors slain by Iroquois, **34**, 133, 213, 217; named by French for La Rochelle, 253; relic found at site, **36**, 246.
- Ossuaries, **8**, 304, 305, **36**, 246; discovered, **5**, 278, 292, 293, 295-297; contents described, **39**, 265; not always on village sites, **34**, 251.
- Ost, ———, marquise d', aids Iroquois captive, **36**, 41.
- Ostensorium, presented by Perrot to De Pere mission, **56**, 303, **71**, 218; history and description, **66**, 347; illustration, frontispiece.
- Oswego, **42**, 295; Indians at, **69**, 159; captured by French, **70**, 311.
- Otachetak, François, Iroquois convert: piety, **60**, 45-47.
- Otakrendoiaie, name of Huron dance, **10**, 207-209.
- Otarannhont, Oneida envoy, **45**, 81.
- Otarawia, a Huron: burned by Iroquois, **37**, 93.
- Otasseté, hereditary sachem of Oneidas, **64**, 276; antiquity of name, 91; name given to Milet, 91.
- Otay. *See* Outay.
- Otchiondi, a Huron: adopted by Iroquois, **44**, 117.
- Oteiondi, Huron chief, **13**, 61.
- O-těñ-toñ-m-a, Onondaga deity, **10**, 323.
- Otiandér. *See* Oyander.
- Otiawatenons, western tribe: André with, **60**, 203.
- Otiatannehgué (Otiatanhegué), Iroquois village: fisheries at, **43**, 145; Le Moyne at, **47**, 71.
- Otiatonnety, Antoine, Huron convert: daughter escapes from Iroquois, **33**, 97.
- Otindewan. *See* Oskennontonwa.
- Otis, Charles P., translator, **71**, 246.
- Otohenha, a Petun: captured by Onondagas, **42**, 73.
- Otondiata (Otonniata), etymology and identification, **42**, 296. *See also* Islands: Grenadier.
- Otontagonen, an Ottawa: at Quebec, **38**, 181.
- Otouacha, Huron village: location, **34**, 254; Champlain at, **5**, 293. *See also* Toanché.

Otoulti, Ignace, Indian convert: son brings news, **30**, **175**, **177**; son captured, **195**.

Otourewati, Iroquois, brings news of Le Moyne, **47**, **277**.

Otratenkoui, Jacques, a Huron: apostatizes, **60**, **51-55**.

Otrawahe, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **35**, **59**.

Otreouti (Otrewa'ti), Onondaga chief: flees from French, **45**, **89**; imprisoned at Montreal, **47**, **71**; kills Le Maistre, **95**.

Otrihore, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **35**, **59**.

Otrihouré, Iroquoised Huron: accompanies Jogues, **18**, **231**.

Otsa, Huron name for variety of root, **34**, **215**.

Otsatonkwi, a Huron: Abenakis bring back son of, **28**, **205**.

Otsiaouens, Jacques, Huron captive: death of, **44**, **35**.

Otsie'ka, an Indian: death, **36**, **137**.

Otsindiakhon, Iroquois appellation of governor of New Holland, **44**, **125**.

Otsinnenko, an Algonkin: slain by Iroquois, **37**, **111**.

Otsinonannhont, Barnabé, Huron chief: piety, **26**, **307-313**; preaches to Neutrals, **27**, **23**.

Ottawa, Ill., Starved Rock near, **59**, **314**.

Ottawa, Ont., capital of Dominion, **8**, **295**, **22**, **319**, **23**, **323**, **42**, **292**, **43**, **320**, **45**, **268**, **46**, **299**, **47**, **314**, **48**, **292**, **49**, **271**, **50**, **317**, **51**, **285**, **52**, **259**, **53**, **302**, **54**, **304**, **55**, **318**, **57**, **307**, **62**, **273**, **67**, **327**, **329**, **68**, **335**, **69**, **280**. *See also* Libraries: Parliament (Ottawa); and Archives: Dominion (Ottawa).

OTTAWAS (Outaeté, Outaoais, Outaouacks, Outaouacs, Outaouaes, Outaouais, Outaouak, Outaouaks, Outaouan, Outaouas, Outaouates, Outaouats, Outaouax, Outaouc, Outaoues, Outaoukai, Outawacs, Outawais, Outawak, Outawaks, Outawat, Outawats, Outouacs, Outouas, Uttawas; Cheveux-rélevés: Fr.; Andatahouats, Ondatahouat, Ondataouaouat, Ondatauuat, Ondatawawat, Ondatouatandy: Huron), Algonquian tribe, **38**, **296**, **41**, **249-252**, **255**, **46**, **249**, **49**, **215**, **54**, **305**, **57**, **319**; origin and meaning of name, **14**, **285**, **41**, **77**; extension of term, **14**, **285**, **51**, **21**, **55**, **207**.

Location: about upper lakes, **1**, **10**, **45**, **270**, **49**, **241**, **51**, **21**, **55**, **143**; early, **14**, **286**; in 1640, **18**, **231**; in 1648, **33**, **151**, **271**; on Manitoulin (Ekaentouton) Island, **14**, **286**, **18**, **231**, **38**, **235**, **55**, **133**, **143**, **171**; near Bay St. Esprit, **50**, **301**, **52**, **199**, **54**, **151**, **167**, **55**, **97**, **133**; established at St. Ignace (1670), **1**, **34**; rendezvous at Montreal, **56**, **43**; at Detroit, **69**, **193**, **300**.

Population: tribes or clans, **33**, **271**, **51**, **21**, **259**, **52**, **205**, **262**, **54**, **171**, **62**, **193**; population and villages, **49**, **241**; devastated by war, **241**.

Language: Algonquian, 51, 21; Jesuits study and speak, 54, 171, 67, 239; André compiles dictionary, 57, 318.

Tribal characteristics, etc.: sedentary, 14, 285; industry, 285; enterprise, 285; domestic neatness, 285; practice polygamy, 48, 117, 127, 51, 21; licentiousness, 48, 125-127, 267-269, 50, 291, 299-301, 51, 21, 63, 201; idolatrous, 51, 21; barbarism, 259, 52, 199; dissimulation, 203; obstinacy, 203-205; superstitious, 54, 173, 67, 153-155; cannibals, 69, 299, 70, 125-127; ferocity, 127-129; unusual stature of modern, 14, 286. Social and economic conditions — manner of living, 50, 177, 51, 71, 54, 131, 153, 167; practice agriculture, 163; have no game, 50, 177; method of hair-dressing, 55, 217. Medicine and remedies, 50, 291-295; treatment of dead, 67, 155-157. Legend of origin, 67, 153-157. Religion — 33, 227, 39, 15, 49, 241-243, 50, 285-291, 55, 213, 67, 159-161; attitude toward Christianity, 54, 173. Use gunpowder, 50, 259; claim St. Lawrence, 51, 21; histories of, 14, 286, 71, 290.

Relations with other tribes: trade with western tribes, 15, 248. Hurons with, 42, 235; trade with, 48, 133; influence upon, 69, 285. Illinois, trade with, 54, 191. Iowas receive, 60, 321. Iroquois — hostilities with, 23, 327, 38, 181, 41, 79, 42, 229-233, 44, 205, 48, 75-77, 49, 241, 50, 21, 52, 197, 53, 247, 255, 60, 321; peace with, 52, 197, 203, 54, 253, 57, 203; peace conferences, 53, 247, 64, 25-29. Mascoutens, hostilities with, 5, 280, 14, 285. Miamis, capture village of, 69, 299. Neutrals, allied with, 14, 285. Sioux — driven from Bay St. Esprit by, 1, 34, 55, 133; hostilities with, 49, 241, 50, 279, 56, 115-117, 57, 203, 221-223, 60, 203.

Relations with whites: (a) French — allied with, 5, 288, 60, 318, 62, 81, 63, 303, 66, 193, 70, 113-117, 121; make restitution to, for theft, 14, 101; deliver captives to, 42, 109; at French settlements, 18, 257, 42, 219-223, 235, 44, 111, 48, 117, 237, 277, 49, 163, 54, 127, 62, 253, 64, 25-29; return from Quebec, 42, 225-233; French with, 14, 285, 42, 219, 225, 45, 163, 47, 307, 48, 257, 263, 50, 249, 253-255, 267; return from Ottawas, 48, 117; Talon overawes, 54, 255; French take possession of country (1670), 55, 95-97, 105-115, 320; presents to, 66, 51; French surrender captive to, 340; bearers of letters for, 69, 181. Fur trade, 1, 32, 41, 77, 42, 219, 225-227, 44, 111, 45, 161-163, 46, 119, 47, 307, 48, 117, 237, 277, 49, 163, 241, 307, 50, 249, 51, 21, 263-265, 52, 201-203, 53, 41, 55, 320, 56, 43, 57, 209, 62, 253, 63, 271, 281-283, 64, 35. Send envoys to Jesuits, 14, 99-103; desire Jesuits, 55, 133; Jesuits with, and mission to, 1, 32-35, 221, 237, 23, 327, 48, 257-277, 49, 161, 52, 199-213, 54, 124-147, 251, 55, 95-225, 56, 91-147, 59, 306, 308, 60, 129, 147, 62, 191-215, 63, 302, 66, 207, 215; baptisms among, 50, 213. (b) Dutch, fur

OTTAWAS: *Relations with whites* (continued)—

trade with, 63, 281, 293. (c) English—fur trade with, 65, 207; capture, at Pickawillamy, 69, 299.

Ottens, Reiner: *Atlas major*, 71, 364.

Otters: at Isle Bouchard, 48, 167; in Saguenay district, 56, 155; season for hunting, 3, 79; Indian kills, 33, 37; Eskimos use as food, 45, 67; in Indian folk-lore, 5, 155, 6, 159, 67, 153. Skins—barter in, 3, 69; black, 4, 207; as presents, 23, 211, 56, 197; robes of, 31, 203, 221; gift to Quebec parish church, 42, 283; used for pouch, 44, 295; Indians use, 57, 245. Trade in, 4, 113, 207, 69, 111; trading company reserves right of trade in, 9, 171; English buy, on Ohio, 69, 171; shipped to Montreal, 261, 70, 49; prices, 69, 127.

Ou, sound represented by "8", 67, 143; why missionaries adopt this character, 143.

Ouabache, 70, 235. *See* Rivers: Wabash.

Ouabakouachits, Antoine, Attikamègue convert: piety, 24, 77-79.

Ouabankikoué, Marguerite, Miami convert: marriage, 69, 306.

Ouabask: name of a mountain, 32, 279; of an Indian woman, 279.

Ouabistitecoué, Antoinette, Montagnais convert, 41, 195.

Ouabenakiouek, Montagnais appellation of Etechemins, 12, 275.

Ouaboukima, Algonkin convert: piety, 49, 97-101.

Ouachaskesouek, Algonquian tribe: location, 33, 151.

Ouachegami, Algonquian tribe: location, 18, 229.

Ouachil Tamail ("the sun woman"), female chief of Natches, 65, 143-145.

Ouagoussak, 58, 41; meaning of term, 293. *See also* Foxes and Outagamis.

Ouahich, manitou or charm, 22, 317-318. *See also* Charms, Manitou, and Oki.

Ouakwiechiwek, Algonquian tribe: location, 45, 233; conquered by Iroquois, 233.

Ouambinouurté, Abenaki convert: piety, 62, 131.

Ouandagareau, Ignace, Souriquois convert: baptism, 30, 137; peace envoy, 139, 141.

Ouanda Koca, Huron chief and orator, 12, 57.

Ouannonhwe, Catherine, Indian convert: pious death, 63, 237.

Ouant Chipouanes: meaning of term, 68, 239, 251; identity, 332; mission to, projected, 237-239, 249.

Ouaouechkairini (Ouaouechkairiniouek, Ouescharini), Algonquian appellation of Petite Nation, q. v., 5, 291, 18, 229, 258, 44, 251.

Ouaouênouroué, Nicolas, Abenaki chief, 69, 73.

Ouaouiatanoukak (Ouaouiatanouk; Ouiatonons?), Algonquian tribe: location, 58, 23, 41. *See* Ouiatonons.

Ouaracha. *See* Waracha.

Ouaronha, Marie Thérèse, Huron convert: charity, **58**, 133.

Ouarie, Huron pronunciation of Marie, **31**, 181.

Ouasibiskounesout, François, Algonkin child: baptized, **11**, 91-93.

Ouasaouanik, Algonquian tribe, **44**, 251.

Ouasouarini, Algonquian tribe: location, **18**, 229.

Ouassatinoun (Ouassatinoung), appellation of village and tribe in Green Bay mission: etymology of term, **58**, 298: Pottawatomies to assemble at, **57**, 295, **58**, 298; Jesuits with, 283; leave for Cape Illinois, 289.

Ouatit, a dog: killed while hunting, **14**, 35.

Oubestamiouek, Montagnais tribe: location, **24**, 155, 311.

Ouchaouanag, Mascouten tribe, **33**, 151. *See* Shawnees.

Oucheskouetou, an Algonkin: goes to Sillery, **14**, 275.

Ouchessigiriniouek, **53**, 87. *See* Ouchestigouetch.

Ouchestigouetch (Ouchessigiriniouek, Ouchestigouek, Ouchestigoueks, Ouchestigouets, Ouchestiguetch, Ouchestigueti, Oukesestigouek ?), Montagnais tribe: location, **49**, 61-63, 273; rendezvous at Lake St. Barnabé, **50**, 29; language, words and phrases, **49**, 63-67; disposition, **53**, 89; not polygamous, 89; manner of living, 89; Jesuits with, **49**, 67-73, **53**, 87-93.

Ouechinkinaganich, Iroquet convert: baptism and pious death, **31**, 283-285.

Ouemichtigouchiou, Montagnais name for French, **5**, 121; application of term, 121.

Ouemichtigouchiou iskouëou, Marie Magdalene, Algonkin child: baptized, **11**, 133.

Ouendat, **18**, 233; appellation of Huron confederacy, **5**, 278, **18**, 260. *See* Attignaouantans, Hurons, Ochatequins, and Wyandots.

Ouendité, Jeanne, Huron girl: pious death, **52**, 229.

Ouendraka, Marie, Huron convert: charity, **58**, 133; offers cabin for oratory, 149; cured of illness, 161.

Ouenibigouc, **58**, 41. *See* Winnebagoes.

Ouenrio, **8**, 296, **13**, 207, 227, 247, **14**, 13, 23, 33, 105, **57**, 197. *See* Wenrio.

Oueperigoueiaouek, Montagnais tribe, **24**, 155; location, 311.

Oueratchenon, Jean, Attikamègue convert: baptism, **24**, 79-81; piety, 81-83.

Ouchesarini, **5**, 291. *See* Petite Nation.

Ouestatinong, Indian village on Green Bay, **54**, 207.

Ouetamourat, Paul, Attikamègue convert: piety, **26**, 93-95.

Ouetata Samakheou, Anne, an Algonkin: conversion and death, **7**, 289-295.

- Ouetataskouamiou, Algonquian village, **56**, 181.
- Ouiatanons (Ouiatanon), Algonquian tribe: English appellation, **58**, 293; location, 293; allied to Miamis, 293; Detroit convenient to, **69**, 193; history, **71**, 319. *See also* Oua-Ouiatanoukak and Weas.
- Ouichcatchan, a bird: superstition regarding, **6**, 219-221.
- Ouinipigou (Ouinibigouc, Ouinepegouans, Ouinepegong, Ouinepegouc, Ouinepegouk), appellation of Siouan tribe, Winnebagoes, **15**, 247, **33**, 157, **54**, 133-135, 205, **58**, 41, **67**, 161; origin and meaning of name, **18**, 231, **33**, 151. *See also* Gens du mer, Gens Puants, Stinkards, Winnebagoes, and Winnipegs.
- Ouinepeg: origin and meaning of term, **18**, 231, **45**, 219; Indians thus call sea, **18**, 231, **45**, 219. *See also* Winnipeg.
- Ouigweronons, **8**, 298. *See* Cayugas.
- Ouioenrhonons, **8**, 115, 117, 298. *See* Cayugas.
- Ouionenronnons, **33**, 65, 119, 133. *See* Cayugas.
- Ouisaketchak ("the great hare"), legend concerning, **54**, 201.
- Ouiskoupi, Papinachois chief: baptism, **49**, 55; piety, 57.
- Ouispes (Ounspik, Oussipés), southern tribe: location, **65**, 129; language, 129; mission to, 129; French with, 267.
- Ouitapimoueu, Algonkin woman: son baptized, **6**, 127.
- Oukesestigouek, Montagnais tribe, **24**, 155; location, 311; probable identity, **49**, 273. *See also* Ouchestigouetch and Outchisestigou.
- Oukhahitoua, François, Huron convert: pious death, **8**, 139.
- Oukiskimanitouk, Algonquian tribe, **44**, 251.
- Oukiwichunoukwe, Marie, Indian convert: pious death, **25**, 205-207.
- Oukotoemis, Algonquian tribe: probable identification, **20**, 310; at Three Rivers, 259. *See* Kotakouemis.
- Oukoutaskweou, a Montagnais: baptized, **59**, 63.
- Oukwe, Jerome, Indian lad: baptism, **20**, 309.
- Oumacouminetz, Indian tribe (?), **54**, 237.
- Oumalouminek (Oumaloumines, Oumalouminik), Algonquian tribe, **54**, 205, 235, **55**, 103, **58**, 41, **62**, 205. *See* Menomonees.
- Oumamanradok, Abenaki chief: welcomes Druillettes, **37**, 249; praised by him, **38**, 33.
- Oumami (Oumamik, Oumamis), Algonquian tribe, **44**, 247, 324, **54**, 207, 227, **55**, 103, 185, 201, **58**, 293. *See* Miamis.
- Oumamiwek (Oumamiois, Oumamiouek, Oumamiwas, Oumamiwekhi, Oumamiwetch, Oumaniwek), Algonquian appellation of Bersiamites, **1**, 15, **8**, 291, **18**, 258, **21**, 117, **35**, 275, **36**, 127, 225, **37**, 223, **47**, 61, **49**, 67, 273, **50**, 29, 191, **53**, 87, 89, **59**, 49, 51, 57, 59. *See* Bersiamites.
- Oumas, French habitation: Jesuits at, **67**, 297; Yazoos at, **68**, 173; party from, fight with Natches, 221.

- Oumasasikweie (Oumosotiscouchie), Joseph, *dit* La Grenouille, Algonkin chief: baptized, **24**, 231-233, **31**, 290; marriage, **24**, 233; instructed, 237; land assigned to, 241; apostasy and death, **31**, 261-267.
- Oumastikoueian (Oumasatikeie, Oumasatikweie), Joseph, *dit* Le Cra-paud, Algonkin chief: allied to Island Algonkins, **12**, 247; an apostate, 277, **20**, 281-285; slanders French, **21**, 71-73.
- Oumastikoueiau (Oumasaticoueie), *dit* La Grenouille. *See* La Grenouille.
- Oumenabano, Pierre, Algonkin convert: piety, **25**, 129-131.
- Oumiamis, **1**, 318, **62**, 71, 73, 91, 95, 151, 155, 193, **64**, 159, **65**, 107, **66**, 245. *See* Miamis and Oumami.
- Oumisagai, **18**, 231, 259. *See* Mississaguas.
- Oumiscimau, Anne, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 61.
- Ounatchiganikwe, Françoise, Algonkin girl: at hospital, **20**, 247.
- Ounachkapiouek, Montagnais tribe, **24**, 155; location, 311.
- Ounatcharonons, Huron appellation of Algonquian tribe, **20**, 250. *See* Iroquets.
- Ounichtagan, Algonquian village and trading post: Indians from, at Tadoussac and Chicoutimi, **69**, 109; fur trade at, 117.
- Ounneiout, **61**, 165. *See* Oneidas.
- Oounouchatarounongak, Algonquian appellation of Iroquets, **44**, 251. *See* Iroquets.
- Ounspik (Ouispes, q. v.), **65**, 129, 267.
- Ountchatarounonga, **18**, 229. *See* Iroquets.
- Ouogouens, **60**, 173. *See* Cayugas.
- Oupapinachiouek (Oupapinachiwek, Oupapinachiwekhi, Oupapinachiwi), Algonquian appellation of Papinachois, **21**, 117, **24**, 155, **35**, 275, **59**, 63. *See* Papinachois.
- Oupassewigan, Jacques, Attikamègue lad: baptism and pious death, **16**, 71, 73.
- Ouperigoue ouaouakhi, Montagnais tribe: location, **8**, 41.
- Oupitabanoukwe, Anne, Algonkin girl: at hospital, **20**, 245.
- Oupouteouatamik (Oupoutesatamis), **44**, 245, 247, **46**, 143. *See* Pottawattomies.
- Ouracha. *See* Waracha.
- Ouragan, dish of bark, **5**, 97, **6**, 287-289, **65**, 43-47.
- Ouramanadé, Abenaki convert: piety, **62**, 127.
- Ouramanichek, Algonquian tribe: at Three Rivers, **26**, 91-93.
- Ouramenambe, Estienne, Abenaki convert: wife of, **62**, 135.
- Ouraouakmikoug, Algonquian tribe, **44**, 251.
- Ourasera, Seneca name for Julien Garnier, **55**, 83.
- Ouré, René. *See* Jesuits: donnés.

- Ouron, Denys, sponsor in baptism, **59**, 61.
- Ouroutioucoueu, Marie, Algonkin convert: baptized, **6**, 135.
- Ousaki (Ousakiouek, Oussaki, Oussakis), Algonquian tribe, **50**, 309, **51**, 43-45, **54**, 205, **55**, 103, 183, **57**, 277, **58**, 289, **62**, 151. *See* Sacs.
- Ousitteoui, Arkansas tribe: village, **65**, 125.
- Ouskan ("the bone"), Mataouiriou chief: Albanel instructs, **56**, 165-167; death, **63**, 249.
- Oussakita, manitou of animals, **67**, 159.
- Oussouamigoung, Indian station in Green Bay district: meaning of term, **57**, 319; mission at, 291-295. *See also* Rivers: Suamico.
- Ousti'wanich, J. B., Tadoussac chief, **65**, 49.
- Outabitibecs (Outabitibek, Outabitibeux), northern tribe: hostilities with Iroquois, **45**, 233, **59**, 39-41; Jesuits with, **29**, 39, **60**, 245, 249, **61**, 87.
- Outaek, **45**, 163. *See* Ottawas.
- Outaeroi, Huron ceremony, **17**, 171, 207. *See also* Aoutaeroi.
- Outaété, a Nipissing: carries Jesuit letters to Quebec, **14**, 37.
- Outagamies (Outagami, Outagamieuk, Outagamis, Outagemy), Algonquian tribe, **1**, 318, **44**, 324, **50**, 289, **51**, 43, **54**, 193, 205, 207, 215, 219-223, 306, 308, **55**, 103, 185, 219, **56**, 129, **57**, 301, **58**, 43, 45, 49, 53, 63, 67, 269, 293, **59**, 221, 225, 227, 233, 235, **60**, 149, 199, **61**, 73, 149, 155, **62**, 185, 193, 205, **67**, 161, **70**, 245; villages, **71**, 288. *See also* Foxes.
- Outagoumois, **18**, 257. *See* Outakw'amiwek.
- Outagwainou, Jean, Algonkin chief: defeated by Iroquois, **35**, 219, 221.
- Outakw'amiwek (Outakouamieuk, Outakwamiwek), northern tribe: location, **18**, 115, 257, **24**, 311, **35**, 281; trade with other tribes, **18**, 115; faith preached to, **24**, 155.
- Outaouacs (Outaoais, Outaois, Outaois, Outaouacks, Outaouaes, Outaouais, Outaouak, Outaouaki, Outaouaks, Outaouan, Outaouas, Outaouates, Outaouats, Outaouc, Outaoues), Algonquian tribe, **1**, 318, **9**, 310, **14**, 286, **38**, 181, **42**, 219, 225, 235, **44**, 205, 237, **45**, 270, **46**, 217, **48**, 75, 115, 117, 123, 133, 143, 145, 257, 263, 275, 277, **49**, 109, 241, 247-253, **50**, 61, 249, 259, 275, 279, 285, **51**, 21, 27, 71, 175, 209, 213, 267, **52**, 195, 199, 203, **53**, 45-49, 55, 245, 247, 255, 257, **54**, 47, 71, 125, 127, 137, 151, 163, 167-175, 187, 191, 251-255, 263, **55**, 33, 35, **56**, 43, 91, 99, 109, 115, 117, 175, **57**, 25, 203, **58**, 93, 255, 257, **59**, 69, 87, 197, 205, **217**, **60**, 49, 129, 131, 147, 149, 163, 197, **61**, 69, 73, 93-97, 101, 123, **129**, 131, 135, 151, 157, 270, **62**, 81, 169, 185, 191-195, 215, 253, **63**, 161, 271, 281, 283, 289, 293, **64**, 27, **65**, 53, 187, **66**, 51, 193, 207, 215,

- 67, 153, 157, 161, 239, 68, 285, 69, 79, 181, 193, 70, 113-117. *See* Cheveux-Rélevés, and Ottawas.
- Outaouakamigouek, location, 33, 149. *See also* Ottawas.
- Outaouasinagouc (Outaouasinagaux, Outaouasinagous, Outaouassinagouc, Outouasinagouek), Ottawa clan, 51, 21, 58, 289; location, 33, 151; at Green Bay mission, 57, 251, 58, 41; at Mackinac, 57, 249-251; attitude toward Christianity, 251. *See also* Sinagaux.
- Outaouau, Algonkin orator, 7, 297.
- Outaoukotwemiwek, Algonquian tribe: language, 18, 258, 35, 239; Algonkins trade with, 239. *See also* Katakoutouemi.
- Outarahon, a Huron: harangues Indians, 35, 49.
- Outarde, etymology, 17, 243. *See* Bustard and Goose, wild.
- Outastak'wano, Gisles, Tadoussac convert, 63, 257.
- Outawats (Outawac, Outawacs, Outawais, Outawak, Outawat, Outawats), 22, 317, 44, 111, 45, 105, 161, 163, 46, 119, 47, 307, 48, 237, 49, 161, 163, 50, 177, 213, 51, 139, 149, 60, 215, 63, 159, 201, 65, 57. *See* Cheveux-Rélevés and Ottawas.
- Outay (Otay), Huron name for black squirrel, 17, 165, 243.
- Outchaouna, Joseph, Montagnais convert: baptized, 59, 61.
- Outchibahabanoukoueou, Algonkin woman, 11, 91.
- Outchibous (Outchibouec), Algonquian tribe: location, 54, 133; at Sault Ste. Marie, 133; unite with other tribes, 18, 259, 54, 133; mission to, 51, 61. *See also* Ojibwas and Sauteurs.
- Outchisestigou, Montagnais tribe, 59, 61. *See also* Ouchestigouetch and Oukesestigouek.
- Outchougai, Algonquian tribe: location, 18, 229.
- Outenen (Outennen), Anne, Huron convert: piety, 23, 121-123, 29, 269-271.
- Outimagami, Algonquian tribe: location, 18, 229.
- Outiskouagami ("long-haired people"), of Algonquian stock: comprise several tribes, 55, 149; location, 149.
- Outitchakouk, Algonquian tribe, 44, 247. *See* Foxes and Outagamies.
- Outouacs (Outouas), 55, 95, 97, 101-105, 133, 143, 155, 159, 171, 201, 207, 213, 217, 70, 245. *See* Cheveux-Rélevés and Ottawas.
- Outouagannha, misprint for Ontôagannha, 58, 75. *See* Shawnees.
- Outouré, Pierre, Petun convert: delivered from Iroquois, 35, 171.
- Outreleau (Doutreleau), Étienne d', Jesuit, 71, 135; arrival awaited in New Orleans, 67, 277; arrives in Louisiana (1727), 342, 71, 169, (Canada, error for Louisiana) 72, 19; assigned to Illinois mission, 67, 342; at fort on Wabash (1728), 342; Yazoo attack, 1, 37, 68, 175-183, 70, 249; with French army, 68, 183; at New Orleans, 67, 342, 68, 183-185, 70, 243; returns to France (1745, 1747), 67, 342, 71, 169; sketch, 67, 342, 71, 169.

- Ouitsont, Huron name for Bécancourt, **43**, 251.
- Ottawàs, **69**, 129. *See* Ottawas.
- Outurbi, northern Algonquian tribe: location, **18**, 229.
- Oven: at Jesuit residence, Quebec, **27**, 85; at Sillery, **28**, 239, 247.
- Ovenibigoutz (Ovenibigonc), Siouan tribe, **54**, 133, 205, 237. *See* Quinipigou and Winnebagoes.
- Overcoat, made from blanket, **70**, 308.
- Oviedo y Valdés, Gonzalo Fernandez de, cited, **11**, 275.
- Ovis aries*. *See* Ram, wild.
- Owen Sound, Ont., Ottawas at, **14**, 286.
- Owls, **10**, 165; in Louisiana, **67**, 303; voices of Canadian species, **6**, 165; in Huron folk-lore, **10**, 177, 326; screech, cries of, night-call of Iroquois, **32**, 31; medicine-men invoke, **60**, 187; stuffed, Natches worship, **68**, 125.
- Ox Nation (Nation du Bœuf), Siouan tribe: origin of name, **47**, 316; sedentary, **45**, 163; Iroquois hostile to, **47**, 149; captive among Iroquois, 195. *See also* Sioux.
- Oxen: domestic, **43**, 55, **62**, 169, **66**, 199, **69**, 89-91, **70**, 53, 57. Name given to buffalo, **51**, 43, 51, **58**, 107, **61**, 149, **65**, 73, 105, 135, 161, **66**, 225-227, 231-233, 237, 271, 287, 293, **67**, 169, **69**, 145. Skins—shoes made from, **58**, 107; Indians use, **59**, 175, **60**, 203. Fur, sent to France, **64**, 137-139. *See also* Buffalo and Cattle.
- Oxenstiern (Oxenstjerna), Axel, count, Swedish statesman, **8**, 306.
- Oyander (Agoiandères, Oiander, Otiandér, Oyanders), Iroquois title, held by women: derivation and significance, **54**, 308; importance, 281-283, **55**, 265; functions of, **58**, 185, **64**, 81, 101; dismissal from, **54**, 281-283; speaks at council, **55**, 265.
- O-yen-kwa hon-we, Iroquois name for *Nicotiana rustica*, **10**, 325. *See also* Tobacco.
- Oyo ("beautiful river"), **70**, 91. *See* Rivers: Ohio.
- Oysters: taken at low tide, **65**, 93; fisheries, Indians subsist by, **28**, 111. Shells—Dutch make lime of, **28**, 111; Indians use in tortures, **31**, 45.
- P, sound unknown in Huron language, **10**, 117, **15**, 157
- Paatlako, Cha'hta chief, **68**, 195; fights against Natches, 197.
- Pacaud, Antoine, Montreal merchant, **66**, 63; marriage, 340.
- Pachirini (Pachirigny), Algonkin chief: baptized, **24**, 263; lands given to, **71**, 89.
- Packard, Alpheus S.: "Esquimaux," **71**, 289. *Labrador Coast*, cited, **5**, 276, **71**, 341.
- Pacquinet, ———, French ship-captain, **50**, 209.
- Paddles, **10**, 221, **69**, 271; made by men, **38**, 257. *See also* Canoes.

- Paddy (Padis), William, Plymouth merchant, **36**, **91**, **242**; in Kennebec trade, **242**; entertains Druillettes, **91**.
- Paducah, Ky., origin of name, **68**, **329**.
- Paducas (Padoucas), Shoshonean tribe, slaves among Illinois, **68**, **205**; history, **329**.
- Paducas Fork, appellation of north branch of Platte River, **68**, **329**.
- Pagamptagwe, **36**, **101**; Indian name for site of Deerfield, Mass., **243**. See Pocomtuk.
- Page, ——— (l'ainé), dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, **39**.
- Pageau, Valentin, with Massé, **3**, **227**.
- Pagetz, ———, sieur, owns ship, **37**, **117**.
- Pagninus, Sanctes, *Bibla veteris*, **71**, **366**.
- Pagoutik (Pahouitingwach Irini), dwell at Sault Ste. Marie, **44**, **251**, **54**, **133**. See Baouichtigouian, Ojibwas, and Sauteurs.
- Paillé, Madeleine, marriage, **69**, **309**.
- Paille Coupée, Pa., Céloron's expedition at, **69**, **163-167**; location, **296**.
- Pain béni ("consecrated bread"), **37**, **31**; described, **27**, **314-315**; how offered, **50**, **323**; distribution, **27**, **113**, **119**, **37**, **265**; presented by Indians, **63**, **33**; collection for, **70**, **41**.
- Pain de bougie, described, **47**, **319**.
- Paint, red, used on a canoe, **37**, **35**. See also Indians: ornaments.
- Pairieu, Jacques: his quarrel and fight with Le Blanc, **28**, **167**.
- Païsans, les, Iroquois raid at, **37**, **105**.
- Palairret, Jean: *Atlas méthodique*, **71**, **364**.
- Palestine, conquered by Turks, **18**, **256**.
- Palfrey, John G., American historian: *New England*, cited, **36**, **239**, **244**, **60**, **319**, **71**, **314**.
- Palican, Chilean ball-game, **10**, **327**.
- Palisades (fortifications), **19**, **271**, **34**, **127**, **133**, **215**, **250**, **255**, **35**, **27**, **39**, **249**, **41**, **111**, **47**, **75**, **54**, **265**, **55**, **59**, **63**, **279**, **287**, **67**, **233**; described, **34**, **123-125**, **38**, **247**, **42**, **181**, **47**, **93**, **48**, **279**; triple, **50**, **145**; scaled by counter-palisade, **45**, **209**. Where used: Around Indian villages, **20**, **33**, **22**, **305**, **23**, **57**, **27**, **25**, **30**, **117**, **48**, **145**, **50**, **39-41**, **52**, **129**, **53**, **137-139**, **157**, **55**, **79**, **199-201**, **56**, **37**, **58**, **187**, **61**, **253**; in temporary fortifications, **21**, **47**, **49**, **245**; about graves of dead, **43**, **279**; around Natches temple, **68**, **123-125**; Jesuit residences and missions defended by, **19**, **270**, **30**, **179**, **35**, **27**, **47**, **281**, **57**, **209**, **63**, **245**; around cross, **61**, **141**; around French settlements and forts, **22**, **277**, **27**, **227**, **34**, **21**, **45**, **253-255**, **49**, **141**, **69**, **157**, **189**, **70**, **306**.
- Palistakau, **56**, **304**. See Paslistaskau.
- Palla (chalice-cover), **42**, **273**.
- Pallotto, ———, cardinal, religious zeal, **18**, **37**.

- Palm-tree: young shoots, used in medicine, **49**, 277; leaves as thatch for roof, **65**, 161.
- Palmer, Harry C. (ed.): *Athletic Sports*, cited, **71**, 354, 355.
- Palmer, Peter S.: *Hist. L. Champlain*, cited, **1**, 319, **71**, 308.
- Palmetto (*Sabal Palmetto*), **47**, 316; described by Indians, 145.
- Palourdes, a kind of shellfish, **1**, 69, 309.
- Paltsits, Victor Hugo, bibliographical adviser for this series, **6-19**, v of each volume, **20-72**, 5 of each volume — *also*, **6**, 4; aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xii; notes by, **71**, 368-369; cited, **28**, 314; *Bibliographical Data concerning "Lettres édifiantes,"* **66**, 298-334.
- Panama ship-canal, suggested by Champlain, **2**, 300.
- Panaouamské (Panawaniské, Panouamské), Abenaki village, **66**, 345; location, **67**, 121; population, 337.
- Pandects, described, **4**, 254.
- Pandora, myth of, suggested by Montagnais legend, **6**, 328.
- Panet, Pierre, Quebec judge: payments made to, **71**, 107; sketch, 395.
- Panie, Charles, Jesuit donné, **36**, 117, **44**, 95, **50**, 211, **51**, 149; builds house at Three Rivers, **36**, 129; sent thither, **38**, 179; admitted to novitiate, **45**, 115.
- Panis, **69**, 179; term applied to Indian slaves, 301. *See* Pawnees, and Slavery.
- Panismahas, Pawnee tribe: favorable to Christianity, **69**, 225; location, 301. *See also* Skidis.
- Pansacolas, **65**, 175. *See* Pensacola.
- Panther: habitat, **10**, 326; in Huron folk-lore, 324-326.
- Pantomime, employed by Indian orator, **27**, 255-261. *See also* Indians: oratory.
- Paouitagoung: location, **33**, 149.
- Paouitigoueiennac, **11**, 279. *See* Pagouitik, and Ojibwas.
- Papal States, Spanish Jesuits deported to, **70**, 314.
- Papimiskweou, Jeanne, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 61.
- Papaw (*Asimina triloba*; assimine), **43**, 325, **65**, 73, 263; described, **43**, 259, **66**, 229.
- Paper, **21**, 33, **28**, 243, **42**, 105-107, **51**, 113, **52**, 107, **66**, 27; blotting, **49**, 209, **50**, 163, **51**, 115; hide used as substitute for, **21**, 31, **37**, 41. *See also* Money.
- Papier-terrier ("land-roll"), **71**, 65, 93; defined, 390.
- Papinachois (Papinachioec, Papinachiois, Papinachiwekhi, Papir-ag'awek), Montagnais tribe, **22**, 219, 46, 173, **47**, 61, 221, 223, 229, 231, 48, 279, 49, 29, 39, 43, 61, 69-73, **50**, 21, 29, **51**, 273, **52**, 223, **53**, 61, 85-87, **56**, 157, **59**, 27, 45, 57, 89, 253, **60**, 245, 257, **63**, 251, **66**, 197, **68**, 55; origin of name, **52**, 223, **68**, 99; location, **18**, 257, **47**, 221, 223, **68**, 99-101; nomads, **52**, 221; character, **53**, 89,

- 68, 99; not polygamous, 49, 49. Trade with other tribes, 18, 115-117; on hostile terms with Souriquois, 47, 229-231; attacked by Iroquois, 51, 77. Friendly to French, 47, 231; trade with them, 49, 49, 63, 50, 21-35, 211, 52, 219, 56, 87, 59, 305. Language—resembles Algonkin, 68, 101; words and phrases, 49, 39, 53, 57, 61-63, 68, 105; people speak Montagnais, 52, 219.
- Paponaumsu, 3, 297. *See* Cod.
- Pâquet, ———, secular priest: preaches, 71, 111.
- Paradis, Pierre: gifts to Quebec parish church, 42, 289; sketch, 301.
- Paradise, adornment of a church, 30, 167-169.
- Paraguay (Paraguais, Paraguay): Charlevoix writes history, 69, 304; "republic" of, 12, 276. *See* Jesuits: mission colonies.
- Paralysis, 25, 29, 28, 77, 32, 39, 45, 51, 52, 245, 62, 229.
- Parant (Parent), ———, joiner: dealings with Detroit mission, 70, 21, 29, 35; contracts for erection of church, 31, 49; identity, 305.
- Parant (Parent), Albert ("of les Miamis"): dealings with Detroit mission, 70, 21, 25, 37, 39, 49; appointed agent for Catin's estate, 37; death, 305.
- Parant, Charles, owns water-mill, 70, 305.
- Parant (Parent), Joseph, Detroit colonist, 70, 305.
- Parant, Laurent, Detroit colonist, 70, 305.
- Parant, Pierre, voyageur: marriage, 70, 305.
- Paraph, adjunct of signature, 21, 303-307, 41, 247, 71, 93, 95.
- Paraguais (Paraguay), 12, 221, 276, 15, 127. *See* Paraguay.
- Paray-le-Monial, France, Biard, pastor at, 1, 197.
- Parent, ———, abbé, 71, 396; discards cassock, 113.
- Parent, ———, Detroit habitant: works for mission, 69, 271. *See also* Parant.
- Parent, ———, Montreal tavern-keeper: sells liquor to Indians, 67, 67-69.
- Parhelia, description, 48, 39, 55, 173-179; diagram, 181, 71, 218; Indian superstition regarding, 55, 177.
- PARIS, France, 1, 41, 45, 65, 141, 143, 2, 19, 137, 183, 185, 195, 3, 47, 55, 163-169, 293, 4, 183, 271, 8, 283, 9, 306, 307, 312, 313, 11, 29, 273, 274, 15, 145, 193, 209, 211, 221, 16, 9, 13, 21, 209, 269, 22, 23, 27, 29, 318, 25, 77, 101, 103, 27, 127, 131, 133, 28, 257-261, 311, 317, 318, 38, 107, 39, 37, 41, 33, 35, 165, 169-173, 209, 213, 42, 27, 29, 281, 283, 43, 83, 95, 97, 44, 137, 145, 217, 227, 245, 45, 29, 75, 77, 173-177, 46, 195, 47, 121, 137, 241, 243, 48, 23, 33, 35, 117, 247, 255, 49, 169, 187, 193, 50, 97, 105, 121, 225, 235, 51, 111, 157, 52, 43, 47, 107, 115, 53, 23, 31, 54, 249, 55, 227-233, 56, 245, 257, 59, 294, 62, 75, 63, frontispiece, 64, 239, 66, 35, 41, 65, 121, 135, 211,

PARIS (continued)—

217, 67, 265, 269, 281, 329, 339, 340, 68, 227, 69, 237, 281, 295. Arpent of, 4, 268; Communists, 8, 311; cookshops, 15, 235: *Coutume*, 4, 268 (*see* *Coutume*); hospitals, 5, 280, 67, 285—public fines paid to, 2, 189; Salpêtrière, emigrants taken from, 67, 285; Indians visit, 295, 68, 203, 215, 329; Jesuit exiles reach, 70, 213, 299, 301; livre, 4, 269; its merchants in fur trade, 257; meridian, 23, 179; picture of, shown to Indians, 62, 57-59; prévôt, residence, 15, 248; prévôté, affirms Champlain's will, 13, 269; vicomté, 71, 73; civic offices, 40, 249-251. History and description, 15, 248, 32, 311, 71, 327, 342. *See also* Louvre.

Public edifices, etc.: bridges—Petit Châtelet, history, 15, 157, 248; Petit Pont, 248; Pont-Neuf, 35, 145, 291-292, 62, 272. Churches—Notre Dame, 15, 235; Sainte Chapelle, 32, 41, 311; Ste. Geneviève, 2, 157—history, 297; St. Josse, 52, 43; St. Pierre de Montmartre, 8, 311. Cheval de bronze, 62, 271-272. Invalides, 67, 253. Jardin des Plantes, specimens from Canada sent to, 69, 291. Palace, bookshops on its steps, 1, 53. Palais de Justice, 32, 311. Streets—Rue des Amandiers, 4, 189; du Foin, 1, 119; St. Antoine, 42, 281; St. Estienne des Grecs, 11, 273; St. Jacques, 5, 9, 81 (and on title-pages of succeeding *Relations*). Place Royale, 10, 293. Faubourg St. Jacques, 11, 53. University—*see* Universities.

Religious establishments: convents—11, 53, 57-59; Assumption, its gifts to missions, 42, 283, 287; Carmelites, 11, 53, 93-99, 19, 27, 27, 287; Hospital nuns, 43, 23; Montrouge, 4, 271; St. Marie, 42, 281; Ursulines, 13, 269, 16, 15, 18, 65, 39, 43, 71, 55. Congregations, 16, 15, 17, 35; house for recent converts, 36, 41. Jesuits (*see* Jesuits: colleges). Seminary of St. Sulpice, 21, 312 (*see* Sulpitians). *See also above* Public edifices, etc.

Paris (diocese): Piquet labors in, 69, 295; St. Denis its bishop, 8, 310.

Parisel (Parizel), Jean François (*al.* Claude, and Jean Jacques), Jesuit brother, 71, 135; arrives in Louisiana, 72, 19; apothecary, 68, 183, 69, 79, 70, 89; sketch, 71, 169.

Parishes, number of families necessary to form, 70, 245. *See also* Quebec (diocese).

Parker, John, English officer: commands New Jersey troops, 70, 312; slain in battle, 123.

Parkman, Francis, American historian, 1, 24, 63, frontispiece; presents documents to Mass. Hist. Soc., 69, 281; researches regarding Norembega, 71, 314; cited, 1, 318, 34, 253-254, 41, 258, 69, 293, 295, 298-299. Works cited—*Conspiracy of Pontiac*, 70, 317,

- 71, 288; *Disc. of Rocky Mountains*, 68, 335; *Frontenac*, 55, 322, 63, 299, 303, 305, 64, 273-274, 276, 281, 65, 261, 71, 308; *Half-Century of Conflict*, 66, 343-345, 67, 336, 71, 298; *Jesuits*, 1, 309, 312, 4, 258, 5, 286, 293, 296, 6, 328, 8, 298, 303-304, 10, 319, 13, 269, 271, 15, 246, 16, 256, 17, 242, 21, 312-313, 22, 318, 71, 240; *La Salle*, 21, 314, 57, 316-317, 59, 309, 312, 314, 63, 305-306, 65, 270, 71, 341; *Montcalm and Wolfe*, 69, 295, 297, 299, 70, 311-312, 71, 309; *Old Régime*, 12, 276, 16, 258, 46, 302-303, 47, 317, 48, 295-296, 49, 274, 50, 319, 327, 52, 261, 53, 303, 71, 298; *Pioneers*, 1, 306-319, 2, 295, 304, 4, 254, 258, 71, 298, 368. "Feudal Chiefs of Acadia," 71, 309.
- Parkman Club, Milwaukee, Wis.: *Publications*, cited, 18; 257, 21, 319, 28, 320, 42, 296, 55, 321, 63, 305, 71, 234, 238, 282, 322, 335-338.
- Parliaments of French provinces: relations with royal power, 2, 297; apply fines to the support of hospitals, 24, 187; issue decrees against Jesuits, 70, 213-217, 221, 297-299, 314, 71, 235, 382. Alsace, Besançon, Douay and Lorraine — refuse to suppress Jesuits, 70, 314. Brittany — 64, 277. Paris — 1, 111, 2, 171, 46, 303, 47, 263, 64, 277; members, 2, 123, 157; appeals from seigniorial courts pertain to, 71, 73; decrees against Jesuits, 70, 213, 297-299, 314; history, 2, 297. Rouen — exercises jurisdiction in Canada, 16, 257; petitioned to keep a nun in convent, 32, 135; decrees against Jesuits, 71, 382. Toulouse — 65, 271.
- Parmentier, —, sponsor in baptism, 2, 159.
- Parmentier, Jean, French navigator: the "Gran Capitano," 2, 302.
- Paroquets: found along lower Mississippi, 58, 99, 59, 161; described, 149; feathers woven into scarfs, 47, 147.
- Parricide, among Indians, 47, 241.
- Parrot-fish, 8, 159; described, 306.
- Parsnips, used in Canada, 7, 71.
- Partridges, 3, 81, 5, 21, 6, 271, 7, 201, 14, 137, 26, 57, 30, 173, 32, 35, 36, 113, 37, 33, 185, 231, 59, 173, 179, 64, 265, 66, 115, 155, 69, 145, 257; white, 32, 109; sold at Detroit mission, 70, 43; price, 29.
- Pascataqua, 36, 242. *See* Piscataqua.
- Palistaskau (Palistakau, Patchitaskau), Indian name for Hudson Bay and Lake St. John watershed, 56, 171, 303, 304.
- Pasnage, seigniorial due, 71, 380.
- Paspebiac (Paspey), 2, 310. *See* Passepec.
- Pasquinades, Quebec habitants compose, 28, 157.
- "Passage, the," farm at Charlesbourg, 71, 69.
- Passamaquoddies, Abenaki tribe: location, 12, 274; wampum records, 71, 285.

- Passepec (Paspebiac, Paspey), Acadian harbor: French at, **2**, 263, 4, 27: identity, **2**, 310.
- Passports: given to Jesuits by Richelieu, **5**, 11, 275; to Jesuit envoys by Canadian officials, **36**, 83, **56**, 157-159; of ship-captains, **62**, 275; to France from Spain, **70**, 299.
- Pastedechouan (Patetchoanen, Patetchounon), Pierre Antoine, Montagnais convert, **5**, 117, 135, 163, 167, 179, **6**, 169, 171, 187, 251, 328, **7**, 55, 57, 67, 73-75, 79, 89, 91, 115, 127, 147-153, 159-163, 185, 195, 201, 203, 303, **9**, 223; educated in France, **6**, 87; marriage, **7**, 69; instructs Le Jeune, 87, 137, 149, **39**, 105, 115; treats him unkindly, **7**, 31, 71, 103-105, 143-145; apostasy, **6**, 119, **9**, 307; despised by his tribesmen, **7**, 173-175; wretched death, **9**, 69-71, 95; history, **5**, 107-111, 173-175, 215, 283.
- Pastils, in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 29.
- Pastries, New-Year's gift, **28**, 143.
- Pataouabi, Guillaume, Attikamègue convert: baptized, **24**, 83; piety, 85-87.
- Patchitaskau, **56**, 303. *See* Paslistaskau.
- Patetchounon (Patetchoanen), **5**, 283, **6**, 167. *See* Pastedechouan.
- Patliasse, Micmac corruption of "patriarch" (q. v.), **1**, 311, **17**, 242.
- Patois (jargon): French and Montagnais, **5**, 113-115; Algonkin and Montagnais, **18**, 258, **35**, 239; Chicasa, **68**, 328.
- Patouillet, Louis, Jesuit: edits *Lettres édifiantes*, **66**, 299, 309-311, 327, **67**, 249-263; sketch, 339.
- Patriarch (Patliasse), Micmac appellation of Fléché, **1**, 161, 311, **2**, 137, 147, 155, 157, 161-165, **3**, 165, **4**, 87, **17**, 242; applied to other priests, **8**, 185, **60**, 269—by Abenakis, **31**, 195, 203-205, **36**, 53, 85, **37**, 243, 247-249, 253, **38**, 19, 27-39.
- Patroon: system, inaugurated, **21**, 318; of Rensselaerswyck, **28**, 111.
- Pattens, worn in France, **44**, 293.
- Patterson, George, Canadian writer: *Beothiks*, **71**, 274, 291. *Hist. Pictou County*, **71**, 309. *Portuguese on N. Amer. Coast*, **71**, 309. "Biencourt," **71**, 336. "Sable Island," **71**, 309. "Sir W. Alexander," **71**, 309.
- Pauiongha, Indian appellation of Limoges, **65**, 115.
- Paul, Algonkin lad: baptism and death, **11**, 107.
- Paul, an Algonkin, **14**, 275; conversion and baptism, 171-179. *See also* Aniskawaskousit.
- Paul, Huron lad: drowned, **37**, 169.
- Paul, Huron convert: I. **21**, 287. II. Pious death, **66**, 165-167.
- Paul, Indian convert: baptism, **8**, 277.

- Paul, Iroquois convert: at Laval's reception, **59**, 277.
- Paul V., pope, **2**, 294; sponsor in baptism, **1**, 77, **111**, **2**, 139; bull, cited, **27**, 107.
- Paul, Vincent de, **14**, 287; a friend of Richelieu, **8**, 310. *See also* St. Vincent de Paul.
- Paulin, ———, priest: confessor to Louis XIV., **36**, 71.
- Paulin, Pottawattomie convert: slain by a bear, **60**, 153.
- Paulinus, Joannes Vincentius, inquisitor-general at Ancona, **38**, 215.
- Paulo, Catherine, marriage, **69**, 306.
- Paume, game: history, **5**, 285.
- Pauoitigoueiehak, **23**, 223. *See* Sauteurs.
- Pavesade, screen for ship's deck, **2**, 37, **3**, 279, 301.
- Pawnees (Panis), **69**, 179; location, 301; raided by Illinois for slaves, 301 (*see also* Panis); trade with French, 225-229; a ritual of, **71**, 277.
- "Paxton Boys," massacre Conestogas, **8**, 301.
- Payne, F. F., botanical observations, **71**, 347.
- Pays, Renée, marriage, **67**, 332.
- Peabody, W. B. O.: "Jesuits in N. W. Terr.," **71**, 240.
- Peabody Academy of Science, publications, **71**, 328. *See also* Museums: Peabody.
- Peace: (a) Between aborigines — Algonkins and Abenakis, **25**, 117, **40**, 209; Algonkins and Iroquois, **27**, 79-81, **29**, 55, 147, 153; Iroquois and Wolves, **28**, 115, **57**, 81; Iroquois and Hurons, **29**, 55, 147, 153, **33**, 117-127, 133, 165, **39**, 199; Bersiamites and Souriquois, **30**, 139-143; Andastes mediate for, **33**, 131-133; Iroquois and Ottawas, **52**, 197, 203, **57**, 203; Mascoutens and Kickapoos with Illinois, **68**, 330; sun and sky invoked as witnesses of, **33**, 225. *See also* the several tribes: relations with other tribes.
- (b) Between aborigines and whites — Iroquois and French, **1**, 28, **21**, 318, **27**, 137, 141, 157, 247-305, **28**, 139, 147, 171, 275-303, **29**, 47-49, 145-147, 151, 211, 249, **30**, 219-221, 227, **31**, 107, **111**, **35**, 47, 292, **36**, 21-23, **38**, 179, 183, 195-199, **39**, 235, **40**, 115-117, 141, 145-149, 155, 157-193, 197, 213, 225, **41**, 37, 43-47, 51, 65-75, 79-85, 99-101, 117, 133, 201, 217, 223-225, **42**, 37, 49, 59, 255-257, 299, **43**, 107, 117, 129, **50**, 175, 227, 239, 323, **51**, 79, 109, 159, 167, 219, **52**, 135, 183, 197, 229, **53**, 33, 41, 223-225, **54**, 209, 227, 275, 281, **55**, 322, **56**, 45, 59, 191, **57**, 21-23, **60**, 315, **61**, 23, **62**, 83, 257, **63**, 91, 153, 171, 213, 303, **64**, 241-243; Mascoutens and Kickapoos, and French, **68**, 209, 330; Sacs and Foxes, and French, 330, 333; preserved largely by Jesuit influence, **36**, 237; effects of, **51**, 167-177, 277. Mohegans and Dutch, **28**, 115. New England tribes and English, **60**, 319; Abenakis and English, **67**, 103. *See also* the

Peace (continued)—

several colonies and countries: relations with aborigines. (c)
Between colonies and countries—Aulnay and English, 30, 304;
of Westphalia, 32, 312; New France and New England, 36, 99;
France and England, 38, 229, 41, 239, 67, 57, 205-207, 71, 29;
France and Austria, 67, 337. *See also* Calumet, Ambassadors
and envoys, Tobacco-pipes, and Treaties.

Peaches: in New Netherlands, 28, 111; in Canada, 64, 133; found
along Mississippi, 65, 133, 66, 229. Trees—care necessary, in
Canada, 64, 133; sent to Illinois country from South, 66, 229.

Pear-trees: planted by Jesuits, 6, 75; in Canada, 9, 155, 64, 133-
137; in New Netherlands, 28, 111; on Richelieu Island, 48, 165;
in north country, 56, 205.

Pearls, not found among southern Indians, 65, 141.

Pearon, Jean, Jesuit scholastic, 71, 135; sketch, 157.

Peas (pease), 9, 153, 157, 239, 249, 10, 59, 12, 131, 257, 16, 79, 17,
223, 24, 51, 37, 25, 83, 153, 40, 111, 44, 119, 46, 137, 55, 273, 60,
47, 187, 62, 247, 63, 259, 65, 167; cultivated by French, 4, 193, 9,
163, 23, 271, 34, 51, 38, 193, 69, 255; as food, 5, 99, 167, 189, 269,
27, 103, 159, 36, 59, 67, 291, 68, 269, 69, 101; in Indian cookery,
5, 282; Jesuits cultivate, 6, 77, 70, 31, 45, 55, 67; sold to Indians,
6, 273; exported to Antilles, 50, 241; climate at Chicoutimi un-
favorable to, 68, 109; price, 69, 249, 257.

Peasants, French: Indians compared to, 26, 125, 51, 129; ignor-
ance of, 52, 262.

Peat: in Mississippi valley, 55, 207; on Anticosti Island, 62, 272.

Pecan, species of nut: in Illinois country, 66, 229; valuable for
export, 348. Tree (*Hicoria Pecan*, or *Carya olivaeformis*), 66,
348.

Peddlers, Jesuits disguised as, 47, 197.

Peet, Stephen D., antiquarian: "Rain-god," 71, 278. "Animal
Figures," 71, 287. *Mound-builders*, 71, 267. *Embl. Mounds*, 71,
267. *Cliff-dwellers*, 71, 267.

Pegouaki (Pecouaki, Pequaket, Pigwacket), Abenaki village:
identification, 67, 332; reestablishment of, discussed, 31-35. *See
also* Fryeburg, Me.

Peiré, ———, memorandum on document, 65, 39.

Pekan (pecan, precan; *Mustela pennanti*; black fox, black cat),
French-Canadian term for wild cat, 21, 315; other names for,
315; bought by English, 70, 127; prices, 127.

Pelecanus erythrorhynchos. *See* Pelican, American white.

Pelerin (Pellerin), Philippe, secular priest: at Ursulines', 45, 272;
officiates, 123-125, 143; in religious procession, 155; returns to
France, 165, 270.

- Pelican, American white (*Pelecanus erythrorhynchos*): habitat, 55, 197, 321; Indian name for, 197; described, 197-199.
- Pelisson (Pellisson), Paul, French writer and courtier: abjures heresy, 62, 276; furnishes medicine to Jesuits, 95, 231; death (1693), 276; sketch, 276.
- Pelletier (Peltier), François, son of Nicolas: with Albanel, 45, 119-121; marries Indian woman, 149, 272; at Quebec, 50, 197; sketch, 45, 272.
- Pelletier (Peltier), Guillaume: son enters service of Jesuits, 28, 227; appointed deputy, 38, 185; sketch, 294.
- Pelletier, Michel, buys St. Aignan, 5, 284.
- Pelletier (Peltier), Nicolas, 45, 272; in danger from Iroquois, 36, 123; sketch, 246.
- Peltier, Jean, visits Iroquois, 43, 37.
- Peltier, Jeanne, marriage, 59, 305.
- Peltier, Marie, difficulties in second marriage, 30, 159, 304.
- Pelts, 9, 167; of Canada, excellence of, 1, 101, 38, 243; different varieties, 3, 69, 4, 113, 207, 17, 243, 69, 171; amount of, at Tadoussac, 32, 103, 69, 95; brought from Hudson Bay region, 33, 67, 56, 149; best and most abundant in West, 41, 185; of summer beaver, worthless, 68, 109; at Chicoutimi, 69, 111; at Sept Isles, 121; stored by Loups, 171; season for obtaining, 48, 179. Convert gives, as alms, 20, 245; Iroquois capture, 21, 49, 24, 271, 275-277; confiscated, when not taken to warehouse, 30, 183; French seize, from Iroquois, 64, 243. Uses — as bedding, 1, 281, 3, 77; to cover tents or cabins, 2, 79, 3, 77. Buried with dead, 2, 135; corpses wrapped in, 3, 129, 54, 147; bones buried in, at feast of dead, 39, 31; as presents, 3, 89, 127, 5, 209, 27, 267, 33, 121, 54, 225, 68, 205; as money, 9, 173-177, 205, 21, 123, 22, 241, 37, 71, 69, 245-249, 259-261; in barter, 9, 203, 17, 241, 31, 209; as carpet, 59, 281. *See also* Furs, Fur trade, and the several fur-bearing animals.
- Pemaquid, Me., Indian settlement near, 1, 309; English settlement at, 24, 309; Bashaba at, 3, 297; French capture (1696), 63, 300, 305; English seize Indians at, 67, 334.
- Pembroke, Eng., Jesuits at, 1, 235, 2, 273, 3, 17, 4, 69-73.
- Pemetiq, Indian name for Mt. Desert, 3, 265.
- Pemptegoet. *See* Penobscot and Pentegoët.
- Pemptegoïs. *See* Penobscot and Pentegoët.
- Penacooks (Nipmucks, Penagouc), Algonquian tribe: location, 36, 243-244; promise to aid French against Iroquois, 101-103. *See also* Nipmucks.
- Penakouret, Abenaki convert: piety, 63, 77.

PENALTIES: among Indians — not known among, 33, 51; for sorcery, 14, 37, 15, 53, 30, 21, 39, 133-137; fall upon relatives or public, 15, 157, 37, 163; for theft, 38, 269; for murder, 273-287. Among converts — for disobedience, 18, 107, 173, 22, 119-121; among Sillery Christians, 20, 145-151, 22, 121; for sorcery, 20, 153; for intoxication, 25, 187, 26, 147-149, 29, 79, 35, 237, 269-271; for taking part in licentious feast, 25, 191; for apostacy, 259-281. French inflict on Indians — by Champflour, 25, 191; for killing cattle, 28, 225; for treachery, 35, 49, 221; for intoxication (imposed in conjunction with Jesuits), 40, 153, 62, 53, 63, 103-111, 223; at Montreal, 53, 241; for alleged treachery, 55, 291, 295; for attempted murder, 307. In France — for theft, 10, 65-67; for sorcery, 11, 201-203, 261, 12, 155, 169; for murder, 33, 233; for licentiousness, 35, 292; death by fire, rarely inflicted, 13, 75.

Among French in Canada: for trading liquor to Indians, 6, 329, 9, 145, 203-205, 26, 147, 28, 147, 33, 49-53, 46, 173, 187, 48, 221, 63, 111, 68, 267; for intoxication, 9, 145, 25, 187, 27, 119, 32, 83; for gluttony, 28, 169; for blasphemy, 9, 145, 28, 167-169; for neglect of religious services, 9, 145; for desertion, 24, 47-49, 42, 245, 63, 283; for murderous assault, 28, 167; for dueling, 169; galleys, inflicted for crimes, 32, 105, 50, 255; for theft, 34, 39, 41, 257; for prostitution, 185; criminal escapes, by acting as executioner, 32, 105, 41, 257; for exceeding price-tariff, 44, 93; for robbery and arson, 47, 297; for murder and arson, 305; for petitioning, 63, 199. Hanging, 49, 77 — for piracy, 3, 292, 29, 31; for murder, 49, 171, 51, 207, 68, 267; for attempted murder, 38, 173, 72, 15; for counterfeiting, 50, 211; for rape, 217. Mennonites regard capital punishment unlawful, 28, 313.

Miscellaneous: English, for privateering, 36, 97. General, for piracy, 29, 31. Right of capital punishment under feudal system, 41, 257. *See also* the several crimes.

Penances: public, for Indians, 18, 175, 33, 33-35, 37, 45; imposed for drunkenness, 25, 187, 26, 147, 27, 101, 119, 147-149, 29, 75-81, 55, 63, 68, 267; performed by repentant apostates, 25, 255, 273-281; by mothers for children, 32, 305. *See also* Mortifications.

Pené, —, and others: *Neptune françois*, 71, 364. *See also* Cartography and maps.

Penetanguishene, Ont.: Indian sites near, 19, 270-272, 39, 264. Memorial church at, 4, 266, 5, 297; view, 295.

Penetic (Pemetiq), 3, 265; Indian name of Mt. Desert, 1, 318. *See also* Mt. Desert and St. Sauveur.

Penhallow, D. P.: "Canad. Botany," 71, 348.

Pénicaut, —, companion of Le Sueur, 66, 338; *Rel. Louisiane*, cited, 65, 262, 267, 270, 66, 338, 71, 258.

Peninsula: upper Michigan, 33, 149-151; between Mississippi and Tamaroas Rivers, 69, 221.

Pennengous, 60, 217. *See* Openangoes.

Pennsylvania (colony and state), 59, 312; Indians in, 8, 301, 47, 316, 69, 297; counties — St. Lawrence, Indian site in, 69, 299. *See also* New Sweden.

Penobscot, Me.: settlement at, 24, 309; history, 71, 315. *See also* Castine, Pentegoët *and* Rivers: Penobscot.

Penobscots, English appellation of Etechemin tribe, 1, 10, 292, 12, 274, 18, 260. *See* Pentagouetch *and* Tarratines.

Penoutet, Jean Baptiste, Algonkin lad: baptism and death, 11, 91.

Pens, Hospital nuns ask for, 51, 115, 52, 109.

Pensa, ———, Jesuit provincial in Europe, friend of Chaumonot, 18, 33.

Pensacola (Pansacolas), Fla.: Spaniards settle (1696), 65, 270; Spaniards seize, 165; fort at, 167; French attack and capture (1719), 269, 270, 66, 341; restored to Spain (1721), 65, 270; transferred to England, 70, 267; British at, 71, 387.

Pensacola Indians, 65, 175. *See* Pansacolas.

Pensaukee, Wis., Indian site at, 58, 298. *See also* Chouskouabika.

Pensions: Jesuit — granted to (1747), 36, 251, 49, 275, 65, 181, 271; payments of, authorized, 49, 157, 50, 215; petition for payment of, 49, 173; payments on, 175; granted in Louisiana, 69, 203; asked for last four Jesuits, 71, 105. Récollets — granted to, 53, 303.

Pentagouet (Pentagwet). *See* Pentegoët.

Pentagouetch, Algonquian appellation of Etechemin tribe, 18, 233, 260. *See* Penobscots *and* Tarratines.

Pentecost, feast of: date in 1611, 3, 299; eve of, 29, 49, 293.

Pentegoët (Pemptegoet, Pemptegoüs, Pentagouet), appellation of district, settlement, and river: location, 8, 287, 67, 195-197; Indians at, 1, 83, 46, 67; Poutrincourt at, 155; Lalemant at, 4, 233, 269; English capture (1613), 8, 13; restored to France (1635), 13, 287; Druillettes at, 37, 247. *See also* Castine, Penobscot, *and* Rivers: Penobscot.

Peorias, 66, 51. *See* Peorias.

Peokwagamy, 65, 47. *See* Lakes: St. John.

People of sea, 18, 231, 247, 23, 277. *See* Winnebagoes.

Peoria, Ill., La Salle builds fort near, 57, 316, 64, 279.

Peorias (Peorias, Peoualeas, Peualen, Peouarea, Peouareoua, Peouarias, Peouarooua, Pewarias, Piouaroua), Illinois tribe or clan, 58, 293; called "Illinois of the strait" (du détroit), 65, 101, 263-264, 66, 51; location of village, 59, 304, 64, 279, 65, 264, 66,

Peorias (continued)—

289; dwell with Miamis, 58, 41, 265; dwell with Kaskaskias, 65, 101-103, 157; population of village (1707), 66, 121. Docile, 1, 35; medicine-men among, 64, 181; go into winter quarters, 233; use firearms, 66, 287. Jesuits with, 1, 35, 58, 265, 59, 125, 163, 64, 189, 66, 51, 63, 247, 279, 287-289; attitude toward Christianity, 64, 161-163, 171-173, 199; converts among, 193, 197; ill-treat Gravier, 66, 247, 265, 287; desire missionary, 267, 279. French with, 66, 53, 277, 287, 291; forbidden to trade with, 265; fur trade with, 265; secretly trade with, 265-267. *See also* Illinois Indians.

Peoualeas (Peoualen, Peouarea, Peouarias, Peouareoua, Peouareoua), 58, 41, 265, 293, 59, 163, 64, 171, 173, 181, 189, 193, 197, 199, 233, 65, 101, 103, 66, 53, 247, 265, 267, 277, 279, 287-291. *See* Peorias.

Peouarea (Peouareoua), Peoria village: location, 59, 309; Jesuits at, 125, 66, 63.

Pé'ouris, Illinois chief, 65, 71.

Pepakousinagoutieou, Pierre, Montagnais convert: baptism, 58, 63.

Pepikoukia, Illinois tribe or clan: at Miami village, 58, 41.

Pepin, Marie Anne Louise, marriage, 70, 307.

Pepiouertnet, Pierre Thomas, Abenaki chief, 69, 73.

Pepisagontaou, Montagnais convert: baptized, 59, 61.

Pepper: Hospital nuns ask for, 49, 207, 50, 161, 51, 113, 52, 109; long, 51, 113; in Jesuit invoice, 66, 29; sold at Detroit mission, 69, 275; price, 275. Plant—as remedy, 68, 73; wax obtained from, 73.

Pepper, Mary Sifton, translator for this series, 1-9, v of each volume.

Pequots (Pequods), Algonquian tribe of New England: allied to Mohegans, 1, 308, 26, 315; hostile to Canadian Indians, 1, 308; history, 71, 291.

Perca (Americana, flavescens). *See* Perch.

Percé Rock, 9, 311. *See* Islands: Percée.

Percé, village in Gaspé, 9, 311.

Perch, a fish: blue (cunner, *ctenolabrus adspersus*), 8, 306; black (achigen), 42, 295; yellow or American (*Americana* or *flavescens*), 295; in lakes and rivers of New France, 9, 167 (goldfish), 31, 251, 48, 173, 50, 241.

Perche, French province: emigration from, to Canada, 7, 310, 12, 275, 27, 312, 314, 28, 315, 317, 42, 301, 43, 322, 47, 315.

Peré, ———, trader: at Quebec, 45, 157; goes to Isle Percé, 159; owner of ship, 47, 285.

- Péré, Jean: sent to Lake Superior (1666), **50**, 324; discovers copper mine, **55**, 237.
- Pereira, Portuguese merchant: Druillettes calls Winslow his, **36**, 87; allusion to, explained, 239.
- Perennin, ———, portrait, **66**, 317.
- Perier (Perrier), ———, **68**, 197; governor of Louisiana (1726-34), **66**, 342, **70**, 316; good administration of, **67**, 269-271, 277; Indians chant calumet to, 299; plans settlement at Vincennes, **70**, 316; friendly to Jesuits, **68**, 167; Yazoo chief sends message to, 173; places restrictions on voyageurs, 183; provides for defense of French settlements, 187-189; recognizes bravery of D'Artaguetie, 193; Illinois Indians offer services to, 203, 207.

PERIODICALS —

Magazines and reviews —

- American Antiquarian, cited, **10**, 320, **71**, 264, 267, 275, 277, 278, 284, 285, 287, 290, 292, 295, 317.
- American Anthropologist, cited, **10**, 320, 328, **71**, 221, 263, 264, 266, 269, 273, 276, 277, 279, 280, 282, 283, 286, 287, 293, 295, 354, 378, 404.
- American Catholic Quarterly Review, cited, **69**, 305, 306, 308, **70**, 315, **71**, 241, 328, 393.
- American Naturalist, cited, **8**, 314, **64**, 279, **65**, 266, **71**, 278, 279, 284, 285, 295, 328.
- American Quarterly Register, cited, **71**, 336.
- American Review, cited, **12**, 270, **71**, 278.
- American Whig Review, cited, **71**, 278.
- Année Sainte, cited, **71**, 234.
- Appleton's Journal, cited, **49**, 289.
- Archiv der Pharmacie (Halle), cited, **49**, 276.
- Atlantic Monthly, cited, **3**, 299, **68**, 335, **71**, 235, 279, 309.
- Canada-Français, cited, **8**, 292, **12**, 275, **16**, 257, **24**, 310, **71**, 303.
- Canadian Antiquarian, cited, **71**, 299, 300.
- Canadian Indian, cited, **71**, 287, 312.
- Canadian Journal, cited, **5**, 296, **55**, 319, **71**, 270, 311, 324, 329.
- Canadian Magazine, cited, **71**, 329, 345.
- Canadian Messenger, cited, **34**, 249, **68**, 322.
- Canadian Monthly and National Review, cited, **1**, 305, 309, 315, **2**, 295, 304, 307, **71**, 329.
- Catholic Historical Researches, cited, **69**, 304, **71**, 246, 327, 329.
- Catholic World, cited, **1**, 318.
- Century Magazine, cited, **71**, 268.
- Cincinnati Miscellany, cited, **71**, 276.
- Courrier du Livre, cited, **71**, 220, 372.

PERIODICALS: *Magazines and reviews* (continued)—

- Democratic Review, cited, **71**, 240.
 Edinburgh New Philosophical Journal, cited, **5**, 293.
 Études religieuses, cited, **55**, 315, **71**, 233, 403.
 Forum, cited, **71**, 268.
 Fraser's Magazine, cited, **70**, 315.
 Historical Magazine, cited, **2**, 299, 301, **4**, 250, **5**, 279, **8**, 301, **47**, 316, **59**, 297, **70**, 311, **71**, 290, 294, 330.
 Journal American Folk-lore, cited, **5**, 286, **6**, 328, 330, **8**, 303-304, **10**, 325, **12**, 270-271, **18**, 259, **63**, 306, **71**, 276-278, 290, 292.
 Journal Asiatique, cited, **66**, 320.
 London Quarterly Review, cited, **71**, 239.
 Magazine of American History, with Notes and Queries: cited, **1**, 308, **2**, 301, **41**, 258, **69**, 294, **70**, 304, **71**, 269, 288, 330.
 New England Historical and Genealogical Register, cited, **71**, 314.
 North American Review, cited, **71**, 271, 279, 287.
 Ohio Archæological and Historical Quarterly, cited, **4**, 255, **71**, 331, 354.
 Pharmaceutical Review, cited, **43**, 325, **71**, 347.
 Popular Science Monthly, cited, **8**, 314, **71**, 285.
 Quarterly Review, cited, **70**, 315.
 Queen's Quarterly, cited, **71**, 308, 310, 378.
 Revue Canadienne, cited, **19**, 269, **50**, 322, **58**, 296, **69**, 290, 303, **71**, 303, 308, 331, 334, 335, 379.
 Revue de Géographie, cited, **50**, 325, **59**, facing 86, **71**, 363.
 Revue de Montréal, cited, **50**, 322, **55**, 315, **67**, 332, **69**, 303, **71**, 234, 242, 299, 303, 306, 307, 311, 331.
 Revue Historique, cited, **71**, 306.
 Scribner's Monthly, cited, **71**, 291.
 United States Catholic Historical Magazine, cited, **57**, 318, **59**, 309, **64**, 276, **65**, 263, 272, **67**, 338, **68**, 329, **69**, 306, 308, **70**, 305-308, **71**, 235, 237, 238, 242, 261, 272, 277, 290, 291, 302, 317, 319, 322, 326, 332, 336. *See also* U. S. Cath. Hist. Soc.
 United States Catholic Intelligencer, cited, **66**, 346, **71**, 332.
 Weltbott, cited, **66**, 321.
Newspapers—
 "Abeille, l'," cited, **18**, 256, **42**, 292, 293, 298, **60**, 311, 315-318, **65**, 256, **66**, 340, **69**, 233, 282, 303, **70**, 303, **71**, 331.
 Detroit "Sunday News," cited, **69**, 283, 305.
 "Harper's Weekly," cited, **71**, 275.
 London, "Post Man," cited, **68**, 329.
 "Mercure François" (publishes accounts of missions), **1**, 41; cited, **4**, 248, 257, 268, **5**, 269, 273, **6**, 328, **7**, 311-312, **71**, 330, **72**, 9.

- Milwaukee "Sentinel," cited, 54, 308.
Montreal "Gazette," cited, 71, 395.
Montreal "Star," cited, 71, 238.
Orillia "Packet," cited, 5, 298, 54, 307, 71, 312.
Oshkosh "Sunday Times," cited, 54, 308, 71, 320.
Quebec "Electeur," cited, 71, 239.
Quebec "Gazette," its proprietor, 41, 251; cited, 71, 395.
Quebec "Union Libérale," cited, 71, 384.
Toronto "Globe," cited, 5, 296, 71, 266.
Toronto "Mail," cited, 5, 296, 21, 316, 71, 266.
Periwinkle (*Pyrula*), shells used for wampum, 8, 313.
Permits, trading: issued by Compagnie de la Colonie du Canada, 65, 217, 225-237, 243-245; giving of, to be prohibited, 67, 47; conditions under which given, 47.
Pernelle, Julien, Jesuit scholastic, 71, 135; arrives in Louisiana, 72, 19; with Illinois, 70, 89; sketch, 89, 71, 179.
Péronne. *See* Dumesnil: Louis and Michel.
Perrault, Julien, Jesuit, 71, 135; arrives in Canada (1634), 8, 305; at Cape Breton mission, 292, 305; sketch, 305, 71, 140. Cape Breton *Relation* (*Rel.* 1635), 7, 312, 8, vii, 3, 157-167, 71, 184.
Perrier. *See* Perier.
Perron, Jacques, accused of illicit trading, 69, 85.
Perrot, François Marie: arrives in Canada (1670), 58, 295; governor of Montreal, 295; marriage, 295; land granted to (1672), 295; trade with Indians, 295; residence of, 123; at Prairie de la Magdeleine, 59, 285-287; arrested and sent to France (1674), 58, 295, 62, 153; imprisoned in Bastille, 58, 295; governorship restored, 295; governor of Acadia (1684), 295; captured by English (1690), 295; partner of, in fur trade, 69, 293; character, 58, 295; sketch, 295.
Perrot, Mme. François Marie (*née* La Guide): niece of Talon, 54, 277, 58, 295; sponsor in baptism, 54, 277.
Perrot, Mme. la presidente: aids mission, 66, 135.
Perrot, Nicolas, noted explorer and Indian agent: Jesuits and Sulpitians employ (1660-66), 55, 320; engaged in fur trade, 320; with St. Lussou (1670-71), 10, 322, 55, 320; marriage, 320; land granted to, 320; acts as interpreter, 320; in Northwest (1684-99), 320; appointed commandant in Northwest (1685), 320; work among Indians, 320; presents ostensorium to De Pere mission, 56, 303, 66, frontispiece, 9, 347, 71, 218; persuades Ottawas to join French, 63, 303; takes possession of Northwest for France (1689), 66, 337; discovers lead mines (1693), 55, 320; losses, 320-321; composes memoirs, 321; last years of, 321; death (1717), 321;

Perrot (continued)—

biography, 320-321, **71**, 322, 337. Value of writings, **1**, 37; *Mémoire* published (1864; Tailhan's ed.), **55**, 321, **71**, 258, 281; cited, **5**, 282, 285, 286, 290, **6**, 328, **10**, 321, 324, 326-327, **14**, 286, **23**, 328, **35**, 292, **42**, 297, **45**, 270, **51**, 289, **55**, 321, **58**, 296, **60**, 321, **61**, 269, **66**, 338, **71**, 258, 281.

Perryville, N. Y., Iroquois site near, **51**, 294.

Perseus, legend of, **12**, 269.

Persia, oriental country: king, **9**, 89; revolutions in empire, **45**, 203; French known in, **46**, 241.

Persil, **70**, 65, 309. *See* Le Duc, F.

Persimmons (*Diospyros virginiana*), species of fruit: Indian name for, **65**, 73, 119, 263, **66**, 229; compared to medlar, **65**, 119, **66**, 229; bread made from, **64**, 137, 278; in Mississippi valley, **65**, 73, 119, **66**, 229. Trees, **59**, 139, 312.

Perthuis, Madeleine, marriage, **69**, 306.

Perthuis, Pierre, *père*: Montreal merchant, **70**, 306.

Perthuis (Pertuis), Pierre, *fils*: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 27-29; sketch, 306.

Peru, S. A.: adjoins New France, **2**, 199; superstitions of natives, **3**, 145; liquor made from corn in, **11**, 275; mines in, **18**, 83, **69**, 223; Jesuits begin missions in (1568), **61**, 269; maps of, **66**, 303, 313, 316.

Peskaticwet. *See* Piscataqua.

Pests (pestilences). *See* Epidemics, Fevers, and Smallpox.

Petard, Montagnais fire, **68**, 95. *See also* Artillery, and Cannon.

Petau, Julien, marriage, **30**, 159, 304.

Petikouchkaouat, Lazare, Algonkin convert: sickness and death, **19**, 15-17.

Petit, ———, royal secretary, **11**, 29.

Petit, ———, owns ship, **49**, 161; at Quebec, **51**, 147.

Petit. *See* Le Petit, Louis.

Petit, Joseph, son of Pierre: death, **35**, 43.

Petit, Pierre: tenant of Jesuits, **30**, 201-203; burial of son, **35**, 43.

Petit-cap (Beaupré), church of Ste. Anne at, **44**, 93, **51**, 95-97; Iroquois depredations at, **45**, 155. *See also* Beaupré and Ste. Anne de Beaupré.

Petite école, at Quebec, **60**, 320.

Petit séminaire. *See* Quebec: ecclesiastical and educational.

Petite Nation (Ouaouechkaïrini, Ouaouechkairiniouek: Algonquian), French appellation of Algonquian tribe, **8**, 75, **9**, 251, 307, **12**, 231, **14**, 273, **15**, 153, **16**, 43, **18**, 259, **49**, 173; Algonkin appellation, **5**, 303; location, **5**, 291, **14**, 225, **18**, 229, **21**, 117; lan-

guage, 44, 251; nomads, 15, 153. Rivers named for, 5, 291, 18, 258. Hostilities with Iroquois, 8, 59, 9, 65, 30, 187, 34, 55; propose alliance with Sillery Indians, 20, 167; trade with Algonkins, 37, 97. Frenchman killed by, 5, 223, 241; at French settlements, 12, 183, 20, 259, 30, 281.

Petitpré. *See* Jesuits: donnés.

Petite Racine, an Ottawa: envoy to Iroquois, 64, 27.

Petition, of habitants to governor, 30, 183; fine imposed for presenting, 63, 199.

Petrictich, Pierre Antoine, *dit*, 7, 77, 83. *See* Pierre Antoine.

Petroleum, found in Quebec province, 8, 289.

Petun, Indian name for tobacco, 6, 330, 27, 271, 29, 157. *See also* Tobacco.

PETUNS (Dinondadies; Etionnontarehronons, Khionontatehronons, Tionnontatehronons: Huron; Hurons of Tionnontate; Tobacco Nation, Nation du Petun, Tobacco Hurons: Fr.), Huron-Iroquois tribe, 14, 285; origin and meaning of name, 1, 22, 8, 304, 10, 325, 20, 43, 38, 235. *See also* Wyandots.

Location: before dispersion, 1, 21-22, 5, 279, 10, 145, 324, 18, 233, 20, 43, 308, 21, 317, 23, 326, 33, 61, 38, 235; at St. Michel, 44, 324; beyond Mississippi (1660), 45, 235; at Chequamegon Point, 50, 207, 54, 167, 55, 97; in Ottawa village (1667), 51, 21; on Mackinac Island, 55, 159, 167, 56, 115; present, 5, 279.

Population, etc.: Population — Wolf tribe of, 10, 326; villages, 19, 269; at Mackinac, (1673) 57, 249, (1679) 61, 103. Language — same as Huron, 8, 115, 20, 43, 41, 77; preserved among Wyandots, 8, 304. Characteristics — cultivate tobacco, 1, 22, 17, 165, 20, 43, 38, 235; practice tattooing, 1, 279; sedentary (villages), 19, 269. Deity of, 10, 195. Relics of, in Ontario museum, 5, 297; famine among, 46, 143; history, 5, 279, 71, 294.

Relations with other tribes: trade with other tribes, 1, 22. Algonquian tribes take refuge with, 44, 245-247, 46, 69, 143. Hurons — kindred and allies of, 1, 21-22; trade with, 15, 155; Hurons take refuge with, 1, 26, 34, 203, 223, 251, 35, 81. Iroquois — attacked and defeated by, 1, 27, 5, 279, 35, 107-117, 36, 181, 40, 15-19, 42, 197, 47, 149, 56, 115, 267; remnants of, propose war against, 38, 181; captive among, 45, 207; flee from, 40, 37, 41, 79, 44, 324, 45, 235, 243, 50, 307. Neutrals with, 5, 279.

Relations with French: Jesuits project mission to (1640), 18, 247; Jesuits with, and missions to, 1, 24, 8, 135, 290, 307, 9, 313, 19, 125, 259, 20, 43-67, 21, 157, 177-185, 23, 179, 35, 107, 40, 15, 45, 42, 73, 50, 307-311, 57, 249, 61, 69, 103; Jesuits slandered to, 15, 21; send envoys to Jesuits, 57; desire Jesuits, 46, 69; Christians among, 54, 167. Trade with, 41, 77.

- Peuvret, Jean Baptiste, sieur du Menu (Mesnu): marriage, **45**, 270; land granted to, 270; goes to France, 107; member and secretary of supreme council, 270, **50**, 207; death (1697), **45**, 270; sketch, 270.
- Peuvret heirs, land belonging to, **71**, 75.
- Pewarias, **66**, 57, 59. *See* Peorias.
- Pewter, utensils of, **50**, 163.
- Pharmacognosy and pharmacy, books relating to, **71**, 349-350.
- Pharmacopeias, **71**, 350.
- Phaseolus vulgaris*, indigenous to America, **2**, 304. *See also* Beans.
- Pheasants, in Mississippi valley, **69**, 145, 209.
- Philadelphia, Pa., **10**, 328, **12**, 270, 271, **43**, 325, **69**, 171; Jesuits at, **71**, 43, 389.
- Philadelphia Numismatic and Antiquarian Society: *Proceedings*, cited, **11**, 275, **71**, 285, 347.
- Phili, ———, Detroit habitant: masses ordered by, **69**, 259. *See* Philis.
- Philibert, ———, Capuchin, curé at Natchez: receives Jesuits, **67**, 311.
- Philibot, Joseph, in service of Jesuits, **69**, 133, 137.
- Philip, King, appellation of Massachusetts chief Metacomet: war of, **36**, 238, **60**, 319.
- Philip IV. of France ("the Fair"), organizes Parliament of Paris, **2**, 297.
- Philippau, Charles, marriage, **27**, 314.
- Philippe II. (Augustus), of France, rebuilds Ste. Geneviève, **2**, 297.
- Philis (Phili, Phylis, Filis), **47**, 301, 305, 319; departs for France, **48**, 237. *See* Desmoulins, Jacques.
- Phipps (Phips), Sir William, British officer: leads expedition against Quebec, **64**, 274-275, **71**, 308.
- Phleugny, Pierre de, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 135; sketch, **70**, 83, **71**, 179.
- Phoenix, N. Y.: Onondaga fishing village at, **41**, 255, **51**, 293.
- Phoenix Sportsmen's Club (Seneca Falls, N. Y.): rare specimen owned by, **56**, 301.
- Phosphates, mined in Laurentian region, **5**, 286, **8**, 289.
- Physic-nuts, **43**, 326. *See* Barbadoes nuts.
- Piakimina (piakimine), **64**, 278, **65**, 73. 117-121, 129, 133-135, **263**, **66**, 229. *See* Persimmons.
- Piat, Irenæus, Récollet: envoy to Jesuits, **4**, 260.
- Picar (Picard), **27**, 93, **45**, 155. *See* Garemand.
- Picard, Charles, **45**, 95. *See* Gareman.
- Picard, Pierre: appointed deputy, **38**, 185; marriage, 295.

- "Picardie," term in French *argot*, 68, 227-229.
- Piccolomini, Francesco, Jesuit general, 38, 295; requested to allow Lalemant to be made bishop of Canada, 36, 69-73.
- Pichibabich, an Algonkin: his child baptized, 6, 133.
- Pichichich, Adrien, Algonkin child: baptized, 6, 129.
- Pichon, Thomas: *Hist. Cape Breton*, 71, 258.
- Pichou du sud* (tiger-cat), 59, 309.
- Pickawillany, Miami town and English trading-post: attacked by Ottawas, 69, 299.
- Pickaxes: Jogues finds, among Iroquois, 39, 205; demanded by Natches, 68, 191.
- Pickerel, 71, 371. *See* Perch.
- Pickering, Charles: *Chron. Hist. of Plants*, cited, 5, 282, 6, 330, 11, 275, 33, 273, 59, 308, 71, 348.
- Pickering, John: *Rale's Abnaki Dictionary*, 67, 338, 71, 274.
- Picolo, F. M., Jesuit: report on California missions, cited, 68, 332.
- Picoté, Hélène, marriages, 62, 273, 69, 293.
- Picquet (Piquet), François, Sulpitian priest: at La Présentation, 69, 155; at Montreal, 195; in Fort William Henry (George) campaign, 70, 93; rescues English captive from Indians, 195; biography, 66, 310, 69, 295, 71, 334; monument to, 382.
- Pictography and picture-writing. *See* Indians: social and economic life.
- Pictou, N. S.: copper at, 3, 296; history (of county), 71, 309.
- Pictures, religious: illuminated, 32, 67; gilded, 51, 115, 52, 107; on vellum, 32, 67; -engravings, 67, 323-325. Used by missionaries (*see* Jesuits: methods of instruction). *See also* Images.
- Piékwagami, 68, 55. *See* Lakes: St. John.
- Pierrart (Pierard, Pierart), Germain, Jesuit brother, 71, 135; sketch, 159.
- Pierre, Attikamègue convert: piety, 37, 225-227.
- Pierre, Brother, 30, 173, 32, 67, 34, 65, 43, 59. *See* Feauté. and Masson.
- Pierre, a Frenchman: I. Accompanies Baird, 4, 91. II. Assists at mass, 32, 73.
- Pierre, Huron convert: I. 21, 289. II. Baptized, 24, 115; at Sil-lery, 119.
- Pierre, Huron youth: baptism, 15, 89, 103.
- Pierre, Jesuit engagé: abandoned by Indians, 8, 81.
- Pierre, Montagnais convert: piety, 53, 79-81.
- Pierre, Souriquois convert: constancy, 30, 129.
- Pierre Blanche, Etechemin port, 3, 187.

- Pierron, Jean, Jesuit, **50**, 211, **51**, 145, 147, 219, 221, **52**, 139, 141, **53**, 231, **71**, 135; visits English colonies, **50**, 323, **59**, 73, 307; pronounces final vows, **51**, 147; journey to Agnié, 179-187; in Mohawk mission, **52**, 53, 117, **53**, 137; corresponds with Love-lace, **52**, 139, 262; paints religious pictures, 119-123, **53**, 203; sketch, **50**, 323, **71**, 150-151. Reports of Mohawk mission, **52**, 117-141, **53**, 137-239, **71**, 196. Letter, cited, **51**, 291, **71**, 232.
- Pierson (Pierçon), Philippe, Jesuit, **50**, 219, **53**, 159, **61**, 113, 143, **71**, 135; arrives in Canada, **50**, 215; teaches in Quebec college, **51**, 147; in Huron mission, **59**, 71, 219; receives Marquette's bones, 203; sketch, **50**, 327, **71**, 151. Letter, **60**, 209-211, **71**, 199.
- Piesa*, rock-paintings on Mississippi, **59**, 312.
- Pieskaret (Piescaret, Piescars; misprinted Dieskaret), Simon, Algonkin chief: conversion and baptism, **20**, 281-287, **31**, 267-269; piety, **20**, 293; in war against Iroquois, **24**, 255, 259-263, **27**, 231-233; speeches by, 239-241, 267; appointed to maintain public peace, **31**, 287; presents Iroquois captives to Montmagny, **36**, 21; treacherously slain by Iroquois, **5**, 290, **30**, 235, 239; has presentiment of death, 247.
- Pigarouich, Estienne, Algonkin medicine-man, **12**, 9, 17, **25**, 249; disputes with Le Jeune, **11**, 251-269; forsakes his art, **14**, 133, **16**, 157-159; goes to Sillery, **14**, 275; conversion and baptism, **16**, 149-167, **18**, 189, **25**, 249; piety, **16**, 31, **18**, 171, 191, **24**, 45-55; zeal, **18**, 95, 193, **25**, 249; his Christian marriage, **16**, 167; apostacy, **25**, 249-251; abandons his wife, 145, 249; repentance, 251-259; relapse, 261; abandoned by tribesmen, 265, 271-273; repentance and penance, 275-281.
- Pigeons, wild, **2**, 155, **3**, 81, **9**, 65, **11**, 81, **28**, 145, **30**, 153, **32**, 147, **43**, 153, **50**, 63, **54**, 189, **56**, 49, **59**, 181; abundance of, **1**, 253, **48**, 177, **65**, 109-111, **69**, 145; destroy grain, **48**, 177; in Huron folk-lore, **10**, 143, 287.
- Pignalac, **5**, 276. *See* Fisheries.
- Pignons d'Inde* (*Jatropha curcas*), medicinal use, **43**, 303, 326.
- Pig-nut, **43**, 325. *See* Hickory.
- Pigs. *See* Swine.
- Pigwacket, **67**, 332. *See* Pegouuki.
- Pigwagami, **59**, 57. *See* Lakes: St. John.
- Pijart, Claude, Jesuit, **12**, 205, **18**, 187, **23**, 227, **42**, 297, **43**, 55, 75, 77, **44**, 85, 95, **45**, 123, 131, 159, **46**, 163, 171, 189, **47**, 275, **48**, 227, 231, **51**, 145, 147, **71**, 135; arrives in Canada, **12**, 193; at Quebec hospital, **19**, 11-13; instructs Indian girls, 45-49; escapes from wreck, 63; at Sillery, **20**, 309; labors with Algonkins, **18**, 256, **20**, 93, **23**, 207, 233, 275, **27**, 47, 55, **30**, 109, 125; attends feast of

- the dead, 23, 223; at Quebec, 30, 189; at Montreal, 38, 195; criticises Queylus, 43, 63; in charge of a congregation, 48, 241; at Quebec college, 60, 141; biography, 12, 274, 71, 142, 227; obituary letter on, 226; facsimile writing, 43, 62, 71, 212; as a linguist, 23, 207, 27, 55. *Mort de Garreau*, 42, 237, 71, 232.
- Pijart, Pierre, Jesuit, 8, 65, 9, 301, 10, 63, 89, 11, 19, 137, 12, 23, 109-113, 199, 205, 13, 9, 21, 85, 87, 97, 119, 123, 125, 151, 189, 193, 207, 247, 251, 35, 43, 71, 135; at Three Rivers, 11, 135, 12, 195-197, 27, 81; in Huron mission, 12, 217, 14, 23, 43-45, 15, 65, 111, 201; builds mission residence at Ossossané, 14, 55, 57; visits Quebec, 109, 15, 141, 28, 183-185; disputes with medicine-man, 19, 179; at Montreal, 30, 177; returns to France, 35, 53; sketch, 8, 290, 71, 140. Cited, 12, 227, 241; letters, 14, 59-67, 73-75, 235-239.
- Pike (fish), 6, 271, 9, 167, 10, 181, 31, 251, 43, 147, 48, 173, 50, 27, 55, 157, 56, 121, 181, 59, 47, 60, 219, 68, 299; totem of Ottawa clan, 54, 305; superstition regarding, 9, 119.
- Pike, Warburton: *Barren Ground of Northern Canada*, cited, 60, 316, 71, 342.
- Pikousitesinacut, station on Hudson Bay route: meaning of name, 56, 179.
- Pilet (Pilette, Pillette), "big:" dealings with Detroit mission, 69, 271-273, 70, 63; orders masses said, 45, 62, 71.
- Pilet, Jacques, sketch, 70, 308.
- Pilet, Jean Baptiste, sketch, 70, 308.
- Pilet, Joseph, sketch, 70, 308.
- Pilgrimages: to Loretto, Italy, 18, 256, 60, 73; N. D. de Lorette, 58, 159, 59, 81, 60, 73, 95-103, 62, 257, 64, 49; Sillery, 47, 299, 60, 73; grave of Tegakwita, 62, 276, 65, 31-33; other shrines, 19, 65, 26, 201; Jerusalem, 11, 276. *See also* St. Anne de Beaupré.
- Pilinski, ———, supplies facsimile of title-page, 3, 286.
- Pillex, ———, Jesuit, mentioned by Gonnor, 68, 319.
- Pilling, James C.: *Bibliographies of Indian languages*, cited — *Algonquian*, 5, 281, 284, 57, 319, 71, 222; *Iroquoian*, 5, 273, 8, 284, 71, 222; *Siouan*, 222. "Catal. Ling. MSS.," 71, 224-225.
- Pillory, instrument of punishment, 35, 221. *See* Carcan, and Penalties.
- Pilotois (Pilotoua, Pilotouys, Pirotouais), Basque appellation of medicine-man, 1, 167, 2, 151, 295, 3, 119, 5, 287; practice magic, 3, 131-133. *See also* Indians: medicine-men.
- Pilots, 36, 97, 38, 227, 49, 163, 221-225; La Saussaye's, 2, 259 — identified, 310 (*see also* Le Bailleur); at mouth of Mississippi, 69, 205; royal, 32, 312; mock baptism by, on St. Lawrence, 267.

- Piminakwaouich, Alexis, Algonkin convert: pious death, **25**, **213**
215.
- Pinar, Louis, sails for France, **35**, **53**.
- Pine, **7**, **79**, **107**, **8**, **157**, **9**, **167-169**, **18**, **149**, **28**, **113**, **37**, **33**, **35**, **53**, **39**,
107, **131**, **217**, **46**, **279**, **49**, **265**, **58**, **119**, **69**, **83**, **85**; in Indian myth-
 ology, **10**, **155**, **12**, **270**.
- Pinel, Gilles: attacked by Iroquois, **36**, **121**; sketch, **246**.
- Pinel, Nicolas: slain by Iroquois, **36**, **121**, **246**; sketch, **246**.
- Pinet, François (Pierre), Jesuit, **64**, **139**, **71**, **135**; arrives in Can-
 ada, **64**, **147**, **279**; at Chicago, **65**, **61**, **71**, **399**; Gravier asks for his
 reinstatement there, **65**, **55**; sketch, **64**, **278**, **71**, **158**.
- Pinette, ———, Jesuit, desired by Le Jeune for Canada mission, **6**,
67.
- Pinette, Jean, Jesuit provincial of France, **54**, **249**, **55**, **233-235**, **59**,
65.
- Pingeolet, ———, rector of Jesuit college at Rouen, **38**, **187**.
- Pinguet, Françoise, marriage, **8**, **312**, **12**, **275**, **27**, **97**.
- Pinguet, J., Quebec notary, **71**, **93**, **95**.
- Pinguet, Louis Henri, **12**, **217**, **27**, **97**, **43**, **67**; sketch, **12**, **275**.
- Pink (flower), Indians indifferent to its odor, **44**, **279**.
- Pinnaces, in English fleet, **66**, **189**. *See also* Ships.
- Pins, requested in various invoices, **49**, **209**, **51**, **115**, **52**, **109**, **66**,
27.
- Piot, Suzanne, marriage, **69**, **294**.
- Piouaroua, **65**, **157**. *See* Peorias.
- Piquet. *See* Picquet.
- Pipes. *See* Catlinite, Calumet, and Tobacco pipes.
- Pipestone, red; quarries, **59**, **310**, **60**, **321**, **71**, **284**; controlled by
 Iowas, **60**, **203**, **312**.
- Piponette, Baptiste, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **69**,
261.
- Pipounoukhe, Algonkin winter-spirit, **6**, **161**, **173**.
- Pirates, **29**, **31**, **46**, **293**; on high seas, **2**, **273**, **4**, **265**; in English
 Channel, **2**, **31**; at Fayal, **271**; at La Rochelle, **4**, **264**; in British
 ports, **265**, **31**, **101**; at Tadoussac, **38**, **175-177**; in Newfoundland,
4, **265**; their depredation, **177**, **264-265**, **8**, **61**, **36**, **97**; cruelty, **32**,
59. Piracy—restrained by Lord Baltimore, **5**, **277**; commercial
 companies to restrict, **21**, **318**; hanging as penalty, **3**, **292**, **29**, **31**.
- Piraubé, Martial, notary at Quebec: acts in play, **18**, **87**, **257**;
 sponsor in baptism, **24**, **111**.
- Piré ("partridge"), a man's name, **29**, **213**.
- Pirogue, a boat, **65**, **73**, **115**, **161**, **175**, **66**, **69**, **67**, **251**, **277**, **279**, **293**,
301, **321**, **68**, **173**, **179**, **217**, **221**; described, **66**, **259**; wood used in

- making, 69, 61; French travel in, 67, 279, 285, 289, 293, 297, 301, 313, 319, 69, 189; freight carried by, 70, 35; prices, 21, 29. *See also* Conoes, and Kayaks.
- Pirottois, 2, 295. *See* Pilottois.
- Pirouakki, Abenaki chief: piety, 60, 239-243.
- Piscaret, 27, 79, 81. *See* Pieskaret.
- Piscataqua (Peskaticwet), 36, 242; Druillettes at, 97-99; history, 243, 24, 309. *See* Kittery, Me., and Portsmouth, N. H.
- Piscatoways, a tribe in Maryland: location, 62, 272; captive among Iroquois, 59. *See* Gannaouens, and Kanawhas.
- Pisikiou, 59, 109-113. *See* Cattle, wild.
- Piskatangs, Algonquian tribe: at Three Rivers, 45, 105.
- Pistacia lentiscus*, habitat and product, 49, 276.
- Pistol, 20, 191, 26, 163, 50, 63, 62, 69. *See* Firearms
- Pitch (product of pine), 34, 29, 35, 143; of Burgundy, 49, 207; arrowheads fastened with, 15, 245.
- Pitch (mineral). *See* Bitumen.
- Pitch Rock, Wis.: seen by Allouez, 60, 155; identified, 320; cf. 163.
- Pitcher-plant (*Sarracenia purpurea*), only Canadian species, 67, 338.
- Pitchibontounibuek, misprint for Pitchiboureniwek, 56, 203.
- Pitchibourenik, northern Algonquian tribe: location, 45, 229, 56, 203; trade with Hurons and Nipissiriniens, 45, 229.
- Pitt, Moses: *English Atlas*, 71, 364.
- Pittman, Philip, English officer: *Mississippi Settlements*, cited, 70, 317, 71, 258.
- Pittsburg, Pa., 69, 297; site of Fort du Quesne, 2, 299.
- Pius V., pope: negotiations with Catholic princes, 61, 269.
- Pivert, Nicolas, settler at Beupré, 9, 311.
- Placentia (Plaisance), N. F., 47, 317; origin of name, 2, 293; pillaged by pirates, 4, 265; ceded to England, 67, 207-209.
- Plague: in France, 34, 229; ravages Marseilles 68, 325 — infection brought among Montagnais, 77; among Hurons, 35, 21, 91; among French at Hudson Bay, 64, 263; in Louisiana ports, 72, 18. *See also* Epidemics, Fevers, and Smallpox.
- Plains of Abraham, 8, 296, 11, 278; origin of name, 28, 314, 32, 312; battle on, 70, 312.
- Plaisance (Præsentis), 2, 293; name mispronounced by Indians, 67, 7, 309. *See also* Placentia.
- Plante, Rev. E. G., Quebec collector of Canadiana, 41, 252; edits *Relations*, 1, 42.
- Plants: sent to Illinois from France, 69, 145; economic, used by

Plants (continued)—

Ojibwas, 71, 347; medicinal, 349; works relating to, 346-349.

"Universal plant," medicinal use of, 43, 259 (*see also* Sassafras).

Plassan, Pierre: arrives in Canada, 66, 195; marriage and death, 345.

Plassez, ———, surgeon: captured by Iroquois, 37, 113.

Plaster of Paris: origin of term, 8, 311.

Plastering, cost of, 70, 31.

Plasters, wanted by Jesuits, 66, 29.

Plastrier (Platrier), ———, French sea-captain: on, St. Croix River, 2, 27, 3, 199; captured by English, 2, 31-33, 47; aids Biencourt, 3, 201, 225.

Platanus occidentalis (American sycamore), 69, 297.

"Plate," name of a dog, 28, 199.

Plateau, le, Que., 19, 269. *See* Platon.

Plates (for table use), 51, 111, 66, 29; materials, 15, 159, 50, 163, 51, 113; value of wooden, in Huronia, 15, 159.

Plathéhahamie, Algonkin convert, baptized, 46, 135.

Platon, le, headland on St. Lawrence, 19, 61; etymology of word, 269, 40, 255.

Plats cotés, term explained, 67, 285.

Platter, wooden, used by Indians, 59, 157; game of, 17, 242 (*see* Indians: games—dish).

Passion play. *See* Drama.

Pleimot, 31, 189, 205, 38, 35. *See* Plymouth.

Plermel, Brittany, Ursuline convent at, 23, 287.

Plessis, J. O., Quebec ecclesiastic: preaches, 71, 111; official posts, 385. Letter to Marchand, 71, 16, 109-113, 207, 385.

Pleurisy, 16, 95, 97, 187, 24, 23, 51, 37, 53, 99, 56, 275, 57, 231, 58, 161, 60, 59, 61, 68, 67, 309.

Plymouth, 40, 81, 83. *See* Plymouth, Eng.

Plymouth (Pleimot, Pleymot, Pleymouct, Pleymoutch, Plimout, Plimouth, Plymeouth), 36, 77, 79, 85, 91, 95, 99, 101, 105-109, 241, 37, 259. *See* Plymouth, Mass.

Pliny, Latin author: cited, 1, 83.

Plows, 40, 111, 70, 31, 67, 69; parts of, 51; plowshare, 31, 51, 67—mended, 29. First in Canada, 4, 268; prices, 70, 29.

Plum (*Prunus*), 9, 155, 38, 243, 40, 127, 55, 195, 56, 123, 58, 99, 59, 103, 65, 73, 66, 227; where found, 1, 73, 26, 159, 43, 257, 48, 165, 51, 121; white, 59, 149; black, 64, 137; of Canada, described, 8, 17; excellence of native fruit, 5, 99; stones, used in game of dish, 10, 187-189, 17, 201.

Plum-cake, compared to Indian food, 16, 259.

- Plumes, used as ornaments, 68, 137, 145, 157, 191.
- Plush, silk, given to Indian chief, 15, 223.
- Plymouth (Plimouth), Eng.: captured French ships taken to, 40, 81-83; Marest imprisoned at, 66, 67.
- Plymouth (*see also* Plymouth), Mass., 36, 99, 101; age, 240; tribe near, 60, 319; Pilgrims land at, 1, vii; Druillettes at, 36, 77, 91, 37, 259.
- Plymouth colony, 36, 85, 238, 239; comprises twenty villages, 240; status in confederation, 109; colonists from, settle Connecticut, 243; Winslow its English agent, 239; its proprietary dues, 99, 107; Kennebec Indians within its territory, 79-81, 91, 99, 107, 241; friendly to French, 91, 95, 99; asked to aid French against Mohawks, 79; declines French alliance, 9, 305.
- Plymouth Company, posts of, on Penobscot, 2, 292, 8, 287.
- Plymouth Harbor (Mass.), 2, 305.
- Pocomptuk (Pagamptagwe), name of Indian village and inhabitants: promise to aid French against Iroquois, 36, 101-103. *See also* Pagamptagwe.
- Podophyllum peltatum*. *See* May apple.
- Poictevin, —, secretary of Louis XIII., 6, 31.
- Pointel, Jean, French ship-captain: at Quebec, 37, 105, 38, 197; ship of, clears for France, 45, 165.
- Points (Pointes), sites of settlements, etc.: Aux Allouettes, effects of earthquake at, 48, 49. American, fort near, 68, 335. Des Betsiamioutes (Bersiamites), seal-hunting at, 69, 109. A la Biche, Bonnécamp takes altitude at, 69, 195. Des Cèdres, Céloron doubles, 69, 151. Chequamegon (Chagaouamigong, St. Esprit) — Indians at, 52, 201, 54, 151, 165-169, 177, 207, 213, 55, 97, 133, 56, 115, 57, 251, 62, 211; Ottawas and Hurons abandon, 55, 171, 56, 117; Illinois trade at, 55, 207; church at, 52, 201; seat of upper missions, 203; calumnies revived at, 58, 57 (*see also* Jesuits); copper found near, 54, 149; *see also* Bays: Chequamegon, and St. Esprit. Claire, Céloron at, 69, 151. Coupée — location, 65, 125; fort at, 68, 187; French garrison at, 70, 287. A la Croix — seal hunting at, 69, 121; French at, 133. Detour (Cap), location, 54, 199. Diamond (de Diamante, aux Diamans), origin of name, 5, 87, 281; *see* Capes: Diamond. De Lauzon — ships anchor near, 36, 145; settlement at, 37, 95. A Leri, Gravier at, 65, 171. Levi — Jesuits officiate at, 32, 83, 45, 133; Iroquois captured near, 155, 46, 89. Aux Lièvres, Jesuits keep cattle at, 6, 71, 28, 317. De Montreal (Sandwich, Ont.) — Huron mission at, 69, 305, 70, 67. Mobile ("the Cap") — mission at, 66, 135; French vessels at, 137. Des Monts, 71, 59; former name, 49, 275; loca-

Points (continued)—

- tion, 275; sailors drowned at, 171; Indians rendezvous at, 71, 57; *see also* Mountains: Monts Pelez. Pelée, Bonnécamp takes altitude at, 69, 195. Platon (Cap a l'Arbre, q. v., Pointe Ste. Croix)—early name, 2, 306, 12, 275; Cartier at, 2, 306; described, 19, 269; shallops anchor near, 43, 135; Iroquois at, 45, 97. De Puiseau, Jesuit lands abutting on, 71, 79. Ste. Croix (*see above* Platon). St. Esprit (*see above* Chequamegon). St. Ignace, Mich.—mission at, 1, 34, 317; Marquette buried at, 71, 150. Aux Trembles—granted to Bourdon, 11, 278; Jesuit lands abutting on, 71, 77. Varwood—site of Ossossané, 34, 252-253; sketch of, 8, 105, 71, 217.
- Poisons: Indians accuse French of using, 3, 105, 12, 237, 13, 147; Jesuits accused of using, 14, 99, 103, 253; French sell to Indians, 3, 105; used on arrows, 8, 302, 41, 83; Indians use, 10, 205, 209, 11, 245, 12, 7, 15, 13, 155-157, 20, 75, 47, 147; punishment for using, 8, 123, 10, 223, 13, 111; suicides by, among Indians, 27, 59, 18, 27-29, 19, 173, 43, 271.
- Poisson, Barbe, marriages, 28, 316, 36, 247.
- Poisson, François. *See* Jesuits: donnés.
- Poisson, Jean: assists at mass, 32, 73; marriage, 312: wounded by explosion of cannon, 36, 129; pursued by Iroquois, 149; captured by Iroquois, 32, 312, 37, 113, 38, 59; sketch, 32, 312.
- Poisson, Jeanne. *See* Pompadour, marquise de.
- Poisson doré. *See* Perch.
- Poissons blancs, French appellation of Algonquian tribe, 30, 193, 267, 37, 137, 139, 40, 235, 43, 35, 51, 53, 44, 201, 237, 45, 105, 151, 46, 209, 51, 59, 52, 227, 56, 157. *See* Attikamègues.
- Poitevin, ———, curé of St. Josse, Paris: Laval writes to, 52, 43-51; interest in Canadian missions, 43.
- Poitiers, France, 28, 245, 60, 322, 67, 335; Ursulines at, 25, 223; publications at, 28, 314, 29, 294.
- Poitou, France, 11, 278, 69, 65, 70, 310; thread made in, 27, 59, 65.
- Pokanoket, Algonquian tribe of New England: chief of, 60, 319; hostile to English, 319.
- Poland, European country: French in, 46, 241; inhabitants of, at Fort Orange, 31, 99; language of, translations into, 15, 249, 66, 332.
- Polar star, Huron name for, 14, 83.
- Pole, altitude of, in southern Canada, 50, 245.
- Poles. *See* Poland.
- Poligny, ———, sponsor in baptism, 70, 73.

Pollet, Marie, marriage, 63, 305.

Pollux, Greek author, cited, 10, 327.

Polygala Senega, a plant: specific for snake bite, 59, 308.

Polygamy, 12, 151; practiced by chiefs, 2, 23, 79, 229; evils, 229; causes, 3, 101-103; Indians cling to, 149; obstacle to faith, 22, 69; Jesuits forbid, 24, 25, 57, 217; converts renounce, 29, 165, 52, 181, 63, 167; forbidden to Indians, 44, 105; at N. D. de Lorette, 60, 53; forbidden to Iroquois converts, 58, 77; rare at Davion's mission, 65, 129. Among tribes — Abenakis, 25, 141, 38, 37, 41, 62, 49. Algonkins, 11, 177-181, 265, 14, 133, 143-145, 16, 41, 137, 145-147, 165, 207, 18, 95, 99, 125, 207, 20, 157, 22, 115, 25, 247-249, 27, 39, 29, 95, 103, 31, 257-261, 269, 33, 55, 41, 183; northern and upper Algonkins, 30, 267, 37, 43, 59, 237, 56, 133, 215, 61, 127, 66, 97, 111; not found among certain northern Algonkins, 53, 89. Etechemins, 60, 263-265. Foxes, 54, 219, 223, 55, 221, 58, 49. Illinois, 59, 127, 65, 67, 175. Iroquets, 25, 267. Iroquois, 42, 139, 147, 51, 125-127, 53, 49. Kaskaskias, 60, 161. Kickapoos and Kitchigamich, 54, 233. Kiskakons abolish, 52, 207. Micmacs (Souriquois), 1, 165, 173. Missisaguas, 57, 215. Montagnais, 20, 209, 24, 139, 35, 279, 37, 217, 221, 63, 249, 68, 53. Natches, 65, 135, 68, 143. Nipissings, 27, 55. Ottawas, 48, 117, 127, 50, 271, 303-305, 51, 21, 56, 113, 57, 211, 223, 229-231. Papinachois, 53, 85; Papinachois do not practice, 49, 53. Pottawatomies, 51, 27. Sacs, 57, 277, 281, 287. Sauteurs, 55, 131.

Polyodon spatula: identified, 59, 309; in Mississippi, 111, 309; described, 111; French name, 309.

Polytheism, in Indian belief, 5, 285-286.

Pombal. *See* Carvalho.

Pomegranates, in Mississippi valley, 58, 99.

Pommier, —, secular priest at Quebec, 51, 145.

Pompadour, Jeanne Poisson, marquise de, favorite of Louis XV.: Maurepas writes epigram upon, 67, 343; hostile to Jesuits, 70, 313.

Pompey, N. Y., Iroquois site near, 8, 299.

Pompey Center, N. Y., Iroquois site near, 8, 299, 51, 294.

Ponamo, a fish: identified, 3, 297; spawns in December, 83.

Ponce Pilate, an Iroquois: intoxicated, 67, 69.

Poncet, Charles Jacques: *l'oyage d'Ethiopie*, 66, 301.

Poncet, Joseph Antoine, Jesuit, 71, 135; official positions, 399; sails for Canada (1697), 159; sketch, 159.

Poncet, Antoine (Joseph Antoine, Joseph Anthony), de la Rivière, Jesuit, 45, 115, 71, 135; arrives in Canada (1639), 15, 199, 250,

Poncet (continued)—

71, 399; in Huron mission (1639-40), **15**, 201, 250; at Indian council, 229; at French settlements (1640-57), **15**, 250, **20**, 263, **22**, 41, 213, **24**, 219, 235, 241, 253, **35**, 57-59, **37**, 95, **43**, 59; gives relics to C. Garnier, **21**, 289; officiates, **35**, 61, **42**, 259, **43**, 31; preaches, **36**, 115; Iroquois capture (1653), **1**, 28, **15**, 250, **38**, 119, **40**, 111, 119-123, 171, 187, 191, 256, **42**, 296; Iroquois torture, **1**, 28, **15**, 250; Iroquois despoil, **43**, 273; Iroquois release and commission to negotiate peace (1653), **1**, 28, **15**, 250, **38**, 193-197, **40**, 141-155, 159-161, 191-193, **41**, 43-47, 85, 256; aids a widow, **40**, 119; illness, **42**, 261; gifts to Quebec parish church, 289; inaugurates Congregation of Our Lady (1657), **43**, 29; goes to Onondaga (1657), 55; in Jesuit-Sulpitian controversy, **15**, 250; returns to France (1657), 250, **43**, 59; at Lorette, **15**, 250; at Martinique, 250; death (1675), 250; sketch, 250, **71**, 144.

Pone, origin of, **40**, 255. *See also* Ash-cake, and Johnny cake.

Ponfar, Benoît (Benoist), makes contract with Jesuits, **28**, 229.

Ponkas, Siouan tribe: migrations, **64**, 279-280; superstitions regarding pregnant women, **9**, 308.

Pons, Antoinette de. *See* De Guercheville, Mme.

Pont-à-Mousson, France: university of, **46**, 155, 298; church at, **50**, 175.

Pontbriand (Ponbriand), Henry Marie du Breuil de, sixth and last bishop of Canada under French régime: appointed bishop (1741), **69**, 286; at Lorette, 63; banishes La Ville Angevin, 237; attitude towards Jesuits, 237, **70**, 245-247; consecrates Récollet church, **69**, 237; complains of Tournois's recall, 237; appoints Jesuit superior vicar-general at New Orleans, **70**, 259-261; errors of, in ecclesiastical calendar, **71**, 45; retires to Sulpitian monastery at Montreal, **69**, 286; death (1760), 286, **71**, 388; sketch, **69**, 286. *Description . . . , de la misère*, **69**, 286.

Pontchartrain, Louis Phélypeaux, comte de, **64**, 109, 113, **67**, 332, 343; offices under French government, **64**, 277; opposed to grant of Sillery to Jesuits, **66**, 47, **72**, 16; Bouvart writes to, **66**, 43-47; retires to private life (1714), **64**, 277; interest in religion, 277, **66**, 39-41; death (1727), **64**, 277; character, 277; sketch, 277.

Pont de Courlai. *See* Wignerod.

Ponte (Dupont), ——— de. *See* La Puente, Louis de.

Pontgravé. *See* Du Pont, Robert.

Pontgravé (Pont; du Pont, *dit* Gravé; Pont Gravé), François, fur trader: De Monts's lieutenant, **1**, 305, **2**, 221, 291, 307; trading voyages, **1**, 4, **2**, 307; explorations, 300, 305; sketch, 307.

Pontiac, an Ojibwa, instigator of conspiracy against English: con-

spiracy, 10, 328, 70, 317, 71, 260, 288; Elliott describes Potier's connection with, 69, 283; headquarters, 308; arrest of sympathizers, 70, 305.

Pont Neuf. *See* Paris.

Poole, Eng.: mayor of, writes to privy council, 4, 265.

Poor, John A.: *Vindication of Gorges*, cited, 3, 297.

Popes, history, 71, 298. *See also* the several popes.

Popham, Me., history, 71, 313.

Popham Memorial, cited, 2, 292, 3, 297.

Popham, Sir Francis, son of John: sends trading and fishing vessels to Kennebec, 2, 292.

Popham, Sir John: member of Plymouth Company, 2, 292; founds Colony (1607), 292, 71, 313.

Poplar, a tree, 58, 298; French-Canadian appellation for, 47, 315.

Popple, Henry, map of British empire, 71, 364.

Poquaùhock, 8, 313. *See* Wampum.

Poquelin, ———, residence of, 65, 41.

Porceau, appellation of Indian, 57, 293.

PORCELAIN, 8, 259, 273, 69, 71; origin and application of term, 8, 312. Value of, to Indians, 5, 61, 8, 269, 312, 36, 215, 53, 187; value in beaver-skins, 103. As ornaments, 1, 281, 44, 289, 70, 95-97, 149, 185; in barter, 7, 217, 12, 189; as money, 9, 175, 281, 17, 77, 53, 117; as presents, 10, 177, 18, 111, 24, 59, 30, 143, 42, 43, 46, 225, 47, 85, 50, 137, 53, 221, 227-229, 235, 293-295, 54, 35, 64, 105; buried with dead, 10, 265; in ceremonial intercourse, 12, 277; as ransom, 30, 247; Iroquois exact tribute in, 36, 105; as religious offering, 44, 255; as alms, 53, 129; idol adorned with, 57, 277; Indians pledge, 63, 87; used in collar, 67, 165; sold at Detroit mission, 69, 265; history, 8, 312-314.

Beads: 10, 165, 217, 221, 293, 13, 151, 14, 101, 245, 23, 211, 32, 163, 33, 185, 243, 57, 47; material made of, 21, 201, 38, 271, 283; varieties of, 22, 318, 54, 113, 70, 21; value, 5, 61, 14, 163, 38, 271, 283, 39, 266, 41, 171; as presents, 14, 21, 27, 15, 37, 27, 247, 281, 287, 28, 25, 243, 29, 57, 37, 47, 75, 38, 283, 40, 131-133, 167, 207, 42, 77-79, 87, 185, 189, 43, 37-39, 147, 44, 77, 103, 121, 255, 287, 45, 119, 54, 25, 57, 55; as ornaments, 14, 163, 15, 155, 44, 287, 291, 62, 179, 68, 265; as money, 15, 37; as insignia of rank, 223; image of sun worked in, 42, 39; offered to fetish, 17, 209; placed in drum or rattle, 20, 306; placed in grave, 24, 173; Jesuits use, 30, 175; as ransom, 39, 77, 40, 139; as religious offering, by converts, 41, 165, 54, 299, 61, 107, 115; sorcerer finds, 42, 195; as alms, 58, 141; transactions in, at Detroit mission, 69, 247, 259, 275, 70, 21, 37, 41, 47. *See also* Beads.

Porcelain (continued)—

Collars, etc.: collars or necklaces, 9, 281, 10, 29, 75, 81, 135, 187, 271, 289-291, 297, 303, 12, 247, 13, 209, 16, 205, 17, 209, 26, 227, 33, 161, 193, 40, 91, 187, 207, 44, 73, 45, 91, 51, 207, 53, 263, 269, 58, 185, 187, 63, 87, 205, 70, 97, 149, 185; size, 17, 205, 33, 123; varieties of colors in, 40, 205, 54, 113; valued by Indians, 17, 205, 20, 223, 23, 221, 33, 123, 185, 34, 209, 35, 259, 36, 215; Oyandars provide, 58, 185; regarded as deceased persons, 187. As marriage dowry, 14, 19; as satisfaction for injuries, 101; as presents, 15, 179, 16, 157, 203, 18, 179-181, 20, 193, 21, 47, 53, 207, 211, 22, 289, 293, 23, 217, 25, 153, 263, 26, 159, 163, 27, 147, 253-265, 28, 285, 29, 53-55, 189, 33, 121, 125, 34, 209, 35, 47, 165, 36, 103, 133, 215, 219, 38, 175, 194, 40, 91, 187, 203-207, 41, 21, 47, 51, 61, 71, 101, 111-115, 173, 42, 39, 49, 57, 95, 101-105, 119, 169, 191, 251-257, 43, 29, 41, 57, 61, 65, 107, 165, 171, 175, 183, 189, 203-205, 215, 269, 281, 313, 44, 87-89, 99, 103, 125-127, 195, 207-211, 45, 87-89, 161, 46, 229, 47, 71, 79, 101-103, 189, 49, 145, 247, 50, 199, 52, 53, 183, 227, 235-237, 257, 53, 41, 113, 127, 243, 257, 275, 281-283, 54, 39-41, 75, 113-115, 119, 55, 281-283, 301-303, 307, 56, 25, 57, 57, 61-65, 109, 213, 255, 60, 35, 62, 93, 103-105, 147, 151-153, 229, 63, 31, 81, 99, 64, 57-61, 65, 207, 237, 67, 33-35, 187; placed on captives, 15, 187, 53, 263; as stakes in gambling, 16, 197; as ornaments, 205, 22, 279, 23, 217, 221, 26, 157, 55, 23, 56, 173, 57, 255, 67, 165; Iroquois cajole Hurons with, 29, 249; as ransom, 30, 247; as religious offerings, by converts, 40, 235, 241, 41, 165-167, 171-175, 43, 239, 243, 58, 147-149, 60, 41, 75, 61, 47, 115, 141-143, 205, 63, 27, 31, 243; as sacrifice, 42, 197; Indians despoiled of, 44, 73; as legacy, 52, 257; Jesuit uses symbolically, 269-271; at intertribal council, 58, 189; in Indian rhetoric, 59, 267; converts send, to France, 61, 245-247, 271, 63, 299, 69, 69; sent from Lorette to Sault St. Louis, 63, 193; buried with chief, 67, 157; dead bodies adorned with, 23, 217. Sticks—11, 257, 40, 205. Strings—13, 39, 26, 316, 43, 57, 53, 263, 54, 27. Branches—meaning of term, 27, 315; as presents, 295, 69, 163; lent to Hurons, 247; sent to Caron, 261; used in trade at Detroit, 263. Bracelets—28, 293, 31, 221, 33, 103. Crowns—31, 221.

See also Beads, Bracelets, and Wampum.

Porcelain-makers, appellation of Indian tribe: Iroquois hostile to, 50, 135.

Porcupine (*Erethizon dorsatus*), Algonquian name for, 56, 155; described, 6, 305-307; habitat, 271, 9, 165, 14, 287, 56, 155, 159, 179, 183; in cold regions, 205; season for hunting, 6, 277, 7, 107, 121, 145; method of hunting, 6, 305; hunted, 7, 47, 159, 165, 11,

- 211, 32, 265, 269, 37, 185, 39, 113; used as food, 28, 27, 47, 171; parts of, used as charms, 6, 203; superstition regarding bones, 211, 215. Quills—as ornaments, 1, 281, 2, 294, 8, 261, 10, 291, 17, 165, 44, 293, 53, 89, 61, 271, 62, 27, 31, 87, 68, 203, 69, 69; as money, 8, 314; pouch embroidered with, 25, 125; uses, 40, 239.
- Porcupines (Algonquian, Kakouchac, Kakouchakhi, Kakwazakhi; Fr., Porc-épics), Montagnais tribe: origin and meaning of name, 14, 287, 56, 155; location, 14, 287, 24, 311, 46, 287, 304, 56, 155; population, 14, 287-288, 56, 155-157; language, words and phrases, 56, 155; disposition, 21, 117; intercourse with other tribes, 18, 227; Iroquois hostile to, 14, 287, 56, 155; ask for instruction, 14, 225; faith preached to, 24, 155; mission to, and Jesuits with, 1, 15, 14, 287, 31, 249-255, 37, 211-229, 40, 235, 247, 44, 237, 46, 304; sketch, 14, 287.
- Porée, Thomas, in Company of Associates, 4, 257.
- Pork: produced in Canada, 6, 73, 79, 40, 215; in Louisiana, 65, 167; at La Malbaye, 69, 89-91; sent to New Orleans from Illinois, 213; dealings in at Detroit mission, 259, 70, 23, 39; price, in barter, 23. Salted, Hurons steal, 27, 91. *See also* Swine.
- Porlier, Louis B.: "Capture of Mackinaw," 71, 322.
- Pornetton district, district about Huron Bay, 66, 85.
- Pornetton district, district about Hudson Bay, 66, 85.
- Porphyry, 46, 265, 47, 193; on St. Pierre Islands, 63, 287, 291.
- Porphyry, Greek philosopher and anti-Christian: allegorical tree of, 66, 318.
- Porpoises: fishery, 1, 69, 9, 169; as food, 2, 131; appear at time of earthquake, 48, 27, 45, 215; indicate approach of storm, 60, 117. White—in St. Lawrence, 5, 19, 48, 173; uses of oil of, 68, 89. Gray, in St. Lawrence, 48, 175.
- Porret (*Allium porrum*), identified, 69, 286; seed, Gonnor asks for, 63.
- Port Baleines (Cape Bret. Island), Scotch colony at, 4, 270.
- Port aux Coquilles: identified, 3, 300; French at, 199, 201, 209.
- Port Jackson, N. Y., Iroquois site near, 51, 295.
- Port Mouton (au Mouton): origin of name, 2, 304; Poutrin-court at, 1, 65; French at, 4, 27.
- Port Nelson, 68, 291; location, 28, 320, 45, 223, 272; English winter at, 272; Radisson takes possession of, for England (1669), 28, 320; English at, 63, 285; French expeditions against, 305, 64, 119; French at, 281. *See also* Forts: York.
- Port Royal (Portrail), Acadia, 1, 312, 318, 2, 133, 135, 145, 147, 167, 207, 223, 231, 235, 239, 247, 249, 291, 306, 308, 3, 59, 185, 30, 304, 49, 171; location, 1, 307, 2, 69, 67, 197; description,

Port Royal (continued)—

1, 67-69; fertility, **13**; climate, **3**, 55; fisheries, **2**, 171; river of, 171, **3**, 63; harbor and fort, 209; copper at, 69; Indians, 71; maps, **1**, viii, 124, 309, **2**, viii, 118, 192, 294, 299, **71**, 214. De Monts founds, **1**, 4, **3**, 43; ceded to Poutrincourt, **1**, 305-306, **2**, 211; Poutrincourt at, **1**, 67, 71, 306, **3**, 165; Fléché at, **1**, 311; Lescarbot at, 65; Bertrand at, 123; Jesuits at, 6, 129, 139, 151, **3**, 49; Jesuits leave, **2**, 249; hardships of colonists at, **1**, 169; sickness at, 291, **3**, 51; Membertou dies at, 201-203; baptisms at, **1**, 109-113, 155-161, **24**, 147; church and chapel at, **1**, 109, 169, **2**, 89-91, 135; buildings at, **1**, 165; excepted from grant to Mme. de Guercheville, **2**, 239, **3**, 233; English capture and destroy (1613), **1**, 8, 131, 306, **2**, 267, **3**, 11-13, 4, 39-45, 269; Scotch settle in (1627), 270; Razilly receives from English (1632), 8, 288; French colonization scheme (1635), 288; Kirk seizes (1627), **28**, 319; Cadillac at (1683), **65**, 271; English capture (1690), **58**, 295, **64**, 41, (1710) **66**, 343, **67**, 207-209, **69**, 233, 302; English attack (1707), **67**, 336; French expedition against (1746), **69**, 292; history, **71**, 301.

Port St. John: French at, **1**, 153, 163; sagamore of, 163. *See also* La Héve.

Portage township, Ind.: site of French fort in, **66**, 348.

Portage, Wis., origin of name, **58**, 294; Indian site at, **54**, 308.

Portages, **12**, 119, 129, **40**, 205, **59**, 169, 181; why so called, **37**, 211-213; method of making, **8**, 77, **39**, 53, 99, **49**, 263; canoes and goods carried over, **1**, 245, **12**, 121, **19**, 99, 251, **33**, 65, **37**, 65; Jogues carries sick boy over, **13**, 87; length of, on route to Hurons, **39**, 47; fatigues of, **40**, 219-221, **48**, 133-135, **68**, 47. Around rapids and waterfalls, **4**, 195, **30**, 125, **38**, 29; at Allumettes Island, **5**, 291; on Ottawa route, **31**, 19; along northern Canadian routes, 249, **37**, 37, 51, 211, 247-249, **43**, 53, **46**, 259, 271, 287-289, 304, **49**, 47, **56**, 169, 181-185, 201, 207, 213, **59**, 29, 45, **69**, 117; near Three Rivers, **37**, 99, 141; along route to Huronia, **39**, 177; on Keweenaw Point, **46**, 141; of Cat Rapids, **50**, 253. Chicago (Chicago-Desplaines) — Marquette at, **50**, 322, **59**, 161, 173, 315; length, 315; canals along route of, 315. At Lake St. Sacrement, **51**, 185, **70**, 111. Ooukocitimig—location, **54**, 307; Allouez at, 217. Kekaling—variants of name, **54**, 307; early importance, 307; Allouez at, 217; *see also* Kaukauna. St. Joseph-Kankakee—location, **59**, 314; Marest at, **66**, 285-287; fort near, 348; history, cited, 348, **71**, 317. Fox-Wisconsin, Marquette at, **58**, 95, **59**, 105, 308. Sturgeon Bay—Jesuits at, **59**, 167, **60**, 153, 320; ship canal along route of, **59**, 314. Be-

- tween Illinois River and Lake Michigan, **59**, 313-314; Arkansas-Missouri, location, **65**, 125; near Biloxi, 167, 171; Wolf-Tombigby, 266; along route to Abenakis, **67**, 95. Of the Cross — location, **67**, 305; Jesuits traverse, 305-309; difficulties of, 309. At Long Sault, Céloron at, **69**, 153. Niagara — location, **69**, 157; Céloron at, 157-159; French at, 306. Chautauqua — location, **69**, 295; Céloron at, 159-161, 295-296. Along Chautauqua outlet, **69**, 163-165.
- Porter, J. H.: "Artificial Deformities of Children," **71**, 281.
- Porter, Peter A., antiquarian: aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xii-xiii.
- Porteret, Pierre, serves Jesuits, **59**, 165.
- Portland, Me., **67**, 338; site of Fort Loyal, **64**, 274; captured by French and Indians, 274.
- Portneuf. *See* Seigniories.
- Portraits: published in this series, **4**, frontispiece, viii, **5**, frontispiece, viii, **16**, frontispiece, 8, **23**, frontispiece, 8, **32**, frontispiece, 8, **34**, frontispiece, 8, 249, **38**, frontispiece, 8, **40**, frontispiece, 8, **45**, frontispiece, 8, **59**, frontispiece, 9, **62**, frontispiece, 8, 176, **64**, frontispiece, 9, **67**, frontispiece, 9, 44, **71**, frontispiece, 9, 209-210, 400-403; of royal family, **29**, 235-239; Canadian, **71**, 354; collected by Viger, 400.
- Portsmouth, N. H., first settled, **36**, 243.
- Portugal, **60**, 113, **61**, 269; American colonies of, **12**, 276; imports codfish, **32**, 35; Talon shipwrecked on coast of, **53**, 27, **55**, 105; Jesuits expelled from, **70**, 313, **71**, 43.
- Portuguese: as discoverers, **1**, 1; settlers in Newfoundland, **1**; land cattle on Sablé Island, **2**, 294; visit English ship, **3**, 13-15; in Indies, **6**, 145, **9**, 97; expel French from Maranhham, **8**, 287; missions in American possessions, **12**, 221; at Fort Orange, **31**, 99; aid shipwrecked sailors, **34**, 235; introduce Barbadoes nuts into Brazil, **43**, 326; honor Tracy, **49**, 217. Language of — interpreter of, **50**, 324; Iroquois compared to, **68**, 265; in North America, **71**, 309.
- Post St. Ange (Poste du Ouabache, Post Vincennes). *See* Vincennes.
- Poste aux Akansas, **69**, 301. *See* Arkansas Post.
- Posts of the King's Domain, Coquart's memoir upon, **69**, 81-127. *See also* Domain: King's.
- Potato: Micmac, **2**, 307 (*see also* Ground-nut). In Mississippi valley, **66**, 227; Indians eat, **67**, 215; cultivated in Louisiana, **69**, 211.
- Pote, William: *Journ. of Captivity*, **71**, 258.
- Potéouatami, **55**, 103. *See* Pottawatomies.
- Pothier, Louise, marriage, **69**, 309.

Potier, Nicolas (Jean), Jesuit, **71**, 135; arrives in Canada (1677 or 1679), **61**, 273; at Lorette (1679-85), 273; at Quebec college (1685), 273; with Hurons, 249, 261, 273; writes letter for Hurons, 7, 15-16, 249-255, 265-267, **71**, 199; death (1689), **61**, 273; sketch, 273, **71**, 155; conflicting statements regarding, **61**, 273.

Potier (Pothier), Pierre, Jesuit, **71**, 135; arrives in Canada (1743). **69**, 289; studies Huron at Lorette (1743-44), 289; at Niagara, 261; goes to Detroit to assist Richardie (1744), 261, 289, 306; superior at Detroit (1753 or 1754), 289, 306; says masses for habitants, **70**, 45, 65, **71**; baptisms by, 73-77; bookkeeper for mission, 306; connection with Pontiac's conspiracy, **69**, 283; death (1781), 289; sketch, 289, **70**, 85, **71**, 175; facsimile writing, **70**, 8, 64, 74, **71**, 213. *Grammaire Huronne*, cited, **50**, 326. *Livre de Compte*, **69**, 8, 24-26, 265-277, 283, **70**, 7, 9-10, 19-77, 303, **71**, 207; cited, **69**, 306; translation, **71**, 235.

PORTAWATTOMIES (Oupouteouatamik, Potéouatami, Poueteouatamis, Pouteatami, Pouteouatamieuc, Poutewatomi, Poutouatamis, Pou-utouatami), Algonquian tribe: location at various times, **23**, 325; remove to Sault de Ste. Marie, 225; on Lake Michigan (1667), **51**, 27; in 1670, **54**, 211; live with Winnebagoes, 237, **58**, 39; on Green Bay, **55**, 103, 183, **62**, 193, 203; route to, **59**, 167; at St. Joseph River (1711), **66**, 348. Population — village (1658), **44**, 245, 324; in 1667, **51**, 27. Language — speak Algonquian, **51**, 27; have individual dialect, **58**, 41. Characteristics, etc. — sedentary (village), **44**, 245, 324, **51**, 27; character and disposition, 27-29, **66**, 285; folk-lore of, **51**, 33-35; feasts among, **57**, 295; sickness among, **46**, 143; historical sketch, **23**, 325.

Relations with other tribes: with Foxes and Winnebagoes, **23**, 325 (see also above location). Iroquois — hold Iroquois slaves, **54**, 219; captured by, 265; flee from, **55**, 103, 183; project campaign against, **62**, 151. Fear Sioux, **59**, 165; Illinois with, 173, 179; friendly to Illinois, **66**, 285.

Relations with French: Nicolet with (1634), **23**, 325; Jesuits with and mission to, **1**, 221, **23**, 325, **51**, 27-41, **54**, 203-205, 211, **58**, 37-41, **62**, 205, **66**, 279-281, **70**, 245; desire Allouez, **54**, 197, 237, 304-305; faith preached to, **55**, 201; offer presents at mission of St. Francis Xavier, **58**, 267; French with, **54**, 197, 203, 305-306, **55**, 187; trade with, **54**, 197, 305-307; one acts as letter-carrier, **67**, 67. Pottery, from Orient, 8, 312. See also Indians: ceramics.

Potugoët. See Penobscot and Pentegoët.

Poulak (Poulac, Poulacs, Pourak, Poulak), Siouan tribe, **46**, 69; meaning of term, **45**, 239; racial affinities, **42**, 296, **71**, 376; identified, 376; location and villages, **42**, 221, 296, **44**, 247, 324; warlike, **45**, 239; weapons, 239; burn coal, 239; cabins of, 239;

- fear Iroquois, 239. *See also* Assiniboines, Assinipoulak, Dacotahs, Sioux, *and* Indians: stocks.
- Pouches, bags or pockets, used by Indians: method of making and wearing, 44, 295; Indian women make, 63, 205, 63, 231; material made of, 67, 137, 223; superstitious, Indians abandon, 24, 135-137, 25, 125; tobacco, 125; manitous carried in, 29, 201, 31, 193; convert carries image in, 227-229; food carried in, 32, 265; eaten in time of famine, 67, 223.
- Poudrierie (blizzards), in Canada, 66, 113; on St. Lawrence, 68, 95.
- Poudrux, ———, memorandum by Potier, 69, 275.
- Poueteouatamis, 60, 151. *See* Pottawattomies.
- Poulain, Catherine, marriage, 62, 274.
- Poulain, Claude, children lost or captured, 46, 175.
- Poulak, 44, 247. *See* Poulak.
- Poulet (Poulet), ———, French ship-captain: at Quebec, 28, 223, 34, 59-61, 38, 183, 43, 59; 49, 161; nuns sail with, 41, 243, 43, 25; brings immigrants to Montreal, 45, 117. *See* two following captions.
- Poulet, Jean, French ship-captain: at Quebec, 37, 115-117.
- Poulet, Laurent, French ship-captain: at Quebec, 46, 183, 47, 285.
- Poulin, William, Récollet, with Hurons, 1, 23.
- Poultry, 65, 167, 70, 61, 243; at Jesuit missions, 13, 93, 101, 35, 27, 62, 169, 69, 269-271, 70, 41; at Quebec, 14, 137; Dutch keep, 25, 57; found in south, 47, 143; Indians raise, 65, 151, 66, 255, 68, 165, 275; Houmas do not kill, 65, 151; Indians sell, to French, 151, 68, 165. At Fort Biloxi, 65, 167; on English boats, 66, 199; at La Malbaye, 69, 91; in Louisiana, 211; house, on Detroit Jesuit farm, 273.
- Poupard, Catherine, marriage, 70, 306.
- Poupau, 45, 119. *See* Veron.
- Pouteouatamiouec (Pouteatami, Pouteatamis, Pouteautamis, Pouteouatami, Pouteouatamis, Poutewat, Poutewatomi, Poutouatamis), Algonquian appellation of western tribe, 23, 225, 325, 46, 143, 51, 27, 29, 45, 54, 219, 237, 265, 55, 183, 201, 57, 295, 58, 37-41, 267, 289, 59, 165, 167, 173, 179, 62, 151, 193, 203, 66, 279, 281, 285, 67, 67, 70, 245. *See* Pottawattomies.
- Poutrincourt, Claude de, wife of Jean: sponsor in baptism, 1, 109.
- Poutrincourt, Jeanne de, daughter of Jean: sponsor in baptism, 1, 111.
- Poutrincourt (Potrincourt), Jean de Biencourt, sieur de, Acadian explorer and settler, 1, 161, 165, 167, 177, 209, 307, 313, 318, 2, 19, 23, 83, 91, 95, 173, 177, 3, 175; opposed to Henry IV., 1, 305-306; retires to estate, 306; inherits estate, 2, 127; rewarded by Henry IV., 1, 127, 2, 125; associated with De Monts, 1, 65, 306, 2, 33, 127,

Poutrincourt (continued)—

187, 291; makes trial voyage to Acadia, **1**, 65, 306; De Monts grants Port Royal to, 5, 305-306, **2**, 211, **3**, 161-163; voyages to Acadia, **1**, 65-67, 99, 306, **2**, 129-133, 187; on Maine and Acadian coasts, **1**, 306, **2**, 141-145, **3**, 187, 298; in Acadia, **1**, 129, 306, **2**, 87-89, 127, 308, **3**, 165, 299, **28**, 318; meets pirates, **2**, 131, **4**, 264; erects fort, **2**, 294; hardships at Port Royal **1**, 151-159, **3**, 185; zeal for religion, **1**, 63-65, 71, 89, 95, 306, 311, **2**, 145, 161-163. Unfavorable to Jesuits, **1**, 6, 306, 311, 318; complains of, to admiralty, 318; borrows from, **2**, 235, **3**, 235; delays, 165-167. Invites Fléché to Acadia, **1**, 310; informs Lescarbot of baptisms, 77; sponsor in baptisms, **1**, 109, 113, 121; cheated by agent and adventurers, 65, **2**, 127, 147, 181; contract with Dieppe merchants, **1**, 133, 312, **2**, 175; king and queen write to, **1**, 133, 312; aids Indians, 157, **2**, 139; visits Indians, **1**, 167, **2**, 17, 143, 153; gives Christian burial to Indian, **1**, 169, **2**, 151; hunts elk, 167; admonishes traders, 179; in danger of shipwreck, 145, 183; reconciled to Du Pont, **1**, 171, **2**, 101, 179, **3**, 189-191; bargain with Mme. de Guercheville, 231-233; losses at destruction of Port Royal (1613), **1**, 306; visits ruins (1614), 306; returns to France (1611, 1614), 306, **2**, 7, 219, 229, **3**, 193; subsequent life in France, **1**, 306; Lescarbot eulogizes, 55, 63, 95; Biard eulogizes, 181, 189; a musical composer, **2**, 147; sons of, **1**, 113, 141; sketch, 305-300; Acadian career, **71**, 312.

Pououtouatami, **18**, 231. *See* Pottawattomies.

Powder. *See* Ammunition.

Powell, J. W.: "Kinship," cited, **29**, 293-294, **71**, 267. "Limit. Anthrop. Data," **71**, 267. "Regimentation," **71**, 268. "Prehist. Man," **71**, 268. "Amer. Archæol." **71**, 268. "Orig. Amer. Indian," **71**, 268. "Evol. of Language," **71**, 274. "Indian Mythology," **71**, 278. "Technology," **71**, 287. "Wyandot Government," **71**, 294. *Indian Linguistic Families*, cited, **68**, 329, **71**, 274.

Pow-e-ting, **18**, 259. *See* Batchewaung.

Powhatans, Algonquian tribe: location, **10**, 324; folk-lore, 324.

Pradere, Jean, miraculously cured, **51**, 97-99.

Præsentis, **2**, 67. *See* Plaisance.

Prairie, France: location, **39**, 165.

Prairie de la Magdelaine (Madelaine, Madeleine, Magdeleine, Magdelene), **47**, 269, **50**, 57, 215, 327, **52**, 243, **55**, 33, **58**, 241, 295, 296, **60**, 322, **61**, 51, 167, 173, 195, 199, 203, **63**, 141, 153, 167, 193: location, **61**, 241; approach to, difficult, **50**, 217; described, **55**, 33; rendezvous for Indians, 35, **58**, 249; Indian population,

- (1670), **63**, 161; French settlers at, **55**, 33; owned by Jesuits, **47**, 320, **50**, 217, **51**, 149, **65**, 183; Iroquois converts settle there, **58**, 171, 207-209, 247-249, **59**, 257, **60**, 275-277; tribes at, **61**, 169, 201, 239-241, **63**, 155-157, 169; Laval visits, **60**, 309; tavern at, **63**, 181, 199-201; attacked by English, **64**, 99; tenants at, ruined by Iroquois war, **65**, 183. *See also* La Prairie, and Jesuits: mission colonies — St. Xavier des Prés.
- Prairie du Rocher, Ill., founded, **71**, 388; Jesuits at, **70**, 311; priests buried at, **71**, 39, 388; parish register, cited, 388.
- Prairies, **41**, 127-129, **42**, 37, 97, **54**, 185, **58**, 107.
- Praslain, Blanche de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Praslain, Catherine de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Praslain, Claude de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Praslain, Madame de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159. *See* Prasli.
- Praslin, ———, sieur de: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157; family, 157-159; offices, 297.
- Praslin, César Gabriel de Choiseul, duc de: in ministry of foreign affairs, **70**, 313. *See* Choiseul.
- Prayer: sickness cured by, **18**, 191; imparts skill, 193; for emperor, **32**, 81, 312; for king, 91-93; council begins with, **41**, 109; Indians apply name of, to Christian faith, **67**, 175.
- Prayers: of converts, **18**, 89, 149, 151, 161, 175, 191, 199, 205, 209, **19**, 141, 143, 239, 251-257, 261, **20**, 37, 175, 201, **30**, 81, 95, 101, 117, **31**, 147, 153, 173, 227, **32**, 199-203, 207, 235, 251, 261, 275, 277, **33**, 171-183, **34**, 117, 121, 219, **35**, 93, 171, 245, 247, **36**, 31, 223, **37**, 159, 195-199, 203, 207, 223, **38**, 19 — for benefactors. **16**, 27, 31, **38**, 143; for public welfare, **30**, 177, **34**, 41, **35**, 31, **66**, 199; for rain, **28**, 189; of Iroquois, set to music, **68**, 273-275 (*see also* Music); written in blood, **40**, 123; in Indian tongues — *see* the respective languages; length of Huron, **57**, 39; regarded by Hurons as charms, **30**, 227.
- "Praying Indians," **62**, 243, 276.
- Precedence (at church, etc.): that accorded to governor, **27**, 95, **28**, 179, **30**, 157, 161, **32**, 73, 85, **43**, 31; disputes regarding, **27**, 113, 119, **28**, 159, 193, **35**, 33, **43**, 73, **45**, 111, 121, 125, 149, 165, **46**, 161, 163, 167, 177; disregarded in early days of colony, **11**, 71; regulated by Jesuits, **35**, 33.
- Predestination, **21**, 121, 135, 179, 245, **22**, 161, **23**, 33, **25**, 117, **26**, 21, 123, 179, **29**, 59, **46**, 107, **48**, 93, 145, **51**, 133, 221, **52**, 19, 157, 247, **53**, 63, 153, 159, 175, 257, **54**, 55, 63, 103, 105, 119, **55**, 41, 45, 73, 85, 313, **56**, 35, 39, 41, 227, **57**, 37, 103, 129, 163, 195, **58**, 215, 243, 281, **60**, 295, **63**, 157, 165, 189, 239, **66**, 165, 167, **68**, 65, 69.
- Prefect: apostolic, **71**, 162; of classes, **56**, 302.

Prejean, ———, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, 69, 277.
 Prescott, Ont., site of French fort, 62, 274.

Prescott, Sir Robert, twelfth English governor: term of office, 71, 119.

Presentiments of danger: experienced by missionaries, 31, 111, 35, 121, 159, 37, 141; by Indians, 30, 247-251, 31, 165, 34, 129, 37, 173.

Presents, 8, 273, 12, 9, 47, 107, 189, 217, 243, 245, 249, 257, 13, 233, 15, 123, 20, 193, 21, 77, 23, 89, 125, 41, 131, 171, 43, 33, 159, 320, 45, 223, 46, 143, 47, 101, 177, 215, 237, 277, 48, 81, 127, 50, 29, 189, 253, 52, 161, 181, 55, 321, 56, 153, 163, 169, 267, 57, 217, 231, 58, 59, 81, 85, 135, 267, 59, 159, 231, 60, 29, 41, 49, 85, 119, 309, 61, 253, 255, 62, 83, 229, 247, 63, 57, 183, 203, 259, 281, 64, 23, 35, 163, 179, 211, 245, 65, 117, 121, 205, 207; exchanged by French and Iroquois, 40, 91, 115, 155, 167, 191; rejected by French, 25, 263; given to Iroquois by Dutch, 63, 71, 39, 233—by English, 66, 203; to Indians by French, 9, 249, 285, 293, 18, 161, 19, 69, 27, 103, 32, 215, 65, 209, 66, 51, 67, 97, 69, 181 (*see also* Montmagny)—to Cha'htas, annually, 70, 239; to church at Sault St. Xavier, 65, 31-33; to Quebec parish church, 42, 269-289. Given to Indians by Jesuits, 14, 103, 195, 15, 37, 129, 159, 19, 99-103, 135, 21, 294, 23, 211, 223, 29, 105, 33, 243, 247, 39, 51, 129, 68, 47, 81, 115; this practice aids missionaries, 22, 311. To converts, 24, 85, 99, 25, 221. *See also* Indians: gift-giving.

Preserves, dry, asked for hospital, 51, 115.

"Pretended religion," 1, 141, 3, 173. 183, 4, 15, 11, 73; meaning of term, 3, 299. *See* Calvinists, Huguenots, Lutherans, Protestants, and Reformed religion.

Prevost, ———, French naval captain, sponsor in baptism, 28, 23.

Prevost, François, major of Quebec: at conference regarding Iroquois, 62, 157; sketch, 273.

Prevost, Martin, marries Indian girl, 5, 288.

Prevôté: of Paris, 71, 73; of Quebec, 77.

Price, William, translator for this series, 9-19, v of each volume; 20-71, 5 of each volume; *also* 72, 5.

PRICES: ratio of, in Canada to those in France, 9, 173, 177; of labor and materials in Canada, 20, 237; Detroit, regulated by Montreal, 70, 27; Hurons ask for cheaper goods, 32, 187; English goods cheaper than French, 66, 173, 67, 125.

Quotations: beef, 69, 273, 70, 21, 29, 37-39, 49, 57, 63; belts, 55; blankets, 69, 257, 261, 70, 23, 41; borax, 69, 277; brandy, 63, 255-257, 273, 70, 29, 43-45, 61; bread, 27, 103; bronze candelabrum, 63, 243; canvas, 69, 83; caps, 70, 27; chairs, 23; cloth,

69, 127, 70, 259; combs, 69, 249; corn, 247, 277; cotton, 70, 27-29; cows, 69, 257, 265, 269; a cowhide, 70, 23; deerskin thongs, 69, 273; fencing, 70, 35; files, 69, 277; fish, 70, 63—eels, 28, 239, 48, 173; fish-hooks, 70, 43; flour, 69, 245; a forge, 70, 61; game, 29, 43, 59-61; grease (fat), 43; gunpowder, 69, 249, 257; handkerchiefs, 70, 43, 259; hats, 49; horses, 69, 255; houses, 20, 127, 69, 259-261, 265, 70, 23-25, 31, 37; iron, 69, 263; kettles, 70, 21, 25, 49; land, 36, 241—clearing of, 69, 245, 70, 43; lead, (red) 66, 135, (pig) 70, 39; linen, 259; lumber, 69, 257, 70, 23, 31, 37; meat, 69, 275; mitasses, 257, 70, 23; nails, 69, 249, 265, 271; oats, 265, 273; oil, 127; partridges, 70, 29; pease, 69, 249, 257; pepper, 275; pigs, 70, 43; pirogues, 21, 29; plastering, 31; plows, 29; porcelain (wampum), 69, 259; pork, 70, 23; poultry, 39; powder-horns, 49, 57, 63; salt, 23; shirts, 69, 257, 70, 23, 27; shoes, 69, 265, 271, 275; shot, 70, 39; steel, 61; stockings, 69, 275; stone (cut), 267; tacks, 265, 271, 277, 70, 21, 41; tallow, 69, 245, 70, 47; tobacco, 6, 330, 70, 39, 61; veal, 69, 275, 70, 37; venison, 43, 61; vermilion, 66, 135, 70, 27, 43; wheat, 45, 151, 69, 245, 263, 275, 70, 61; a winnowel, 61; wine, 69, 247, 273, 70, 21, 29, 39, 45, 259; wire, 69, 277; wood, 27, 103, 28, 251, 30, 165, 48, 177, 70, 29, 43-45—cheap in Canada, 48, 177. Peltries—beaver, 32, 99, 34, 61, 69, 127 (*see also* Beaver); deer, 271; fox, 127; lynx, 127, 72, 17; marten, 69, 127; otter, 127; pecan, 127; seal, 127.

Various items of cost: erection of buildings—chapel at Lorette, 60, 75, 81, 89; Algonkin fort on Montreal Island, 67, 27; barracks at Sault St. Louis, 81; mission at Detroit, 69, 251, 257-259, 267, 273, 70, 21-23, 29-31, 39. Washing and baking for Detroit mission, 69, 257, 261, 269, 70, 33, 69; grinding wheat, 69, 265, 70, 43, 59, 63—corn, 69, 271; bolting flour, 271, 70, 45; plastering, 31; masonry, 31; sawing lumber, 31-33, 39; mending plowshare, 29; mending shoes, 63; cartage, 69, 271, 70, 31-35, 39-41; making mattresses, 61; a priest's board, 47, 291; repairing musket, 32, 71; fishing vessel, 36, 97. Freight, 69, 277—charges from Detroit to Montreal, 70, 49; from Kaskaskia to New Orleans, 259. *See also* Books, Furs, Fur trade, Pelts, and Wages.

Prick (roll), a measure for tobacco, 70, 57-59.

Priests: privileges of, in capitulation of Montreal, 71, 394; constitutional, in France, 400; *see also* the various orders. Secular—in charge at Montreal, 47, 253 (*see* Sulpitians); at Quebec, lodge at bishop's house, 48, 233; accompany expedition against Iroquois, 50, 147; brought to Canada, 51, 177, 68, 227; ignorance, 227; ordained at Quebec, 71, 113.

- Prime, W. C.: *Coins, Medals, and Seals*, cited, **1**, 313, **71**, 355.
- Primot, Antoine, sketch, **37**, 266.
- Primot, Martine (*née* Messier), wounded by Iroquois, **37**, 113.
- "Prince, the," nickname of Attikamegou, **5**, 145, **9**, 7.
- Prince, J. Dyneley: *Pass. Wampum Records*, **71**, 285.
- Prince, Thomas, English colonist: in Kennebec trade, **36**, 242.
- Prince Society: *Publications*, cited, **34**, 240, **42**, 296, **45**, 272. *See also* Champlain, Radisson, and Slafter.
- "Princess, the," nickname of Attikamegou's wife, **5**, 145.
- Printing-press: used by Jesuits in Peru, **3**, 298; Quebec Jesuits desire (1665), **49**, 167.
- Prior, Monsieur the," **30**, 153, 155, 183, 191. *See* Chartier, René.
- Prism, used by Jesuits in instructing Indians, **12**, 143.
- Prisque, engagé at Detroit mission, **69**, 247, 251; wages for year, 245.
- Privateers, English, capture French ships, **36**, 97, **40**, 83, 193. *See also* Pirates.
- Prizes, given at Quebec college, **47**, 275.
- Probst, Peter, Jesuit, publishes *Lettres édifiantes*, **66**, 322.
- Processions: at Quebec, **14**, 265-267, **30**, 181, 191, **32**, 83, 87-89, 95-97, 107, **34**, 51, 53, **35**, 41, 45, 53, **36**, 129, **38**, 195, **40**, 161; in honor of royalty, **15**, 221-229; to drive away pests, **18**, 85; on shipboard, 73; at missions, **27**, 67, **29**, 91-93, **39**, 125; in western parishes, **71**, 45; imitated by Indian children, **32**, 225.
- Procurator, royal, title of Hébert, **2**, 308. *See also* Colonies: French — officials; and Jesuits: order — officials.
- Procyon, a star, **50**, 71.
- Procyon lotor*, **21**, 315. *See* Raccoon.
- Procyonidae*, zoölogical affiliation, **21**, 315.
- "Progenitors," of animals, **5**, 286.
- Prometheus, myth of: resemblances to, in Amerind mythology, **5**, 286, **10**, 320.
- Promontorium Episcopi, **2**, 305. *See* Cap de l'Evêque.
- Propaganda. *See* Congregations.
- Proprietors, English: in New Hampshire, **36**, 242; on Kennebec, 241; exact one-sixth of trade, 99, 107.
- Proscription, warrant of, issued against Meurin, **71**, 35.
- Prosper, ———, French priest, **21**, 291; aids missions, **20**, 99.
- Prostitutes, accompany fur-traders, **65**, 241-243. *See also* Licentiousness.
- Protestants: French, disapprove colonization of Canada, **2**, 308; English, argue with Jesuits, **4**, 73; one imprisoned by Kirk, **5**, 49; in Illinois, attendance at Catholic services restricted, **71**, 43; Canadian, share in revenues of Jesuit estates, 393. Protestant

- states aided by Richelieu against Catholic powers, **8**, 306. *See also* Calvinists, Heresy, Huguenots, Lutherans, Pretended religion, and Reformed religion.
- Proulx, Jean Baptiste, Canadian priest: purchases site of Ste. Marie, **5**, 295, **19**, 270.
- Prouteouatamis, misprint for Pouteatamis, **54**, 197, 203, 211.
- Prouville, Alexander de, **49**, 274. *See* Tracy, marquis de.
- Provancher, L., Canadian botanist: *Flore Canadienne*, **71**, 348.
- Provence, France: compared with New France, **49**, 259, **50**, 245, **66**, 223; its gnats, **15**, 163.
- Provençal language, **11**, 193; Algonkin compared to, **5**, 115; words and phrases, **17**, 243.
- Providence, R. I.: early allotment of lands to first settlers, **4**, 269, **71**, 314 (*see also* Land). *See also* Libraries: Brown.
- Provinces: Maine and New Hampshire, organized, **36**, 243; British, of North America, federated, **71**, 393; Jesuit (*see* Jesuits: provinces).
- Provost, Anne, marriage, **70**, 308.
- Provost, Marie, marriage, **65**, 261.
- Provost, Martin, house burned, **36**, 113.
- Provost-judge, seigniorial official, **48**, 296.
- Prowe, D. W.: *Hist. Newfoundland*, cited, **2**, 293-295, **4**, 254-255, 265, **5**, 277, **71**, 309.
- Prud'homme (Prudomme), ———, follower of La Salle, lost in the woods, **65**, 111-113.
- Prud'homme, L. A., Canadian writer: "Coquart," cited, **69**, 270.
- Pruneau, Madeleine, marriage, **69**, 308.
- Prunes, **5**, 267, **6**, 131, 273, **8**, 53, 149, **9**, 157, 249, **12**, 141, 243, **13**, 113, 115, **15**, 159, **17**, 151, **21**, 87, **24**, 95, **29**, 19, **30**, 153, **32**, 267, **41**, 195, **46**, 137, 167, **49**, 179, **57**, 159, **66**, 29.
- Prussia, treatment of Jesuits in, **70**, 315, **71**, 43.
- Ptolemy, name given to Egyptian kings, **23**, 167.
- Puants (Puans), **1**, 317, **15**, 247, 248, **42**, 296, **55**, 183, **58**, 39, **60**, 201-205; origin of term, **33**, 151, **45**, 219; application of name, **10**, 322; location, **33**, 151. *See* Stinkards, and Winnebagoes.
- Pueblos, **71**, 267; their pottery, 284.
- Puiseaux (Puyseaux), Pierre de: lodges Hospital nuns, **16**, 258; sponsor in baptism, **20**, 309, **24**, 235.
- Pumpkin, **17**, 179, **27**, 65; cultivated by Indians, **1**, 21, **2**, 298, **11**, 7, **59**, 177, **68**, 137; by French, **43**, 57; how cooked by Indians, **5**, 282, **38**, 243; in Huron folk-lore, **10**, 151. *See* Gourd, and Squash.
- Punishment, vicarious, undergone by Indian, **35**, 271. *See* Penalties.

- Puppets, used by French jugglers, 42, 173.
 Puritans, 25, 65; characterized, 4, 75; in New Holland, 28, 109;
 a theocracy, 71, 313.
 Purslane, used as food, 13, 93, 31, 91, 39, 127, 231.
 Puteatamis, 1, 318. *See* Pottawattomies.
 Putnam, Frederick W., American archæologist: "Ancient Amer.
 Art," 71, 268. "Archæol. Researches," 71, 268. "Prehist. Re-
 mains in Ohio Valley," 71, 268. "Serpent Mound," 71, 268.
 Pygarouich, Estienne, 16, 31. *See* Pigarouich.
 Pyke, ———, clerk to the Commission for the Jesuit Estates, 69, 302.
 Pynchon (Pyncheon), John, ambassador from Massachusetts to Mo-
 hawks, 64, 99, 276.
 Pyrites. *See* Iron, pyrites.
 Pyromancy: practiced by Algonkins, 12, 21, 29, 163; Attika-
 mègues, 31, 211; Hurons, 8, 123-125; Iroquois, 54, 21.
 Pyrtaeus, cited, 8, 299.
Pyrrula carica (periwinkle), 8, 313.
 Pythagoras: his belief regarding the soul, 16, 191.
 Q, sound unknown in Huron language, 15, 157.
 Quadrant, French soldier uses, 29, 21.
 Quail, in Mississippi valley, 58, 99, 59, 149.
 Quakers, in North America: history, 71, 316.
 "Qu'appelle?" legend, 10, 324.
 Quarries: porphyry, 63, 287, 291; granted with lands, 71, 91.
 Quartier. *See* Cartier, Jacques.
 Quartz, material for arrowheads, 15, 245.
 Quasimodo Sunday, why named, 5, 276.
 Quatoghe. *See* Lakes: Huron.

QUEBEC.

VARIANTS AND MENTION: Kebec, Kebek, Quebeck, Quebecq, Que-
 bek, 1, 99, 101, 245, 2, 167, 207, 304, 3, 181, 4, 265, 8, 17, 19, 33,
 45, 61, 97, 151, 181, 195, 197, 205, 207, 217, 287, 290, 295, 307, 309-
 312, 9, 7, 15, 39, 45, 59, 73, 87, 107, 143, 147, 159, 161, 265, 271,
 277, 295, 305, 307, 310-315, 10, 27, 75, 77, 81, 237, 11, 11, 17, 31,
 65-69, 81, 83, 87, 91, 103, 147, 217, 235, 274, 277, 278, 12, 43, 73,
 95, 103, 111, 117, 127, 131, 137, 143, 147, 151, 153, 157, 165,
 177, 183, 187, 191, 201, 207, 227, 231, 235, 245, 263, 274, 275, 13, 7, 21,
 25, 35, 83, 89, 125, 215, 217, 269, 270, 14, 129, 187, 215, 225, 251,
 15, 61, 121, 171, 189, 201, 16, 227, 18, 33, 227, 20, 93, 147, 151,
 161, 187, 199, 207, 21, 27, 31, 41, 67, 93, 97, 99, 107, 109, 133, 141,

155, 171, 191, 239, 271, 275, 289, 301, 312, **22**, 37, 39, 47, 49, 79, 83, 113, 121, 133, 137, 145, 147, 203, 235, 239, 249, **23**, 155, 303, 323, **24**, 47, 147, 165, 191, 193, 209, **25**, 25, 147, 277, **26**, 115, **27**, 63, 255, 259, 261, 307, 310, 313, **28**, 33, 39, 45, 47, 219, 245, 305, 311, **29**, 173, 213, 219, **30**, 75, 199, **31**, 165, **32**, 23, **33**, 63, 69, 249, 259, **36**, 87, 103, 109, **37**, 77, 81, 85, 93, 175, 177, 255, 259, **38**, 39, 183, 233, 235, **39**, 15, 43, 151, 223, **40**, 93, 173, **41**, 41, 43, 53, 63, 69, 85, 87, 125, 129, 137, 169, 211, 219-223, 229, 231, 237, 241, 247, 256-258, **42**, 31-35, 49, 61, 89, 91, 99, 105, 107, 191, 201, 203, 215, 245, 247, 251-257, 261-265, 269, 273, 275, 292, 297, 299, 300, **43**, 21-29, 35, 37, 41-63, 67, 71, 73, 77, 99, 103-107, 111-115, 121, 127, 135, 165, 175, 179-183, 187, 191, 195, 199, 201, 207, 211-215, 273, 291, 301, 319-324, **44**, 37, 45, 69, 73, 85, 95, 101-107, 111-115, 119, 121, 155, 161-167, 171, 173, 183-205, 221-225, 229, 233, 259, 261, 320-322, **45**, 21, 25, 34, 45, 51, 55, 57, 73, 79, 87, 93-99, 107, 109, 115, 133, 137, 157, 197, 233, 243, 245, 265, 266, 268, 270, 271, **46**, 25, 87-93, 109, 117, 121, 149, 153, 155, 181, 203, 211, 223, 233, 243, 251, 299, 303, **47**, 23, 31, 87, 99, 115, 133, 149, 153, 165, 171, 189, 221, 223, 241, 257-263, 279, 281, 293, 309, 314, 315, 319, 320, **48**, 29, 51, 81, 91, 115, 157, 171, 189, 205, 213, 251, 279, 289, 292, 293, 296, 49, 21, 41, 73, 79, 95, 123, 131, 191, 205, 225, 235, 237, 259, 271, 274, 275, **50**, 35, 45, 67, 79-83, 101, 107, 109, 117, 139, 167, 171, 175, 185-193, 205, 229, 309, 314, 317, 322-327, **51**, 59, 67, 71, 83, 87, 91, 97, 111, 135, 137, 175, 177, 181, 185, 207, 219, 239, 275, 285, **52**, 21-27, 33, 45, 51, 53, 81, 107, 117, 123, 145, 147, 173, 181, 197-203, 217, 243, 251, 259, 261, **53**, 27, 43, 45, 53, 57, 61, 63, 77, 93-97, 111, 115, 131, 189, 213, 217, 223, 237, 302, **54**, 45, 71, 99, 129, 135, 149, 163, 241, 243, 251, 269, 279, 281, 285-289, 304, **55**, 23, 27, 33, 51, 55, 59, 111, 163, 191, 207, 249, 311, 318, 322, **56**, 27, 41, 63, ~~67~~, 151, 157, 161, 195, 197, 207, 211, 267, 285, 302, 303, **57**, 25, 31, 37, 55, 73, 75, 245, 253, 307, 309, 312, 313, 318, **58**, 93, 105, 131, 143, 147, 155, 199, 241, 294, 296, 297, **59**, 25, 29, 45-49, 65, 81, 283, 293, 305, 307, 315, **60**, 41, 49, 71, 77, 81, 85, 97, 99, 111, 119, 123, 125, 131, 137, 145, 207, 299, 322, 323, **61**, 23, 75, 79, 101-105, 151, 169, 273, **62**, 41-43, 129, 165-169, 191, 259, 269, 271, 273, 274, **63**, 53, 69, 73, 91, 101-105, 109-115, 119, 127, 129, 135, 151, 155, 189, 221, 261, 269, 287, 297, 303, **64**, 39, 41, 49, 95, 99, 119, 123, 147, 149, 237, 241, 245, 247, 261, 269, 271, 273-275, **65**, 33, 39, 53, 57, 59, 79, 91, 95, 97, 175, 183-187, 258, 261, 262, 271, **66**, 31, 33, 37, 67, 77, 79, 87, 93, 121, 125, 135, 161, 163, 173, 189-197, 203, 215, 339, 341, 343, 345, 346, **67**, 35, 177, 197, 205, 209, 211, 239, **68**, 27, 75, 207, 261, **69**, 37, 39, 91, 101, 103, 115 (colony and settlement).

DESCRIPTION: variants of name, **2**, 304; Montagnais name, **7**, 205; tribes near, **1**, 303; principal town of New France, **48**, 187; im-

QUEBEC (continued)—

DESCRIPTION (continued)—

portant as port of transfer, 19, 65; strategic position of, 46, 151, 48, 183-187; harbor, 185, 60, 139.

Location: 4, 191, 22, 203, 38, 231, 46, 151, 50, 173; distance from Dieppe, 5, 65; distance from sea, 9, 153, 48, 185; distance from Montreal, 44, 241; routes to, from Abenaki villages, 67, 121; lower and upper towns, 48, 159, 50, 173-175, 59, 315, 60, 139-141, 64, 47-49, 66, 191, 71, 107; villages near, 24, 310, 50, 245.

Population, etc.: Population—in 1636, 9, 141, 301; in 1661, 46, 151; in 1676, 60, 143; *see also* Immigration. Climate, 28, 141, 65, 71-73; compared with that of Sault St. Louis, 68, 263. Tides at, 8, 39, 38, 163.

Defenses: newly fortified (1634), 7, 229; fortifications, 9, 49, 137, 141, 153, 48, 215, 67, 333, 69, 233, 303; garrison at, 9, 141, 44, 323, 59, 315; in state of defense against Iroquois, 45, 195; environs of, without, 195; suggestions regarding, 46, 151; soldiers winter at, 49, 165; Catalogne makes map of district of, 67, 333; present citadel, 36, 248. *See also* Forts: Quebec.

Social and economic conditions—in 1636, 9, 139, 10, 7-9; in 1642, 22, 39; in 1643, 23, 283; in 1666, 50, 173-175; in 1667, 247; new buildings at, 9, 137, 301, 19, 67; commerce with France, 23, 237, 307, 25, 161, 50, 247; commerce with Sept Isles, 69, 123; eel-fishery at, 23, 307; shipbuilding at, 69, 237; wages at, 28, 201. View of (1722), 67, 9, 49, 71, 217.

EVENTS IN HISTORY: Cartier at (1535, 1541, 1543), 1, 2, 2, 209, 304, 306, 3, 292-293; Roberval at (1641), 1, 2, 3, 293; De Monts at (1608), 1, 99-101, 2, 167, 209; founded by Champlain (1608), 1, 4, 2, 209, 300, 304; Hébert, first settler, 308; Champlain's relations to, 4, 256-258; Champlain desires to make an agricultural colony, 267-268; sickness at, 3, 51, 292, 10, 57, 32, 71, 69, 233; captured and burned by English (1629), 1, 8, 17, 2, 300, 308, 4, 257, 260, 5, 39, 8, 288, 312, 17, 243, 29, 37, 32, 312, 38, 229; restored to France (1632), 2, 300, 4, 255-258, 260, 42, 269; neglected by trading companies, 258; claims of Kirks to, 5, 277; destitution, 15, 247, 32, 107; Montreal colonists at, 21, 312; liquor traffic forbidden at, 22, 241; immigrants at, 23, 289; monopoly of fur trade ceded to habitants (1645), 4, 258, 27, 137-139, 28, 235; founders of, seek advice of Berchereau, 27, 312; crafts of, in religious procession, 28, 193; assistance sent from, to Three Rivers (1650), 35, 53; envoys sent from, to New England (1651), 36, 246-247; Van Curler invited to (1667), 25, 287; assembly

held at, **62**, 7, 14-15, 157-165, 269, 273, **71**, 200. English plan at attacks on, **64**, 97-99, **66**, 343; expeditions against (1690), **64**, 41-53, 259, 274-275; besiege, **68**, 33; Livingston and St. Castin at, **69**, 233; English prisoners at, 299, **70**, 197; trade with Detroit, 306; emigrants to West from, 307; surrendered to English (1759), **69**, 286-288, **70**, 311-313, **71**, 25, 388; works relating to, 251, 257-258, 302-305, 307.

GOVERNMENT —

French régime: council — complaints to, **8**, 312; disputes with court, **43**, 73; accused of fraud, **46**, 303; governor reappoints, **47**, 279; secretary of, **50**, 207; originates engagé system, **62**, 275; acts of, **28**, 209, **30**, 159, **44**, 93, **50**, 207; members of, **9**, 305, **27**, 311, **34**, 41, **44**, 321, **48**, 296, **50**, 207, 325, **56**, 283, **65**, 261, **67**, 339, **69**, 141; *Arrêts* of, cited, **50**, 326. Council of three — established, **30**, 191; members, 306. Justice — character, **9**, 143-145; punishments, 145, **28**, 167-169, **32**, 83; lack of police regulations, **28**, 251; criminal becomes public executioner, **32**, 105; prisons, French in, 105; Jesuits labor in prisons, **66**, 211. Record office, **28**, 247; method of paying salaries of officials, **34**, 63; fines, how applied, 63; governor disputes with habitants, **44**, 93; governor's residence at, **48**, 187.

English régime: Legislative council, **71**, 97, 384. Quebec Act, objects and scope, **71**, 391-393; cited, 93; citations regarding, 392. Crown lands, **71**, 342; MS. in office of, 384. *See also* Archives, and Libraries.

ECCLESIASTICAL AND EDUCATIONAL —

Récollets: at Quebec, **1**, 6, 4, 259, **53**, 303, **69**, 304, 308; aided by seminary, **1**, 14; convent of (N. D. des Anges), first in Canada, **4**, 259; history of convent, **71**, 305. *See also* Récollets.

Jesuits: at Quebec, **1**, 8, 16-21, **9**, 301, **12**, 275, **16**, 253, **18**, 53, 75, 109, 181, 255, **21**, 241, 283, 295, 312-313, **22**, 37, 135, 317, **23**, 35, 81, 247-249, 273, 326-327, **24**, 312, **25**, 41, 97, 245, 271, **26**, 153, 167, **27**, 57, 81-83, 93, 105, 135, **28**, 189, 213, 273, 320, **29**, 169, **31**, 17-21, **35**, 57-61, **36**, 115, 250, **37**, 95, **40**, 155, 161, 191-193, **67**, 25, 133, 149, 231, 331, **68**, 25, 57-59, 233-237, 255, 281, 328-333, **69**, 35, 57, 75-77, 129-139, 151, 197-199, 286-287, 289-293, 305, **70**, 81-85, **71**, 387, 394-395, 400; seek aid from, **23**, 326, **26**, 201; cedes lands to, **28**, 209, 217; teach in Ursuline convent, **30**, 203; gifts to, **32**, 75; transfer Huron mission to, **35**, 197-209; lands in upper and lower towns, **47**, 259; Rale sends bayberry wax to, **67**, 89; provisions sent to Rale from, 115, 243; Rale urged to retire to, 119; bishop of, appoints Le Petit vicar-general, **69**, 33; estates in district of, **71**, 67-85.

Residences — N. D. des Anges, **7**, 233, 263, **8**, 47, 63, 290, 308, **9**, **7**, 107, 295, 301, 303, **11**, 55, 65, 121, 125, **12**, 139, 141, 191, **19**, 63, 65,

QUEBEC (continued)—

ECCLESIASTICAL AND EDUCATIONAL: *Jesuits* (continued)—

42, 299, 60, 316; named by Lalemant, 4, 227; injured by English, 5, 45; needs and advantages, 6, 37-41, 47-55, 59, 69-73, 77-79; location, 6, 326, 7, 263, 42, 299; Indian seminary at, 6, 327, 14, 231, 24, 77; maintained by Gamache, 7, 265; burned, 19, 67; priests and lay brothers at, 22, 41, 28, 191; baptism at, 24, 77; tabernacle of, lent to Ursulines, 27, 101; Jesuit lands at, 28, 209, 217, 47, 261; Jesuit cattle-yard opposite, 28, 317. Quebec, 10, 31, 14, 117, 22, 23, 27, 41, 169, 23, 271, 27, 127, 307, 28, 181, 42, 300, 69, 43, 304, 71, 121; location, 7, 263, 27, 311, 42, 299, 50, 175; principal residence, 47, 255; described (1667), 50, 175; burned (1640), 18, 75, 19, 65-67, 36, 250, 42, 298-299; baptisms at, 18, 119; oven built at, 27, 85; habitants contribute toward erection of, 89, 28, 227, 319, 35, 39; alms given to persons living in, 27, 111; Goupil at, 28, 117; increase given to, 237; preparation for, building, 30, 159, 165, 173; begun, 179; finished (1647), 203; consultations at, 185-187, 191, 35, 39-41, 61, 38, 199, 43, 37, 62, 157-165, 273, 71, 226; fire at, 30, 187; superior of, obtains special privileges regarding indulgences, 34, 63; chapel erected at, 35, 291; Ursulines visit, 36, 115; petition regarding, 43, 73; nuns lodge at, 45, 153; land at, 47, 259; number of residents on land of, 261; rented, 65, 183; Laval takes refuge in (1705), 45, 270; rented, 65, 183; secular priest takes refuge in, 69, 237; appurtenances of, 71, 103; to be fortified, 230. *See also below* Churches and chapels, and Colleges, seminaries, and schools: Jesuits.

Ursulines: *see* Ursulines; and *below* Churches and chapels: Ursuline.

Diocese: 47, 319; created (1674), 45, 269; bishop of, writes to royal council, 67, 81; Illinois missions assigned to Seminarists, 69, 223; authority of, in Louisiana, 70, 223, 227; Illinois dependent upon, 71, 35; vacancy in, after conquest, 388; Briand's services to, 388; bishops of, 45, 269-270, 63, 301-302, 69, 237, 285-286. *Rapport Missions*, cited, 46, 303, 57, 318, 59, 305, 60, 322, 68, 326, 69, 280, 71, 309, 389. *Mandements*, 71, 258. *See also* the several bishops.

Churches and chapels—

Jesuit — 14, 27, 35, 291, 38, 201, 46, 45, 165, 51, 95, 52, 235, 60, 127, 64, 47, 51, 66, 211, 69, 75, 71, 103; habitants contribute toward erection of, 27, 89, 28, 227, 319, 35, 39, 50, 175; stone quarried for (1646), 28, 239; begun, 30, 195-197, 35, 51; instruction at, 38, 201; discussion regarding erection, 45, 113-115; baptisms in, 27, 113; method of heating, 115; services in, 45, 153-155; burials in, 49,

175; ornaments, **50**, 175, **56**, 283-285; illustrations of, **50**, **8**, 188, **71**, 9, 24, 217-218, 394. Huron church at, **49**, 75-101, **52**, 237. *See also above* Jesuits: residences; and Chapels.

Parish churches — **26**, 79, **27**, 109, **28**, 179, 203, **32**, 103, 215, **46**, 159, 161, 167, **64**, 43, 47, **69**, 304. N. D. de Récouvrance, **14**, **27**, **16**, 139; first parish church of Quebec, **42**, 298; built by Champlain (1633), **4**, 256, **6**, 103, 326; aided by Hundred Associates, **6**, 81; Jesuit residence at, **7**, 263; enlarged, 309, **9**, 145; Jesuits at, **8**, 291; services at, **11**, **65**; celebration near, 69; Champlain's legacy to, **13**, 269; procession at, **15**, 229; Indians baptized in, **16**, 119; burned (1640), **19**, 65, **42**, 273, 299; gifts to, **7**, 15-16, 269-289, 292-293, 298, **71**, 192; image at, **42**, 269-271, 279. N. D. de Paix — name, **42**, 299; collections and gifts for, 275-289, 299; erection of, 299; chapels of, 299; clergy-house near, 299; proceedings of churchwardens cited, 299. St. Joseph, services in, **40**, 149 (chapel of N. D. de Paix. *See* **42**, 299). Notre Dame, **47**, 87; registers of, cited, **30**, 304, **43**, 321, **46**, 303; *see above* N. D. de Récouvrance and N. D. de Paix. Cathedral (now known as Basilica) — the parish church, **50**, 175; baptisms in, **53**, 53-55, **63**, 189; canons of, **69**, 133, **71**, 388; corner-stone laid (1748), 400; rebuilt, 388; services in, **111**; history, 335. N. D. de la Victoire — location, **64**, 47; origin of name, 47. (For following no name given, *but see* parish churches later than N. D. de Récouvrance) — Jesuits officiate in, **12**, 275, **23**, 326, **36**, 250; Hurons baptized in, **24**, 117; Indians forbidden to enter, **25**, 261; Algonkins at, 279, **29**, 93; proceeds from fur trade devoted to, **27**, 89; change of bells in, 101; furniture and ornaments sold to, 101; tabernacle of, **28**, 181; candles sent to Three Rivers from, 245; building erected for, **32**, 83, **34**, **41**, **36**, 173; Jesuits furnish wax for, **34**, 41; consecrated, **35**, 61; Ursulines at, **36**, 115; choir of boys at, 173; clergy-house of, **43**, 324, **45**, 271; wardens of, 165, **46**, 159-163, 167, **47**, 281, 295; secular priests at, **45**, 271 272, **47**, 319; sells land to Jesuits, 259; large, **48**, 233; as cathedral, **50**, 175; dedicated, 191; new chapel, **52**, 235; services, etc., in, **28**, 145, 159-161, **30**, 169, 203, **32**, 73, **34**, 41-49, **35**, 33, 37, **36**, 115, 145, **44**, 131, **45**, 37, 107, 123, 129-131, 137-149, 153-159, 167, **48**, 233, **53**, **111**.

Ursuline — **26**, 79; Algonkins at, **18**, 75; chapel blessed, **45**, 79.

Hospital — **26**, 79; chapel dedicated, **28**, 171.

Anglican cathedral — site, **27**, 311, **42**, 298.

Colleges, seminaries, and schools —

Récollet — planned, **4**, 262-263.

Jesuit — college, **1**, 219, **7**, 309, **40**, 61, **41**, 257, **47**, 259, **50**, 324, **52**, 259, **58**, 155, **60**, 127, 143, 321-322, **61**, 273, 315, **64**, 43, 49, 133,

QUEBEC (continued)—

ECCLESIASTICAL AND EDUCATIONAL: *Colleges, etc.* (continued)—

273, 275, 65, 181, 183, 66, 147, 213, 215, 67, 331, 68, 27, 53, 57, 79, 327, 331, 69, 239, 285, 291, 71, 93, 152, 175, 176, 178, 180, 384; projected at, 7, 265; founded (1636), 9, 149, 310, 16, 19, 256; erection, 6, 327, 7, 309, 9, 301, 32, 81-83, 107, 34, 43, 63, 42, 265; begun, 6, 327; part of expenses borne by community, 35, 39; students welcome governor, 36, 147; seminary begun (1651), 175; refuge for habitants from Iroquois, 38, 295; burned, 42, 265 (error, *see* 298); Joliet at, 50, 324; priests study in, 56, 301, 68, 331; aided by Louis XIV., 65, 181; missionaries retire to, 187; number of Jesuits resident at, 187, 66, 211, 69, 75-77, 70, 81-85; maintains Montreal residence, 67, 51-53; revenues, 65, 181-185; revenues of, diminished, 67, 51; portrait of Louis XV. sent to, 69, 235; Hospital nuns in, 237; rectors of, keep journal, 239; missionaries buried at, 71, 143; exempt from tithes, 376; buildings appropriated by British government, and institution discontinued (1768), 394; used for barracks, 8, 292, 42, 297-298, 71, 236, 241, 394; demolished (1878), 8, 292, 71, 236, 241. Officers and instructors in, 8, 290-291, 36, 250, 41, 257, 47, 317, 49, 274, 50, 323, 325, 327, 57, 318, 58, 155, 296, 297, 59, 307, 60, 141, 320-322, 66, 209-211, 343-344, 68, 332, 69, 75-77, 304, 70, 81-85, 71, 398; studies and courses in, 50, 323, 56, 301, 66, 209-211, 68, 332, 69, 288, 71, 236. Library at, 41, 251, 68, 327, 71, 103. Illustrations, 50, 8, 188, 71, 9, 24, 217-218, 394; *see also above* Jesuits: residences; and Churches and chapels: Jesuit. School for French, 7, 241, 265, 8, 227, 9, 301, 36, 250, 70, 83. Seminary chiefly maintained by Jesuits, 42, 285. School of Navigation, 69, 285. Maintain primary school until 1776, 71, 394. Seminaries for Indians, 7, 265, 9, 177, 11, 123, 193, 14, 127, 257, 16, 33-35, 95, 169, 249-251, 18, 79, 52, 261; needed, 5, 145, 6, 83, 89, 151-155, 8, 181; established, 6, 327, 9, 107, 293, 301; aided by Hundred Associates, 16, 33; deaths in, 95, 187; pupils in, 22, 101, 161; Huron seminary, 10, 33, 11, 11, 17, 49, 81, 83, 129, 12, 41-43, 61, 111-113, 145, 215, 235, 243, 255, 13, 9, 119, 125, 14, 127, 243, 255, 257, 273, 16, 175, 249, 23, 177, 39, 127, 129; to be founded, 8, 227; begun, 11, 17; reports of, 12, 39-115, 16, 169-207; order observed in, 12, 63-67; growth, 239; pupils baptized, 14, 161; character of pupils, 231, 241; pupils for, desired, 255; adults received in, 16, 169-171, 251; pupils in, 21, 171-173. Indians placed in school with French, 51, 173.

Ursulines: *See* Ursulines: seminary.

Quebec Seminary: *See* Séminaire des Missions Étrangères.

Boutet's school for French children, 27, 314.

Petit Séminaire — Laval founds (1668), **45**, 269, **52**, 261; Indian boys in, **51**, 173; journal published at, **42**, 292, **60**, 311, **71**, 331.

Miscellaneous: religious orders come to, **16**, 19, 258; celebration of feast of St. Joseph at, **27**, 211; procession in honor of Virgin at, **29**, 69; archiepiscopal archives at, **42**, 299, **46**, 303. Parish of, **43**, **73**, **52**, 257; marriages in, **51**, 167. Clergy, tithes for support of, **48**, 296; banner of Our Lady displayed at, **64**, 47. Archiepiscopal palace, St. Vallier's portrait in, **71**, 210; rebuilt, 388; history, 312. *See also below* Hospitals.

HOSPITALS—

Hotel-dieu: **16**, 35, 55, **20**, 125, 207, **23**, 328, **26**, 23, 305, **27**, 109, **36**, 59, **41**, 211, 231, 233, 253, **42**, 259, **43**, 23, 25, 29, 33, 35, 77, 319, **44**, 227, 261, **45**, 39, 87, 99, 107, 109, 137, 143-147, 151, 153, 167, 265, **46**, 115, 165-169, **47**, 189, **49**, 167, 205, 207, **50**, 159, **51**, 111, 301, **52**, 109, 57, 41, 312, **61**, 43, 267, **62**, 41, 63, 73, 111, **64**, 275, **71**, 384, 400; needed at, **7**, 291, 9, 99-101; projected, 8, 235, **11**, 49, 55, 111, **14**, 125, 217; founded (1639), 8, 310, **16**, 9, 21-23, **19**, **11**, **22**, 33, **24**, 157, 39, 43, **55**, 311-313; called "house of mercy," **24**, 157; name, **52**, 107; how dedicated, **16**, 25-27; first superior of, **28**, 241, **31**, 163; procession at, **15**, 237; difficulties attending commencement, **19**, 9; extent of work, **11**; first patient at, **16**, 99; crowded, 55, 217; receives reinforcements, **18**, 65, **41**, 241-243; nuns abandon, **24**, 159; building to be completed, 159. Built at Sillery (1640-41), **16**, 258, **20**, 235, **24**, 159, **31**, 163; houses built for Indians near, **22**, 169, 173; accounts of work at (Sillery and Quebec), **20**, 233-253, **22**, 155-177, **24**, 157-189, **25**, 193-221; aided from France, **20**, 237-239, **49**, 201; removed to Quebec (1644), **1**, 19, **25**, 193-195, **31**, 163, **72**, 14; *see also* Hospitals: Sillery. Indians at (patients, etc), **16**, 29, 33, **18**, 137, 147-149, 169, 185, 215, 225, **19**, 9-25, **20**, 239-241, **22**, 155, **37**, 91, 103, **28**, 147, 153, 157, **277**, **29**, 83, 93, **32**, 71, 91, 207, 243, 271, **34**, 63, **36**, 205-207, 213, **40**, 229, **52**, 245; Indian gives alms to, **18**, 157; instruction at, **19**, **11**, **35**, 247; supplies furnished Hurons from, **28**, 151; cabin erected for Indians at, **35**, 43; Indians converted at, **40**, 231-233. French at, **22**, 169, **32**, 21, **36**, 61, **50**, 85-87; patients in (French and Indian), **31**, 161, **32**, 21, **49**, 199, 203-205, **51**, 105-107, **52**, 105. Vimont, business agent for, **15**, 249; Jesuits take refuge in, **19**, 67; used as church, 67; comforts needed in, **22**, 175; Goupil, physician at, **24**, 312, **28**, 117; church of, **26**, 79; provision for priest at, **27**, 87-89; relics given to, 99; services at, 105, 117, **28**, 145, 161-163, **30**, 165-169, 177-179, 189-193, 197, 201, **32**, 77-83, 89, 97-99, 103-107, **34**, 41-53, **35**, 31, 35-37, 47, 53, 61, **36**, 115-117; servants of, **28**, 167; chapel of, dedicated, 171; burial from, **32**, 73; arrest at, 87; washing of feet at, **19**, 23, **23**, 217, **25**, 125, **28**, 177, **34**, 45, **35**,

QUEBEC (continued)—

HOSPITALS: *Hotel-dieu* (continued)—

37; Jesuit superior at, 34, 53, 35, 49; superior elected at, 36, 123; Ursulines lodge at, 215; nuns, character of, 41, 231 (*see also* Hospital nuns); supplies for, lost, 231; Le Jeune writes to, 41, 237-243, 43, 23-25; boarders at, 45, 139; benediction used at, 47, 319; supplies for, requested by nuns, 49, 205-211, 50, 161-163, 51, 111-115, 52, 107-109; revolving box at, 51, 115; fire at, 69, 235-237; estates belonging to, 71, 75; exempt from tithes, 376; relics of Brébeuf at, 4, 266; Jesuit archives at, 28, 305; history, 71, 310; annals of, cited, 42, 297.

General: founded (1693), 11, 277, 63, 301-302, 69, 235; chaplains at, 65, 261, 71, 387; history, 305.

Sacré Coeur: chaplain of, 71, 383-384.

RELATIONS WITH ABORIGINES: Indians at, 14, 245, 275, 15, 223, 227-233, 22, 221, 32, 91-93, 38, 169, 173, 179, 181; seminaries for, at, 14, 127, 16, 33-35, 95, 169, 175, 187, 249-251, 18, 79, 19, 37-57; converts married at, 18, 127; baptisms at, 16, 119, 23, 83; forbidden to enter church, 25, 261; buried at, 32, 71; insane, cured at Ursuline convent, 233; councils at, 44, 207-213, 53, 43-51.

Names and data: Abenakis at, 67, 65, 95, 203. Algonkins at, 16, 63, 157, 22, 47-49, 79, 113, 121, 133, 23, 231, 24, 21, 35, 71, 25, 53, 243-245, 261, 279, 26, 139, 303, 27, 37, 29, 83, 91-93, 38, 231, 48, 61; trade at, 21, 247; dwell near, 28, 169, 39, 45; baptized at, 27, 113. Attikamègues at, 23, 299, 315, 24, 69. Hurons at, 16, 169, 173, 181, 17, 171, 19, 89, 97, 251, 20, 77, 81, 22, 135, 147, 191, 195, 307, 23, 167, 215, 297, 24, 103-107, 26, 71, 233, 293-295, 28, 95, 318, 29, 71, 247, 279, 31, 21, 32, 71, 38, 231, 39, 177, 42, 235, 48, 61, 49, 227, 52, 19, 155, 229, 69, 285, 70, 205-207; seminary for, at, 14, 45, 127, 161, 231-243, 255-257, 273, 15, 137, 16, 169-171, 251; baptized at, 14, 161, 24, 117; girls in Ursuline seminary, 31, 175; seek shelter at, 35, 193-197, 36, 59; mission transferred to, 35, 197-209; wish to live at, 42, 75; fort in, 45, 245; church at, 49, 75-101; trade at, 66, 157. Iroquets at, 25, 245. Iroquois raids near, 35, 41-43, 44, 219, 47, 107; threatened by, 35, 165, 36, 119, 40, 103; envoys at, 38, 195-199, 40, 91, 117, 155, 165, 183-191, 41, 19-21, 51, 217, 42, 253, 45, 81, 49, 149, 50, 127-131, 135-139, 51, 81, 241; Jesuit college a refuge for habitants from, 38, 295; prisoners at, 44, 315. Montagnais at, 23, 305, 26, 129, 29, 65. Souriquois at, 68, 107.

MISCELLANEOUS: fires at, 19, 65-67, 41, 251, 45, 264, 46, 161, 69, 235; French at (settlers, officers, etc.), 21, 318, 22, 65, 247, 23, 279, 328, 24, 127, 293, 309, 25, 71, 26, 83, 27, 251, 312-313, 28, 199, 213, 227-229, 235, 315-317, 320, 32, 73, 79, 49, 225, 67, 61,

65, 335, 69, 197, 291, 309; brandy brought to, 22, 243; store at, 24, 57; obtains power from Montmorency Falls, 309; bridge at, 28, 195; dungeon in fort, 205. Warehouse—29, 247, 32, 75, 91, 43, 73, 45, 155, 60, 139, Indians driven from, 25, 263; pays for Indian garments for king, 27, 85; salutes fired from, 87, 93; depository for furs, 103; price of bread at, 103; quality of bread made at, 107; heats Jesuit church, 115; furnishes supplies to Indians, 28, 151, 171; Chastelets general agent at, 167; furnishes provisions to De Quen, 191; play at, 251; orders on, 30, 157; ballet at, 159; gift from, to Jesuits, 32, 75; Indians at, 91-93; May-pole at, 95; transactions at, 99; porter at, accused of theft, 34, 51; furnishes material, 35, 33; Iroquois check prosperity of, 40, 211-213; procession at, 47, 283. New-Year's gifts at, 28, 143-145, 30, 153-155, 32, 67, 34, 39, 35, 31, 36, 113, 47, 273, 48, 225. Cemetery, Indians buried in, 32, 71; French buried in, 73, 79. Grande Allée (street), 34, 51; the Grange, 53; beaver hunted near, 36, 105; French warships at, 37, 264; merchants, wares of, seized, 43, 75; comets and meteors visible at, 48, 37-39, 50, 69-77; altitude of pole at, 69; carnival at, 68, 315; account of forge sent to, 69, 105; canoe sent to, from Sept Isles, 111.

See also Canada, Jesuits, New France, Récollets, and Ursulines.

Quebec (province), 71, 65, 93, 105; minerals, 8, 289; fisheries in, 9, 311; northern part described, 46, 277-281; population, 71, 307; councils of, under English régime, 392, 395; Jesuit estates ceded to, 393; payment for Jesuit estates expended within, 393; courts of, 395. Crown Lands department, cited, 4, 268; archives of Jesuit estates transferred to, 36, 234. Record office, Jesuit archives deposited in, 39, 267; Jesuit title-deeds recorded in, 71, 99. Counties—Beauce, 50, 325; Bellechasse, 35, 290, 50, 320, 70, 316; Champlain, 43, 321; Hochelaga, 12, 273; Jacques Cartier, 273; Lotbinière, 5, 284, 8, 311; Montmorency, 8, 305, 9, 312; Orsainville, origin, 49, 275; Portneuf, 71, 391; Saguenay, 7, 309; Yamaska, 12, 274, 66, 345. Publications by provincial government, 48, 296, 71, 225, 244-245, 259, 309. Publications relating to, 71, 225, 244-245, 259, 302, 306-307, 309, 343-344.

Quebec Literary and Historical Society: publishes MSS., 21, 312, 50, 321. *Transactions*, cited, 18, 256, 67, 335, 69, 303, 70, 312, 71, 243, 274, 295, 302, 310-311, 331, 347. *Hist. Docs.*, cited, 50, 321, 67, 334, 71, 246, 248, 252, 257-259. *Collections*, 69, 303. *Mémoires*, cited, 71, 243.

Quebin. *See* Gebin and Gibbons.

"Quelques lettres," cahier labeled, 64, 269.

Quen, ———, count de, at Quebec, 36, 137.

Quen, Charles, captain of vessel, goes to Tadoussac, 36, 121.

QUEN (Dequen), Jean de, Jesuit, 9, 295, 11, 65, 87, 111-115, 123, 203, 215, 245, 259, 12, 141, 147, 153, 175, 18, 105, 143, 155, 207, 28, 177-181, 38, 191, 42, 291, 292, 43, 75, 321, 45, 270, 71, 135; arrives in Canada (1635), 8, 61, 291; lover of ceremony, 9, 147; adopted by Indians, 27, 97-99; gifts to, 28, 145; reports council at Three Rivers, 149, 315; present at drama, 251; discovers Lake St. John (1647), 14, 287, 31, 251-253, 290; D'Ailleboust complains of, 43, 61; death and burial (1659), 8, 291-292, 45, 115-117; circular letter on, 117; bones discovered (1878), 8, 292, 42, 298; as explorer, 8, 291; as linguist, 22, 221; sketch, 8, 291, 71, 123, 141; facsimile writing, 14, frontispiece, viii, 71, 210.

Missionary labors: at Quebec college, 8, 291; at Jesuit residences, 65, 291, 9, 301, 11, 121; baptisms by, 9, 45-47, 11, 83, 107, 30, 159; instructs French, 8, 227, 11, 225, 36, 250; at hospital, 16, 109; at Sillery (St. Joseph; 1640-49), 8, 291, 22, 41, 49, 24, 47, 57, 165, 28, 119-121, 137, 149, 155, 209, 27, 81, 97, 111, 117, 28, 153; at mission stations, 8, 291; aids sick Indians, 18, 137, 213, 19, 9; silences Teswehat, 20, 291; opposes medicine-man, 295; teaches catechism, 22, 175; with Montagnais, 24, 125-129, 133-139, 143, 28, 145; requests Marsolet to baptize sick when necessary, 24, 133; reproves convert, 28, 187; at Tadoussac, 26, 103, 129-153, 28, 189, 221, 30, 175, 185, 193, 31, 231, 32, 87, 99-101, 38, 43, 49, 36, 137; at feast of resuscitation, 26, 159-161; goes to Chavigny's house, 28, 155; Lalemant consults with, 183-185, 223; advises Lalemant, 205; officiates, 165, 199, 38, 59, 36, 123, 38, 169; tries to recover Indian captive, 30, 181; at Beauport, 22, 71, 42, 259; in Saguenay district (1647, 1651-53), 8, 291, 31, 249-255, 36, 127, 225, 37, 211-229, 233; joins relief expedition, 38, 175; superior of missions (1655-56), 8, 291, 43, 45, 85, 319; at council, 45.

Writings: letters — writes for Tekwerimat, 38, 65; cited, 12, 219, 43, 85. (*Rel.* 1636), 9, 63-65; (*Rel.* 1639), 16, 31; (*Rel.* 1640), 18, 171-173; (*Rel.* 1640-41), 20, 239, 259-265; (*Rel.* 1647), 31, 13, 249-253; (*Rel.* 1655-56), 42, 9, 31-35. *Journal des Jésuites* — (1656), 42, 7, 247-261, 292, 71, 192; (1657), 43, 7, 9-12, 27-57, 59-77, 319, 322, 71, 192; (1658), 44, 7, 12-14, 55-87, 91-107, 109-111, 321-322, 71, 192; (1659), 45, 79-87, 95-111, 267, 270, 71, 192. *Relation* (1655-56), 42, 7, 9-14, 17-245, 291-292, 71, 192.

Quenet, Jean, parish church debtor to, 42, 283.

Quentin, a Huron: dying conversion of, 36, 205-207.

- Quentin (Quantin), Claude, Jesuit, 8, 251, 259, 9, 243, 71, 135; arrives in Canada (1635), 8, 47, 290; at Jesuit residence, 65; at Three Rivers (1635-37), 290; studies Indian language, 257; aids Indians, 9, 35, 193; present at eat-all feast, 199; sent to Miscou, 301; at Quebec, 12, 193; at Sillery (1638), 20, 309; at Miscou (1638), 8, 290; loses health at Miscou, 290, 32, 89; procuror of Canadian missions (1641-47), 8, 290, 27, 87; voyages to and from France, 8, 290, 20, 119, 27, 81, 87, 28, 231-233, 239, 30, 189; final return to France (1647), 8, 290, 30, 195; sketch, 8, 290, 71, 141.
- Quentin (Quantin, Quintin), Jacques, Jesuit, 71, 135; arrives in Acadia (1613), 1, 6, 13, 129, 227, 2, 247, 307, 3, 261; appointment, 1, 318; captured by English, 6, 131, 231-233, 2, 265, 3, 9; sketch, 2, 307, 71, 137-138.
- Quer (Querch, Quercq). *See* Kirk.
- Quérad, J. M.: *France littéraire*, cited, 66, 327, 71, 222.
- Querbeuf, Yves Mathurin Marie de, Jesuit: edits *Lettres édifiantes*, 66, 312, 318.
- Quetzalcoatl, Aztec hero and deity, 5, 286.
- Queues (Queuès) coupées, French appellation of Kiskakons, 52, 205, 262; origin of name, 33, 271. *See also* Kiskakons.
- Queylus (Kaylus, Kelus, Kélus, Quelus), Gabriel, abbé de, Sulpitian superior at Montreal, 44, 85, 91, 105; associate of Olier, 43, 322; Montreal Associates desire for bishop, 322; arrives in Canada (1657), 53, 322; appointed vicar-general for New France, 322; controversy with Jesuits, 15, 250, 43, 322; preaches against Jesuits, 59; offended at letters of Jesuits, 63; excommunicates criminals, 67; sues Jesuits, 73, 324; illness, 77, 44, 95; curé of Quebec, 43, 324; officiates, 44, 93, 45, 109; takes part in procession, 44, 101; dines with Jesuits, 103; brings Sulpitians from France, 322; invites Quebec Hospital nuns to Montreal, 322-323; at Quebec, 45, 107; dispute with Laval, 111-113, 46, 183, 303, 304; voyages to and from France (1659, 1661, 1668), 16, 257-258, 45, 117, 46, 183, 187, 303-304, 50, 320, 51, 177, 290, 52, 43; plans missions among western tribes, 50, 320; final return to France (1671), 43, 322, 50, 321; retires from active life, 43, 322; death (1677), 322; sketch, 322; works relating to, 71, 236, 241.
- Quicklime, used at Quebec, 56, 281.
- Quiuwindohan. *See* Ossossané.
- Quiunonascaran, Huron village: Récollets at, 4, 261.
- Quimper, Brittany, Hospital nuns at, 41, 187.
- Quinbequi. *See* Kennebec.
- Quinces, in Canada, 64, 137.
- Quindre, Louis Césaire, sieur de, 70, 309; at Detroit, 69, 307.

Quindre, Marie Anne (Picoté) de, dealings with Detroit mission, 70, 55-57. *See also* Dagneau, L. C.

Quinebec (Quinbequi, Quinibequi). *See* Rivers: Kennebec.

Quinnehtukgut. *See* Connecticut.

Quinnepiac (Quinnipiac), 36, 240; settled, 243. *See also* New Haven.

Quinquajou. *See* Wolverine.

Quintin. *See* Quentin, Jacques.

Quivira (Quiuira), kingdom of, location, 59, 87, 307.

Quivers: construction, 15, 246; Indians use, 18, 183, 55, 203, 59, 133, 151.

Quoddy Indians, 2, 292. *See* Openango.

Quoe, salutation of Hurons, 38, 249.

RABBIT, 7, 17, 17, 243, 67, 303; in Omaha folk-lore, 12, 270.

Raccoon (*chat sauvage*; wild cat; *Procyon lotor*), 21, 315. Pelts sold at Detroit mission, 69, 249-251, 269; shipped to Montreal, 261, 70, 49. *See* Cat, wild and *Chat sauvage*.

Racemina, 66, 229. *See* Asimina, and Papaw.

Racine, Etienne: with Hurons, 28, 229; house burned, 36, 133; sketch, 247.

Racine, Etienne Marin, Jesuit brother, 71, 135; at Quebec college, 69, 77; sketch, 70, 85, 71, 177.

Racket, in ball-games, 10, 327; origin, 5, 285. *See also* Raquettes, and Snowshoes.

Racles, 71, 135. *See* Rale, S.

Raclot, Madeleine, marriage, 55, 320.

Radegonde, Abenaki convert: piety, 63, 35, 51.

Radishes, Indians abhor, 44, 279.

Radisson, Marguerite, marriage, 28, 319.

Radisson, Pierre Esprit, French explorer: marries Kirk's daughter, 5, 277; with Algonkins, 42, 219-221, 45, 235-237; with Jesuits at Onondaga, 42, 296; visits northwestern tribes, 44, 324; promoter of Hudson Bay Company, 28, 319; takes possession of Fort Nelson, 320; at Chequamegon Bay, 52, 262; with Sioux, 46, 69; Hudson Bay Company protests against, 60, 318; voyages and explorations, 42, 296, 44, 237, 247, 45, 272, 71, 338. Journal and other writings, 1, 37, 34, 246, 42, 296, 45, 272, 71, 259, 318, 322.

Raffeix (Rafaix, Rafeix, Raffaix, Raffayse), Pierre, Jesuit, 47, 309, 50, 199, 201, 63, 157, 159, 65, 41, 186, 187, 71, 102, 135; founds La Prairie mission, 48, 295, 50, 217, 58, 294; accompanies expedition against Iroquois, 50, 131, 147, 183; in

- Seneca mission, 56, 27, 57, 57, 191, 199, 58, 237, 59, 77, 251, 60, 175, 61, 21, 165, 225 — superior, 60, 147; with Cayugas, 56, 49; at La Prairie, 63, 151, 155-157, 161; sketch, 47, 319, 320, 71, 149. Reports of missions — Cayuga, 56, 49-57, 71, 197; Seneca, 58, 237-245, 71, 198; extract from letter, 61, 225-229. Maps by, 47, 320.
- Rafinesque, C. S.: *Medical Flora*, cited, 43, 325, 59, 308, 66, 343, 71, 349.
- Rafts: made by Indians, 30, 273, 293, 42, 45, 63, 59-61; of timber, 70, 31 — in France, 35, 83; Canadian-French terms for, 32, 313.
- Ragne, ———, marquis de: Biard accompanies, 1, 97.
- Ragueneau, François, Jesuit, 71, 135; sketch, 9, 313, 71, 139. *Miss. Canad. Soc. Jesu*, 1663-64, 9, 313. Letter to Oliva, 48, 183; translates Simon's account of earthquake, 47, 319, 48, 183, 71, 194.
- RAGUENEAU (Ragnaust), Paul, Jesuit, 36, 247, 37, 171, 41, 23, 42, 292, 296, 43, 49, 59, 61, 65, 44, 77, 171, 45, 125, 133, 155, 46, 149, 47, 275, 50, 203, 55, 297, 71, 135; arrives at Quebec, 9, 227, 12, 183; goes to Huron mission, 97-99, 193, 18, 256; labors therein, 15, 65, 111, 19, 209, 21, 67, 75, 283, 22, 75, 23, 43, 26, 221, 29, 245, 259, 60, 299 — as superior, 28, 39, 30, 149, 32, 59-65, 34, 25, 35, 51; his Huron appellation, 16, 239; at Onondaga, 14, 289, 43, 51, 44, 187; threatened by an Indian, 19, 215, 261-263; conferences with Iroquois, 8, 296, 21, 39, 43-51, 42, 255; at Quebec, 21, 141; confers with Montmagny, 55, 67; among Nipissings, 123; brings Hurons to Quebec, 35, 51; preaches, 61; vice-superior of Canadian missions, 57-59; superior, 36, 155, 71, 122; proposed as bishop of Canada, 36, 71; at St. Joseph's bonfire, 115; Druillettes writes to, 87, 127, 137-139, 147, 241; at Three Rivers and Montreal, 123-127, 37, 99; his New Year's gifts, 36, 113; officiates, 37, 119, 38, 169; aids Ursulines, 159; accompanies governor in official visits, 173; head of colonial council, 46, 153; concession granted by, 71, 212; gifts to Quebec parish church, 42, 285; Allouez writes to, 47, 308, 71, 212; returns to France, 47, 285; at Gaspé, 48, 235; sketch, 9, 312, 71, 122, 123, 142; portrait, 38, frontispiece, 71, 209; facsimile writing, 38, 48, 71, 211. Character, 25, 83; executive ability, 30, 149, 32, 63-65; knowledge of human nature, 33, 145; leniency of judgment, 145-147, 209.
- Writings*: letters — 1640, 19, 211-215, 219-229; 1646, 29, 243-245; 1649, 33, 15-16, 253-271, 71, 189; 1650, 35, 9-10, 19-29, 75-77, 285, 71, 189-190; 1651, 36, 161-163, 71, 232; 1652, 37, 135-145; 1657, 43, 320, 44, 69-77; 1658, 44, 153-171, 175-183; 1661, 46,

RAGUENEAU: *Writings* (continued)—

147-149, 302, **71**, 193. *Journal des Jésuites*, **35**, 55, 291, **38**, 294, **71**, 190-191. *Mort et vertus des Pères* (MS. 1652), **9**, 312, **38**, 295, **71**, 232. *Mém. Domestiques*, **21**, 17-18, 292-309. *Relations*—1645-46, **29**, **7**, **71**, 188; 1647-48, **21**, 317, **33**, 59, **71**, 189; 1648-49, **14**, 283, **34**, 79-81, **71**, 189; 1649-50, **36**, 47, **71**, 190; 1650-51, **21**, 317-318, **36**, 161-163, **71**, 190-191, 216; 1651-52, **37**, 145, **71**, 191. *Vie de Mère St. Augustine*, **9**, 312. Describes Niagara, **21**, 316; sends map to Le Jeune, **18**, 235; cited, **8**, 301, **12**, 209, **263**, **20**, 305-307, **36**, 250, **40**, 255, **59**, 308.

Raguét, abbé, Beaubois writes to, **67**, 271.

Rails, fences of, **70**, 23.

Raimbault, Charles, **18**, III, **19**, 61, **20**, 93, 97, **21**, 123, **141**, 241-245. See Raymbault.

Raimbault, Marie Elizabeth, marriage, **69**, 307.

Raimond, **69**, 187, 189. See Raymond.

Rainbows, seen with parhelion, **55**, 177.

Raisins, **8**, 149, 279, 281, **9**, 157, **10**, 203, **13**, 113, 115, 155, 167, 189, 191, 195, **15**, 69, 159, **17**, 151, **20**, 21, **29**, 91, **32**, 267, **41**, 195, **50**, 301, **59**, 37, **66**, 29.

Raison, ———, servant of Jesuits: sent to Huron mission, **34**, 59.

Raison, François, workman: drowned, **30**, 173.

Rale (Râle, Ralé, Racles, Rasle, Rasles), Sébastien, Jesuit, **71**, 135; arrives in Canada, **67**, 133; studies Indian tongues, 133, 143-145; labors with Algonkins and Hurons, 147; journey to Michillimackinac, 149-161; at Green Bay, **66**, 347; labors with Illinois, **67**, 147, 161-177; with Abenakis, **1**, 15, **66**, 207, **67**, 61, 55, 85, 89, 119, 133-149, 177-191, 195-197, 203, 209-219; at council, 107; correspondence with Baxter, 97-101, 336; relations with English, **66**, 346, **67**, 113-115, 205, 229-235, 239, 337-338, 346; instructs Amalingans, 193; death, 231-237, 338, **71**, 157; sketch, **66**, 346, **71**, 157; life and character, **67**, 237-245; circular letter on, **71**, 230. *Abenaki Dictionary*, **67**, 145, 338, **71**, 274. Letters, **67**, 14-18, 55, 84-119, 132-229, 328, **71**, 204. Author (?) of Chaumonot's biography, **71**, 235; cited, **3**, 297, **65**, 263.

Raleigh, Sir Walter, writes to De Buisseaux, **2**, 310

Ram, wild (argali; *ovis aries*): habitat, **2**, 310.

Ramage, Esther (Marie Ester), marriage, **51**, 289; miraculous cure, 89-91

Ramé, Alfred, editor, **71**, 245, 246; *Cartier*, cited, **3**, 292.

Rameau, E.: *Colon. féodale*, **71**, 310; *Français en Amérique*, cited, **64**, 275, **71**, 309.

Ramezay, Claude de, 67, 69; at Quebec, 33; policy regarding Abenakis, 35; opinion of liquor-traffic, 45; term as governor, 71, 117; sketch, 67, 331-332. Letters, cited, 67, 29-31, 67.

Ramin, Barbe, sponsor in baptism, 2, 161.

Ramusio, Giovanni Battista: *Navig. et viaggi*, cited, 2, 295, 302, 3, 291-292, 71, 248, 259.

Rand, Silas F.: *Micmac Legends*, 71, 278.

Rangamoutton (Rangamout), prince of Madura: portrait, 66, 317.

Rangifer caribou, 3, 297. See Caribou.

Ranke, Leopold von, German historian: *Hist. of Popes*, cited, 4, 263-264, 70, 315, 71, 298.

Rape: committed, 1, 309, 48, 227; attempted, 36, 121; arrest for, 34, 41; punished by hanging, 50, 217.

Rapids (see also Falls, and Portages), 4, 195; of Canadian interior, 30, 125, 56, 169, 181, 213, 59, 47. In rivers: Baptiskam (Batiscan), 43, 53. Chamouchouan, 46, 267-273—St. Jean Baptiste, 273. Chautauqua, 69, 163. Chicoutimi, 68, 29. Des Prairies, 50, 251, 58, 111-113, 117-123. Fox, 55, 191-193, 199, 57, 303, 58, 37, 43, 59, 99—"Cedars," 54, 306; Des Pères (De Pere), 306; Grand Chute, 306; Kakalin (Grand and Little), 306; La Croche, 306, 58, 293; Winnebago, 54, 306, 58, 297. Great Miami, 69, 299. Kankakee, 66, 287. Manicouagan, 50, 21, 31. Missouri, 59, 141-143. Nemiskau, 56, 183, 201. Niagara, 69, 157. Onondaga, 43, 149-151. Oswego, 44, 179. Ottawa—4, 195-197, 8, 294, 13, 87, 91, 15, 135, 151, 193, 30, 75, 39, 99, 41, 77, 58, 93; Cat (Sault aux Chats), 50, 253; Long Sault, 12, 276 (see also below). Parana, 12, 276. Richelieu, 43, 71, 49, 165, 169. Saguenay, 37, 213, 69, 117. St. Joseph, 66, 279. St. Lawrence, 8, 75-77, 12, 133-135, 272-273, 18, 227, 42, 215, 43, 139, 143, 46, 75, 63, 55, 269, 65, 29, 69, 157—enumeration, 195-197; Long (Grand or Great) Sault, 12, 272, 43, 141, 49, 145, 69, 195; Lachine (Sault St. Louis), 1, 2, 91, 2, 300, 5, 289, 8, 75, 294, 9, 139, 12, 133, 135, 273, 30, 273, 42, 61, 295, 43, 51, 45, 247, 46, 241, 50, 57, 57, 315, 58, 93, 125, 295, 59, 89, 61, 51, 241, 62, 270, 71, 91 (see also Jesuits: mission colonies, and Sault St. Louis). St. Mary's 11, 279, 52, 201 (see Sault de Ste. Marie). Shipshaw, 59, 29. Long (Grand) Sault, of Ottawa River, 44, 237, 46, 121, 50, 251, 261; described, 12, 276, 69, 153, 195; Iroquois at, 26, 35, 28, 225; Dollard and his company slain by Iroquois (1660), 12, 276, 45, 157, 272, 47, 49, 53, Jesuits at, 7, 219, 12, 227.

Rapin, ———: gifts to, 70, 57; serves Potier, 65.

Rapin, Elizabeth, sponsor in baptism, 70, 73, 77.

Rapp, George, founds Economy, Pa., 69, 297.

Rapport de l'éducation (Bas-Canada, 1824), cited, 71, 384, 391-393, 402.

Raquettes, 5, 127, 66, 155; etymology, 5, 284. *See also* Racket and Snowshoes.

Rasaouakoueton, misprint for Mascoutens, q. v., 18, 231, 259.

Rarabanokwan, Catherine, Montagnais child: pious death, 60, 251-253.

Rasily. *See* Razilly.

Rasle (Rasles), 71, 135, 204. *See* Rale.

Raspberries, 6, 271-273, 10, 103, 16, 258, 48, 119, 165; eaten with grease, 5, 97; pigeons feed on, 3, 81, 48, 177.

Rassade (round beads), 12, 121, 46, 301; described, 67, 137. *See also* Beads and Porcelain.

Ratel, Jacques, Jesuit brother, 71, 135; arrives in Canada, 18, 75; at Nipisiguit, 28, 211; at Quebec, 35, 41; sketch, 71, 142.

Rathbun, Frank R.: *Birds of Central New York*, cited, 56, 301, 71, 346.

Rats: eaten by Montagnais, 6, 267; sacrificed by Egyptians, 56, 127.

Ratteen (ratine), material for blankets, 53, 127, 55, 255, 59, 281, 60, 307.

Rattles: used by medicine-men, 20, 306; spirits invoked with, 307. *See also* Drums, and Indians: medicine-men.

Rattlesnake, 51, 51; described, 43, 153, 69, 167-169, 70, 141; eaten by Indians, 43, 153; its poison, 153-155 — remedies for, 69, 167, 70, 141; medicines obtained from, 43, 153, 70, 141.

Rau, Charles: *Agric. Flint Implements*, cited, 63, 307. *Ancient Aborig. Trade*, 71, 271. "N. Amer. Stone Implements," 63, 307, 71, 283.

Raudot, Antoine, son of Jacques: term as intendant, 71, 118.

Raudot, Jacques: authorizes slavery, 69, 301; praises Catalogne, 67, 333; term as intendant, 71, 118.

Raven, 28, 133; in Indian mythology, 5, 155, 6, 159, 10, 320; demons take form of, 17, 153, 39, 21.

Ravignan, Xavier Lacroix de: *Inst. des Jésuites*, cited, 1, 313, 71, 241.

Ray, a fish, 10, 201.

Raymbault (Raimbault, Raimbaut, Raymbaut), Charles, Jesuit, 9, 313, 11, 137, 20, 93, 21, 123, 71, 136; labors with Algonkins, 12, 274, 20, 97 — Nipissings, 13, 271, 21, 241-245, 23, 207, 227, 275, 27, 57; visits Ojibwas (Sauteurs), 1, 24, 32, 317, 15, 247, 18, 256, 261, 23, 225; with Hurons, 21, 141, 23, 273-275; at

Three Rivers, 18, 111, 115; escapes from wreck, 19, 61; illness and death, 23, 227, 273-275, 24, 25, 25, 29, 67, 26, 201; sketch, 11, 278, 71, 143; facsimile writing, 23, 224, 71, 211; as a linguist, 23, 207.

Raymbaut, ———, French ship-captain, 12, 213.

Raymond (Raimond), ———, de, French officer: commandant at Miami post, 69, 187, 70, 47; plans new fort, 69, 189; in active service, 70, 309.

Raymond, W. O., pres. N. Brunswick Hist. Society: aid from, acknowledged, 14, 4. *Old Meductic Fort*, cited, 66, 344, 67, 337, 71, 310.

Razilly, Claude de, seigneur de Launay, French admiral: sketch, 8, 287; death, 288.

Razilly, François de, French officer: sketch, 8, 287.

Razilly, (Rasily), Isaac de, French admiral, 8, 45; one of Hundred Associates, 4, 257; governor of Acadia, 9, 309; reputation there, 135; his lieutenants, 8, 287-288, 28, 319; Pentegoët restored to, 8, 13, 287; influence over Brulart de Sillery, 14, 287; sketch, 8, 287-288; character, 9, 309-310; estates pass to Aulnay, 30, 305; memoir by, 8, 287.

Razilly, Marie de, French poetess: receives pension, 8, 288-289.

Razors, desired by Jesuits, 66, 27.

Reade, John, Canadian writer: "Aboriginal Poetry," 71, 279. "Basques in N. America," 71, 310. "Making of Canada," 71, 298. "Wabanaki Songs," 71, 279.

Reaume, Charles Auguste, estate belonging to, 71, 81.

Réaume, Hyacinthe, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, 69, 265, 273; sketch, 310.

Réaume, Pierre, settles at Detroit, 69, 310.

Recollection, three days of, 30, 155, 201.

RÉCOLLETS (Récolets; Reformed Fathers of St. Francis), Franciscan order, 2, 175, 306, 308, 5, 183, 59, 311, 62, 129; origin, 2, 300; mendicants, 4, 259, 36, 237; their poverty, 4, 259; torture, 68, 265; enter France, 2, 296; introduced by Champlain into Canada, 1, 6, 4, 259, 12, 275; conferences among, 4, 259, 262; invite Jesuits to aid them, 1, 7, 16, 4, 2, 259; kindness to Jesuits, 171-173, 209, 255; lands donated to, 43, 324; interpreter will not instruct, 4, 211-213; Lalemant writes to their provincial, 173, 247; efforts to educate Indian children, 262-263, 5, 109, 283, 6, 87, 327; sent back to Europe, 1, 8, 38, 29; excluded from Canada, 4, 260, 263; desired by habitants, 8, 309; Talon brings them back to Canada, 43, 324, 53, 27, 303; attitude of French government toward, 303; replace Sulpitians at Quinté Bay, 50,

RÉCOLLETS (continued)—

326; pension granted them by Louis XIV., 53, 303; friendly to Frontenac, 55, 322; accompany La Salle, 62, 272; on hostile terms with St. Vallier, 63, 301, 64, 121, 147; privileges, 147; at Montreal, 278; captured by English, 147; at Quebec, 1, 6, 4, 259, 69, 304—church consecrated, 237; at Detroit, 68, 283, 333-334, 69, 305, 308; number of, in Canada, 69, 304; their privileges, in the capitulation, 71, 394; last of, in Canada, 69, 304; their linguistic works, 5, 281. Convent of N.-D. des Anges, 4, 227, 259, 6, 326; founded, 4, 259; injured by English, 5, 45; history, 71, 305. Memorial to king (1637), cited, 4, 263, 53, 303, 71, 259.

Missions: to Algonkins and Montagnais—1, 6-8, 17, 4, 259, 262. Hurons—1, 7, 23, 4, 259-261, 271, 5, 292 (St. Gabriel, at Ossossané), 39, 49, 265, 70, 205, 71, 259-260. Neutrals—1, 23, 4, 260, 21, 203-205, 317, 54, 305. Miamis—63, 302. In Acadia, 1, 7, 13-15, 4, 259; Gaspé, 1, 7, 14, 24, 310; Illinois, 1, 35; Louisiana, 36; at Sept Isles, 62, 272; in Spanish America, 2, 306, 4, 259. Induce Indians to till land, 4, 195, 268. History, 4, 271, 71, 242, 251, 254, 259-262.

Red (color), in war-paint, 40, 169; symbolic meaning, 12, 215.

Red-bud tree (Judas-tree, *Cercis Canadensis*): described, 69, 173; called "lentil-tree," 297.

Red-stone. *See* Catlinite.

Red Wing, Minn.: French fort near site, 66, 338.

Redoumanat, Souriquois convert: baptized, 45, 61.

Reductions (mission villages). *See* Jesuits: mission colonies.

Reed, John, English commandant in Illinois, 71, 389: exacts fees for marriage licenses, 43.

Reed, Parker McCobb: *Hist. Bath*, cited, 67, 338, 71, 314.

Reeds, used for armor, 13, 272; beds, 59, 147, 68, 127. *See also* Canes and Mats.

Reformed religion, 1, 79, 3, 299, 26, 103, 51, 91, 62, 274. *See* Huguenots, and Pretended religion.

Regis, ———, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, 70, 27, 31, 35, 43, 55.

Régis, "blessed" (and Father). *See* St. Jean F. Régis.

Regis, Pierre, Montagnais convert: baptism and death, 68, 71.

Registers, church and parish, cited: Boucherville, facsimile from, 71, 212; Chicoutimi, 57, 318. Detroit (Ste. Anne), 70, 309-310. Michillimackinac (Ste. Anne), 69, 290, 71, 234, 256. Mobile, 67, 344. Montreal (Notre Dame), facsimiles from, 17, frontispiece, 22, 196, 35, 54, 43, 62, 71, 210-212. Peoria mission, 64,

280. Prairie du Rocher, 71, 388. Quebec (Notre Dame), 21, 318, 35, 291, 46, 303, 71, 303. St. François (Indian mission), destroyed by fire, 66, 344. Sandwich (L'Assomption), 70, 309. Sault St. Louis, 63, 173. Sillery (Indian mission), 28, 317.
- Regnard, ———, sponsor in baptism, 2, 159.
- Regnard, Mme. ———, sponsor in baptism, 2, 161.
- Regnauld, ———, translates Acosta's *Historia*, 3, 298.
- Regnault (Regnaut, Renaut, Renant), Christophe, Jesuit brother, 71, 136; aids in recovering martyrs' bodies, 34, 237; ecclesiastical status, 245; sails for France, 35, 57, 291; sketch, 71, 145.
- Récit du Martyre*, 4, 266, 34, 9-10, 25-37, 237-238, 245-246, 71, 189.
- "Reign of Terror," 8, 311.
- Reindeer, of America, 3, 297. *See also* Caribou and Deer.
- Relation de la descouverte de plusieurs pays situez au midi*. . . 1673—58, 12-13, 93-109, 291, 294, 71, 198.
- Relations*, Jesuit, reports of the missions carried on by that order in New France. *See* Jesuits: publications.
- Relics of saints, 32, 287—cure illness, 2, 19, 31, 151, 56, 103-105, 65, 109; aid in childbirth, 10, 73, 29, 197; bring aid to mariners, 60, 261. Brought from France, 19, 113; sent to missionaries in Huronia, 105, 143, 251, 21, 289; at Quebec hospital, 22, 161-163, 27, 99; as New-Year's gifts, 32, 67; venerated, 213, 34, 35, 61, 259. Enshrined in cross on Mont Royal, 24, 229; in sacred images at Lorette, 60, 87; contained in crosses, 34, 39, (*see also* Reliquaries); translation of (feast-day), 50, 197; garments and hair of dead priest taken as, 68, 245.
- Relics, Indian. *See* Archæology.
- Reliquaries, 28, 143, 219, 30, 155, 36, 113, 40, 123; in form of crosses, 32, 67, 213, 34, 39—of medals, 39; price, 35, 31; superstitious use, 39, 25-27. Sent to Indian converts by Chartres cathedral, 61, 251-253, 259-263, 69, 286; described. 61, 272—illustration, frontispiece, 71, 218.
- Rembrandt, van Ryn, Paul Harmens, Dutch painter, 71, 401.
- Remond (Remon, Remons), ———, French ship-captain, 44, 117, 47, 283.
- Rémy, 49, 274, 71, 117. *See* Courcelles.
- Renards, 44, 324, 66, 55, 67, 129-131, 68, 207, 233, 255, 257, 275 281. *See* Fox Indians, and Outagamies.
- Renarhonons, 8, 294. *See* Arendarhonons.
- Renauld, Pierre, Jesuit, 71, 136; sketch, 164.
- Renault, Jacques, Jesuit: provincial of France, 44, 145, 153, 45, 29, 77.

- Renault, Philippe François, works Missouri lead-mines, **70**, **316**.
 Renaut (Renant), C., **34**, **245**, **35**, **57**. *See* Regnault.
 Renaut (Renaud), Michel, Jesuit brother, **71**, **136**; sketch, **165-166**.
 Rencontre, Pierre, Frenchman. I. Burned at stake by Mohawks, **47**, **89**. II. Jesuit engagé: contract with Detroit mission, **69**, **247**.
 René, Algonkin convert: baptized, **27**, **45**.
 René, a Frenchman: captive among Iroquois, **50**, **57-67**.
 René, ———, priest in Louisiana: threatened with interdict, **66**, **137**.
 René, Jesuit donné, gives medical treatment to Cayugas, **54**, **111**.
 Renegades: Indian, villages of, **1**, **9**; Huron, **30**, **289**, **32**, **157**, **163**, **165**, **34**, **27**, **38**, **189**, **39**, **67**, **73** — burned, **32**, **185**, **38**, **177**. *See also* Coureurs de bois, and Traders.
 Renete (Renette), Jean-Baptiste, Jesuit brother, **71**, **136**; sketch, **70**, **85**, **71**, **180**.
 Rennes (Rênes), France, **25**, **65-67**, **73**, **31**, **103**, **105**; thread made at, **70**, **27**. *See* Jesuits: colleges.
 Renouard, Marie, wife of Robert Giffard, q. v.: marriage, **71**, **71**; donates land to Jesuits, **70**, **209**.
 Rensselaerswyck (Ronselar), Dutch settlement, **9**, **313**, **25**, **287**, **288**, **28**, **111**, **33**, **225**, **39**, **201**, **213**, **51**, **181**, **71**, **335**; founded, **24**, **311**; described, **28**, **111-113**; Jogues at, **25**, **63**, **31**, **289**, **39**, **223-225**. *See* Albany, N. Y., and Forts: Orange.
 Rents, **22**, **211**, **30**, **201**, **71**, **95**, **390**; of Isle aux Ruaux, **71**; amorphous, **65**, **187**, **271**; constituted, **107**, **394**.
 Repentigny, ——— de, **43**, **33**, **44**, **103**, **49**, **237**, **62**, **157**. *See* Le Gardeur.
 Repentigny, Ignace de, **46**, **163**. *See* Le Gardeur, Ignace.
 Repentigny, Marin Terrier de, **37**, **266**. *See* Francheville.
 Repentigny, Pierre de, Canadian priest: secretary of Laval, **37**, **266**.
 Repentigny, sieur de, title conferred upon Jean Baptiste Le Gardeur, **27**, **311**.
 Repoussé work, in silver, **66**, **347**.
 Representatives, appellation of deputies of Massachusetts people, **36**, **89**.
 Reproduction, its processes, how regarded by aborigines, **15**, **249**.
 Reptiles, in Huron folk-lore, **10**, **155**. *See also* Serpents.
 Requêtes de l'hotel, French tribunal: duties, **6**, **325**.
 Requin, term explained, **68**, **326**. *See also* Shark.
 Resin, in ointments, **49**, **277**.

- Restgouch, appellation of some Souriquois tribes, **22**, 239.
- "Restoration, the," in English history, **50**, 321.
- Resurrection of dead: in aboriginal beliefs, **20**, 310; imagined by Huron woman, **30**, 29. *Cf.* Indians: social and economic life—resuscitation.
- Retreat (religious exercise), **18**, 185, **19**, 55, **31**, 107, **32**, 85, **33**, 265, **34**, 49, 95, 189, **35**, 33, **38**, 123, **59**, 187, **66**, 39, **68**, 201, 281, **71**, 51; explanation of term, **68**, 329; books for, **15**, 249; as prescribed by Loyola, **68**, 326; of Indian converts, described, **18**, 23, 185, **19**, 137-155.
- Retz, Franciscus, general of Jesuit order, **66**, 183-185, 217, **68**, 281, 309, **69**, 28, 41, 51; sketch, **68**, 335.
- Reveau, Jean François, baptism, **70**, 75.
- Reveau, Louis, Detroit habitant: his child baptized, **70**, 75.
- Reveille, **27**, 105, **47**, **71**.
- Revolution, American, **71**, 392; relations of Quebec province to, 302.
- Revolution, French, **35**, 292; Jesuits suffer in, **71**, 175, 178; status of priests during, 178, 400.
- Reynolds, John: *Hist. Illinois*, **71**, 322.
- Rhasès (Rhazès), Arabian physician, **49**, 277, **51**, 290.
- Rheims, France, **29**, 25, **39**, 165, **49**, 274. *See* Jesuits: colleges.
- Rhetoric, taught at Quebec college, **56**, 301, **60**, 141, **66**, 209, **70**, **83**.
- Rheumatism, cured by sweating, **68**, 75.
- Rhierrhonons, **8**, 115, 302. *See* Eries.
- Rhubarb, needed at hospital, **49**, 205, **50**, 161.
- Rhumb-line, indicated by Indians, **44**, 239.
- Rialle, Girarde de, director of archives, Paris: aid from, acknowledged, **14**, 4. *Arch. aff. étrangères*, **71**, 255. *Fonds France*, **71**, 225.
- Ribadeneira, Pedro de: *Bibl. Scriptorum*, **71**, 222; continued by Sotwel, 223.
- Ribaut, Jean, French Huguenot: in Florida, **4**, 105, 254.
- Ribbons, worn by Indians, **70**, 149.
- Ribourde. *See* La Ribourde.
- Ricci, ———, Jesuit, **18**, 33.
- Ricci, Lorenzo, Jesuit general: dies in prison, **70**, 314-315.
- Rice, **9**, 157, **66**, 29, **67**, 191; cultivated on lower Mississippi, **67**, 281-283, **69**, 211; extent of use, **11**, 275.
- Rice, wild (wild oats, wild rye; *Zizania aquatica*), **48**, 295, **51**, 53, 57, **55**, 195, 197, **56**, 121, **59**, 95, 99, 105, **66**, 109, 291; described, **59**, 93-95; where found, **44**, 247, **54**, 193, 215, 219, **55**, 169, 185; how gathered, **48**, 121-123, **55**, 169, **59**, 95; as food,

Rice (continued)—

44, 247, 71, 282; wild-fowl eat, 66, 325; first mentioned in *Relations*, 44, 247, 324. *See also* Menomonees, and Wild-oats Nation.

Rich, Elihu: *Handbook of Biography*, cited, 71, 402.

Rich, Obadiah, 59, 296, 297; *Bibl. Americana*, 71, 222-223.

Richard, ———, Jesuit, provincial of Guyenne, 68, 225.

Richard, André, Jesuit, 8, 305, 9, 301, 315, 35, 39, 43, 23, 73, 60, 318, 71, 136; at Three Rivers, 21, 313, 38, 197; at Sillery, 22, 239; in Miscou mission, 1, 14, 22, 239, 24, 145, 30, 195, 32, 39; on Gaspesian coast, 28, 313, 30, 143, 47, 221-241, 60, 119, 271; aided by La Ferté, 25, 289; escapes wreck, 30, 127-129; voyages to and from France, 32, 53, 34, 61, 44, 107, 45, 107, 50, 195; at Montreal, 35, 43; at Beauport, 33; at Quebec, 38, 195; at Montreal, 35, 43; at Beauport, 33; at Quebec, 39, 179, 197; in Acadia, 37, 117, 45, 61-63, 47, 63; sketch, 8, 292, 71, 140. Letters, 22, 239-245, 24, 145-155, 28, 23-31.

Richard, Antoine (error for André), 8, 65.

Richard, Marguerite, marriage, 43, 323.

Richard, Edouard: *Acadia*, 71, 310.

Richaudeau, F.: editor, 71, 252, 336.

Richecourt, Dagneau de, cited, 71, 403.

Richelieu, Armand Jean de, cardinal, 5, 203, 6, 99, 8, 291, 307, 11, 45, 47, 77, 143, 12, 169, 18, 261, 22, 277; premier of France, 2, 295; invites Capuchins to enter Canada, 299, 5, 275; forms Company of New France, 4, 257, 6, 325, 8, 215, 225; favors Associates, 5, 83; sends Jesuits to Canada, 11, 7, 229, 241, 311; influenced by missionaries, 4, 263, 267; policy toward Huguenots, 7, 239, 310-311, 17, 225; influenced by Razilly, 8, 287; colonizes Acadia, 288; aids Protestant powers, 306; his relatives, 310; urged to reduce English and Dutch colonies, 17, 225; sends aid to Canada, 22, 33, 247; Le Jeune writes to, 7, 239-245, 305, 71, 231; favors expulsion of Iroquois, 21, 273; aids Quebec hospital, 8, 310; Huron convert named for, 14, 161; aids Canadian missions, 15, 217, 221, 17, 219, 39, 43; converts pray for, 16, 27, 31, 105; aids nuns, 18, 71; depicted in crucifix, 20, 249; endows Indian school, 30, 305; favors Jesuits, 36, 237; relations with Récollets, 53, 303; island named for, 2, 306; death, 7, 310, 23, 285, 319, 24, 157.

Richer, Cécile, 16, 256. *See* St. Croix, Cécile de.

Richer, Pierre Daniel, Jesuit, 71, 49, 136; with Hurons, 69, 77; sketch, 289, 70, 87, 71, 164.

Richter, J. D. Guil, German editor: *Berosi Chald. Historiae*, 1, 310.

- Riddles, asked by Indians, **17**, 179-187, **27**, 181, **42**, 157, 195, **54**, 175.
- Ridgway, Robert: *N. Amer. Birds*, cited, **55**, 321, **71**, 346.
- Riding-caps, as presents, **40**, 187.
- Rigaud, Pierre de, **71**, 117. *See* Vaudreuil de Cavagnal.
- Rigault, Philippe de, **71**, 117. *See* Vaudreuil.
- Riggs, Stephen R., missionary: "Indian Languages," **71**, 274. "Sioux Theogony," **71**, 278.
- Rigüé, village of Eries: captured by Iroquois, **42**, 187.
- Rigueronnons (Riguehronons), **8**, 302, **47**, 59, 315, **50**, 117. *See* Eries.
- Riley, Franklin L., editor, **71**, 330.
- Rimbequi, misprint for Kinibequi, **2**, 69, 290.
- Rimouski: location, **71**, 389; La Brosse at, 57-61.
- Rings, **11**, 227, **36**, 245; used as presents for Indians, **15**, 159, **18**, 19, **53**, 251, **60**, 139; found in ossuaries, **5**, 293, **36**, 246.
- Rio de las Vacas, **1**, 87. *See* Rivers: Cow.
- Rio del Norte, **68**, 253. *See* Rivers: Colorado.
- Rio de Janeiro, Huguenots at, **1**, 307.
- Riot, at Montreal, **47**, 289.
- Rippault, Germain, Jesuit: Chaumonot writes to, **46**, 155-157; death, 298.
- Riquehronons, **45**, 207. *See* Eries.
- Rivalin, René, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 136; sketch, **70**, 83, **71**, 180.
- Rivard, Angélique, marriage, **70**, 306.
- Rivard, Joseph, land belonging to his heirs, **71**, 85.
- Riverin, Jacqueline, marriage, **46**, 303. *See* Vivran.
- RIVERS: invoked by Hurons, **10**, 159; quality and influence on climate, **38**, 227; difficult of navigation, **39**, 99; effect of earthquake on, **48**, 201; importance to Indians, **56**, 171-173; of Narantsouak Indians, **67**, 35.
- American—*
- Abittibi, outlet of Lake Abittibi, **44**, 324.
- Agamenticus. *See below* York.
- Akansea. *See below* Arkansas and Wabash.
- Alabama, Alabamu on, **66**, 343, **67**, 342.
- Algomequi (Rivière des Algommequins). *See below* Ottawa.
- Alleghany (Allegheny) — **66**, 347, **69**, 297; early names, 296; Céloron on, 296; trading post on, 298.
- Allen, **2**, 299.
- Amazon, map of, **66**, 305.
- Androscoggin, peace signed by tribes on, **60**, 319.
- Anguien — origin of name, **8**, 291; fort on, 55.

RIVERS: *American* (continued)—

Annapolis, Equille (Dauphin) River, identified as, **2**, 299.

Arkansas (Akansea)—**59**, 307; Indian name, **67**, 319; description, **65**, 107; Marquette and Joliet at, **50**, 322, **65**, 264, **69**, 301; Indians on, **65**, 269; lands granted to Law upon, **67**, 340; French trading post on, **69**, 301.

Assiniboin (Assiniboine)—**42**, 296; Fort Rouge on, **68**, 334; history, **71**, 301.

Assinipoualac, tribes on, allied to Crees, **51**, 57.

Assumption (Rivière de l'Assomption)—**65**, 49; Indian name, **22**, 205; Jesuit concession on, **47**, 269, **50**, 211-213; northern tribes assemble on, **62**, 223.

Bacadensis—Gaspesian river, **47**, 223-225.

Batiscan (Baptiscan, Baptiskam, Bastican)—location, **43**, 51, 321; rapids of, 53; Jesuit concession on, 321, **47**, 271; effects of earthquake near, **48**, 215-217.

Beautiful. *See above* Alleghany, and *below* Ohio.

Becancourt—name given to, **5**, 289; Indian battle on, 289; Abenaki village on, **66**, 345.

Betsiamites (Bersiamites, Bersimis)—**49**, 59; origin of name, 273; location, **59**, 305; compared with Saguenay, **68**, 99; tribes on, **18**, 257; De Quen at, **37**, 233; effects of earthquake at, **49**, 95.

Big Beaver, trading post on, **69**, 298.

Black—I. (in Wis.), Hurons on, **1**, 32, **18**, 257. II. (Manicouagan, Manikouaganistikou; in Que.), French name, **49**, 47; described, 47, 273, **50**, 21, 31; Jesuit at, **50**, 21, **53**, 87; agent of Jérémie Islets on, **69**, 109. III. (in La), Natches settle on, **68**, 330.

Black Sturgeon, origin of name, **54**, 151.

Bois Brulé, trade route, **66**, 338.

Bonaventure, location, **9**, 311.

Bourbon. *See below* Nelson.

Bruyante. *See below* Chaudière.

Calumet, portage at, **59**, 314.

Canada (Canadian). *See below* St. Lawrence.

Canibekki. *See below* Kennebec.

Cap Rouge, fort at, **71**, 366.

Capitetchiouetz (Capitetchioueth; Trois Pistoles?)—location and description, **7**, 135; Indians at, 191.

Casquinambo. *See below* Tennessee.

Chalifour—names of, **27**, 315, **71**, 375; Jesuits grant concessions on, **27**, 121, **28**, 213, **71**, 375.

Chambly. *See below* Richelieu.

- Chamouchouan — described, **46**, 267-269; journey on, 267-269, **304**.
Champlain — location, **35**, **289**; Indians killed at, **43**; Jesuit lands on, **47**, **271**, **71**, **83**.
Charles, Druillettes at, **36**, **87**.
Chattahoochee, Appalaches on, **66**, **343**.
Chaudière (Bruyante, Chaudière Falls) — location, **22**, **257**; lands granted on, **5**, **292**; Abenaki lands on, **62**, **276**, **66**, **43**, **345**.
Chautauqua (Tchadakoin) — **69**, **183**; Céloron on, **163**; lead plate buried at, **296**. *See also* Creeks: Chautauqua.
Chegobich — location, **46**, **304**; portages at, **273**, **304**.
Chiboctous — identified, **2**, **293**; flows into Penobscot, **49** (*see also below* Penobscot).
Chicago — Pottawatomies on, **23**, **325**; route of travel, **59**, **314**; portage at, **314**.
Chicoutimi (Kinougamou; Indian name) — described, **1**, **316**, **31**, **251**, **290**; cascades in, **68**, **29**.
Chimanibit, location, **59**, **59**.
Chinodaichtia (Chinondaista). *See below* Gt. Kanawha.
Chouacoet. *See below* Saco.
Coldwater, Huron sites near, **13**, **269**, **17**, **241**, **34**, **251**.
Colorado (Rio del Norte) — **59**, **143**; described, **312**; on Kino's map, **68**, **253**.
Columbia, Indian reports concerning, **54**, **137**.
Connecticut (Kenetigouc, River of Sokokis) — called Fresh River, **28**, **109**, **313**; etymology of name, **313**; tribes on or near, **18**, **260**, **26**, **315**; boundary between Dutch and English, **28**, **109**; settlements on, **36**, **101**, **240**, **249**; trade on, **239**; land granted on, **50**, **321**.
Copper, origin of name, **55**, **103**.
Cow (Río de las Vaccas), location, **1**, **87**.
Cumberland — identified, **66**, **347**; location, **227**.
Dauphin. *See above* Annapolis, *and below* Équille.
Detroit — **68**, **333**; Céloron on, **69**, **191**; Indians on, **193**.
Delaware — called South River, **28**, **105**, **314**; Hendrickson explores, **314**; Indians on, **8**, **301**; Dutch settlement on, **21**, **318**, **28**, **109**; boundary of New Netherlands, **109**; Swedes on, **109**.
Des Moines, Indians on, **59**, **309**, **60**, **321**, **68**, **333**.
Des Plaines, portage at, **59**, **313-314**.
Des Prairies (Prayries) — **8**, **75**, **12**, **133**, **177**, **14**, **225**, **251**, **32**, **85**, **34**, **61**, **47**, **269-271**, **50**, **213**, **58**, **123**; origin of name, **2**, **303**, **8**, **294**, **12**, **135**, **18**, **227-229**; early appellation of Ottawa River, **2**, **203**, **8**, **294**; present application of name, **8**, **294**, **9**, **314**; called Jésus River, **314**; unites with St. Lawrence, **22**, **205**, **48**, **167**;

RIVERS: *American* (continued)—

regarded as branch of St. Lawrence, 33, 65; location and description, 58, 111, 119-121. Lands along, fertile, 9, 251; islands at mouth, described, 48, 167-169; rapids in, 50, 251. Viel killed on, 1, 23; landgrants on, 9, 314, 47, 269; Jesuits at, 11, 83, 58, 117; Indians at, 14, 245, 16, 47, 25, 25, 26, 37, 29, 183; English at, 15, 31; settlement at, desirable, 18, 243. *See also below* Ottawa.

Des Puants (Rivière des Puants). *See below* Fox.

Dutch. *See below* Mohawk.

East Main—names given to, 44, 324, 56, 303; Indians on, 44, 325.

Embarrass, probable site of Allouez's mission, 54, 307.

Emenipemagau. *See below* Shipshaw.

Eplan fish, fish at, 2, 279.

Équille—origin of name, 2, 299; location, 171; identification, 299. *See also above* Annapolis and Dauphin.

Escoumain (Esseigiou, Lesquemin, L'Essumain)—identified, 49, 273; famous for salmon, 39.

Faverel—Iroquois at, 30, 175; French settlers at, 36, 127; Jesuit residence at, 267.

Fever. *See below* Galena.

Fools, River of. *See above* Chalifour.

Fox (St. François, Rivière des Puants)—54, 227, 58, 39, 95; names, 54, 306, 66, 347; width, 54, 215, 306; descent, 306; rapids in, 306, 55, 191-193, 199, 59, 99; lakes in, 55, 197, 58, 297; tides in, 56, 139, 57, 301-305; empties into Green Bay, 61, 149. Fisheries on, 54, 217, 56, 121-123; water power on, 54, 306; wild rice in, 55, 195, 59, 99; canal unites with Wisconsin River, 58, 294. Jesuits on, 1, 316, 20, 308, 54, 215, 235, 57, 209, 58, 293, 71, 239; Nicolet on, 5, 280, 8, 295, 18, 237; Indians on, 15, 247, 44, 324-325, 54, 227, 55, 185, 56, 123-125; mission on, 54, 215. Fox, Upper, 54, 219. Books relating to, 71, 239.

French (Frenchmen's)—location, 55, 149; Nicolet on, 8, 295; tribes on, 18, 259, 55, 149.

Fresh. *See above* Connecticut.

Galena (Fever), mining at, 71, 323.

Gananoque (Onnondokui), location, 54, 305.

Gatineau, location, 44, 324.

Genesee—Iroquois sites near, 8, 302, 51, 295; valley, history of, 71, 316-317.

Giffard's (Giffar), concession on, 28, 213.

Gila, 59, 307.

Godebout, Indians on, 53, 87.

Grand—I. (Ont.), Indian site on, **21**, 317. II. (Great). *See below* Ottawa, and St. Lawrence,

Green, rock-carvings at, **71**, 286.

Hayes (Ste. Thérèse)—origin of French name, **66**, 87; location, **64**, 261, 281; English build fort on, **66**, 87; Iberville sounds, **89**; French and English at, 101, 105; Indians trade at, 117.

Hogg (Hog), Indian sites near, **19**, 271-272, **34**, 255.

Housatonic, Indians in valley of, **26**, 315.

Huakiki (Theakiki). *See below* Kankakee.

Hudson—early names of, **28**, 105, 313, **29**, 49, 293; described, **28**, 105-107; tide in, 111; navigation on, 111. Dutch on, **9**, 314, **21**, 318, **22**, 319, **24**, 311-312, **28**, 111-113, **36**, 245, **50**, 321, **66**, 187-189; Indians on, **18**, 260, **26**, 315, **71**, 292; freshet in, **24**, 311; ship on, **25**, 55-57; Indians fish at, **39**, 61-63; books relating to, **71**, 292, 317.

Illinois—**65**, 270; called St. Louis River, **58**, 107, 294; location, 107; tributary of Mississippi, 105; described, 294, **65**, 159, **66**, 225; portages at, **58**, 105, **59**, 312-313; fertility of valley, 161; grapes found along, **65**, 113; fort on, **63**, 304; lake in, **65**, 264. Illinois on, **23**, 326; La Salle at, **57**, 316; canal to, from Lake Michigan, suggested, **58**, 105; Jesuits on, **59**, 316, **60**, 157, **66**, 277.

Iowa, Indians on, **60**, 321.

Iroquois. *See below* Nottaway, and Richelieu.

Jacques Cartier—Frenchman frozen at, **36**, 115; seigniories on, **71**, 77,

James, English on, **4**, 103, **6**, 329.

Jenanguékona (Yenanguakonan). *See below* Muskingum.

Jésus. *See above* Des Prairies.

Kanawha, Great (Chinodaichtia, Chinondaista)—identified, **69**, 298; lead plate buried at mouth of, 177, 298; buffalo on, 177.

Kanibesek. *See below* Kennebec.

Kankakee (Huakiki, Kiakiki, Theakiki)—identified, **66**, 348: name, 348; portage at, **59**, 314, **66**, 287, 348.

Kanonouaora (Kanououara). *See* Creeks: Wheeling.

Kansas, Indians on, **64**, 280, **68**, 329.

Kaouasagiskaket. *See below* Sault aux Moutons.

Keparipataouangak. *See below* Matane.

Kaskaské. *See* Creeks: Beaver.

Kaskaskias, French and Indian settlements near, **69**, 145.

Kenduskeag (Kadesquit), described, **2**, 308-309.

Kenetigouc. *See above* Connecticut.

Kennebec (Canibekhi, Kanibesek, Kenebec, Kenebek, Kenebeki, Kenebki, Kinibeki, Quinebec, Rimbegui, Sagadahoc)—**36**, 227; names, **2**, 291-292, **37**, 257, **67**, 338; flows south, **2**, 205; described,

RIVERS: *American* (continued)—

3, 221; divides New England and New France, **4**, 254; French missions on, **1**, 13-15, **46**, 67, 66, 346, **67**, 85-119, 195-229; Indians on or near, **2**, 207, **3**, 111, **12**, 274, **36**, 79, 99, 239, **37**, 257, **38**, 35, **47**, 139, 141, **60**, 319, **67**, 121, 233-235; English missionary on, 97. French at, **2**, 27, 35-45, 231, **3**, 221-225, **67**, 229; English on (settlements, etc.), **2**, 31, 45-47, 292, **18**, 235-237, **24**, 309, **31**, 185-189, 205, **36**, 83, 97-99, 238, **38**, 31, **67**, 97, 101-103, 113, 117, 336; Druillettes's voyage on, **31**, 185, 195; trade along, **36**, 95, 99, 107, 238-239, 241; landgrants on, 241-242; island at mouth of, **67**, 333; valley, history of, **71**, 315.

Kentucky, Shawnees on, **47**, 316.

Kichesipiou. *See below* Moose.

Kinibeki (Kinibequi, Kinibéqui). *See above* Kennebec.

Kinougamachich, described, **31**, 251. *See* Lakes: Kenogamashish.

Kinougamiou. *See above* Chicoutimi.

Kiskiminitas, Indian village on, **69**, 297.

Kouakoueou. *See below* Portneuf.

Kwabahiganan, location, **32**, 261.

La Conception. *See below* Mississippi.

Lairct, fort on, **6**, 326.

La Magdelaine, Iroquois at, **38**, 49.

La Malbaie. *See below* Malbaie.

La Presentation, fort at, **69**, 155.

Lesquemin (L'Essumain). *See above* Escoumain.

Liesse (Eplan, River of Smelts)—identified **2**, 299; Biard at, 171, **4**, 253.

Little, harbor, **3**, 295.

Little Nation, location, and origin of name, **18**, 258.

Lorette, origin of name, **60**, 33.

Madawaska, Indians on, **18**, 258, **24**, 311.

Mahoning, Delaware town on, **69**, 299.

Malbaie (La Malbaie)—tributary of St. Lawrence, **69**, 290; village on, 290; concessions on, 85; salmon fishing in, 93.

Manaouni, abounds in fish, **59**, 47.

Manate. *See above* Hudson.

Manchat, tributary of Mississippi, **67**, 301.

Manicouagan (Manikouaganistikou). *See above* Black.

Maragnon, map of, **66**, 313, 316, 325.

Maramec (Miaramigoua)—described, **65**, 265; mines along, 105, 265.

Marguerie (Rivière aux Glaïses)—origin of name and identification, **26**, 315; Hurons at, 31.

Marquette — location, and origin of name, **50**, 322; Marquette dies near, 322.

Matane (Kaparipataouangak, Mantane, Rivière de Caen) — origin of Indian name, **32**, 263; described, 263, 313; mountains near, **2**, 303.

Mauchautraganich (Mouchaouraganich) — cannot be identified, **59**, 305; journey on, 43.

Maumee (River of the Miamis) — described, **69**, 191; Indians on or near, **20**, 308, **69**, 299-300; grapes found along, **65**, 113; Céloron on, **69**, 189-191.

Maurice. *See above* Hudson.

Menominee (Folle Avoine, Wild-oats; St. Michel) — **54**, 235, 306, **58**, 275; name, **44**, 324, **56**, 137, **58**, 297; location, **55**, 103; described, 185; Indians on, **54**, 235, 305, **55**, 185-187, **59**, 93; cities on, **54**, 308; frozen, **58**, 289; wild rice in, **59**, 93.

Merrimac — land granted on, **36**, 242; Indians on, 243-244.

Meskousing. *See below* Wisconsin.

Messi-Sipi. *See below* Mississippi.

Metaberoutin. *See below* St. Maurice.

Miami, Great (Rivière à la Roche) — origin of name, **69**, 185, 299; described, 185; Maumee compared with, 191; salt-springs near, 189; mountains along, 169; Allouez at, **1**, 33; Céloron at, **69**, 187-191; lead plate buried at, 183, 299; Indians on, 299; French at, **70**, 305; fur trade on, 307.

Miami, Little (Rivière Blanche) — application of French term, **69**, 299; identified, 299; Indians on, 183; Céloron at, 183. *See also* Creeks: White Oak.

Miamis. *See above* Maumee.

Miaramigoua. *See above* Maramec.

Minahigousskat, Indians rendezvous at, **56**, 209.

Minnesota, **60**, 321.

Miskous. *See below* Wisconsin.

Miskoutenagasit. *See above* East Main.

Mississagué, location, **55**, 135.

Mississippi (Great River, La Conception, Messipi, Messi-Sipi, Missisipa, Missisipi, Mississipa, Mississipy, Mitchisipi, St. Esprit, St. Louis) — **1**, 245, **21**, 314, **50**, 320, 321, **55**, 97, **58**, 265, **59**, 101, 165, **60**, 205, **65**, 71, 85, 101, 145, **68**, 251, **72**, 18; variants of name, **51**, 289; called St. Esprit, **58**, 103; Marquette names La Conception, **59**, 93, 308; origin and meaning of name, **65**, 71, **69**, 207; called St. Louis, **71**, 359. Indian accounts regarding, **54**, 137, **59**, 97; conjectures regarding, **54**, 189, **55**, 207, **58**, 103, **59**, 141-143; compared to St. Lawrence, **55**, 207; compared to Wabash,

RIVERS: *American* (continued)—

65, 107; compared to Missouri, 66, 348, 69, 207. Description, 58, 95-97, 59, 109-111, 67, 249, 69, 205-209, 225; boundary of Canada, 4, 254, 71, 391; Indians living on or near, 23, 326, 44, 324, 45, 235, 47, 147, 51, 53, 55, 169, 207-209, 58, 41-43, 97, 59, 89, 115-137, 145-149, 151-161, 309-310, 313-314, 60, 159, 63, 291, 64, 171, 278-280, 65, 123, 265, 267-269, 66, 207-209, 229-231, 259, 67, 303, 342, 344, 68, 167, 183, 187, 207, 327, 330, 69, 145, 223, 70, 253; tributaries of, 54, 231, 58, 295, 59, 105, 137, 141-143, 161, 311, 65, 127, 266, 66, 225-227, 293, 343, 69, 217, 221; lead mines on, 55, 320, 70, 316; fertility of valley of, 58, 99, 105; abounds in fish, 59, 109-111, 308-309, 67, 287; source, 59, 109, 69, 207; mountains [bluffs] along upper waters, 59, 109; flows into Gulf of Mexico, 159, 66, 121; inundates banks, 65, 157, 163, 173, 67, 287, 301, 69, 302, 70, 241, 316, 71, 39; direction of flow, 65, 159; navigation of, 161, 171, 67, 261, 70, 235, 253, 283-285; infested by gnats, 65, 161, 66, 29; falls in, 225; water of, muddy, 67, 291; sand banks on, 313; banks of, described, 69, 211-213; breadth at Ste. Geneviève, 70, 235; maps of, 59, 9, 108, 154, 65, 269, 71, 215. Explorations and voyages on, French claim discovery, 65, 271; Sulpitians attempt to explore (1669), 57, 315; exploration projected, 54, 191; exploration undertaken (1673), 1, 34, 50, 324, 58, 93; Joliet and Marquette discover (1673), 50, 322, 59, 107, 65, 107, 66, 245; Joliet and Marquette explore, 58, 95, 59, 67, 89-163, 185, 62, 211, 65, 262; La Salle explores (1682, 1684), 57, 316, 62, 272; La Salle seeks mouth of, 65, 175; Tonti on, 63, 304; Iberville on, 305, 66, 342; Iberville discovers mouth (1699), 63, 305, 70, 223; Gravier on (1700), 65, 101-179, 66, 143; Du Poisson on, 67, 227-325; other Jesuits on, 66, 261, 291, 67, 279, 68, 330, 69, 49, 70, 253; English explore mouth of, 65, 173; Le Sueur on, 66, 338; Law's settlers ascend, 67, 259. Missions and Missionaries on, 1, 37, 223, 237, 65, 85, 103, 66, 41, 68, 221; Perrot established on (1685), 60, 321; commerce of, 65, 225, 68, 169; ships on, 65, 270, 68, 187, 69, 205, 213; manner of traveling on, 67, 227-279, 285-317; concessions on, 279-281, 287, 297-299, 303, 311, 343; buffalo hunters on, 285; Germans on, 340; French settlements on, 68, 121, 173, 179, 69, 209, 215, 70, 249, 273, 287; Indians on, hostile to French, 68, 183, 187, 207, 70, 253; French build fort on, 68, 193; ice on, 69, 219; freshet of, undermines Fort Chartres, 302, 71, 39; length of voyages on 70, 253, 283-287; cessions of territory on, 315. Books relating to, 71, 246, 251-253, 256, 258, 261-262, 324-325, 339. *See also* Mississippi (colony).

Missouri (River of the Ozages, Pekatanoui) — 64, 278; origin and meaning of names, 59, 311, 66, 225-227; Mississippi usurps

name from, 69, 207. Described, 58, 103, 59, 137, 141-143, 66, 225, 69, 207; character of water, 65, 107, 66, 348, 69, 207; compared to Mississippi, 66, 348, 69, 207; Indians on or near, 10, 325, 23, 326, 60, 321, 64, 279-280, 68, 329, 69, 223-225; portages at, 59, 141, 65, 125; tributary of, 59, 312; settlement near, 66, 227, 293; French take possession of valley of, (1742-43) 68, 334.

Mistassins, Crépiau at, 59, 45.

Mobile—origin of name, 65, 179; Indians on or near, 173-175; French settlement on, 179.

Mohawk (River of the Dutch)—25, 287; rapids in, 28, 113; Iroquois sites on or near, 8, 300, 40, 127, 51, 291, 293, 295; Mohawks on, 28, 113, 40, 129; map of river and valley, 51, 293.

Moingonan, upper part of Des Moines River called, 59, 309.

Moisis (Moisy)—trading post at, 68, 27, 103, 69, 117, 123; quality of furs received from, 117, 123.

Montmorency, falls in, 24, 309.

Moose—I. (in N. S.), iron at, 3, 296. II. (Kichsipiou, Mousousipiou)—name, 56, 203; location, 44, 324; Crees on, 325.

Mouchaouraganich. *See above* Mauchautraganich.

Moulin Baude—named by French, 7, 211; corrupt spelling of, 49, 163, 274; location, 7, 309; marble found at, 309; pirates at, 38, 177; ships at, 49, 163.

Mousousipiou. *See above* Moose.

Muskingum (Jenanguékona, Yenanguakonon), identified, 69, 298; lead plate buried at mouth of, 177, 298.

Nahdoway, origin of name, 23, 326.

Nantounagan. *See below* Ontonagon.

Nassau. *See above* Hudson.

Nekouba (Nekoubau, Nikaubau)—location, 46, 304; Jesuits on, 56, 169, 301.

Nelson (Bourbon, Pornetton)—name, 64, 281, 66, 85; location, 44, 324, 64, 281, 66, 87; Sir T. Button discovers, 45, 272; compared to Hayes (St. Thérèse), 64, 263; navigation on, 281; Iberville sounds, 66, 89; French at, 97-107, 115.

Nemiskausipiou—name, 56, 201; described, 183, 201-203; portages at, 183, 201; rapids in, 207.

Neshannock, Delaware site on, 69, 299.

Niagara (Onguiaahra)—21, 316, 33, 271; location, 21, 191; rapids in, 69, 157; length, 157; Indian sites on, 8, 304; Indians near, 18, 260, 21, 191, 313-315; fort at, 63, 277, 304; history, 71, 316. *See also* Falls: Niagara.

Nicolet (Jésus, Pontgravé, St. Jean)—names, 8, 296, 12, 135, 273; location, 135.

RIVERS: *American* (continued)—

Niobrara, Indians on, **69**, 301.

Nipisiguit (Nepegigwit, Nepisiquit) — described, **24**, 310; Indians rendered sedentary on, 153; settlement on, 310.

Niska (White Water), tributary of Arkansas, **67**, 319.

Norembega. *See* Norembega, and *below* Penobscot.

North—I. *See above* Hudson. II. Outlet of Bass Lake, **20**, 305; Indian sites near, 306.

Nottawasaga — origin of name, **23**, 326; Indian sites near, **34**, 251; Chabanel at, **35**, 149.

Nottoway, early name, **44**, 323; location, 323.

Ochoueguen. *See below* Oswego.

Oconto (Oukatoum) — identified, **58**, 298; French on, **54**, 306; mission on, **57**, 319; sturgeon in, **58**, 275.

Ohio (Beautiful River, Belle Rivière, Ohohio, Ouabache, Ouaboukigou, Ouabouskigou, Oyo Riviere de St. Jérôme)—**59**, 309. **65**, 105, **69**, 151, 155, 163, 181, 193; names and application of, **59**, 312, **65**, 107, 266, **66**, 227, 347, **69**, 296; on old map, **21**, 314; location, **54**, 131; tributary of Mississippi, **59**, 143, **66**, 227, 293; flows from east, **59**, 145; Mississippi less rapid below, **65**, 109; alleged iron mine on, 111; boundary of Canada, **71**, 391. La Salle discovers, **57**, 315; Indians on or near, **64**, 279, **66**, 237, 339, **69**, 167, 300; trading post on, **65**, 268; fort on, projected, **66**, 237, **69**, 217; Mermet on, **66**, 339; Céloron on, **69**, 151-199, 288, 294; lead plates buried on, 165, 183, 296; English on, 183; settlements on, 185, 297; Detroit convenient to, 193; mission to Indians on, **70**, 91. Works relating to, **69**, 300, **71**, 246, 291, 316, 320, 323.

Oiogué. *See above* Hudson.

Oneida (Oneiout, Tethiroguen) — identified, **42**, 295; source, **81**, 295; location, **41**, 255, **42**, 83; deep, **41**, 125; Jesuits on, 125, **42**, 83.

Onguiaahra. *See above* Niagara.

Onnondokoui. *See above* Gananoque.

Onondaga — rapids in, **43**, 149-151; French on, **41**, 125, 255, **43**, 147.

Ontonagon, (Nantounagan) — copper on, **50**, 327, **54**, 163-165; fisheries in, 151.

Osage, Osages on, **64**, 279-280.

Ossipee, Sokokis on, **24**, 311.

Oswegatchie — Indian route to St. Lawrence, **40**, 147-149, **51**, 295; Picquet founds mission on, **69**, 295.

Oswego (Ochouéguen) — described, **56**, 51; Le Moyne on, **41**, 125; Indian sites on, **51**, 293.

Otihatangue (Otiathatangué). *See below* Salmon.

Ottawa (Algoinequi, Rivière des Algommequins, Des Prairies, Great or Grand River, River of Petite Nation) — **16**, 171, **44**, 324; names, **1**, 21, **2**, 205, 303, **5**, 291, **8**, 294, **12**, 21, 43; fur-trade route, **1**, 21; tributary of St. Lawrence, **2**, 205; rapids in, **8**, 294, **12**, 276, **30**, 75; dangers and difficulties of navigation, **14**, 245, 255, **33**, 67; route to Hurons, **45**, 247, 251; expansion of, called Lake of Two Mountains, **58**, 295; Island at mouth of, **67**, 331. Indians along, **2**, 303, **12**, 21, 43, **18**, 229, **35**, 205; Iroquois infect, **17**, 223, **20**, 77, **30**, 221, **35**, 201; tributaries, **18**, 258; Indian sites near, 258; French ascend, **35**, 201; fur trade on, **55**, 320. Valley of Grand River, **71**, 312.

Ouabache (Ouabachei, Ouabachi, Ouabacho, Ouaboukigou, Ouabouskigou, Waboukigou). *See above* Ohio and *below* Wabash.

Ouachitas, River of the. *See below* Washita.

Ouakouingouechiouek, location, **44**, 243, 323-324.

Oukatoum. *See above* Oconto.

Outaragauesipi. *See above* Assumption.

Outardes (Peritibistocou, Piribisticou) — identified, **49**, 273; rapids in, 47; Nouvel at, **45**, **50**, 33.

Oyo. *See above* Ohio.

Ozages, River of. *See above* Missouri.

Papinachois, River of the. *See below* Shipshaw.

Parana, mission villages on, **12**, 276.

Parant's, location, **70**, 305.

Passamaquoddy (Pessemouquote). *See below* St. Croix I.

Pastagoutsie (Pastagoutchichiou sipiou), Crépieu on, **63**, 249.

Pearl, location, **66**, 343.

Pecot. *See below* Thames.

Pechetik. *See below* Peshtigo.

Pekatonica, branch of Rock River, **59**, 311.

Penobscot (Chiboctous, Norembega, Pemptegwet, Pentegoët) — names, **1**, 309, **2**, 69, 291, 293; wide spread of, **49**, 293; identified, 205; described, 47-49; French on, **1**, 67, 155, **2**, 27, 47-49, 99, 133, 292-293, **3**, 225, **8**, 287, **63**, 299; Indians along, **2**, 205-207, **3**, 89, 111, **12**, 274, **60**, 263-265; Jesuit settlement on, **2**, 211, 249, 281, **3**, 55, 271; English on, **2**, 292, **8**, 287; Dutch on, 293; trade on, **36**, 239; Abenaki mission on, **1**, 13-15, **62**, 271, **66**, 345-346, **67**, 85, 121, 337. *See also* Castine, Norembega, and Penobscot.

Pepawetiche, sawmill on, **69**, 121.

Pequot (Pecot, Pequott). *See below* Thames.

Pentegoët (Pentagouet). *See above* Penobscot.

Peribonca (Peribonka) — meaning of name, **68**, 325; source,

RIVERS: *American* (continued)—

18, 257; tributary of Lake St. John, 44, 323; curious stones on, 68, 41-43.

Peritibistokou. *See above* Outardes.

Peshtigo (Pechetik) — identified, 58, 298; sturgeon in, 275.

Pessemouquote. *See above* Passamaquoddy.

Petite Nation—I. Location, 18, 258. II. River of. *See above* Ottawa.

Piribisticou. *See above* Outardes.

Piscataqua, English settle at, 36, 242-243.

Platte—headwaters of, 59, 312; north branch, 68, 329. Indians along, 65, 269.

Pontgravé. *See above* Nicolet.

Pornetton. *See above* Nelson.

Portneuf (Kouakoueu) — Indian name, 49, 43; location, 273; effects of earthquake on, 45.

Potomac — English settlement on, 36, 244; Indians along, 62, 272, 69, 297; trade on, 1, 3.

Port, River of the (Port Royal). *See above* Annapolis.

Rappahannock, Spanish colony on, 71, 326.

Red — Indian site on, 59, 313; French on, 65, 155; Indians along, 173, 267, 269; Jesuits on, 265-266; Iberville explores region of, 268.

René Maheu, Iroquois on, 46, 179.

Restigouche, boundary of Gaspé, 3, 300.

Ribbon, location, 44, 324.

Richelieu (Chambly, Iroquois Riviere des Iroquois, Sorel) — 2, 309; names, 1, 319, 9, 307, 12, 131-133, 272, 38, 233, 45, 87, 49, 265, 60, 251; identified, 9, 307; described, 49, 265-267; Indian trail connects with St. Lawrence, 24, 287-289; tributary of St. Lawrence, 29, 61, 48, 205; islands of, 43, 69, 49, 267; rapids in, 43, 71, 49, 165; game on, 171; leads to Mohawks, 253, 261, 265. Council held at, 9, 117, 245, 249; Jogues captured near, 314; forts on, 315, 12, 272, 22, 89, 203-205, 247, 277, 26, 53, 29, 49, 293, 30, 305, 49, 8, 253-255, 266, 275, 50, 83, 71, 215; Iroquois trophies on, 22, 283; Indians on, 26, 53, 27, 229, 29, 59, 48, 99, 49, 249; French on, 29, 49; Algonkins captured on, 34, 55; Pontcet on, 40, 155; lands along, cultivated, 50, 245; English plan expedition on (1690), 64, 97.

Richibouctou (Rigibouctou) — trade on, 45, 59; landgrant on, 63, 300.

Rimbegui. *See above* Kennebec.

Rock — location, 54, 308; branch of, 59, 311; voyages on, 71, 323.

Rocky. *See above* Miami, Great.

Rupert — 44, 324; headwaters, 323; location, 56, 303; source, 304; fort on, 28, 320.

Saco (Chouacoet) — origin of name, 2, 294; flows to south, 205; Indians on, 207, 229, 3, 209, 24, 311, 67, 332.

Sacqué. *See below* St. Lawrence.

Sagadahoc (Sagadahock). *See above* Kennebec.

Saguenay (Saghuny, Sagnay, Sagné, Saguenai, Saguené, Saguené, Thaydoyséau) — 2, 301, 6, 305, 21, 123, 27, 27, 52, 223, 62, 223, 65, 47; origin of name, 2, 302; importance, 302; described, 302, 5, 21, 31, 249-251, 68, 29-33, 39; length, 2, 205, 302, 48, 205; tributary of St. Lawrence, 2, 207, 44, 239, 56, 171; depth, 37, 211; source, 213, 45, 233, 46, 261, 56, 155; navigation, 37, 211, 69, 111, 121; rapids in, 44, 241; tide in, 46, 257; compared with Rhone, 48, 205; compared with Betsiamites, 68, 99; winds on, 33-35. Route to northwest passage, 1, 91; for northern tribes, 31, 209; to Hudson Bay, 44, 323. Map of region, 68, 325. White whales in, 5, 275; precious stones at, 281. Jesuits on, 1, 16, 8, 291, 14, 287, 41, 199, 44, 235, 45, 217, 49, 43, 51, 271, 56, 73, 87, 153, 302, 59, 27-29, 68, 35, 69, 129-131; mission on, 1, 219, 237; Indians of, ask for Jesuits, 22, 219, 235. Indians on, 1, 319, 21, 81, 95, 99, 22, 75, 223, 24, 311, 26, 113, 141, 49, 273, 62, 215; Indians of, at Tadousac, 22, 223; at Sillery, 24, 161; Iroquois raids on, 44, 219, 48, 61; Indians flee up, 46, 175. Champlain on, 2, 300; settlements on, 51, 277, 59, 305; French ships on, 64, 53.

Ste. Anne, name, 42, 285, 300.

Ste. Anne des Monts, 2, 300.

St. Charles (St. Croix II.) — 12, 195; origin of names, 2, 306; location, 50, 173; tributary of St. Lawrence, 2, 304; rapid current, 19, 63; natural protection to Quebec, 48, 185. Hébert's fief on, 2, 308; Ursuline concession on, 28, 207; Récollet concession on, 43, 324; Jesuit concessions on, 47, 261, 71, 67. Cartier on, 2, 306, 3, 292; missions on, 4, 227, 259; convents on, 6, 326; Jesuit residence on, 12, 139, 60, 316; frozen, 30, 165; ice in, melts, 34, 51; opens, 35, 41; Huron village on branch of, 58, 296; Jesuits maintain ferry on, 71, 69, 105.

St. Croix — I. (Rivière des Etechemins, Passamaquoddy, Schoodic), names, 2, 291; boundary of Nova Scotia (old grant), 4, 270; French on, 1, 307, 2, 27, 291, 8, 288; fisheries of, 2, 133; Indians on, 12, 274, 60, 263. II. *See above* St. Charles. III. (Wis.), a trade route, 66, 338.

St. Esprit. *See above* Mississippi.

St. Eustache, location, 59, 59.

RIVERS: *American* (continued)—

St. Francis (Ark.), Indians on, 59, 313.

St. François—I. (in Que.), location, 24, 291; settlement on, 291; route for Iroquois, 291, 41, 21. II. (St. Francis, St. François Xavier). *See above* Fox. III. Location, 65, 115.

St. Jean. *See above* Nicolet.

St. John—described, 2, 69; location, 1, 79, 2, 223; direction of flow, 205; entrance to, 209; on route to Abenaki country, 37, 247; grapes on, 3, 67; iron on, 69. French on, 1, 67, 2, 27-31, 229, 239, 291, 3, 197, 211; Indians on, 1, 308, 60, 263, 67, 85, 121; sagamore of, 3, 89; Jesuits on, 245, 71, 27; Récollets on, 4, 259; fort on, 28, 319, 36, 242, 66, 344; missions on, 46, 67, 66, 344, 67, 337; seignioriness on, 63, 300, 67, 336; French abandon, 66, 344; English on, 67, 29; memorial tablet of chapel on, 9, 122, 71, 218.

St. Joseph—Indians call Ouabachi, 65, 107; portage at, 59, 314, 66, 285, 71, 317; favorite route for voyageurs, 64, 279; rapids in, 66, 279; Detroit convenient to, 69, 193. Mission on, 63, 302, 64, 279, 66, 215, 339; Indians on, 348; French commandant desires fort on, 69, 189.

St. Lawrence (Canada, Canadian, Great River, River of Great Bay, Sacqué)—1, 61, 87, 91, 101, 7, 47, 67, 107, 195-207, 310, 8, 291, 297, 307, 309, 9, 135, 10, 319, 321, 11, 71, 83, 119, 12, 153, 193, 207, 211, 217, 231, 16, 19, 179, 233, 17, 233, 243, 18, 151, 197, 205, 229, 231, 239, 20, 309, 21, 23, 47, 57, 59, 91, 107, 113, 22, 47, 111, 133, 24, 67, 207, 311, 25, 95, 26, 71, 28, 47, 267, 29, 65, 30, 293, 31, 21, 31, 32, 131, 137, 37, 213, 259, 267, 39, 163, 40, 143, 167, 41, 53, 55, 189, 256, 43, 37, 57, 105, 109, 193, 197, 44, 113, 123, 201, 223, 45, 99, 46, 227, 47, 103, 48, 289, 49, 17, 21, 39, 45, 73, 50, 29, 119, 321, 53, 41, 73, 77, 93, 54, 71, 55, 33, 59, 271, 281, 291, 60, 117, 63, 181, 64, 139, 65, 47, 67, 333, 69, 289; names (origin, etc.), 1, 245, 307, 2, 199, 205, 301-302, 3, 41, 12, 135. Described, 1, 245, 2, 205, 4, 191-193, 18, 15, 79, 41, 91-95, 46, 153, 48, 155-159, 165-167; determines extent of Canada, 3, 41, 36, 83-85; greatest river of New France, 2, 237; watershed for, 303; navigability of, 9, 161, 22, 205; shores of, suitable for settlement, 24, 265; distance to which its waters are salt, 48, 155; coast of, harborless, 203. Source, 21, 191, 38, 221, 39, 37, 44, 245, 48, 157, 201-203; constant volume of water of, 203-205; branches of, 33, 63, 67, 38, 233, 237, 49, 261; tributaries, 2, 302-304, 7, 309, 22, 207, 29, 61, 293, 31, 209-211, 32, 313, 40, 147, 43, 321, 44, 239-241, 48, 205, 49, 43, 273, 54, 305, 56, 302, 62, 223, 69, 290; flows into gulf, 2, 67, 39, 35; entrance to, 45, 59. Size, 2, 304, 8, 19, 9, 157-159, 32, 261, 37, 183, 233, 38, 231, 39, 37, 44, 203, 48, 185, 201-203, 50, 173, 62, 139, 167,

69, 155; distance from Montreal to Gulf, 22, 203-205; length, in western route, 39, 99; distance from Quebec to gulf, 47, 61. Islands in, 1, 316, 7, 73, 79, 91, 9, 275, 30, 305, 41, 91-93, 46, 243, 47, 267-269, 320, 48, 157, 53, 69, 59, 49, 305, 62, 272, 71, 71, 91, 390; tides in, 4, 193, 9, 163, 18, 193, 38, 163, 231, 39, 37-39, 46, 257, 48, 203, 68, 31; rapids in, 8, 75-77, 294, 12, 272-273, 26, 237, 41, 93, 129, 42, 61-63, 69, 43, 139, 143, 49, 261, 69, 151, 155, 195-197; rocks and shoals in, 41, 91; lakes in, 42, 61-63, 43, 141; beauties of, 46, 149; compared to other rivers, 48, 77, 201, 55, 207; harbors on, 48, 185, 59, 306; promontory on, 49, 275; boundary of Nova Scotia, 4, 270. Does not freeze in middle, 5, 141; fisheries of, 9, 167-169, 23, 307-309, 32, 147-149, 45, 193, 50, 325, 71, 91; game abundant near, 40, 153; protects Quebec, 48, 185; valley of, 207; winds on, 66, 195; seals in, 68, 83; maps of, 2, 305, 3, 291, 59, 306. Discovered by Cartier (1535), 1, 2, 4, 105; early voyages on, 1, 4, 305, 2, 300, 3, 71, 161, 291; other voyages on, 12, 131-135, 49, 173, 223-225, 50, 31, 70, 93; French explore, 24, 265, 44, 189; Groseilliers, pilot on, 28, 319; De Subercase sees service on, 69, 302; missions on, 1, 6-7, 24, 145, 51, 267, 61, 51. Jesuits on, 1, 209, 219, 51, 295, 67, 139; Jesuit estates on, 47, 267-269, 71, 67-69, 75, 79-87, 91. Indians dwelling on or near, 1, 213, 2, 67-69, 205-207, 5, 289-290, 8, 300, 18, 227, 233, 20, 306, 27, 233, 29, 205, 211, 41, 217, 42, 61, 48, 297, 49, 49, 60, 263, 63, 159, 67, 121; Indians rendezvous at, 29, 95, 32, 283, 36, 225, 37, 189; Indian fleets on, 42, 219, 225. Iroquois travel on and infest, 21, 35-37, 63, 95, 22, 35, 273, 23, 35, 24, 267, 271-277, 289, 295, 25, 25, 115, 193, 26, 37, 55, 67, 27, 37, 63, 225, 279, 28, 45, 29, 183, 30, 265, 31, 89, 171-175, 32, 19, 34, 207, 36, 21, 38, 49-63, 147, 40, 169, 173, 41, 199-201, 42, 229, 43, 115-117, 137, 44, 229, 45, 189, 46, 89-91, 149, 47, 153, 48, 161, 279, 62, 274, 65, 29, 67, 25, 71, 140, 146. Hurons voyage on, 22, 279, 26, 29, 57, 237, 27, 277; Algonkins voyage on, 22, 279; Algonkins encamp on, 27, 205, 213; Algonkins hunt along, 30, 233; northern tribes voyage on, 29, 139, 49, 49, 52, 219, 53, 85-87; Montagnais hunt near, 32, 259; Montagnais voyage on, 68, 93-95; Ottawas claim, 51, 21; Souriquois runners on, 68, 107; travel on ice, 32, 77. Settlements on, 2, 209, 14, 288, 15, 249-250, 22, 317, 24, 159, 27, 271-273, 28, 318, 29, 95, 30, 305, 38, 231-233, 295, 41, 257, 44, 322, 45, 195, 50, 173, 51, 167, 60, 131, 66, 189, 68, 263, 71, 389; ice in, 2, 217, 8, 39, 14, 187, 227, 25, 107, 171, 26, 27, 129, 27, 229, 28, 185, 291, 32, 201, 37, 81, 39, 113, 119, 40, 93, 44, 85, 183, 221, 45, 133, 47, 23; landgrants on, 11, 278, 32, 312, 63, 149; storms on, 19, 61, 35, 233, 37, 107, 169, 55, 23; nets set in, 32, 147-149; amusement of sailors on, 267; vessels on,

RIVERS: *American* (continued)—

34, 55, 61, **35**, 41, 55-59, **36**, 117-143, 149, **37**, 97-99, 111-117, **38**, 171-179, 183, 195, 199, 201, **40**, 245, **50**, 195; navigation closes, **36**, 149; English on, **38**, 229, **64**, 41-43, 47, 53, **66**, 191, 345, **71**, 139; fields on, cultivated, **44**, 121; effect of earthquake upon, **48**, 43, 47, **205**, **209**, 213, 223; fort of Quebec commands, 159; Talon establishes industries of, **50**, 241-243; shipwrecks on, **60**, 119; first lighthouse on, **71**, 390.

St. Louis. *See above* Illinois and Mississippi.

St. Mary's — described, **33**, 149, **50**, 263; rapids in, **11**, 279, **52**, **201**; outlet of Lake Superior, **55**, 165; Indians cross, 123-125.

St. Maurice (Rivière de Foix, Rivière du Fouez, Metaberoutin, Three Rivers) — names (origin, etc.), **2**, 303, **38**, **231**, **48**, **205**; identified, **8**, 290; location, **48**, **205**; described, **2**, 303, **8**, 19; navigable length, **2**, **205**; tributary of St. Lawrence, **17**, 233, **38**, 53, **44**, **241**, **66**, 189; distances from, to other points, **22**, 203-205; route for northern tribes, **31**, 209-211; islands in, **38**, 53, **231**, **40**, 99, **47**, 265, **66**, 189, **71**, 87; route to north, **44**, 323-324; earthquake changes bed of, **48**, 47. Settlements on, **2**, 303, **45**, **233**, **47**, **253**; Buteux on, **6**, 326; landgrant on, **8**, 310; Indians living on or near, **9**, 307, **18** | **113**, **24**, 271, **25**, 209, **26**, 79-81; Iroquois infest district about, **21**, 21, 35, 41, **24**, **233**, **25**, 25, **26**, 83, 99, 105, **38**, 53, **71**, 140; Iroquois fort near, **24**, 279; Bressani captured near, **25**, 193; ascent of, on ice, **37**, 19-27; sault near, **48**, 215. *See also* Three Rivers.

St. Michael. *See above* Menominee.

Ste. Thérèse. *See above* Hayes.

Salmon (Otihatangué) — identified, **41**, 256, **42**, 295; flows into Lake Ontario, **41**, 256; described, **42**, 71.

Saskatchewan — Indians on, **42**, 296; fort on, **69**, 298.

Sault aux Moutons (Kaouasagiskaket) — names, **49**, **43**, **273**; tributary of St. Lawrence, 43.

Schoodic (Scoodick). *See above* St. Croix I.

Scioto (Sinhioto) — French on, **69**, 181-183; villages on, 181-183.

Seneca (Tiohero) — names, **52**, 179, 262; Indian sites on and near, **8**, 298, **51**, 293; Le Moyne on, **41**, 125, 255.

Severn — North River wrongly identified as, **20**, 305-306; Hurons flee beyond, **36**, 247.

Shenango, Indian village on, **69**, 299.

Shipshaw (Emenipemagau, River of the Papinachois, Rivière des Terres Rompues) — names, **59**, 43, 305; described, 43; Crépéul on, **29**, 41-45.

Shubenacadie, galena found along, **3**, 296.

- Sinhioto. *See above* Scioto.
Slade. *See above* East Main.
Smelts, River of. *See above* Liesse.
Sokokis (Sokouckiois). *See above* Connecticut.
Sorel. *See above* Richelieu.
South. *See above* Delaware.
Spanish, location, 10, 322.
Stewiacke, galena found along, 3, 296.
Sturgeon — Indian sites on and near, 13, 269, 19, 271, 20, 305, 23, 325, 33, 272, 34, 256; Hurons on, 17, 241.
Suamico, location, 57, 319.
Susquehanna — described, 48, 77; Iroquois force passage along, 8, 298; Great Falls of, 301.
Tamaroas, River of the (Tamarouha) — Marquette discovers, 65, 107; tributary of Mississippi, 107; settlements on, 69, 221.
Tay, Indian site at mouth of, 18, 258.
Tchadakoin. *See above* Chautauqua.
Tennessee (Casquinambo) — tributary of Ohio, 65, 266; Indians on, 47, 316, 65, 266.
Tethiroguen. *See above* Oneida.
Thames — I. (Pequot; in Conn.), settlement on, 36, 75, 237; Indians on, 79, 107. II. (in Ont.), not on Sanson's map, 36, 248.
Theakiki. *See above* Kankakee.
Three Meadows, River of (Des Prairies?), location, 22, 257.
Three Rivers. *See above* St. Maurice.
Tiohero (Thiohero). *See above* Seneca.
Tirhiroguen, 42, 205. *See above* Oneida.
Tombigby, Chicasas on, 65, 266.
Topiers. *See above* Chalifour.
Tounika, River of the. *See below* Yazoo.
Trinity, La Salle killed on branch of, 65, 270.
Tuscalusa, Indians removed south of, 68, 271.
Umpqua, Indians on, 68, 332.
Van Maurice. *See above* Hudson.
Venango. *See* Creeks: French.
Vermilion, Chartier's band removed to, 69, 297.
Wabash (Ouabache, Ouaboukigou, Waboukigou) — application of name, 59, 312, 66, 227, 347; names, 59, 312; called St. Joseph, 65, 107; described, 70, 235; direction of flow, 66, 227; Indians on, 58, 293; fort on, 67, 342; first settlement on, 70, 316. *See also above* Ohio.
Washita (River of the Ouachitas) — Natches on, 68, 221, 336. *See also above* Black, III.

RIVERS: *American* (continued)—

Waswanipi, 44, 323.

Wesserunsett, 36, 241.

White. *See above* Miami, Little.

Wild-oats. *See above* Menominee.

Wisconsin (Meskousing, Miskous) — 59, 309; name, 107; described, 107; source, 16, 258; length, 58, 294; portage at, 294, 59, 105; tributary of Mississippi, 105, 109. Joliet and Marquette on, 58, 95, 59, 105-107; canal connects, with Fox River, 58, 294; Indians on, 68, 330; forts on, 71, 318; voyages on, 323.

Wolf — I. (in Wis.), identified, 54, 307; Indians on, 44, 324. II. (in Tenn.; Rivière à Mayot), names, 65, 113, 266; La Salle discovers, 113; described, 113-115.

Wolf, Little, mission site on, 54, 307-308, 55, 321.

Wye — described, 19, 133; partial sketch of, 270. Jesuits on, 1, 24; Indians on or near, 5, 278, 13, 270; fort on, 19, 269; Indian sites near, 269, 272.

Yazoo (River of the Tounika) — 65, 135; name and location, 267; tributary of Mississippi, 125; missions on, 1, 36, 65, 129; Jesuits at, 127-129, 68, 177; Indians on, 65, 267, 68, 327, 330; French post on, 67, 315.

Yjadakoin. *See above* Chautauqua.

York (Accomenticus, Agamenticus) — English settle on, 36, 243; landgrants on, 243.

Old World Rivers —

Bourdeaux, River of (Gironde, France), ship sails from, 60, 107.

Ganges (India), 66, 316.

Lay (France), city near, 69, 65.

Loire (River of Nante; France) — town on, 36, 97; levee on, 43, 257; Belle Isle near mouth of, 60, 318.

Nante, River of. *See above* Loire.

Nile (Egypt) — cataracts of, 8, 77; valley of, 49, 277.

Po (Italy) — called king of rivers, 48, 201; compared to St. Lawrence, 201.

Rhone (Rosne; France) — Saguenay compared to, 5, 21, 48, 205; Manikouagan compared to, 49, 47; Mississippi compared to, 66, 259.

Scorf (France), seaport on, 67, 341.

Seine (France) — 18, 67; flood in (1296), 15, 248; gribane used on, 18, 257; bridge over, 35, 291; islands in, 291; Manikouagan compared to, 49, 47; Mississippi compared to, 69, 207.

Riverside Natural History: cited, 55, 321.

Rivière aux Bœufs, 69, 297. *See* Creeks: French.

- Rivière aux Glaises. *See* Rivers: Marguerie.
Rivière aux Huitres, Indians on, **69**, 123.
Rivière aux Pommes, beginning of Chatauqua portage, **69**, 159.
See also Creeks: Chatauqua.
Rivière aux Topiers, **27**, 121. *See* Rivers: Chalifour
Rivière, Belle: I. Outlet of Lake Kenogamishish, **31**, 290. II. **69**, 296. *See* Rivers: Ohio.
Rivière Blanche, **69**, 183. *See* Rivers: Miami, Little.
Rivière de Caen, **32**, 313. *See* Rivers: Matane.
Rivière des Algommequins, **2**, 303. *See* Rivers: Ottawa.
Rivière des Etechemins, **2**, 291. *See* Rivers: St. Croix.
Rivière des Iroquois, **1**, 319. *See* Rivers: Richelieu.
Rivière des Pitchibourouni, **44**, 324. *See* Rivers: East Main.
Rivière des Prairies, **2**, 303. *See* Rivers: Des Prairies, *and* Ottawa.
Rivière des Puants, **54**, 215. *See* Rivers: Fox.
Rivière des Rénards, **54**, 306. *See* Rivers: Fox.
Rivière des Terres Rompues, **59**, 305. *See* Rivers: Shipshaw.
Rivière du Chêne, Grande, landgrant on, **5**, 284.
Rivière du Fouez, **2**, 303. *See* Rivers: St. Maurice.
Rivière du Loup (river and settlement in Quebec): mission at, **60**, 263-273, **61**, 75; man from, miraculously cured, **65**, 109.
Rivière du Sud, lands on, granted, **8**, 307.
Rivière de Foix, **2**, 303. *See* Rivers: St. Maurice.
Rivière Grande: I. **1**, 21. *See* Rivers: Ottawa. II. Land on, donated to church, **42**, 285.
Rivière à la Roche, **69**, 299. *See* Rivers: Miami, Great.
Rivière de l'Assomption, **65**, 49. *See* Rivers: Assumption.
Rivière à la Terre Puante, **10**, 322. *See* Creeks: Cattaraugus.
Rivière à Mayot (Margot), **65**, 266. *See* Rivers: Wolf.
Rivière Noire, **49**, 47. *See* Rivers: Black, II.
Rivière Puante, **5**, 289. *See* Rivers: Bécancourt.
Rivière de St. Jérôme, **59**, 312. *See* Rivers: Ohio, *and* Wabash.
Roads: excellence of European, **70**, 139; in France, **32**, 263; difficulties of, in Canada, **16**, 237, **17**, 17, **18**, 39, **20**, 45, 99, **31**, 19, 100, **32**, 75, 83, 265, **37**, 19-37, 245, **70**, 139 (*see also* Portages); made by Iroquois near Richelieu, **24**, 287-289; Indian, from Lake St. John to Sept Isles, **59**, 306 (*see* Trails); concessionaries to provide, **71**, 79.
Robaud, Jacques, Jesuit, **71**, 136; sketch, 152.
Robbinston, Me., De Monts at, **2**, 291.
Robe (Robbe), Antoine, Jesuit brother, **71**, 136; sketch, 161.
Robert, Algonkin convert: Souriquois attack, **28**, 173.
Robert, Huron convert: baptism and death, **11**, 129-131.

- Robert, Huron lad: baptized, **11**, 137.
- Robert, ———, intendant of Canada, **47**, 317.
- Robert, ———, appointed intendant of New France, dies at sea, **71**, 396-397.
- Robert, "the Good," Jesuit donné, **13**, 255; slain by Iroquois, **42**, 263. *See* Le Coq.
- Robert, ———, sawyer, dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 29, 33-35.
- Robert, ———, secular priest: preaches, **71**, 111.
- Roberts, Charles G. D.: *Canad. Guide-book*, **71**, 342.
- Roberts-Austen, William C.: *Canada's Metals*, **71**, 344.
- Robertson, J. Ross: *Landmarks of Toronto*, **71**, 310.
- Robertson, James Alexander, assistant on index to this series, **72**, 5.
- Robertson, Samuel: "Coast of Labrador," **71**, 310.
- Roberval, Jean François de la Rocque, sieur de: viceroy of New France, **1**, 2-3, **3**, 292; attempts to establish colony, **41**, 292-293; meets Cartier, **1**, 2, **5**, 281; biography, **71**, 334.
- Robes, **10**, 81, 187, 223, 265, 267, 271, 281, 289, 291, **12**, 17, **17**, 243, **31**, 221, **33**, 193, **38**, 245, 247, **59**, 111-113; as ornaments, **7**, 13, **63**, 243; manner of wearing, **7**, 13-15; painted, **14**, 267; as presents, **21**, 53, **29**, 235, **62**, 39; how made, **38**, 245. *See also* the several fur-bearing animals; and Beaver-skins.
- Robin, Guillaume, in De Caen's company, **4**, 257.
- Robin, Mathurine, marriage, **27**, 314.
- Robin, Thomas, **3**, 179. *See* Coulogne.
- Robineau, Pierre, one of Hundred Associates, **36**, 249.
- Robineau, René, sieur de Becancourt, **36**, 145; one of Hundred Associates, **25**, 79, **36**, 73, 249; visits French settlements, **37**, 93, **97**, **38**, 171; sympathizes with habitants, **28**, 157; his Huron appellation, **43**, 251; returns to France, 55, **45**, 117; negotiates new commercial arrangements, 157; sketch, **36**, 249.
- Robinia pseudacacia*, **69**, 297.
- Robinson, H. M.: *Great Fur Land*. **71**, 310.
- Roche, Nation de la ("Nation of the Rock"), Huron tribe, **8**, 294, **43**, 51, 191, 207. *See* Arendarhonons.
- Roche-Daillon, **4**, 260. *See* La Roche Daillon.
- Rochefort, France, Iberville at, **63**, 305; Sérigny its governor, **66**, 341.
- Rochemonteix, Camille de, Jesuit historian: aid from acknowledged, **30**, 16; publishes Jesuitica, **72**, 9; *Jésuites*, cited, **1**, 306, 312, 314, **2**, 296, 298, 303, 307, **3**, 299, **4**, 258, 260, 267-268, **5**, 275, 287, 290, **6**, 327, **8**, 290, 292, 308, **9**, 310, 315, **14**, 287, **15**, 250, **16**, 257, **17**, 239, **21**, 309, 319, **28**, 137, 309, **33**, 271, **34**, 245-247, **35**, 285, **36**, 237, 250, **41**, 257, **42**, 298, **43**, 322, **45**, 270, **46**, 297, 302,

- 47, 319, 48, 295, 50, 322-323, 53, 303, 55, 315-316, 56, 302, 57, 310, 313, 58, 291, 296-297, 59, 299, 306, 315, 60, 315, 318, 322, 61, 273, 63, 296, 302, 64, 272, 274, 278-281, 65, 263, 266, 66, 339-340, 344, 67, 333, 337, 68, 333, 71, 241, 359, 374, 382.
- Rochereau, ———, captured by Iroquois, 37, 113.
- Rochers, ———, sieur de, commandant at Three Rivers, 23, 283, 24, 193, 26, 81.
- Roche, ———, chevalier des, commands fort among Yazoos, 68, 175.
- Rochester, N. Y.: Indian sites near, 8, 302, 51, 293.
- "Rock, the burnt," 38, 61.
- Rock, nation of. *See* Arendarhonons, and Roche, Nation de la,
- Rock tripe (rock mushrooms, moss), 55, 143, 149-153, 67, 223. *See* Tripe de roche.
- Rockets, 11, 67, 69, 16, 197, 22, 147, 28, 173, 35, 35.
- Rockfort (misprinted Rockport), Ill., site of La Salle's fort, 59, 314, 71, 379.
- Rocks, regarded by Indians with superstitious veneration, 10, 150, 165-167, 12, 271, 55, 193, 58, 293, 68, 43; carvings upon, 71, 285-286. *See also* Indians: social and economic life — pictography.
- Rodriguez, Alonso, Jesuit writer, 27, 105, 34, 43; sketch, 27, 314.
- Roebuck, 60, 163, 66, 225, 271, 67, 169, 171. *See* Deer.
- Roensa, 66, 39. *See* Rouensa.
- Rogemont, ———, sieur, de: captain in Carignan regiment, 50, 133.
- Roger, servant of Jesuits: sent to Huron mission, 34, 59.
- Rogers, Frank D.: *Folk-stories*, 71, 355.
- Rogers, R. V.: "An Old Conveyance," 71, 310.
- Rogers, Robert, English officer: attacks St. Francis de Sales, 1, 20. *Siege of Detroit*, 71, 260.
- Rogsbray (Rosquebray), 36, 89-93. *See* Roxbury.
- Rohault, Nicolas, 6, 327. *See* Gamache, marquis de.
- Rohault (Rouhault), René, Jesuit novice: endows school for Indians, 6, 327, 11, 49, 277; plans for Quebec college, 9, 310; death, 21, 111.
- Roisiers, Antoine de, escapes from Iroquois, 45, 105.
- Rolan, Jesuit donné: sails for France, 35, 55.
- Roland, Souriquois chief: aids French, 2, 263, 4, 27.
- Rollet, Marie: marriages, 5, 277, 9, 306. *See also* Hébert, and Hubou.
- Rollo, of Normandy: appeal to, 1, 307.
- Roman Catholic church — in Canada, 71, 261, 305; in United States, 241, 317, 320; influence, 20, 71; reforms in, 31, 289; payment for Jesuit estates in Canada reverts to, 71, 393. *See also* the several religious orders. Statistics, 71, 342; dictionaries, 350, 352-353. Rit-

Roman Catholic Church (continued)—

- ual — cited, **34**, 53; admired by Indians, **16**, 167. Religion — menaced by English, **66**, 193-195; accepted by Calvinists, **47**, 316. Catholics — in New Netherlands, **28**, 109 — at Fort Orange, **31**, 99, **40**, 143-145; in Maine, **31**, 205; numerous in Maryland, **59**, 75; in British army, **71**, 25; in Philadelphia, 389; organize missionary society at Lyons, **66**, 333; allowed free exercise of religion, **71**, 392; share in revenues of Jesuit estates, 393.
- Roman law, compiled by Justinian, **4**, 254.
- Roman see, **38**, 149, 293, **64**, 239, **66**, 185, 217; relations with Canada, **16**, 257, 258; ecclesiastical questions referred to, **69**, 237, **71**, 25.
- Romans, ancient, **45**, 203; courage, **49**, 215; customs, **22**, 287, **44**, 297, **51**, 233; religious beliefs, **16**, 193; religion of Natches compared to that of, **68**, 123; augurs, **12**, 9; wars with barbarians, **27**, 225, **45**, 209, **49**, 215; Indians compared to, **6**, 229, **27**, 243.
- Rome (city), **11**, 276, **14**, 286, **61**, 269; ancient, **30**, 255, **44**, 227; Pantheon, **63**, 163; pestilence at (1591), **18**, 256; church of St. Mary Major, **28**, 318; indulgence of stations of, 169; Jesuits at, **21**, 269, **23**, 247, **42**, 298, **47**, 247, 257, **48**, 183, **57**, 307, **60**, 313, **64**, 261, **66**, 121, 217, **68**, 309, 335, **69**, 29, 51.
- Rome, N. Y., Indian sites near, **51**, 293.
- Ronseré (Ronseraye), —, French ensign, **2**, 251, **3**, 279.
- Rontagarha, Joseph, Iroquois convert: piety, **60**, 291-293.
- Róos, Antoine, cowherd: slain by Iroquois, **37**, 101-103, **38**, 51.
- Roos, John Henry, painter, **71**, 402.
- Roos, John Melchior, painter, **71**, 402.
- Roos, Joseph, painter, **71**, 402.
- Roos, Philip ("Rosa de Tivoli"), painter, **71**, 402.
- Roos, R., painter, **71**, 401-402.
- Roos, Theodor, painter, **71**, 402.
- Roose, Nicolas, painter, **71**, 402. *See* Liemacker, N.
- Roots: used as food, **1**, 85, 157, **2**, 169, 181, 245, 298-299, **307**, **3**, 259, **5**, 282, **18**, 149, **23**, 199, **27**, 65, **29**, 27, 35, **30**, 263, 293, **34**, 197, 215, 225-227, **35**, 87, 127, 195, **38**, 243, **39**, 61, 167, 171, **40**, 23, 49, 245, **42**, 213, **43**, 253, **55**, 143, **60**, 161; in Indian medicine, **13**, 103-105, **33**, 203, **40**, 139, 143; poisonous, **18**, 27-29, **19**, 173 — used by suicides, **14**, 37; colors procured from, **43**, 259; aromatic, **48**, 165; bitter, used to punish children, **43**, 271.
- Ropes: for nets, **70**, 59, 65; made from nettles, **9**, 255.
- Roquai, tribe living at Lake Superior, **18**, 231, **44**, 324. *Cf.* Nouquets.
- Roque, Charlotte, marriage, **70**, 73.
- Roquemont, Claude de: one of Hundred Associates, **4**, 257; captured by Kirk, 270, **9**, 313, **12**, 275.

- Rosa de Tivoli, **71**, 402. *See* Roos, P.
- "Rosary," name of root, **6**, 273, 329. *See* *Apios tuberosa*.
- Rosaries, **24**, 27, **60**, 139, **66**, 135; of alabaster, **30**, 153; horn, **50**, 173; wood, **60**, 139; musk-scented, **30**, 155; regard of Indians for, **24**, 93, **25**, 189, **26**, 115, 287, **27**, 21, **37**, 63, **59**, 231-233, **64**, 231; named by them, **62**, 181-183; thought to drive away demons, **18**, 21-23; of dead Christians, given to their friends, **37**, 49; needed at hospital, **49**, 211, **50**, 163, **51**, 115, **52**, 107; as gifts, **28**, 143, 243, **30**, 153-155, **60**, 139. Confraternity of Rosary, **27**, 109, **40**, 235.
- Rose: wild, **10**, 131, **56**, 207; Indians indifferent to its odor, **44**, 279.
- Rosée, **5**, 288, **27**, 313, **36**, 93. *See* Rozée.
- Rosquebray (Rogsbray), **36**, 89-93, 241. *See* Roxbury.
- Rossway, N. S., iron at, **3**, 295.
- Roture, en*, lands held, **71**, 69, 101, 319. *See* Seigniories.
- Roturier*, tax paid by, **71**, 390.
- Roubaud, Pierre (Joseph) Antoine, Jesuit, **71**, 136; accompanies Abenakis to war, **70**, 91-199; visits Montcalm, 105; strives to mitigate Indian ferocity, 113, 115, 127, 161, 163; rescues English captives from Indians, 185-195, 201; exonerates French from blame in Fort George massacre, 175, 181; sketch, 85, 311, **71**, 173. Letter (1757), **70**, 11-13, 91-203, 303, **71**, 207. *Roubaud's case*, cited, **70**, 311.
- Rouelle, **2**, 159. *See* Symony.
- Rouen, France, **11**, 27-31, 271-274, **21**, 318, **43**, 321, 323, **47**, 241, **69**, 207; its merchants in Canada, **3**, 43, **4**, 256-257, **35**, 290; emigration from, to Canada, **7**, 310; commerce with New France, **16**, 257; Canada under jurisdiction of its parliament, 257.
- Rouen (diocese): its ecclesiastical authority in Canada, **16**, 257, **18**, 65, **38**, 185-189, **43**, 322, **45**, 111-113, 269-271. Bishop (*see also* Harlay) — primate of Normandy, **16**, 257; aids Mme. de la Peltrie, 17-23, **18**, 65; acts of authority in Canada, **38**, 185, 189.
- Rouën, Robert de, sends goods to Port Royal, **3**, 241.
- Rouensa (Roensa, Rouenza), Kaskaskia chief, **65**, 263, **66**, 39, 59; aids Gravier, 57.
- Rouensac, Indian appellation of Kaskaskia village, **65**, 263.
- Rouer de Villeraye (Villeray, Villeré), Louis, French official: voyages to France, **45**, 117, 165, **47**, 289, **48**, 237; councilor, **50**, 207; marriage, **44**, 91; sketch, 321.
- Rouge, sold at Detroit mission, **69**, 261.
- Rouhault, **21**, 111. *See* Rohault.
- Rouillard, Marie Elizabeth, marriage, **70**, 75.
- Rousse, Jean, French writer: his controversy with Bagot, **38**, 293.

- Rousseau, Jean, of Paris, sponsor in baptism, 9, 43; death, 305.
- Roussel, Clemence, sponsor in baptism, 2, 161.
- Roussel, Ferry, sponsor in baptism, 2, 159.
- Roussel, Gabriel, father of Ferry, 2, 159.
- Roussel, Pierre, sponsor in baptism, 2, 159.
- Roussy, Jeanne, marriage, 36, 246.
- Routier, Guillaume, captured by Iroquois, 45, 113.
- Rouville, Jean B. Hertel de: leads attack on Deerfield, Mass. (1704), 66, 343-344.
- Rouvre, ———, priest: sponsor in baptism, 2, 157.
- Roxbury, Mass., Druillettes at, 36, 89-93.
- Roy, ———, Paris priest: gift to Quebec parish church, 42, 283.
- Roy, ———, priest, 70, 267. *See* Le Roy, M.
- Roy, ———, voyageur: carries goods for Detroit mission, 70, 49.
- Roy, J. Edmond, Canadian historical writer: cited, 16, 237, 43, 321. "Ancien barreau," 71, 310. "Bissot de la Rivière," 71, 337. "Jean Bourdon," 71, 337. "Lahontan," 71, 336. "Le Roy de la Potherie," 71, 336-337. *Seigneurie de Lauzon*, cited, 59, 306, 71, 310.
- Roy, Joseph, Detroit habitant: marriage, 69, 306.
- Roy, Marie Louise, marriage, 70, 305.
- Roy, Marie Madeleine, marriage, 69, 309.
- Roy, Mathurin, 51, 91.
- Roy, Pierre, Detroit habitant: 69, 309; marriage, 306; dealings with mission, 245.
- Roy, Pierre, fils: birth, 69, 306.
- Roy, Pierre G., Canadian writer: editor, 71, 332; aid from acknowledged, 72, 11, 15; cited, 32, 313, 43, 323.
- Roy, Robert, sponsor in baptism, 2, 159.
- Royal College of Physicians, London: *Pharmacopoeia Londini*, 71, 350.
- Royal Society of Canada. *See* Canada, Royal Society of.
- Royal Society of Lyons, 71, 168.
- Royalle, Mlle. ———, dealings with Detroit mission, 70, 23, 41.
- Royalton township, Wis., lake in, 55, 321.
- Royce, Charles C., American historical writer: "Cessions of Ind. Land," 71, 288. "Shawnee Indians," 71, 292. *Cherokee Nation*, 71, 295.
- Royon, Nicolas, Jesuit provincial, 41, 29, 37.
- Rozée (Rosée), Jean, Rouen merchant, 35, 51, 36, 93, 37, 311, 42, 300; relations to Canada, 35, 290; in Tadoussac trade, 57; in Cheffault company, 5, 288; desires concession from Hundred Associates, 27, 313. *See* Cheffault, and Companies, commercial.
- Rubrics, cited, 32, 73-77.

- Rue, needed for hospital, 50, 161.
- Ruël, Jacques Philippe, Jesuit scholastic, 71, 136; sketch, 158-159.
- Rum: sold to Abenakis, 67, 336; Indians addicted to, 69, 159, 70, 125; supplied to English soldiers, 171. *See also* Brandy, Drunkenness, Intemperance, and Liquor traffic.
- Rupella, 11, 17. *See* La Rochelle.
- Rupture, unknown to Indians, 38, 257; Indians cure, 10, 209; caused by chevalet, 28, 169.
- Rush, Benjamin, American physician: *Hist. Ind. Medicine*, cited, 33, 272, 71, 281.
- Rushes, 32, 31, 35, 213, 52, 179; used in making mats, 42, 295, 58, 209, 59, 129, 133, 155, 61, 167, 62, 75, 66, 231, 67, 135, 217; as building material, 59, 103, 62, 213.
- Rushford township, Wis., Indian village site in, 54, 308.
- Russia, Mennonites persecuted in, 28, 313.
- Ruttenber, E. M.: *Ind. Tribes of Hudson*, cited, 36, 243-244, 71, 292.
- Ruyter, Michael Adriaenszoon de, Dutch admiral: defeats French and English, 57, 317.
- Rye: succeeds in Canada, 4, 193, 5, 67, 9, 163, 23, 271; cultivated by Jesuits, 6, 29, 77.
- SABAL PALMETTO (palmetto, cabbage palm), 47, 316.
- Sabatis, Kennebec Indian, 36, 238.
- Sabin, Joseph: *Dict. Books Relat. to America*, cited, 1, 299, 301-302, 2, 288-290, 3, 288, 4, 248-251, 5, 269, 273, 6, 324, 14, 285, 71, 223. Publishes facsimiles, 71, 251; death, 223.
- Sablons, 2, 294, 295. *See* Islands: Sable.
- Sabrevois, 69, 181. *See* Bleury.
- Sachems, 3, 297, 52, 139, 64, 75, 79, 81, 89, 91, 101, 276. *See also* Indians: government; and Sagamores.
- Sacrifices. *See* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.
- Saco, Me., 1, 308; early settlement, 24, 309-311. *See also* Chouacoet.
- Sacs (Ousaki, Sachis, Sakis, Sakkis, Saky, Satzi), Algonquian tribe, 1, 10, 32, 50, 309, 54, 217, 223, 58, 41, 49, 55, 59, 310, 60, 201, 215, 221, 62, 193, 203, 67, 161, 68, 257; location, 54, 217, 58, 103, 183, 62, 203; characteristics, 51, 45; construct fish-weir in Fox River, 54, 217; Iroquois hostile to, 62, 151; French expedition sent against, 68, 333. Language, 51, 43, 54, 217, 223, 233, 67, 161. *See also* Ousaki.
- Saddles, for horses, 70, 53, 67.
- Sadilege, 2, 302. *See* Tadoussac.
- Sadry, ———, priest, 64, 141.
- Saentarendi, François, Huron convert: pious death, 30, 105-107.

- Saffray, Augustin de, **47**, 316, **71**, 116. *See* Mézy.
- Saffron, in medicine, **50**, 327.
- Sagadahoc (Sagadahock, Sankderank), appellation of Kennebec, **2**, 292; location, **67**, 197; settlement, **24**, 309.
- Sagahiganirini (Sagachiganiriniwek, Sakah'ganiriouik), Algonquian tribe, **29**, 145; location, **18**, 229, 258, **33**, 149.
- Sagamie, region controlled by sagamore, **3**, 89.
- Sagamité (sagamita), **8**, 113, 129, 149, **10**, 59, 67, 89, 149, **12**, 53, 117, **13**, 41, **22**, 173, **25**, 137, **31**, 71, **35**, 153, **37**, 27, 181, **41**, 227, **47**, 73, **50**, 171, **51**, 139, 203, **59**, 129, 153, 157, **63**, 219, 251, **65**, 115, 119, **67**, 243; meaning and etymology of term, **5**, 97, 281, **68**, 91; description and preparation, **1**, 283-285, **5**, 97, 267, 281-283, **18**, 11, **36**, 59, **40**, 131, **47**, 189, **49**, 33, **59**, 123, **67**, 293; how stored, **68**, 91; corn pounded for, **8**, 111, **68**, 169; how seasoned, **15**, 163, 183, **51**, 123, 137; meat in, **16**, 181; oil in, **43**, 325; made of green corn, **65**, 117; compared to paste, **18**, 17. French eat, **23**, 199; as reward, 313; used in torture, **26**, 47; feast of, **46**, 145; offered to Du Poisson, **67**, 321. *See also* Corn, and Cornmeal.
- Sagamochin, satirical epithet, **3**, 89.
- Sagamore, Algonquian appellation of chiefs, **1**, 109, 121, **2**, 223, **5**, 23, 53, 59, 115, 284; etymology of term, **1**, 73, 309; to whom applied, 75. *See also* Indians: government.
- Sagard (Théodat), Gabriel, Récollet historian, **12**, 275; missionary to Hurons, **1**, 23, **4**, 261-262; sketch, 271. Cited, **2**, 293, **6**, 87, **8**, 294, **29**, 293, **34**, 249, 251, **43**, 324; prices of his works, **4**, 271. *Canada*, cited, **1**, 311, **2**, 295, 303, 308, **3**, 295, 297-298, **4**, 247, 259-264, 268, 271, **5**, 282-283, 291-292, **6**, 328, **8**, 303, **14**, 285, **15**, 246, 248, **21**, 315, 317, **30**, 304, **34**, 253, **71**, 260. *Voy. Hurons*, cited, **4**, 271, **5**, 282, **13**, 270, **15**, 245, **17**, 242-243, **26**, 315, **34**, 250, **38**, 296, **67**, 344, **71**, 260.
- Sâgean, Mathieu: *Aventures*, **71**, 260.
- Sagima, Ottawa legend of, **5**, 284.
- Sagné (Saghuny, Sagnay), **2**, 302, **5**, 21, **9**, 219, **20**, 187, 193, **31**, 209, 249, 251, **35**, 57, **37**, 183. *See* Rivers: Saguenay.
- Sagnitaouigama, Algonquian tribe: location, **18**, 229.
- Sagochiendagehtë (Sagochiendage'te, Sagochiendaguëté), council-name of Onondaga head-chief, **41**, 69-71, 255, **43**, 277, **45**, 89, **47**, 77. Garakontié (?) in 1654, **41**, 255; voluntary hostage for French captives, 69-71, 79; visits Montreal, **53**, 247.
- Sagon'nenrawagon, Oneida captive: liberated, **45**, 91.
- Saguenay region, **18**, 111, 237, **52**, 217; height of its mountains, **5**, 286; abounds in blueberries, **16**, 258; not known (1651) to Iroquois, **37**, 73; French trade in, **35**, 57-59, **37**, 213, **52**, 219; called a province, **68**, 29, 81; history, **71**, 301, 306. *See also* Rivers: Saguenay.

- Saguin, ———, Detroit habitant: orders masses said, **69**, 251.
- Sailly. *See* Duclos de Celles.
- Sailors, **32**, 313, **36**, 31; take part in procession, **28**, 195; regaled, **32**, 85; "baptize" passengers, 267; wages, **36**, 97; deserters, **38**, 169-171.
- Sails, **70**, 57; of lateen, **56**, 185; cloth, **66**, 29; used on canoes, **68**, 39.
- "Sailor's leap," at mouth of St. Charles River, **7**, 205.
- Sainsbury, W. Noël, edits *State Papers*, **71**, 224.
- Ste. Agnes, Jeanne (Thomas) de, Hospital nun, **41**, 239, 243; comes to Canada, **32**, 135, 313.
- St. Aignan (Agnan), **5**, 284, **71**, 85. *See* Fiefs, and Marsolet, N.
- St. Alexis: his travels, **41**, 91.
- St. Aloysius: canonized, **18**, 256; Guesnier compared to, **68**, 243. *See* Gonzaga, Luigi de.
- St. Amand, ———, a surgeon: captured by Iroquois, **64**, 67, 73.
- St. Andre, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **69**, 277, **70**, 21.
- St. Andrew, **8**, 51, 53.
- St. Ange de Bellerive, Louis, French officer: commandant at Vincennes, **70**, 235; sketch, 316-317.
- St. Angelo Castle, Ricci imprisoned in, **70**, 314.
- St. Anne: patron saint of Canada, **64**, 261, **66**, 83-85; her shrines, **14**, 288; pilgrimages, **50**, 187, **54**, 299; feast, **50**, 219; confraternity, **43**, 35. *See also* Ste. Anne de Beaupré.
- Ste. Anne, settlement at Cape Breton, **9**, 135; established by Denys, 309; Jesuits at, 301, 315, **15**, 249.
- Ste. Anne d'Apt, shrine in Provence, **14**, 288.
- Ste. Anne d'Auray: shrine in Brittany, **34**, 235; gift to, by Anne of Austria, **14**, 288.
- Ste. Anne de Beaupré (du Petit-Cap), **60**, 81, **63**, 99; settlement at, **9**, 312; parish, **51**, 89; church built, **9**, 312, **51**, 89; gifts thereto **14**, 288, **50**, 197, 326; miraculous cures at, **50**, 45-49, 211, 319, **51**, 87-101. *See also* Pilgrimages.
- St. Antoine, Que.: location, **12**, 272.
- St. Athanase, Marguerite de, Ursuline: comes to Quebec, **18**, 67, **56**, 257; superior, **43**, 45, **58**, 143.
- St. Aubin, Charlot, Detroit habitant, **70**, 306; builds barn for mission, **21**, 23; dealings with mission, 23-27; masses said for his wife, **69**, 259.
- St. Aubin, Jaqueau, Detroit habitant: grinds flour for mission, **70**, 57, 63. *See* Casse, J.
- St. Augustin, Marie Catherine (Long-Pré) de, Hospital nun, **52**, 61; comes to Canada, **32**, 133-135, 313; illness, 133; death, **52**, 57, 73-79, 103-105; circular letter regarding, 57-81; memoir of, 81-97.

- St. Augustin, Marie (Tranchepain) de, superior of New Orleans Ursulines: death, **67**, 342. *Voyage N. Orleans*, **67**, 342, **71**, 260-261.
- St. Augustine, **8**, 147, **26**, 97; cited, **25**, 131, **31**, 39, **39**, 15, **67**, 245.
- St. Augustine, religious order of, **50**, 163; its rule, **8**, 311, **11**, 276.
- St. Augustine, Hospital nuns of, **14**, 287, **44**, 271. *See* Hospital orders.
- St. Barbara, patron saint of cannoneers, **68**, 330.
- Ste. Barbe, gun-room of ship, **68**, 225-227; origin of name, 330.
- St. Barnabas, **9**, 51; patron of Lake Manikouagan, **49**, 51.
- St. Bernard of Clairvaux: converts his brothers, **20**, 253; sketch, **31**, 289; cited, **79**, **39**, **91**, **211**, **61**, 257. *Meditations*, **31**, 289.
- St. Bernard, ———, a soldier: dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 21.
- St. Bernard, Anne (le Cointre) de, Hospital nun: comes to Quebec, **16**, 255.
- St. Bernard, Dom Raymond de, provincial of Feuillants: decides that Marie de St. Joseph shall go to Canada, **38**, 145-147.
- St. Bernard, Françoise de, Ursuline superior at Tours, **38**, 79, 97.
- St. Bernard, Marie de, **38**, 85, 103, 105, **56**, 257. *See* St. Joseph, Marie de.
- St. Bonaventure de Jésus, Marie (Forestier) de, Hospital nun, **43**, 23-25, **53**, 189; comes to Quebec, **16**, 255; superior of hospital, **36**, 59, **41**, 237, **49**, 205, **50**, 159, **51**, 111, **52**, 107, **53**, 189; asks aid for hospital, **49**, 201, 205-211, **50**, 153-155, 159-163, **51**, 111-115, **52**, 105-109. Letters, **35**, 285-287, **36**, 59-61, **49**, 197-211, **50**, 149-163, **51**, 102-115, **52**, 57-81, 101-109, **71**, 190, 195-196; describes life and death of Huron nun, **44**, 261-275. Le Jeune writes to, **41**, 237-243, 253.
- St. Bridget, **64**, 213.
- St. Bruno, founds monastery of Chartreux, **39**, 267.
- St. Castin, Bernard de: sketch, **67**, 336.
- St. Castin (Casteins), Jean Vincent, baron de, **67**, 109, 111, 336; on Penobscot River, **2**, 293, **63**, 63-65; annoyed by English, 65; at Quebec, **69**, 233; family, **71**, 380-381; biography, **63**, 299-300, **71**, 334.
- St. Castine, Anselm de: chief of Abenakis, **67**, 109-111; carried away by English, 109-113; marriage, 336; family, **71**, 381.
- St. Catherine, her constancy, **31**, 141.
- St. Catherine of Sienna, **6**, 315, **10**, 105.
- Ste. Cecile, Anne de, Ursuline: sent to Canada, **25**, 223.
- St. Cendre, **2**, 305. *See* Sesambre.
- St. Charles, settlement at Miscou, **9**, 135; Jesuits at, 301.
- St. Charles de Bellechasse, Que., **69**, 281.
- St. Christopher (Christophle), statue of, on Notre Dame, **15**, 235.

- St. Christopher's, W. I., **8**, 307; French burn, **63**, 305. *See* Islands: St. Christopher's.
- Ste. Claire, Anne de, Ursuline nun: comes to Canada, **18**, 67, **56**, 257; procurator of convent, **36**, 129.
- Ste. Clara, her purity, **52**, 223.
- St. Claude, ———, a soldier, **38**, 175.
- St. Cosme (Côme), Jean François (I.) Buisson (Bisson) de, Canadian priest, **65**, 135; at Mackinac, 69; with upper Algonkins, 262; at Cahokia, 264; with Natches, **66**, 131; slain by Chetimachas, **1**, 36, **67**, 303; sketch, **65**, 262; cited, **71**, 399. *Miss. du Mississippi*, cited, **64**, 279, **71**, 257, 261-262; letter, 261.
- St. Cosme, Jean François (II.) de, cousin of above: sketch, **65**, 262.
- St. Croix, first French settlement in Maine, **2**, 209, 300, 306, **3**, 43, 51-53, 89, 199-201, 225; destroyed by Argall, **2**, 267, **3**, 11.
- St. Croix, **1**, 83, **5**, 219. *See* St. Croix.
- Ste. Croix, **42**, 263; platon (plateau) of, **19**, 61, 269. *See also* Points: Platon.
- Ste. Croix, Cécile (Richer) de, Ursuline, comes to Canada, **16**, 17, 256, **56**, 257-259; cited, **19**, 39.
- St. Cunegonde, **64**, 213.
- St. Denis, bishop of Paris: martyrdom, **8**, 310-311.
- St. Denis, ———, slain by Iroquois, **37**, 117.
- St. Denis, Juchereau de. *See* Juchereau de St. Denis.
- St. Dominique, Philippine (de Boulogne) de, Ursuline nun, **32**, 313, **35**, 59, 291.
- St. Edouard, Mother de, Hospital nun: illness prevents her from coming to Canada, **41**, 243.
- St. Elizabeth, **64**, 213.
- St. Elmo's fire, **4**, 29, **70**, 295.
- St. Eloy, feast of, celebrated by blacksmiths, **27**, 105.
- St. Esprit, name of point in Chequamegon Bay, **52**, 262-263, **54**, 185-193. *See* La Pointe du St. Esprit, *and* Jesuits: missions.
- St. Estienne, Josephine, marriage, **70**, 75.
- St. Etienne, **70**, 75. *See* Guignan, J.
- Ste. Famille, parish on Orleans Island, **37**, 265, **71**, 111.
- St. Felicitas, translation of relics of, **50**, 197.
- St. Flavianus: relics of, at Quebec, **50**, 197.
- Sainte-Foy, Louis (Amantacha) de, Huron convert, **5**, 239, **8**, 107, 125, 139, **10**, 11, 13, 81, 197, **13**, 17, 23, 25, 119, **14**, 53; baptized in France, 79; captured by Iroquois, **8**, 149; exhorts his father, **9**, 281; aids missionaries, 315, **14**, 11, 79; praised by Brébeuf, **10**, 31-33, 63-65; family instructed, **11**, 61-67; reported dead, **13**, 27, **14**, 25-27, 45, 79; sketch, **5**, 280.
- St. Francis, house for Indians, dedicated to, **23**, 305.

- St. Francis, Reformed Fathers of, **38**, 229, **39**, 49. *See* Récollets.
- St. Francis, Seraphic order of, **39**, 49.
- St. Francis d'Assisi, founds order of Frates Minores, **2**, 299.
- St. Francis de Paula, founds order of Minimes, **2**, 300.
- St. Francis de Sales: "Blessed," **38**, 125; patron of Sillery mission, **63**, 27-33, 53-55, 123; sketch, **20**, 308; works, 91, 308, **49**, 211.
- St. Francis Xavier, **5**, 229, **6**, 113, **8**, 187, 193, **9**, 43, **10**, 107, 109, 113, **14**, 139, **17**, 75, **42**, 129, 271, 298, **43**, 75, **44**, 322, **48**, 115, 149, **59**, 195, 205, **60**, 129, **64**, 131; methods employed by, **29**, 201; "apostle of the Indies," 39, **36**, 239, **38**, 75, **46**, 291, **48**, 143, **56**, 31; missionary labors in Orient, **12**, 276; death, 265, **48**, 131, 143; canonized, **4**, 264; his friend Pereira, **36**, 239; festival of, **50**, 219—instituted in Canada, **52**, 151; images, **28**, 143; patron saint of missions, **54**, 197, **56**, 19, **66**, 153; chapel named for, **68**, 109. Epistles, cited, **6**, 39, **8**, 189, **17**, 55, **23**, 107, **39**, 149, **51**, 141, 290, **64**, 193.
- St. François, Mother Elizabeth de, hospital superior at Dieppe: letter to Le Jeune, **7**, 287.
- St. François du Lac, Que., **50**, 320; history, **71**, 311. *See also* Jesuits: mission colonies.
- St. Gabriel, invoked, **40**, 133.
- Ste. Gême, Jean-Baptiste, *dit* Beauvais: settles at Kaskaskia, **70**, 318; purchases Jesuit property, **71**, 39.
- Ste. Gême (St. Gem), Vitol, sketch, **70**, 317-318.
- Ste. Genevieve, Mo., **70**, 318; foundation, 233, 316; Jesuits at, 233-235, 275, 310; church at, 235; procession, **71**, 45.
- Ste. Geneviève, abbey at Paris: library founded, **41**, 252. *See also* Archives: École de Ste. Geneviève; *and* Paris: churches.
- Ste. Genevieve, Marie de, Hospital nun: arrives in Canada, **23**, 287; becomes insane, 328, **30**, 181.
- St. Germain, ———, a soldier: slain by Iroquois, **37**, 115, **38**, 59.
- St. Germain-en-Laye, France, **6**, 31; treaty of, **1**, 24, **2**, 300, **5**, 277, **42**, 298.
- Ste. Hélène, Jacques le Moyne, sieur de, **64**, 61, 275. *See* Le Moyne, J.
- St. Henry: his marriage, **64**, 213.
- St. Ignace, Mich., **57**, 319; French trading post, **55**, 319; Hurons at, **69**, 285; chart, **55**, 320. *See also* Michillimackinac.
- St. Ignace, Charlotte (Barré) de, Ursuline nun: takes the veil in Canada, **16**, 256.
- St. Ignace, Françoise (Giffard) de, Hospital nun, **6**, 326-327; birth, **7**, 213; first Canadian nun, **44**, 261, 325; death, **43**, 31, 321, **44**, 261.
- St. Ignace, Françoise (Juchereau) de, Hospital nun: *Hist. Hotel Dieu*, cited, **44**, 323, **71**, 310.

- St. Ignace, Marie (Guenet) de, Hospital nun: first superior of Quebec hospital, **16**, 255, **24**, 187, **28**, 241; her report of hospital work, **20**, 241; illness, **19**, 23; death, **28**, 241, **31**, 161-163; virtues and good deeds, 161-165. Letters, **18**, 169, 185, **19**, 13-21, 25-27, **20**, 243-247, **24**, 187-189; writes memoirs of hospital, **22**, 155, 161-163, 175.
- St. Ignatius (Loyola), **8**, 193, **9**, 65, **12**, 99, **42**, 271, **45**, 129, **68**, 105; aids Jesuits, **14**, 239; their patron saint, **18**, 87; his directions for examination of conscience, **68**, 326; images of, **14**, 123, **28**, 143; relic of, works miraculous cure, **31**, 151; cited, **8**, 177, **12**, 39. *See also* Loyola.
- St. Isidore, cited, **60**, 57.
- St. Jaques, ———, companion of Le Moyne, **42**, 255.
- St. Jean, ——— de, **9**, 49; with Montmagny, 306; at Quebec and Three Rivers, **12**, 177.
- St. Jean Baptiste, Marie Marguerite (Bourdon) de, Hospital nun: makes profession, **44**, 117.
- St. Jean François Régis: invoked, **60**, 245, **61**, 85, **68**, 39, 95; relics cure illness, **65**, 109; chapel named for, **68**, 109; pictures of, **67**, 323; sketch, **60**, 322.
- St. Jean de Luz, France: ships in Canadian fisheries, **5**, 276; Jesuits at, **70**, 297.
- St. Joachim, Anne de, Hospital nun: arrives in Canada, **23**, 287.
- St. John the Apostle: cited, **10**, 121.
- St. John the Baptist: costume, **5**, 25; festival, **7**, 310, **9**, 121, **28**, 205-207 — bonfires at, **30**, 183, **32**, 93, **34**, 55, **35**, 51; patron saint of Canada, **59**, 316; Jogues compared to, **24**, 301.
- St. John of Jerusalem: Knights Hospitallers of, religious order, **8**, 306, **11**, 47, 276; income of its commanders, **14**, 286.
- St. John, N. B., **1**, 307, **14**, 4.
- St. John's, N. F., **2**, 295.
- St. Joseph: patron saint of Canadian missions, **8**, 73, 133, 149, 193, 221, **11**, 57, **18**, 69, **19**, 137, **21**, 231, **22**, 147, **23**, 189, **27**, 211, **38**, 127, **40**, 161, **49**, 21, **54**, 53, **56**, 223, **60**, 153; aids missionaries, **15**, 67, 85, 101, **40**, 147; other favors conferred by, **14**, 29-31, **32**, 139-141, **38**, 119-127; his festival, **27**, 211 — bonfires at, **28**, 173, **30**, 163, **34**, 43, **35**, 35, **36**, 115; rosary of, **62**, 183.
- St. Joseph, Henry (Garnier) de, Carmelite, brother of Charles Garnier, **35**, 143. *See also* Garnier.
- St. Joseph, Hospital nuns of, **41**, 239, 258. *See* Hospital nuns.
- St. Joseph, Magdelaine de, Algonkin girl: refuses to return to parents, **14**, 161; baptism, 163.
- St. Joseph, Magdalene de, Carmelite nun: writes to Le Jeune, **11**, 53, 99; gives dowry to Indian girl, **20**, 129.
- St. Joseph (formerly St. Nicolas), Catherine (Vironceau) de, Hospital nun: superior of hospital, **36**, 123.

- St. Joseph, Marie (de Savonnière de la Troche) de, Ursuline: becomes a nun, **38**, 79-91; goes to Canada, **16**, **15**, 256, **56**, 257; assistant in convent, **36**, 129, **37**, 95; instructs Indians, **38**, 143; religious experiences, 109-127, 155-161; character and virtues, 71-75, 83, 87, 93, 109-153; illness and death, **37**, 95, **38**, 149-161, **56**, 257; apparition of her departed spirit, **38**, 163; biography, 69-165. Letter, **19**, 39-43, 49-51.
- St. Joseph (cove), **43**, 55, **57**, 235; church at, **40**, 149. *See also* Sillery.
- St. Joseph, Mich., Pottawattomies at, **23**, 325.
- St. Julien, name of French chapel, **15**, 175.
- St. Just, baron de, **1**, 13, **2**, 157. *See* Biencourt, Jean de.
- St. Lawrence, sick aided by relic of, **2**, 19.
- St. Lawrence, appellation of Madagascar, **5**, 197.
- St. Louis, appellation of Louis IX., of France, **32**, 311, **39**, 145, **63**, 89.
- St. Louis, Detroit habitant, **70**, 61-63; origin of this appellation, 309. *See* Villers, L.
- St. Louis de Gonzague, ———, Ursuline, Launay writes to, **71**, 31.
- St. Louis, Mo., **65**, 265, **70**, 318; founded, 317; Meurin officiates at, 310, **71**, 388; history, 318, 322, 324. Archdiocese, **70**, 304.
- St. Louis, Que., application of name, **12**, 272.
- St. Luke, **60**, 87, 93; cited, **17**, 133.
- St. Lusson, Simon François Daumont, sieur de, French officer: Talon sends, to Great Lakes, **49**, 275; takes possession of Northwest for France, **10**, 322, **50**, 324, **55**, 107-115. *Procès-verbal*, cited, **59**, 314.
- St. Magdelaine de Pazzi, purity of, **52**, 223.
- Ste. Madeleine (Magdalaine), abbey at Châteaudun, **25**, 289.
- Ste. Magdeleine (Magdalene, Magdalaine, Madeleine), ecclesiastical title of Jacques de la Ferté, **25**, 79, 289, **28**, 25, 313, **47**, 265, 271, **48**, 295, **71**, 81-83.
- St. Malo, France, **1**, 231, **4**, 29; its merchants in Canada, **2**, 307, **4**, 256; fishermen, **67**, 335, **68**, 117; island at, **2**, 305. *See also* Malouins.
- St. Margaret, **64**, 213.
- Ste. Marie, daughters of: religious order, **11**, 59.
- Ste. Marie, ——— de, brother of Charles Garnier, **23**, 237, 245.
- Ste. Marie, ——— de, Ursuline, arrives in Canada, **19**, 269.
- Ste. Marie, Jeanne (Suppli) de, Hospital nun: comes to Canada, **18**, 65; illness and death, 77, **20**, 253-257, **24**, 173, **25**, 203-205.
- Ste. Marie, Wis., Indian village site near, **54**, 308.
- Ste. Marthe, Antoinette de, Ursuline nun, **45**, 99.
- St. Martin, **69**, 253, 263, 275, 309, **70**, 51, 61. *See* Baudry, J.

- St. Martin, appellation of Martin Boutet, **27**, 113, **28**, 241, **30**, 155, **35**, 31, 51, **42**, 277, 285.
- St. Martin, ———, Quebec seminarist, **45**, 119.
- St. Martin, Antoine Adhémar, sieur de: at Champlain, **45**, 271; royal notary at Montreal, **69**, 309.
- St. Martin, parish in Beauvais, France: Le Moyne writes to curé at, **15**, 193, 195, 239.
- St. Mary's, Md., first capital of colony, **36**, 244.
- St. Matthew, cited, **1**, 59.
- St. Maurice, ———, dealings with Detroit mission, **70**, 59; masses ordered by, 65.
- St. Maurice. *See* Faucher de St. Maurice.
- St. Maurice, Que., iron industry at, **69**, 291, **71**, 312.
- St. Michael: protector of France and the church, **40**, 149; patron of Sillery mission, **48**, 65, **50**, 133, **58**, 147, **63**, 127; church dedicated to, **31**, 139; pilgrimages thither, **47**, 299; festival, **32**, 313.
- St. Michel, blacksmith, **66**, 59-61.
- St. Michel, ——— de, **46**, 303. *See* André, M.
- St. Michel de Sillery: Hospital nuns at, **16**, 258. *See also* St. Michael, *and* Jesuits: mission colonies.
- St. Michel, Françoise (Capel) de, leaves Ursuline nuns, **36**, 123.
- St. Monica, **26**, 97.
- St. Nazaire, France, **36**, 97.
- St. Nicolas, harbor on St. Lawrence River, **69**, 133.
- St. Nicolas, ——— de, Hospital nun: comes to Canada, **18**, 65. *See also* St. Joseph, Catherine de.
- St. Nicolas, ——— de, Ursuline, arrives in Canada, **19**, 269.
- St. Ours, Pierre, sketch, **70**, 312.
- St. Ours, Roch de: his bravery in battle, **70**, 105-107; sketch, 312.
- Saintout, corruption of St. Ours, **70**, 105, 107, 312.
- St. Papoul, ———, bishop of, **11**, 99.
- St. Paul, cited, **6**, 25, **10**, 119, 311, **11**, 105, **16**, 205, **17**, 21, 133, **21**, 77, **22**, 275, **26**, 197, **31**, 131, 243, **39**, 151, **46**, 201, **47**, 185, **48**, 109-111, **52**, 191, **63**, 145; invoked, **14**, 173.
- St. Paul, Jeanne (Thomas) Agnes de, Hospital nun, visits Montreal **44**, 111, 323.
- St. Paul, Pierre de, **50**, 320. *See* La Motte-Lussière.
- St. Paul de Leon, France, **25**, 65.
- St. Paula, **64**, 213.
- St. Pé, Jean Baptiste, Jesuit, **69**, 59, **71**, 25, 49, 136; at Michillimackinac, **68**, 251, 281, 289; labors with Ottawas and Sioux, 285; superior of Canadian missions, **69**, 53, **71**, 125; sketch, **68**, 332, **70**, 81, **71**, 125, 166. Circular letters by, **71**, 232-233.
- St. Père (St. Pair), Jean: death, **43**, 67; sketch, 323.

- St. Peter: on Mount Tabor, **37**, 225; patron of northern regions, **37**; cited, **40**, 183.
- St. Peter's, Acadian settlement: by Denys, **9**, 309.
- St. Philip, baptizes eunuch, **20**, 217, **32**, 289.
- St. Pierre, ———, Detroit habitant, **69**, 259.
- St. Pierre, ———, comte de: islands conceded to, **67**, 63-65, 335.
- St. Pierre, parish on Orleans Island, **37**, 265.
- St. Quentin, Quentin Moral de, **47**, 87; sketch, 315.
- St. Régis, **67**, 323-325. *See* St. Jean François Régis.
- St. Robert, founds Cistercians, **38**, 293. *See also* Clairvaux, Robert de.
- St. Roch des Aulnais, modern name of Kamouraska, **34**, 246.
- St. Romain, **63**, 303. *See* Chorel, F.
- St. Sacrement, Marguerite de, Carmelite nun: invents a rosary, **62**, 183.
- St. Sauveur, **24**, 117. *See* Le Sueur, Jean.
- St. Sauveur, ———, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, **69**, 271.
- St. Sauveur, Jesuit settlement on Maine coast, **1**, 227, **2**, 249-251, 306, **3**, 55, 63, 265, 271-273, **5**, 292; destroyed by English, **1**, 129, 227-233, **2**, 253-255, 257, 309, **4**, 9-11, 35, **71**, 137.
- St. Sauveur, suburb of Quebec: origin of name, **24**, 310.
- St. Sauveur de Thury, parish in Normandy: Le Sueur its priest, **24**, 309.
- St. Sebastian, Spain: Jesuits at, **25**, 65, **70**, 295-297.
- St. Simon, ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- St. Simon, Paul Denys de: at Hudson Bay, **34**, 247, **56**, 149; sketch, 303.
- St. Stanislas, **42**, 271, 298. *See* Kostka.
- St. Stanislas, Mère, sister of Felix Martin; biography, **4**, 272.
- St. Stanislaus: Guesnier compared to, **68**, 243-245.
- St. Sulpice, seminary of: at Paris, **1**, 20, **43**, 322, **49**, 211, **50**, 326, **70**, 311; sends clergy to Canada, **51**, 177. Montreal branch, **58**, 295; privileges of its priests in capitulation, **71**, 394. *See also* Séminaire des Missions Étrangères, *and* Sulpitians.
- St. Susanna, her chastity imitated by converts, **26**, 253.
- Ste. Suzanne (Susane), **36**, 125, 246. *See* Chauvin, M.
- St. Theresa: her purity, **52**, 223; cited, **10**, 113; life of, cited, **16**, 29.
- St. Thomas, **23**, 115; convert imitates his example, **52**, 137.
- St. Thomas, Que., **67**, 339.
- St. Ursula, **22**, 179; panegyric on, **49**, 171.
- Ste. Ursule, Mother, **71**, 111.
- St. Valery, France, **18**, 67.
- St. Vallier, Jean Baptiste de, **45**, 270, **63**, 101, **64**, 129, **65**, 53-55, 261, **66**, 129; bishop of Canada, **45**, 269, **65**, 261; relations with

- his clergy, **64**, 121-123, 147-149; with Jesuits, 121-123, 137, 149, 274, 278, **65**, 53, 265, **66**, 127, 339, **69**, 235; with Récollets, **64**, 147; sends missionaries to the Mississippi, **65**, 83-85; founds General Hospital, **69**, 235, **71**, 305; biography, **63**, 301-302, **71**, 334; portrait, **64**, frontispiece, **71**, 210; character, **68**, 331. *État prés. N. France*, **71**, 261. *Miss. de Mississippi*, **71**, 233. Letter, cited, **67**, 81.
- St. Vallier et l'hôpital général de Québec*, cited, **63**, 302, **65**, 261.
- St. Véran, **70**, 311. *See* Montcalm-Gozon.
- St. Vincent de Paul, aided by chevalier de Sillery, **14**, 287.
- St. Xavier, Mother de, Ursuline: Launay writes to, **71**, 49-55.
- St. Yotoc, **69**, 298. *See* Scioto.
- Saintes, France, **27**, 314.
- Saints, pope forbids unauthorized publications concerning, **38**, 211; invoked, **39**, 125; biography, **71**, 333.
- Sakahiganiriouik, **33**, 149. *See* Sagahiganirini.
- Sakapouan, an Algonkin, **8**, 35, 37, **9**, 195, 197; impious death, **7**, 295-297.
- Sakapwam, Philippe, Montagnais convert, **25**, 155.
- Sakitounegouchit, Jean, Algonkin convert: sickness and pious death, **20**, 243-245.
- Sakis (Sakkis, Saky), **54**, 217, **58**, 41, 49, 55, **60**, 201, 221, **62**, 193, 203, **67**, 161, **68**, 257. *See* Sacs.
- Salampar, ——— de, accompanies Cœurcelles, **50**, 131.
- Salazar, Jacques de, son of Poutrincourt: sponsor in baptism, **1**, 113.
- Salazar, Jeanne de, mother of Poutrincourt, **1**, 306, **2**, 129.
- Salem, Mass.: founded, **36**, 242; Druillettes at, 95. *See also* Naumkeag.
- Sales (Salles), François de. *See* St. Francis de Sales.
- Salien, Yves Hyacinthe, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 136; sketch, 178.
- Salières, Henri de Chapelas, sieur de, colonel of Carignan regiment, **49**, 173, 274, **50**, 147, **51**, 171; arrives in Canada, **49**, 165, **50**, 83; explores Lake Champlain, **49**, 173; erects Fort Ste. Therese, 255; takes Indians to France, **51**, 173; his career, 171-173.
- Salignac, François de, **50**, 326. *See* Fénelon, abbé de.
- Salina rocks, **43**, 326.
- Salisbury, J. H.: *Hist. of Maize*, cited, **11**, 275, **71**, 348.
- Sallee (Sale), town of Morocco: pirates from, **4**, 265.
- Salleneuve, Jean Baptiste (François) de, Jesuit, **70**, 77, **71**, 136; with Hurons, **69**, 77; in Illinois missions, **70**, 310; compelled to abandon that of Detroit, 277; sketch, 85, 310, **71**, 175.
- Salles, ——— de, **20**, 91. *See* St. Francis de Sales.
- Salmon, **6**, 271, **9**, 167, **10**, 181, **28**, 25, 221, **30**, 173, **31**, 251, **43**, 149, 151, **45**, 161, **53**, 243, **56**, 49, **59**, 51, 59; where found, **2**, 171, **40**,

Salmon (continued)—

217, 45, 161, 50, 241—in Iroquois country, 42, 79, 43, 261 (*see also* Salmon-trout); enter St. Lawrence from sea, 48, 175; salted, exported to Antilles, 50, 241. Fisheries, 1, 69, 24, 310, 28, 191, 34, 55, 45, 161, 69, 91-93, 123; season for, 3, 81; first, of season, 32, 87; amount of catch, 99; harpooned by Hudson Bay Indians, 45, 233.

Salmon Falls, N. H., captured by French and Indians, 64, 274.

Salmon-trout, 12, 147; in Onondaga Lake, 41, 125.

Salmonidae, 9, 307.

Salomon, Algonkin convert: visits apostate, 25, 253.

Salt, 4, 25, 37, 58, 107, 66, 29, 70, 59; where found, 3, 297, 8, 289, 62, 272 (*see also* Salt springs); manufactured in France, 3, 179; not used by Indians, 6, 267, 7, 45, 18, 17, 31, 281, 38, 245, 39, 111, 199, 231, 44, 279, 283; Montagnais begin to use, 5, 103; Arkansas use, 67, 257; made at Onondaga Lake, 43, 259; at Big Bone Lick, 69, 300; neutralizes venom of rattlesnake, 70, 141; sold at Detroit mission, 43, 47, 59; price, 23; Onondaga belief concerning, 41, 256. Salt-cellars, of pewter, 69, 271.

Salt springs, 59, 97; in central New York, 41, 125, 255, 258, 42, 95-97, 43, 151-153, 259, 51, 293, 56, 49, 59, 97; in Illinois, 60, 163, 66, 291, 348, 69, 221; in Kentucky, 189, 299-300; in Lorraine, France, 43, 151; caustic substances found in, 259, 326.

Saltpeter, found along Saguenay, 68, 31.

Saluts des OO, 47, 319. *See* O's, benedictions of.

Samaricois, Souriquois appellation of Malouins, 1, 163.

Samarobriva, 2, 310. *See* Amiens.

Sambro, 2, 305. *See* Sesambre.

Sammons ville, N. Y., Indian village sites near, 51, 294.

Samp, a preparation of maize, 5, 282.

San Domingo. *See* Islands.

San Salvador, Brazil, Jesuits at, 12, 276.

San Severino (St. Séverin), Italy, 21, 318.

Sancerre, a noble family in France, 28, 233.

Sandarac, a gum used in medicine, 49, 277.

Sarden, H. van der, St. Louis ecclesiastic: finds MS., 70, 304.

Sanderank, 67, 197, 338. *See* Sagadahoc.

Sandflies, annoy missionaries, 10, 91.

Sandrier, Simon Imbert, 2, 307. *See* Imbert.

Sandron, Jean-Baptiste, Jesuit brother, 71, 136; sketch, 156.

Sandstone, in Acadia, 3, 69, 296-297.

Sandwich, Eng., Jesuits at, 4, 75.

Sandwich, Ont., 69, 300, 305, 71, 385; Jesuit church at, 70, 309; Indian sites near, 16, 259.

- Sandy Cove, N. S., iron at, **3**, 295.
- Sangwati, François, Huron chief: baptism, **10**, **11**.
- Sansoucy (Sans soucy), serves Hospital nuns, **41**, 241, **43**, 23-25.
- Sansquartier, a soldier: trades for Detroit mission, **70**, 41, 47.
- Santa Casa, Loreto, described, **18**, 256.
- Santweronons, **24**, 271. *See* Senecas.
- Saonaretsi, Ignace, Huron convert: slain by Iroquois, **33**, 85; piety and virtues, **24**, 111-113, **33**, 85-89.
- Saonchiogoua, Louis, Cayuga chief: conversion and baptism, **54**, 269-273.
- Sa,ondionrhens, Charles, Huron convert: baptism, **32**, 81.
- Saonwaretsi, Jacques, Huron convert: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 95-97.
- Saossarinon, Huron medicine-man: his practices, **13**, 237-243.
- Saouandanoncoua, Joseph, Iroquois convert: torture, baptism, and death, **13**, 37-79.
- Saouandaouascouay, Huron chief: sentences captive to death by torture, **13**, 39, 53, 55.
- Saouaretschi, misprint for Saonaretsi, **24**, 111.
- Saouenhati, Thomas, Huron convert: piety, **23**, 139-141. Cf. Sawenhati.
- Saouenhohi, Ignace, Huron convert, **53**, 97-123. *See* Tsaouenhohi.
- Sa,owendoiak, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **35**, 59.
- Saracens, fight Christians, **11**, 276.
- Sardines, taken on Acadian coast, **1**, 69, **2**, 171, 245.
- Sargent, Charles S.: *Silva of N. America*, **71**, 348.
- Sarracenia* (pitcher-plant), why thus named, **67**, 338.
- Sarrazin (Sarrasin), Michel, king's physician for Canada: attends *Rale*, **67**, 237; sketch, 338-339.
- Sarrazin, Nicolas, physician: sketch, **67**, 339.
- Sasousmat, François, Montagnais convert, **7**, 277; *dit* Marsolet, **6**, 109; conversion and pious death, 109-113, 119, **7**, 69.
- Sassafras (*sassafras sassafras*), **1**, 73; called "universal plant," **43**, 259; history, 325, **71**, 347.
- Sasseville, J., Canadian antiquarian: *Two Jes. MSS.*, **71**, 241.
- Sasteretsi (a Huron?), **46**, 143.
- Satin, garments of, **15**, 223.
- Satouta, Robert, Huron seminarist, **9**, 273, 285-291, **12**, 41, 59, 93, **13**, 121; baptism, **11**, 81; sickness and death, **12**, 49-57.
- Satzi, **54**, 223. *See* Sacs.
- Sauce-dishes, **49**, 209; of pewter, **50**, 163; of tin, **51**, 113.
- Saucisson, **11**, 69; defined, 277.
- Sauenhati, **23**, 241. *See* Sawenhati.

Sault, definition, **48**, 215. *See also* Rapids.

Sault, people (nation) of, **18**, 231, **38**, 237, **45**, 105; why thus named, **33**, 149; territories occupied by, **55**, 159; trade with Hurons, **15**, 155. *See also* Ojibwas, *and* Sauteurs.

Sault au Récollet: origin of name, **1**, 23, **4**, 261; mission at, **1**, 20; Iroquois converts settle at, **62**, 275, **67**, 69.

Sault de Ste. Marie (Sault Sainte-Marie), **23**, 328, **33**, 151, **38**, 294, **47**, 317, **50**, 263, 265, **51**, 61, **52**, 203-207, **54**, 127, 153, 197, 225, 231, 241, **55**, 113, 159, 179, 185, **58**, 285, **71**, 312; location, **54**, 129; importance, **55**, 157; described, **54**, 129; its fisheries, **33**, 149, **54**, 129, 135; tribes near, **18**, 231, 259, **30**, 113, **33**, 271, **44**, 251, **62**, 193; rendezvous for Ottawas and others, **52**, 201, **54**, 131-133, **55**, 97, **58**, 255; visited by Hurons, **23**, 225-227; Crees trade at, **66**, 107; Sioux murdered at, **58**, 255-263, **59**, 71; Indian population, **23**, 225, **52**, 213, **54**, 133; Galinée at, **50**, 321; Joliet and St. Lussou at, 324; Indians summoned hither by French officials, **55**, 107, 320; legend concerning, **54**, 201. *See* Jesuits: missions; *and* Rapids.

Sault, Grand: of St. Lawrence, **12**, 272, **43**, 141, **49**, 145, **69**, 195; of Ottawa (*see* Rapids: Long Sault), **44**, 237, **46**, 121; appellation of Sault de Ste. Marie, **44**, 251.

Sault of Lake Superior, **48**, 75, **49**, 245. *See* Rapids: St. Mary's River; *and* Sault de Ste. Marie.

Sault of Three Rivers, leveled by earthquake, **48**, 215.

Sault St. François Xavier, **62**, 167, 237, 245, 255, **63**, 149, 191. *See* Rapids: Lachine; *and* Sault St. Louis.

Sault St. Louis (Grand Sault): origin of name, **12**, 272; location, **18**, 229; limit of navigation on St. Lawrence, 79, 227; dangerous, **40**, 153. *See also* Jesuits: mission colonies; *and* Rapids: Lachine.

Sault Ste. Marie, Ont., Algonkin name for, **18**, 259.

Saultois, appellation of Iroquois converts at Sault mission, **64**, 119.

Saumur, France, church at, **34**, 235.

Saunders, Frederick, librarian: aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xii.

Saurel, Pierre de, **12**, 272, **49**, 275. *See* Sorel.

Sault Skia,é, **38**, 181, 294.

Sauteurs (Saulteurs, Sauteurs), Algonquian tribe, **15**, 247, **55**, 119, 159, 201, **58**, 259; origin of name, **11**, 279, **23**, 325, **48**, 75, **51**, 61, **54**, 133; ancestry, **18**, 259; location, **62**, 193; population, **54**, 133; character, **66**, 283-285; Pottawattomies visit, **23**, 225; at Keweenaw, **45**, 270; in Ft. George campaign, **46**, 301; attack Iroquois, **48**, 75-77; attack Michillimackinac, **70**, 251. *See also* Ojibwas, *and* Sault, people of.

Sauthouis (Sauthois), **67**, 249, 339. *See* Sitteous.

- Sauvage, ———, abbé, editor, **71**, 243.
Sauvage, Catherine, marriage, **69**, 309.
Sauvage, Marie Anne, marriage, **69**, 307.
Sauvole de Villantray, ———, French officer: entertains Spaniards, **65**, 167; death, 270. *Journal*, **71**, 261.
Savannah, N. Y., Indian sites near, **8**, 298, **51**, 293.
Savannas (meadows), about Hudson Bay, **66**, **111**.
Savare, Mme. ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.
Savarre (Savare), ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
Savary, ———: flees from Three Rivers, **38**, 171; perishes from want, 179.
Savary, P. L., editor, **71**, 351.
Savigny, ——— de, suffers shipwreck, **23**, 279-281.
Savonnière, Marie de, **16**, 15, 256. *See* St. Joseph, Marie de.
Savonnière (Savonière), ——— de, seigneur de La Troche, allows his daughter to go to Canada, **16**, 15.
Savoy (province), French envoy sent to, **8**, 287.
Saw, crosscut, **70**, 57.
Sawenhati, a Huron: slain by Iroquois, **37**, 115.
Sawenhati (Sauenhati), Thomas, Huron convert: slain by Iroquois, **23**, 241, **26**, 205; piety, 203-205.
Sawmills, **28**, 113, **69**, 121, 211-213, 308, **70**, 33, 39-41.
Scadding, Henry: *Toronto of Old*, **71**, 311.
Scaffolds: used by fishermen, **56**, 123 — for drying fish, **5**, 276; by southern Indians, as protection from mosquitoes, **59**, 147; captives tortured on (*see* Indians: warfare — captives).
Sahentoarrhonons, **8**, 115; possible identity, 302.
Scallop: shell used as knife, **31**, 45.
Scalping. *See* Indians: warfare.
Scammony, used in hospital, **49**, 205, **50**, 161.
Scandouati, Onondaga chief: envoy to Hurons, **33**, 121; commits suicide, 125-127.
Scanonaenrat, Huron village, **8**, 125, **10**, 11, **19**, 272, **36**, 245; location, **8**, 303, **17**, 87, **34**, 254; importance, **17**, 87.
Scapulars, made by Indian converts, **69**, 37.
Scarecrows, in orchards of France, **13**, 231.
Scaridæ, **8**, 306.
Scarification, in Indian medicine, **22**, 293, **33**, 203.
Scharf, J. Thomas: *Hist. Maryland*, cited, **62**, 272, **71**, 326. *Hist. St. Louis*, cited, **4**, 268, **71**, 322, 324.
Schenectady, N. Y.: founded, **71**, 335; attacked by French and Indians ("day of Corlard"), **63**, 302, 305, **64**, 61, 274-275.
Scheniel, Jean, Jesuit, **71**, 136; sketch, 147.
Schmidt, Ernest: *Pharmaceut. Chemie*, **71**, 350.

- Schoolcraft, Henry R., American ethnologist, **9**, 308, **12**, 271, **54**, 307. *Algic Researches*, cited, **5**, 286, **10**, 320, **71**, 268. *Amer. Indians*, **71**, 271. *Hiawatha*, **12**, 270, **71**, 278. *Hist. Ind. Tribes*, cited, **1**, 310, **5**, 283-286, **6**, 328-330, **69**, 297, **71**, 271. *Notes on Iroquois*, **21**, 313, **71**, 294. *Onéota*, **71**, 268. *Thirty Years*, **71**, 271. *Western Scenes*, **71**, 278.
- Schoudon, Etechemin chief: friendly to French, **3**, 298; his name after death, **131**. *See also* Chkoudun.
- Schuyler, Peter: first mayor of Albany, **64**, 277; confers with Milet, **103**.
- Sciæna* (weakfish, *maigre*), **32**, 312.
- Scillery, **36**, 83, 89. *See* Sillery.
- Scioto, **69**, 298. *See* Sinhioto.
- Scioux, **65**, 173, 187, 227, **66**, 31, 39, 289, **68**, 299, 313. *See* Sioux.
- Scissors, given to cure sick, **43**, 267; needed in hospital, **49**, 209.
- Sciuridae*, zoölogical order, **6**, 329.
- Scot, Dominique, Jesuit brother, **21**, 291, **71**, 136; arrives in Canada (1639), **18**, 73-75; with Hurons, **22**, 87; returns to France (1645), **87**; sketch, **71**, 143.
- Scotch: in settlement of Acadia, **4**, 270, **71**, 309; heresy among, **4**, 115; at Nipisiguit, **24**, 310; at Fort Orange, **40**, 143-145; in British army, **71**, 25.
- Scotland, **66**, 189, **67**, 339; Jesuits in, **71**, 25.
- Scott, Rev. Henry A., Canadian writer: aid from, acknowledged, **72**, 11. *N.-D. de Sainte Foye*, **71**, 311.
- Scott, Thomas, member of commission of inquiry, **71**, 93.
- Scow, used at a ferry, **71**, 69.
- Scrofula, among Indians, **6**, 263, **25**, 129, **41**, 195, **65**, 47, **68**, 61-63.
- Scull, Gideon D.: editor, **71**, 259.
- Scurvy (*mal de terre*): described, **3**, 51; causes, 53; spruce a remedy for, **12**, 269; attacks white men, **2**, 291, **3**, 293, **7**, 269, **8**, 292-293, **12**, 265, **25**, 29, **32**, 35-37, **45**, 61, **64**, 155, 251, 255, **66**, 69, 103; among Indians, **24**, 310, **32**, 35-37, **59**, 53; banished from Miscou, **32**, 37-39.
- Scycotypus canaliculata*, **8**, 313. *See* Periwinkle.
- Scythia, its cold climate, **30**, 255; its people called "sages," **1**, 73-75.
- Sea: called by Indians "stinking water," **38**, 239, **45**, 219, **51**, 55 (*see* Quinipeg, Winnipeg); "nation of," **42**, 221 (*see* Stinkards, and Winnebagoes).
- Sea-bean, **64**, 280. *See* Beans.
- Sea-biscuit: Indians eat, **20**, 189, **37**, 25-27; offered to weather-god, **68**, 43.
- Sea-cows, in St. Lawrence, **48**, 45.

Sea-dogs, hunted by bears, **45**, 227.

Seas: Acadian, **18**, 233, **31**, 187 (*see* Bays: Fundy). California, **54**, 137, **59**, 87, 141. Caribbean, **71**, 356. China—**4**, 191, **8**, 295, **40**, 61, **45**, 185, 221, **46**, 249, 293, **48**, 143, **55**, 237, **58**, 103, **59**, 87; boundary of New France, **2**, 199, **3**, 43. Florida, **54**, 137, **55**, 97, 207. Fresh-water, **38**, 49, 235, 237, **39**, 99 (*see* Lakes: Huron; *and* Mer douce). Icy, **38**, 227 (*see* Oceans: Arctic). Japan, **45**, 225, **46**, 251, 291, **54**, 135-139, **55**, 237, **58**, 103. Northern—**18**, 239, **37**, 67, **38**, 237, **41**, 183, 185, **43**, 53, **44**, 241-243, **45**, 187, 219, 223, **46**, 109, 181, 253, 255, 263, 271, 275, 287, **47**, 153, 279, **49**, 69, **71**, **50**, 29, 177, **51**, 55, 63, 211, **54**, 133, 135, 201, 251, **55**, 99, **56**, 155, 157, 177, **58**, 65, 73, 93, **59**, 65, 67, **68**, 43; speculations regarding, **45**, 221, **46**, 249, 291, **54**, 135-137; search for land routes to, **18**, 235-237, **55**, 235; discovered by Albanel, **61**, 151; routes to, from Canada, **44**, 235-245—dangers of, **46**, 283-295; tribes near, **18**, 25, **42**, 221, **44**, 239, **49**, 71, **51**, 57; trade at, **21**, 125, 239; *see* Bays: Hudson. Red—Gulf of California resembles, **59**, 307. South—**14**, 285, **45**, 187, 221, 223, **47**, 147, **51**, 55, **54**, 191, **55**, 107, **57**, 263, **58**, 65, 71, **59**, 67, 235; its discovery undertaken, **55**, 235, **58**, 93. Vermillion, **45**, 223, **47**, 147, 316, **55**, 207, **58**, 103, **59**, 87, 141, 143, 307 (*see* Gulfs: California). Western—**54**, 137, 139, 191, **55**, 99, 101, **60**, 205; search for, **68**, 233, 283, **69**, 235, 304, **70**, 251.

Sea-salt, remedy for rattlesnake bite, **69**, 167.

Sea-sickness, French suffer from, **60**, 109-111, 115. *See also* Oceans: voyages.

Sea-wolves: hunted by white bears, **45**, 227; found in St. Lawrence, **48**, 175. *See also* Seals.

"Sea-wrack," on Saguenay River, **68**, 33.

Seals: described, **68**, 85-89; compared to dog-fish, 85; food of, 85; various kinds of, 87; bladders of, described, 91. In St. Lawrence, **5**, 19, **48**, 175, **59**, 51, **68**, 83; in Canada, **6**, 271; at Tadoussac, **32**, 93, **35**, 57; in Eskimo country, **45**, 67; at Isle Rouge, 107-109; in Gulf of St. Lawrence, **68**, 91-93; in river of Koatiouak, 293. Season for hunting, **3**, 79; method of hunting, **6**, 313, **48**, 175, **49**, 97; hunted (fisheries), **1**, 69, **32**, 93, **35**, 57, **36**, 113, **45**, 107-109, **50**, 241, **67**, 65, **69**, 95, 99, 107-109, 121; location of fisheries, **32**, 93, **35**, 37, **67**, 65, **69**, 95, 99, 107-109, 121; profit from fisheries, **50**, 241; white bears hunt, **45**, 227. Oil made from, **3**, 79, 115, **32**, 93, **59**, 51, 59, **68**, 89-93; uses of, **3**, 115, **68**, 83, 89-91; varieties of, 89; preparation of, 89, 93. As food, **3**, 79, **45**, 67, **59**, 59, **68**, 87-89. Skins—shipped from Tadoussac, **69**, 95-97; from Jérémie Islets, 111; in barter, **3**, 69; trade in, **4**, 113, **69**, 127; value in beaver (money), 127; uses of, **1**, 281, **3**, 77, **45**, 67, **68**, 85, **69**, 95; Hospital nuns desire, **51**, 115.

Seasons: spirits of, **6**, 161 (*see also* Genii, *and* Spirits); of year, how counted by Indians, **15**, 157.

Seawant. *See* Sewan. **1**.

Seaweed, seals find food in, **68**, 85.

Secondon. *See* Schoudon.

Secular priests: with De Monts, **1**, 5, 185, 301; with Poutrincourt, 129, **2**, 87, 91; among Souriquois, **1**, 14; with Iroquois on St. Lawrence, 32; in western missions, 35; powers of, **2**, 137. *See also* Missions, Séminaire des Missions Étrangères, Seminarists, *and* Sulpitians.

Seeds: used as food by Indians, **31**, 91; Jesuits furnish, for Detroit farm, **69**, 253.

Seever, William J.: *Prehist. Remains*, cited, **59**, 313, **71**, 269.

Séguin-Laderoute, Jeanne, marriage, **70**, 307.

Seignelay, French secretary of state, son of Colbert: death (1690), **64**, 277.

SEIGNIORIES (*see also* Fiefs, *and* Jesuits: estates): extent of, **41**, 245; on St. Lawrence, **4**, 268, **47**, 259-271; domains within, reserved for seigniors, 261, 267, **71**, 67-69. Anticosti, **50**, 325; its first seignior, **71**, 334. Batiscan, **25**, 289, **43**, 321-322, **65**, 183, **71**, 81-83. Beauharnais, **67**, 332. Beauport, **4**, 268, **6**, 326, **48**, 159, 296, **71**, 67, 71, 73. Beaupré, **5**, 288, **11**, 278, **42**, 285, 300, **48**, 159. Bécancour, **36**, 249. Belair, **71**, 77, 79, 391. Berthier, **50**, 320. Boucherville, **28**, 316. Cap de la Magdelaine, **25**, 289, **37**, 266, **48**, 295, **65**, 183, **71**, 83, 85. Chambly, **49**, 275. Champigny, **71**, 75. Champlain, **36**, 247, **71**, 81, 85. Chateauguay, **27**, 312. Cournoyer, **8**, 309. Demaure, **71**, 77. Dusablé, **71**, 87. Gaudarville (Godarville), **27**, 313, **71**, 77-79. Isle aux Cochons, **8**, 310. Isle aux Ruaux, **47**, 267, 269, **71**, 71. Isle Percée, **48**, 296. Jemseg, **63**, 300, **67**, 336. Jolliet, **50**, 325. Kamouraska, **62**, 274. Lachenaye, **8**, 309. Lachine (St. Sulpice), **12**, 273, **57**, 315. La Poterie, **30**, 167, 193, 306, **36**, 119, 131. La Prairie de la Magdelaine, **47**, 320, **55**, 319, **59**, 316, **63**, 149-151, **65**, 183, **71**, 91. Lauson (côte de), **5**, 292, **21**, 318, **35**, 290, **47**, 261, **66**, 43, **71**, 310. Lirec, **37**, 265. Longueuil, **27**, 312, **71**, 91. Lussaudière, **50**, 320. Mines, **3**, 296. Montreal, **6**, 325, **12**, 273. Neuville, **71**, 77. N.-D. des Anges, **6**, 326, **11**, 277, **47**, 261, **48**, 159, 296, **65**, 183, **71**, 67-71 (*see* Charlesbourg). Onondaga, **41**, 245-247. Orleans Island, **42**, 300. Orsainville, **49**, 275, **71**, 67. Pachirigny, **71**, 87. Petite Nation, **5**, 291. Portneuf, **8**, 309, **30**, 306, **36**, 249. Rivière Jacques Cartier, **35**, 289, **71**, 77. St. Augustin, **71**, 77. St. Christophe Island, **71**, 87. St. Étienne de Beauce, **69**, 291. St. Gabriel, **6**, 326, **58**, 296, **65**, 183, **66**, 45, **70**, 209, **71**, 71-75, 79 (*see* Lorette). St. Maurice, **69**, 291. St. Michel, **60**, 71, **70**, 207, 209, **71**, 79. St.

Michel de Sillery, **27**, 311. St. Sulpice, **12**, 273 (*see* Lachine). Ste. Croix, **8**, 311. Ste. Marie, **71**, 81. Sault St. Louis, **12**, 272, 273, **59**, 316, **71**, 91. Sillery — **47**, 263, **65**, 183, **66**, 43, **71**, 75, 79, 81, 89; habitants resident, **47**, 263. Sorel, **49**, 275. Terrebonne, **9**, 314. Three Rivers, **4**, 261, **47**, 265, **71**, 87-91. Two Mountains, **58**, 295. Vieuxpont, **62**, 274. Vincennes, **70**, 316. In France — in Anjou, **16**, 15; Harenvilliers, **71**, 51-53; La Troche, **16**, 15; Manselmont, **42**, 300; St. Germain, **16**, 15; Vaubegon, 11.

Seigniorial rights and dues: **28**, 209-211; *cens et rentes*, **65**, 183, 271; *brenage*, **71**, 380; fealty and homage, **47**, 271, **71**, 67-69, 73, 77-85; *fief*, 269-271; fishing, 77-79, 91; franc-fief, 67, 390; game, 77; justice, **41**, 245-247, 257, **47**, 261, 269-271, **71**, 73-75, 79, 89-91 (*see also* Justice); *lods et ventes*, **65**, 185, 271, **71**, 71, 85; mass said annually, **28**, 209, 247; new purchase, **71**, 67; nomination, **47**, 267; obligation to avoid drunkenness, **60**, 89; *pasnage*, **71**, 380; passage across land, 79; redemption and relief, 69; rent, **8**, 309, **28**, 211, **30**, 201, **65**, 183; residence, **71**, 77; seignior, **41**, 245, **47**, 263-265, 269, 317, **49**, 278, **71**, 73, 91, 101, 390; *tournage*, 380; vassal furnishes substitute, 67; waters within seignior, **41**, 245, **71**, 91.

Seigniorial tenure: under trading companies, **4**, 258; during French régime, **71**, 65-95; seigniors compel sale of lands donated by concessionary, **42**, 285; technical terms not translated, 390; books relating to, 301, 308-309. *Titres seigneuriaux*, cited, **4**, 261. *See also* Feudal tenure, and Mortmain.

Seine: marriage of, **17**, 197-201; spirit or oki of, 199. *See also* Nets.

Selwyn, A. R. C.: "Geol. L. Superior," **71**, 344.

Séminaire (Société) des Missions Étrangères (Seminary [society] of Foreign Missions): organization founded in Paris (1663), **45**, 269, **52**, 261; work of, 261. Quebec seminary — founded (1663), **1**, 17, **45**, 269-271, **52**, 47-51, 261; purpose of, **45**, 269; united with, 269, **52**, 261; branch of, 261; directs Petit-Séminaire, 49; destroyed by fire (1705), **45**, 270; lands of, **27**, 311, **42**, 300, **71**, 37, 79; boarders at, **45**, 119, **49**, 89; servant at, **45**, 159; tithes for support of, **48**, 296; Joliet at, **50**, 324; receives money for missionary, **66**, 133; illegal sale of Illinois property, **71**, 37-39; exempt from tithes, 376; Briand's services to, 388; *Journal des Jésuites* bequeathed to, **27**, 307; books relating to, **71**, 261, 287, 302. Superiors of, **45**, 271, **47**, 320; priests of (seminarists), **1**, 17, 36, **24**, 310, **42**, 301, **45**, 119, 269, 271, **51**, 87, 109, 149, 177, **60**, 97, **62**, 169, **64**, 139, 278, **65**, 57-61, 83-85, 262-263, 265, **66**, 37, **41**, 131, 137, 339, 342, **69**, 149, 225, **70**, 293; missions in Acadia, **1**, 18; missions in Mississippi valley, 18, 36, **64**, 278, **65**, 59-61, 83, 262-263, 265, **66**, 37, **41**, 137, 339, 342, **69**, 149, 223, **70**, 293, **71**, 37-39; in charge of Illinois mis-

Séminaire (continued)—

sions, **64**, 278, **66**, 339, **69**, 149; sent to Mississippi country, **65**, 83-85; abandon Mississippi missions, 262, **66**, 41; missions among western Algonquians, **65**, 262; minister to French in Illinois, **69**, 223. St. Vallier embroiled with, **63**, 301; relations with Jesuits, **64**, 278, **65**, 59-61, 83-85, 262, 265, **66**, 37, 133, 339, **68**, 235, **69**, 223; privileges of, at capitulation, **71**, 394.

Seminaries: for Indian children (*see* Jesuits, *and* Quebec: ecclesiastical and educational); projected for Montreal, **22**, 209.

Seminarists, Ursuline. *See* Ursulines.

Séminaire of St. Sulpice: at Paris—established (1641), **12**, 273, **21**, 312; proprietors of Montreal, **12**, 273; landgrants by, 273; priests sent to Montreal from, **52**, 43. At Montreal—superior of, **21**, 312, **67**, 339; seigniorship granted to, **58**, 295; Lamberville with priests of, **69**, 255; masses sent to, **71**, 111; memoir relating to, 299. *See also* Sulpitians.

Séminaire, Ursuline, Quebec. *See* Ursulines.

Seminole, southern tribe: of Maskoki stock, **65**, 268; compared to Iroquois, **1**, 11; seclusion of women at childbirth, **9**, 309; description, **71**, 295.

Senat, Antoine, Jesuit, **71**, 136; arrives in Louisiana, 171, **72**, 19; with Illinois, **68**, 309; burned at stake (1736), 309-311, 328, 335, **69**, 29-31, 39, **70**, 249, **71**, 171; sketch, 171.

Sendetsi, a Huron: murders his brother, **13**, 11-17.

Seneca Falls, N. Y., sporting club at, **56**, 301.

Senécal, Joseph (Adrien), in Detroit trade, **70**, 305.

SENECAS (Eng., Senekas; Dutch, Sennecas, Sinnekens; Fr. and Huron, Entouhonorons, Sonnontouans, Sonontoerrhonons, Tsonnontouans; local, Nan-do-wah-gaah, Nun-dá-wa-o-nó), tribe belonging to Iroquois league, **8**, 298; origin, 293; minor confederacy, 293; last to consent to Iroquois league, 300; rank in league, 293, 300; historical sketch, 293-294; books, etc., relating to, **71**, 293-294.

Name: etymology, **8**, 293; called "people (nation) of the great hill (mountain)," 293, **52**, 195; upper Iroquois, 195.

Location: near lakes Ontario and Erie, **1**, 11, **49**, 259; near Neutrals, **33**, 65; with regard to French, **41**, 229, **43**, 99, **49**, 141, 151, **58**, 237, **66**, 187; most western of Iroquois tribes, **61**, 165; between New France and New England, **66**, 187; on Alleghany River (1749), **69**, 296. Country of, called Sonnontouan, **40**, 163; trail to, **41**, 255; burning spring near, **43**, 326; spread east and west, **51**, 293; country, described, **44**, 21, **56**, 49; villages, **8**, 293, 302, **13**, 270, **44**, 21, **49**, 259, **51**, 293, **57**, 27, **61**, 165, **66**, 187; Huron village, **45**, 243, **57**, 27; sites of villages, **51**, 293.

Population: largest of Iroquois tribes, 40, 163, 41, 221, 43, 99, 263, 44, 21, 45, 207, 49, 141, 151, 259, 52, 53, 54, 79, 55, 75, 62, 163, 63, 277; diminished by war, 41, 111, 43, 265; nations in, 265. Number — (1660), 45, 207; (1665), 49, 259; (1670), 54, 117; (1672), 56, 27; (1673), 57, 27; (1682), 62, 163; Hurons among, 44, 21, 321, 45, 243, 57, 27; divides into hunting and war parties, 54, 117.

Language: differs from Huron, 33, 109; words and phrases, 8, 293, 298, 21, 314, 40, 256, 69, 296.

Tribal characteristics: sedentary, 1, 11; trading expeditions, 47, 205; believe in dreams, 54, 97-103; barbarous, 55, 75; superstitious, 56, 63, 58, 237; intemperate, 56, 63; licentious, 58, 237; insolent, 59, 251; punish sorcerers, 62, 99; attitude toward Christianity, 54, 101, 58, 237, 62, 227.

Relations with other tribes: compared with other Iroquois tribes, 8, 293; join other Iroquois tribes for war, 33, 119; trade in caravans, 47, 205. Algonkins — hostilities with, 29, 233; capture upper Algonkins, 54, 263; send peace presents to upper Algonkins, 57, 23. Andastes — hostilities with, 38, 191, 47, 111, 48, 77-79, 56, 55-57, 59, 251; desire French aid against, 49, 141. Cayugas, women take refuge with, 37, 97. Eries — attacked by, 41, 81, 217; kill envoys of, 42, 177. Foxes, hostilities with, 54, 219-221. Hurons — make peace with, 13, 45; oppose peace with, 33, 125; hostilities with, 8, 69, 115, 17, 111, 29, 233, 33, 83-85, 119, 127; Hurons fear, 21, 209; compared with, 24, 271; lie in wait for envoys of, 33, 131; surrender to, 36, 141, 44, 321; incited by, against Mohawks, 36, 143; captured by, 41, 79; Huron captives among, 52, 195; send envoys to, at Mackinac, 60, 211. Neutrals — name for, 8, 305; hostilities with, 305, 21, 314, 317, 37, 97, 38, 61-63; capture village of, 21, 317; treacherously massacre, 33, 81-83; Mohawks aid against, 38, 61-63. Onondagas — release hostage, 33, 165; with, 42, 171, 185; return to own country from, 65, 25. Ottawas — hostilities with, 41, 79, 52, 197, 53, 255; treat for peace with, 64, 27, 37.

Relations with whites: (a) French — peace proceedings with, 40, 163, 41, 73, 101, 217, 223, 42, 63, 71, 43, 99-101, 49, 141, 50, 137, 64, 143; French rescue, 41, 115. Dablon sends letter by, 41, 227; desire Jesuits, 43, 99-101, 281, 49, 141, 52, 53; invite Jesuits to feast, 42, 71; ask for baptism, 58, 229, 233. Send envoys to French, 42, 63, 43, 99-101, 50, 137; attitude toward French, 41, 217, 49, 259, 57, 27-29, 59, 251, 60, 185, 61, 21; have least intercourse of Iroquois, with, 55, 75; expeditions against, 60, 318, 63, 299, 303; villages of, destroyed by, 289, 64, 81; interpreter for Céloron, 69, 187; adopt Joncaire, 293. (b) Dutch — difficulties of trade with, 47, 111. *See also* Jesuits, Iroquois, and Sonnentouan.

Seneschal: officer in New Netherlands, 28, 113. Grand, of New France—office created for Lauson, *filz*, 36, 248-249 (*see also* Lauson, Jean de, *filz*); official duties carried out by Le Vieux, 249; jurisdiction of, 41, 247, 42, 300. Of Quebec—attends church, 43, 31; officers of, 324, 44, 321.

Senis, 65, 157, 175, 269. *See* Assenais.

Senna: used by missionaries, 13, 115; Hospital nuns ask for, 49, 205, 50, 161, 51, 113, 52, 107; used in medicine, 277. Of Montpelier—defined, 49, 277; Hospital nuns ask for, 207. Alexandrian (*cassia acutifolia*), cultivated in Nile valley, 49, 277. Of Tuscany (*cassia obovata*), cultivated in Tuscany, 49, 277.

Sennetaire, ——— de, commandant at Fort Richelieu: returns to France, 27, 81.

Senontouerhonons, 17, 111. *See* Senecas.

Sens, French diocese, 51, 95.

Serenade, given to Jesuits and bishop, 47, 273.

Serge: black, nuns wear, 45, 117; Hospital nuns ask for, 52, 109.

Sergeant, Rev. John, tutor at Yale: missionary to Stockbridges, 26, 315.

Serigny (Serigni), sieur de, 66, 115; title in Le Moine family, 341; commands "Salamandre," 77-79; Iberville's orders to, 89; in Louisiana, 341; governor of Rochefort, 341; death, 341.

Serment du jeu paume, explanation, 5, 285.

Séroutzians, ———, Jesuit, at Paris, 71, 25.

Serpents (adders, snakes): in country to southwest, 47, 147; in Saguenay region, 56, 155; black, in Mississippi country, 65, 163. In Indian folk-lore, 10, 195, 12, 27, 13, 193, 19, 97, 33, 213-217, 50, 289, 71, 278; in general mythology, 12, 269-270; symbol of lightning, 33, 215. Ointment made from, 12, 15; torture damned, 14, 103; image of, as remedy, 167; as totem, 15, 181; demons take form of, 17, 153; superstitions concerning, 19, 97, 31, 247; found in animals, 33, 211-213, 39, 25; stones transformed into, 27; fiery, appear in sky, 48, 37; bears eat, 60, 153; as idols, 68, 125; medicine-men handle venomous, 153; bites, antidote for, 59, 101; skins, as sacrifice to manitou, 64, 187.

Servants: desert masters, 38, 169. *See also* Engagés, and Jesuits: donnés.

Servants of the Virgin, Congregation of, 41, 147.

Services: bread made from, 64, 137, 278. *See also* Persimmons.

Servièrre, François Marie, Jesuit scholastic, 71, 136; sketch, 174.

Servin, ———, advocate-general of king in Parliament: sponsor in baptism, 2, 157.

Sesibaourat (Sesibahoura), Algonquian chief, 56, 173.

Settlement (in Louisiana), defined, 67, 283.

- Sevestre, Catherine, daughter of Charles: marriage, **44**, 321.
- Sevestre, Mme. Charles: gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 285.
- Sevestre, Charles: arrives at Quebec, **28**, 317; in religious procession, **36**, 129; debt to warehouse, **43**, 73; Jesuits owe debt to, 73; seizes wares of merchants, 75; death (1657), **28**, 317, **43**, 75; his daughters, **28**, 317, **30**, 304, **44**, 321.
- Sevestre, Denise, daughter of Charles: marriage, **28**, 203, 317.
- Sevestre, Marguerite, daughter of Charles: marriage, **30**, 304.
- Sewall, Rufus K.: *Ancient Dominions*, cited, **1**, 309, **66**, 346, **67**, 336, **71**, 314.
- Sewan (seawant, zee-wand), Dutch name for wampum, **8**, 312.
- Sexes, intercourse of, among Indians, **3**, 297. *See also* Indians: marriage.
- Seyllon, Bernardino, Italian Cordelier priest: visits Quebec, **36**, 145.
- Sezambre, French at, **4**, 27.
- Shad, a fish, found in St. Lawrence, **9**, 167, **48**, 175.
- Shagreen, sycamore bark compared to, **69**, 173.
- Shallops, **12**, 133, 135, 183, 213, 217, 237, **21**, 23, 41, 51, 59, 61, **23**, 287, **30**, 127, 175, 179, **31**, 171-175, **32**, 19, 85, 95, 101-105, 153-161, 259, 263, **34**, 49, 51, 231, **35**, 41, 233, **36**, 25, 27, 123, 127, 129, 137, 143, 149, **37**, 101, 107-117, 233, **38**, 53, 57, 171, 193, **41**, 197, 219, **42**, 253, 255, 265, **43**, 31, 35, 47-51, 59, 71, 75, 135, 139, 189-195, 207, **44**, 105, 111, 193, 201, 223, **45**, 65, 95, 97, 105-109, 119, 157, 159, 197, 201, **46**, 179-183, 211, 213, **47**, 171, 227, 229, 233, 281, 293, 303-309, **48**, 281, 289, **49**, 21, 23, 41, 177, **50**, 67, 241, **51**, 99, **53**, 63, 69, 87, 91, **56**, 153, 155, **60**, 81, 107, 109, 121, 125, **63**, 165, 167, 179, **64**, 45, **66**, 91, 93, 225; wrecked, **23**, 279-281; Indians use, **24**, 125, **25**, 171, 191, **26**, 129, **27**, 213, **28**, 205, **38**, 179-181, **47**, 223-225; Montmagny equips, **24**, 287; French lend to Algonkins, **25**, 171; on St. Lawrence, **27**, 87, 247, **28**, 185, 191, 227, 231; at Tadoussac, 201; Jesuits build, **29**, 41-43; armed, **40**, 107-109; Mohawks desire, **43**, 189; French refuse, to Mohawks, 191; use sails, **45**, 65; Souriquois buy, of French, **47**, 223-225. *See also* Boats, and Ships.
- Shane, J. G.: scrap-book compiled by, **71**, 322. *See also* Draper, L. C.
- Shapleigh (Chapellier: Fr. phonetic rendering), Nicholas, official at Agamenticus, **36**, 97, 243.
- Shark (*carcharinus glaucus*): appellations of, **68**, 85, 326; confounded with seal, 85; described, 85; uses of skin, 85. *See also* Dog-fish.
- Shawnees (Shawanees, Chaouanons, Ontouagannha, Touagannha), Algonquian tribe: Shea regards, as Eries, **59**, 312; historical sketch, **47**, 316; articles relating to, **71**, 269, 290, 292. Names, origin and meaning, **47**, 145, **59**, 312, **61**, 272. Location — migra-

Shawnees (continued)—

tions, **47**, 316; at St. Xavier des Prés (1673), **58**, 75; on Tennessee River (1700), **65**, 107; at Logstown (*ca.* 1730; 1749), **69**, 297, 299; Chartier's band removed to Vermilion River (1745), 297; on Ohio River (1749), **111**; at Scioto (1749), 183, 298-299; villages of, **59**, 145, **69**, 183, 297, 299. Population, **59**, 145; Taogrias, a band of, **65**, 266. Language—speak corrupt dialect, **47**, 145; compared with other Algonquian dialects, 316; Taogrias speak, **65**, 115. Characteristics—sedentary, **37**, 261; not warlike, **59**, 145; mix root with tobacco, **63**, 291. Relations with other tribes—Iroquois, captives among, **45**, 207, **56**, 63, **63**, 275; hostilities with, **47**, 145-149, **53**, 49, **54**, 115-117, **59**, 145; tortured by, 145; flee from, **62**, 209. Relations with whites—trade with Europeans, **54**, 189. Céloron at village of, **69**, 171, 179; hold council with French, 181-183; hostile to French, 179; use firearms, 179. *See also* Jesuits: missions; Mascoutens; *and* Tecumseh.

SHEA, John Gilmary (Jean Marie): historian of Jesuits, **1**, 24; editor of *U. S. Cath. Hist. Mag.*, **64**, 270; writes about *Relations*, **1**, 42; editor, translator, and publisher of *Jesuitica*, etc., 42-44, **28**, 306, 308, 313, **36**, 233, 239-240, 247, **51**, 290, **57**, 310-311, 317, **59**, 294, **61**, 271, **63**, 295, **64**, 270-271, **65**, 258, 271, **67**, 342, **71**, 234-235, 239, 243, 247, 251, 256-257, 260-261, 330, **72**, 9; criticised, **57**, 310-311; reproduces Marquette's map, **59**, 295; his reprints from Cramoisy series of, in present series, **71**, 404.

Writings: cited, **5**, 280, **21**, 319, **28**, 305, 308, 313, **36**, 239, **59**, 299, 302, **64**, 276, **65**, 266, **70**, 311, **71**, 235. "Hist. Tionontates," cited, **5**, 279, **71**, 294. "Andastes," cited, **8**, 301. "Jes. Estates," cited, **71**, 241, 393. "Jes., Recol., and Indians," **71**, 242. "Ind. Tribes of Wisconsin," **71**, 292. "Dongan's Charter," **71**, 317. "Capuchins in Louisiana," **71**, 326. "Span. Miss. on Rappahannock," **71**, 326. *Cath. Miss.*, cited, **1**, 42, 318, **71**, 121, 241, 288-289. *Charlevoix*, cited, **1**, 313, 319, **2**, 299, 306, **3**, 297, **71**, 247. *Cramoisy series*, **1**, ix, 41-42, 44, **28**, 307, **36**, 233-240, 247, **57**, 309-311, **59**, 299, 301-303, **61**, 267, **63**, 295, 299, 301, **64**, 270, 272, **65**, 255-257, **66**, 334, **71**, 227-228, 234-235, 243, 250, 257, 260-261. *Le Clercq*, cited, **2**, 306, **5**, 281. *Jogues*, cited, **8**, 300, **9**, 314, **71**, 239. *Disc. Miss. Valley*, cited, **15**, 247, **59**, 295, 297, 307-309, 311-312, 314-315, **60**, 311, **63**, 300, 302, **71**, 261-262. *Cath. Church in Col. Days*, cited, **30**, 305, **64**, 278, 280, **65**, 262-264, **66**, 339, 342, 346-347, **67**, 341, **68**, 334, **70**, 317, **71**, 241, 381. *Recueil de Pièces*, cited, **36**, 239-240. *Ancient Florida*, cited, **59**, 313. *Miss. Voyages*, cited, **64**, 278, **65**, 258, **66**, 338, **71**, 256. Hennepin's *Louisiana*, **71**, 251. *Two Jes. MSS.*, **71**, 241. *Hist. Mag.*, **71**, 330. Sheaths, in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 27.

Sheaves, seven, to minot, **70**, 55.

Sheep: sent to Canada, **50**, 179; in Canada, **243**, **247**, **51**, **173**, **69**, 89-93; on English ships, **66**, 199; carried by French expedition, **70**, 145.

Sheepscot: early name of New Castle, Me., **67**, 334; history, **71**, 313.

Sheepscot, John, Abenaki chief, **67**, 334. *See also* Waourene.

Sheets: Jesuits not supplied with, **18**, 17; as presents, **28**, **243**;

Hospital nuns ask for, **49**, 207, **50**, 161, **51**, 111-113, **52**, 109.

Sheldon, George: "Ind. Attack on Hadley," **71**, 314.

Shell-fish: species of, **1**, 308; Abenakis gather, **67**, 219; in Natches belief, **68**, 131.

Shells: as ornaments, **1**, 281, **2**, 294; as currency, **8**, 312-313; material for arrowheads, **15**, 245; as presents, **33**, **243**; wampum made of, **38**, **271**, **283**, **46**, 301; used in tortures, **39**, 19, 195; buried with dead, 265; used as dishes, **54**, 207; lime made of, **69**, 213; shell-heaps, 213; aboriginal art in, **71**, 285. *See also* Beads, Porcelain, and Wampum.

Shenango. *See* Logstown.

Shepard, Thomas, founder of Hartford, Conn., **36**, 243.

Sherbrooke, Sir John Cope, governor of Canada, **27**, 307.

Shields: Indians use, **1**, 271, **5**, 95, **12**, 201, **22**, 279, **23**, 213, **24**, 205, **27**, 299, **38**, 59, **59**, 151; materials made of, **1**, 271, **5**, 95, **60**, 161; how used, **1**, 271, **5**, 95-97, 299; raised as sign of war, **30**, 165.

Shipbuilding: materials for, in Canada, **9**, 167-169; Talon promotes, in Canada, **50**, **243**, **55**, 322; in Canada, 237, **60**, 111—encouraged by French kings, **55**, 322; La Salle's plans for, **57**, 316; timber suitable for, to be preserved, **71**, 77-79.

SHIPS: **24**, 131, 145, **28**, 221, **29**, 89, 169, **37**, 79, **47**, 157, **64**, 155, **68**, 79; captured by pirates, **4**, 265, **36**, 97; size of pirate fleets, **4**, 265; derelict abandoned by pirates, **8**, 61; in Hudson Bay, **56**, 157; value of fishing vessel, **36**, 97; articles used as ballast, **37**, 83.

French: of early voyagers, **3**, 291-292; first Jesuits in New France, embark on Biencourt's, **1**, 145; English capture, 227, 318, **4**, 31, **36**, 97, **40**, 79-83, 193, **64**, 119, 147, **70**, 314, **71**, 21, 144, 163; restored to Mme. de Guercheville, **4**, 79; of Hundred Associates, **8**, 288, 309; attacked by Iroquois, **12**, 205, **32**, 39; Jesuit writes letters on board of, **12**, 231-233; arrival of, delayed, **16**, 51-53, 129, **29**, 35, 235, **36**, 161; of Canadian fleet, **18**, 65-75, 245; nuns embark in, for Canada, 67. Wrecks—near French coast, **18**, 67; vice-admiral's, escapes, 69; on St. Lawrence, **19**, 61-65, **28**, 245-247, **35**, 233, **36**, 147, **49**, 169-171, **50**, 205; caused by explosion, **32**, 39; at sea, **20**, 121, **34**, 59, 248, **35**, 51, **64**, 125; near Grand Bank, **34**, 229-235; near Gaspé, **49**, 177; caused by brandy, **65**, 193; near Cape Breton Island, **69**, 235, **71**, 168; at Quebec, **69**, 237, 305, **71**, 313. Rumors

SHIPS: *French* (continued)—

concerning provision fleet, **22**, 39; in fisheries, **28**, 37, **47**, **221**, **60**, **111**, **117-119**; liquor carried on, **29**, **81**, **33**, 69; surgeons on, **30**, **131**, **60**, 109; sickness infrequent on, **32**, 133; sickness on, 133, 243, **45**, 117, **68**, 229-231, **69**, 47, 285; news brought by, **36**, 127, **67**, 203; of Mme. D'Aulnay, captures frigate, **36**, 131; late in departing from Quebec, **37**, 81; voyages in, described, 81-85, **60**, 107-123, **68**, 225-231; plundered in French harbor, **37**, 85; of war, *pain bénit* distributed on, 265; Indians meet at Tadoussac, **38**, 231; dangers of voyages in, **39**, 153; value of cargoes in, **40**, 81; tonnage, **46**, 151-153; supplies sent on, **47**, 273; crews of, rescued, **34**, 229-231, **49**, 177; in Tracy's expedition, 217, 221-225; built by La Salle and Tonti, **57**, 316, **63**, 304; war, conduct convoys, 109; collision, 123; pupils of Jesuits on, **64**, 139; chaplain chosen for, 147; wind favorable for, on St. Lawrence, **66**, 195; quarrels on, **68**, 227; Indians unload, **69**, 101; Jesuits embark for Spain on, **70**, 291-295. Officers of, **4**, 27, **8**, 288, **27**, 85-87, **28**, 23, 223, **35**, 51, **36**, 137-139, 147, **68**, 231, **70**, 223; at Acadian ports, **4**, 27-29; at Quebec, **8**, 47, **13**, 19, 25, **18**, 75, **34**, 59-61, **35**, 51-55, 237, **36**, 139-147, 161, **37**, 105, 115-117, 137-139, 145-147, **45**, 111; on St. Lawrence, **9**, 161, **12**, 231-233, **22**, 205, **36**, 123, 127, 139, 145-149, **39**, 37, **40**, 245, **46**, 151-153, **50**, 193, **64**, 53, **69**, 133; at Cap Rouge, **11**, 272; at Havre (Havre de Grace), **18**, 71, **36**, 33; at Tadoussac, **18**, 75, **21**, 81, 93, 97-99, 107, **23**, 287, **24**, 127, 143-145, **26**, 115, 137-139, **31**, 247, **32**, 99-101, **33**, 35, **38**, 231, **47**, 293, **69**, 101-103; at Miscou, **26**, 123, **32**, 35; at Isle Percée, **30**, 139; at Isle aux Coudres, **47**, 305-309; at Moulin Baude, **49**, 163; at Gaspé, **50**, 209; on Saguenay, **64**, 53, **68**, 33, **69**, 129; at Hudson Bay, **64**, 119, **66**, 67, 71, 87, 119; in Louisiana, **65**, 167, 171, **67**, 273-275, 281, **69**, 205, 213; on Mississippi, **68**, 187; arrival in, and departure from, Canada, **11**, 185, **12**, 183, 225, 229, 235, **14**, 203, 215, 243, **15**, 151, 219, **16**, 51-53, **111**, 129, 217, **18**, 75, **20**, 213, **21**, 275, **22**, 39, **23**, 237, 287, 307, 319, **24**, 101, 143, 191, 223, **25**, 161, 223, 243, **26**, 167, **27**, 77, 81, 85-87, 93, **28**, 199, 231-241, 277, **30**, 157, 181, 189, 195, **31**, 165, **32**, 101, 105, 135, 249, **34**, 41, 57-59, **36**, 137-139, 145-147, **37**, 81, 115, **39**, 49, **42**, 31, **45**, 31, 99, 107, **111**, 117, 159, 163-165, **46**, 183, 187, 241, **47**, 67, 115, 273, 283-285, 289-293, 305-307, **49**, 149, 161-163, 167, **50**, 81-83, 173, 195-201, 205, 213, 217, 247, **51**, 105-107, **52**, 43, 53, **60**, 123, **66**, 183, 217, **68**, 229, **69**, 35, 151, 233.

Of other countries: (a) English—fleet of western ports, **4**, 265; captures Dutch, **18**, 71; French crew saved by, **34**, 229-235; letter sent on, **36**, 93; at Quebec, **47**, 307; at Hudson Bay, **63**, 285, **66**, 67, 105; hostile, on expedition against Quebec, **64**, 41-45, 53, **66**, 191, 195; wrecked in St. Lawrence, 197-201, 345; attack Port Royal, 343; on Mississippi, **65**, 171. (b) Dutch—captured by

English, **18**, 71; plundered in English harbor, **25**, 73; on Hudson River, **28**, 105-107, **111**, **31**, 93; ply between New Amsterdam and Holland, 99; Jogues on, 99; tonnage, 99; at New Amsterdam, **57**, 25-27; French ships, escape capture by, **60**, 107. (*c*) Swedish (?) — on Delaware River, **33**, 135. (*d*) Basque — near Newfoundland, **5**, 277; trading and fishing, on St. Lawrence, **27**, 147, **28**, 219.

Names: Admiral, **32**, 101. Aigle, **49**, 163, 167. Alexandre, **68**, 187. Ange Gabriel, **30**, 195. Anglois, **34**, 59. Bresé, **49**, 217, 221-225. Capitanesse, **4**, 31, 53. Cardinal, **34**, 59. Chameau, **69**, 235, **71**, 168. Charante, **68**, 231. Chasseur, **35**, 55. Dauphine, **3**, 292. Duc de Bourbon, **68**, 187. Esperance en Dieu, **8**, 288. Fortune Blanche, **50**, 201. Gironde, **67** 273. Glorieux, **64**, 53. Grace de Dieu, **1**, 145. Griffin (Griffon), **57**, 316, **63**, 304. Henry, **72**, 18. Heros, **66**, 183, 195-197, 201. Indien, **66**, 137-139. Jardin de Hollande, **50**, 83. Jonas, **1**, 227, 318, **4**, 31. Judith, **3**, 294. La Justice, **49**, 167, **50**, 83. La Paix, **49**, 167. La Pensée, **3**, 291. La Vierge, **36**, 145-147, **37**, 85-87. Le Charroy, **49**, 177. L'Original, **69**, 237, 305, **71**, 313. Minerve, **70**, 291-295. Moulin d'or, **50**, 201-203. Nœuf, **34**, 59, 248. Notre Dame, **30**, 195, **32**, 105, **34**, 61. Nouvelle France, **50**, 211-213. Oranger, **50**, 211-213. Paon, **50**, 193, 203. Passemoy, **37**, 115-117. Poli, **66**, 77-79, 87-91, 95-97, 103-105, 115. Pontchartrain, **66**, 201. Prophete Elie, **50**, 215. Renommée, **66**, 125, 137. Ruby, **68**, 225, 229-231. St. André, **45**, 111. Ste. Anne, **36**, 123, 127, 139, 147. Ste. Catherine, **50**, 195, 215. St. Etienne, **69**, 129. St. François, **69**, 133. St. Jacques, **8**, 47, **18**, 75. St. Jean, **36**, 127, 137-139, **50**, 195, 203. St. Joseph, **28**, 23, **36**, 123, 139, 145-149, **50**, 195, 203, **64**, 147. St. Louys, **50**, 215. Sainte-Marie, **11**, 272, **12**, 231-233. St. Philippe, **50**, 213. St. Sauveur, **32**, 105. St. Sebastien, **49**, 167, 177, **50**, 83, 213-215. St. Xavier, **64**, 53. Salamandre, **66**, 77-79, 87-91, 95. Teron, **49**, 217. Toulouse, **72**, 18. Treasurer, **2**, 309. Shirts: Dutch send, to French captives, **21**, 33; Indian method of wearing, **44**, 293-295; Hospital nuns ask for, **49**, 209, **50**, 161, **52**, 109; given to Indian, **60**, 49; hempen, in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 27; trade, in Jesuit invoice, 31; as payment for masses, 137; as presents, **67**, 59; Natches demand, as ransom, **68**, 191; various transactions in, at Detroit mission, **69**, 245, 257, 261, **70**, 65; made at Detroit mission, for trade, 51; prices, 23, 27.

Shoals: of Oneida River, **41**, 125; granted with lands, **71**, 91.

Shoemakers, at Quebec, **32**, 91.

Shoes: made from skins, **3**, 75, **5**, 127, **70**, 43. Indian — how made, **5**, 127; compared to European shoes, 127, **44**, 293; made by women, **24**, 179; eaten, during famine, **28**, 27; as New-Year's gifts, **30**, 153, **35**, 31; *see also* Moccasins. Bread exchanged for, **27**, 111; Talon promotes manufacture of, in Canada, **51**, 173; of soldiers, **65**, 25; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 27, 133.

- Shore's Landing, Wis., site of Allouez's chapel near, **52**, 263.
- Short, Richard, artist, **50**, facing 188.
- Short robe, term applied to military, **2**, 159, 297.
- Shoshonean family, tribes in, **68**, 329.
- Shoshones (Snakes), western tribe: called Paduca, **68**, 329; location, 329.
- Shot. *See* Ammunition.
- Shrouds, Hospital nuns ask for, **49**, 209.
- Shrovetide, gifts at, **32**, 75.
- Shute, Samuel, Col., governor of Boston, **67**, 55, 59; indorses letters, 61, 65. Abenakis send message to, **67**, 63; sends Baxter among, 97; proposes council to, with English, 103, 107; confers with, 197-203, 205-207; Abenakis write to, 334. Liberates St. Castin, **67**, 111-113; letter, cited, 61, 65.
- Siam, drug obtained in, **49**, 276; Montigny leaves America for, **65**, 143.
- Siberia, Dutch explorations near, **3**, 299.
- Sibbel, Joseph, sculptor of Tegakwita statue, **71**, 210.
- Siboure, ships of, in fisheries, **5**, 276.
- Sibyls, medicine-men compared to, **39**, 21.
- Sicard, Geneviève, marriage, **70**, 307.
- Sicaud, ———, priest in France, **66**, 139.
- Sicicouet (Chichikoué, Cicikwan): Indian drum or rattle, **68**, 155, 327; medicine-men use, 155; envoys use, 159.
- "*Sicilian Vespers*:" origin of name, **70**, 317; massacre of French in Sicily (1282), 317; Natches massacre compared to, 247.
- Sickle: French use, **33**, 47.
- Sicoine (Cicoigne, Sicoigne, Sigogne), ——— de, governor of Dieppe, **1**, 143, **2**, 215, **3**, 173.
- Sicoine, Mme. ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **1**, 111, 314.
- Sidon, plague carried from, to Marseilles, **68**, 325.
- Signals, by smoke, **3**, 267.
- Signorius, Ludovicus, vicar: approves Bressani's book, **38**, 215.
- Signs, language of: among Indians, **7**, 87, **32**, 143, 149, 173; works on, **71**, 272-273.
- Sigogne. *See* Sicoine.
- Sikwas ("birch-bark"), Indian name, **29**, 213.
- Silk: made at Tours, **16**, 255; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 27; chapel adorned with, **67**, 87, 217-219. Cocoons spun on willows, **65**, 177.
- Sillery. *See* Jesuits: mission colonies.
- Sillery, Nicolas Brulard, marquis de, brother of Noël: chancellor of France and Navarre, **14**, 287; interest in Canada, 287.
- Sillery, Noël Brulard (Brulart), chevalier de: in Malta, **14**, 286; offices, 286: embraces religious life (1625), 286-287; ordained

- (1654), 287; interest in Canadian missions, 287; founds and endows Sillery mission, **1**, 19, **14**, frontispiece, 8, 127, 181, 205, 209, 215, 225, 287, **15**, 233, **16**, 75, 258, **20**, 309, **23**, 307, **24**, 101, **28**, 317, **34**, 8, 24, **38**, 231, **71**, 210-211; other benefactions, **14**, 287; Indian named for, **16**, 89; death (1640), **14**, 287, **21**, 109; services held for, at Sillery, 109; biography, **14**, 286-287, **71**, 332.
- Silurian age, geological period, **60**, 320.
- Silver: in Acadia, **3**, 69, 295-296; in Quebec, **8**, 289, **63**, 291; contained in mineral, analysed at Paris, 289; in Illinois, **69**, 223; bracelets of, **70**, 97, 149. *See also* Mines and minerals.
- Silvester, Papius, bishop of Macerata, **38**, 215.
- Silvy (Silvie, Sylvi, Sylvy), Antoine, Jesuit, **71**, 136; arrives in Canada (1673), **59**, 306. In Ottawa missions (1674-78), **59**, 69, 221, 306, **60**, 318, **66**, 215; with Winnebagoes, **15**, 248; with Mascoutens and Foxes, **61**, 73, 155. At Tadoussac (1678), **59**, 306, **61**, 157; at Hudson Bay, **58**, 296, **59**, 306-307, **64**, 119, **66**, 77, 215; aids Ibergville, **59**, 306; with northern Algonkins, **62**, 221; with Mistassins, 223; suffers from snow blindness, **65**, 47; at Quebec, **59**, 307, **64**, 119, **66**, 215; death (1711), **59**, 307, **66**, 215; piety, 215-217; sketch, **59**, 306-307, **71**, 153. Writings—extract of letter (1676), **60**, 7, 19, 207-209, **71**, 199; in Montagnais MS., 228, 379-380.
- Simard, Marguerite, marriage, **70**, 307.
- Simeon, Abenaki convert: cured by baptism, **38**, 21.
- Simeon, servant of Jesuits: at Sillery, **27**, 83; at Quebec, **28**, 169.
- Simon, an interpreter: at St. Sauveur, **2**, 281, **3**, 269, **4**, 93.
- Simon, ———, priest: Xavier writes to, **10**, 109.
- Simon, Master, miner with Champlain, **4**, 295.
- Simon, Charles, Jesuit, **71**, 136; arrives in Canada (1662), **47**, 293, 299, 307, 319; illness, 293; officiates, 295, 299; at Three Rivers, 303; returns to France (1663), 307, 319; death (1697), 319; sketch, 319, **71**, 149; writes account of earthquake of 1663, **47**, 319, **48**, 183, **71**, 194; extracts from letters, **48**, 221-223. *Relatio Terræmotus*, **48**, 13-14, 181-223, 292.
- Simon, F., Récollet: at Medoktek, **1**, 15.
- Simony, ———, procuror in parliament, **2**, 161.
- Simony, Mme. ———, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.
- Simony, Marguerite, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 161.
- Simples: of sorcerer, **42**, 175; found on Richelieu Islands, **48**, 165. *See also* Drugs; and Indians: sickness and remedies.
- Sinagaux (Sinagaux Outaouaks, Sinagos), Ottawa clan: speak Algonquian dialect, **50**, 21; Sioux defeat, **51**, 289; unfavorable to Christianity, **54**, 171. *See also* Ottawas.
- Sincembre. *See* Sesambre.

Sinhioto (St. Yotoc, Scioto), Shawnee village, **69**, 171, 177-181; population, 183; tribes at, 298-299; English at, 171, 183; Céloron at, 181-183.

Sinnekens, Dutch appellation of Senecas, q.v.

Siouan stock. *See* Indians: anthropology and ethnology.

Sioux (Scioux, Nadouessi, Nadouchiouek, Nadouesioux, Nadweseronons), principal Siouan tribe: identified, **42**, 296; Algonquian name, **23**, 326; application of name, 326; called "Iroquois of the West," **54**, 191, **55**, 169, **56**, 115; Sioux of the Prairie, **68**, 299, 313.

Location: in upper Mississippi and Missouri regions, **1**, 32, **23**, 326, **51**, 33, **55**, 169, **65**, 173, 187; near Lake Michigan (1640), **18**, 231; direction and distance from Sault de Ste. Marie (1642), **23**, 225; near Winnebagoes (1656), **42**, 221; direction and distance from St. Michel (1658), **44**, 247-249, 325; southwest of Lake Superior (1659, 1670), **28**, 320, **54**, 191; beyond Illinois (1671), **55**, 97. Country — villages and population, **42**, 296, **45**, 163, 237, **46**, 69, **54**, 167, **55**, 97, 169, **58**, 257; tribes of, **45**, 163, **47**, 316; extent of territory, **55**, 209; Du Luth explores, **62**, 274; copper mines in, **66**, 338.

Language: differs from Algonquian and Huron, **23**, 227, **54**, 191, **55**, 171, **56**, 117; resembles Algonquian, **46**, 69; distinct language, **51**, 53; Pierson speaks, **62**, 195; Assiniboines speak, **66**, 107.

Tribal characteristics, etc.: described, **51**, 53, **54**, 191-193, **55**, 97, 169-171, **58**, 257, **71**, 244, 250; practice polygamy, **45**, 237; punishment for adultery, 237; warlike, **49**, 241, **50**, 279, **51**, 53, **55**, 97, 169, **58**, 257; their weapons, **50**, 279, **51**, 53, **55**, 169, **58**, 257; sedentary, **51**, 53; cultivate tobacco, 53; gather wild rice, 53, **54**, 193, **55**, 169; method of building cabins, **51**, 53; compared to Iroquois, **54**, 191, **55**, 169, **56**, 115; adore calumet, **54**, 193; at feasts, 193; use canoes, 193; integrity, 193; do not raise food, **55**, 169; magnanimous, 171; practice idolatry, **57**, 277; berdashes among, **59**, 129, 310; methods of execution, **61**, 137, 269; cruelty, **66**, 289; mythology and religion, **71**, 276-278.

Relations with other tribes: hostile to neighbors (Algonquian), **23**, 326, **51**, 53, **54**, 217, **55**, 97, 167-169, **57**, 203, 207-209, 221, 275, 279, **58**, 257, 285; feared at Lake Winnebago, **54**, 217; massacred, **58**, 255-263. Crees — hostilities with, **23**, 225, **68**, 299. Foxes — war with, **54**, 223, **58**, 49, 65-67; defeated by, 53; defeat, **60**, 199. Hurons — hostilities with, **1**, 33-34, **46**, 143, **54**, 167, **56**, 115, **60**, 211; feared by, **55**, 319. Illinois — hostilities with, **23**, 225, **51**, 47, **66**, 289-291; peace with, **54**, 191. Kickapoos — hostilities with, **54**, 308. Mascoutens — hostilities with, **54**, 229, **55**, 203. Menomonees — hostilities with, **58**, 277. Miamis — hostilities with, **55**, 203. Ottawas — hostilities with, **49**, 241, 249, **50**, 279, **55**, 133, **56**, 115, **57**, 203, 275, **60**, 203. Pottawatomies — feared by, **59**, 165. Sauteurs — send envoys to, **58**, 257. Sinagaux — defeat, **51**, 289.

Relations with whites: (a) Trade with Europeans, **45**, 223. (b) French — Radisson and Groseilliers with (1659), **28**, 320; allied with, **46**, 69. Drive Marquette from Chequamegon Point, **50**, 322; desire Jesuits, **54**, 167; mission to, **65**, 187, **66**, 31, 39; kill Aulneau, **68**, 313, 317, 331, **69**, 39, **70**, 251, **71**, 171. Sioux fear, **54**, 191-193; hostile to, **58**, 289, **59**, 211; attack and murder, **68**, 317, 331, **70**, 251; defeated by, **69**, 39; sue for peace with, 39. Country explored by, **62**, 274; question of trading post among, **65**, 227.

See also Indians: stocks.

Sirême (Syresme), Jacques, Jesuit, **71**, 136; sketch, 165.

Sirens, genii compared to, **54**, 157.

Sirius, calculation of comet relative to, **50**, 71.

Sismondi, Jean Charles Léonard Simonde de, Swiss historian and political economist: *Hist. des Français*, cited, **70**, 315, **71**, 298.

Sisters of the Congregation: educate Algonkin girls, **52**, 261.

Sisters of Mercy, **7**, 287-289, **20**, 125. *See also* Hospital nuns.

Sit. *See* Cid, *and* Drama.

Sitimachas. *See* Chetimachas.

Sitteou (Otsote, Sauthois, Southouis, Sitteou, Sittèoui Akansea, U-zú-ti-ú-hi), Arkansas tribe: identified, **67**, 339; still in existence, **65**, 266; location and population, 125; village, **67**, 319-321; Du Poisson with, 249-251.

Sixtus III., pope: consecrates church of St. Mary Major, **28**, 318.

Skandahietsi, Louis, Huron, pretended ambassador: treachery and punishment, **35**, 47-49, 219-221.

Skandegorthaksen, Martin, Iroquois convert: piety, **59**, 257-269, **63**, 197; death, **59**, 257, **63**, 189.

Skannahokwie, a Loup: naturalized Iroquois, **64**, 81.

Skannud-Haroï, Geneviève. *See* Tous-les-Saints.

Skaouendes, Marie Magdelaine, Iroquois convert: baptized, **54**, 277; piety, 279-281.

Sken'chio, e. probable Neutral village: Neutrals winter at, **38**, 181, 294. *See also* Skenchihronon.

Skenchihronon, Huron appellation of Neutrals, **18**, 235, **38**, 294; location, **8**, 302. *See also* Neutrals.

Skenontons, Huron word for deer, **57**, 299, 319; hunted, 299.

Skia,é, a waterfall: Huron name of Sault de Ste. Marie, **38**, 181, 294; Indians assemble near, 181. *See also* Sault de Ste. Marie.

Skidi (Panismahas), Pawnee tribe: identified, **69**, 301; location, 225, 301; population, 229; customs, 225-227; attitude toward Christianity, 225-227; French trade with, 225-229.

Skins: as covering for cabins, **1**, 257, **2**, 79, **3**, 77, **45**, 239; as door for cabins, **22**, 233. As clothing, **1**, 281, **3**, 75, **5**, 25, **6**, 25, **7**, 13-17, **9**, 173-179, **17**, 39, **35**, 27, **39**, 211-213, **59**, 51, 59; shoes made of, **5**,

Skins (continued)--

127, 9, 175. Eaten, in time of famine, 2, 181, 28, 27, 58, 63; tobacco-pouches made of, 5, 131; dead wrapped in, 6, 129, 8, 259; as present, 10, 249; quivers made of, 15, 246; Indians dress, 37, 41, 71, 286; robes made of, 38, 245; as offerings to manitou, 58, 63, 59, 103, 64, 187, 67, 189. *See also* Fur trade, and Pelts.

Skot. *See* Scot.

Skotache, Mme. ———, dealings with Detroit mission, 70, 23.

Skouatenhré, Catherine, Huron convert: piety and death, 41, 105-107.

Skullcap, made for priest, 32, 67.

Skunk (*mephitis mephitis*; bête puante, enfant du diable): appellations, 38, 241, 67, 305, 344; described, 6, 315, 38, 241, 67, 303-305; in Louisiana, 305.

Sky: invoked by Indians, 10, 159, 161-165, 273, 23, 55, 33, 225, 39, 15, 46, 43, 65, 131, 68, 155; deity resides in, 10, 195; ruler of, 323; in Indian folk-lore, 12, 33-35; Indians revere, 18, 211; "he who is in the," Indian appellation for God, 27, 249; place of fire, 30, 31; punishes traitors, 33, 225; created by genie, 227; "maker of," invoked, 39, 15; progenitors of birds dwell in, 15.

Slafter, Edmund F., editor: Prince Soc. *Champlain*, cited, 1, 307, 310, 4, 258, 5, 288, 291, 13, 271, 27, 315, 41, 258, 71, 246, 337. *Researches regarding Norumbega*, 71, 314.

Slate: in Acadia, 3, 69; near Lake George, 51, 185; in Illinois, 60, 163. Material for arrowheads, 15, 245; imported from France, 48, 237.

SLAVERY: abolished in upper Canada (1793), 69, 301; last public slave sale at Montreal (1797), 301; in lower Canada, 301; books and articles relating to, 301, 71, 306, 319.

Indian: name known by, 69, 301; children sold into, in time of famine, 15, 157; temporary, resulting from loss in gambling, 16, 201; method of securing, 59, 309, 69, 301. Eskimos held as, on St. Lawrence, 2, 293-294, 30, 133; among Iroquois, 2, 298, 12, 273, 28, 297, 31, 71, 81, 34, 117, 135, 35, 255, 39, 63, 183, 189-191, 203-205, 219, 227-229, 43, 293-295, 47, 145, 195, 48, 171, 49, 103, 52, 173, 53, 53, 147, 54, 93-95, 55, 301, 56, 51, 57, 85, 58, 235, 59, 309, 61, 195-199, 62, 63, 67, 79-81, 89, 93, 99, 103, 63, 151, 275, 64, 127, 133, 145, 68, 277-279, 69, 59; among Souriquois, 30, 133; among Ottawas, 54, 177, 191; among Illinois, 191, 237, 59, 121, 127, 309, 62, 213, 64, 221, 66, 263, 67, 171, 68, 205; among Pottawattomies, 54, 219; among Amikoués, 56, 93; among Sioux, 58, 261; among Humas, 65, 151; among northern tribes, 66, 105; among Natches, 68, 149, 169, 175, 199.

Indian, among French: authorized (1709), 69, 301; Bienville possesses, 67, 299; in Illinois, 69, 145, 301, 70, 233; in Louisiana, 69, 211, 301; in Canada, 301.

- African*: origin in Louisiana, **67**, 343; in lower Mississippi valley, **259**, **267**, **281-283**, **303**, **343**, **68**, **167-173**, **223**, **328**, **69**, **31**, **211**, **70**, **245-249**, **265**, **316**; in Illinois, **69**, **145**, **203**, **219**, **70**, **233-235**, **279**, **317**. *See also* Negroes.
- Slawaks, Indian tribe, **46**, **143**.
- Sledges (sleds), **18**, **147**; how made, **7**, **109**; Jesuits use, **18**, **149**; Indians use, **209**, **20**, **247**, **23**, **315**, **24**, **177-179**, **25**, **167**, **27**, **205**, **209**, **31**, **145**, **149**, **153**, **32**, **71**, **37**, **189**; French use, **28**, **155**, **163**, **29**, **25**; at hospital, **32**, **71-73**; dog, Indians use, **64**, **253**; chain for, **70**, **51**; made at Detroit mission, **53**, **67-69**. *See also* Train.
- Sleeves, fur, used by Indians, **7**, **15**, **38**, **247**.
- Slings, used by French children, **13**, **79-81**.
- Slippers: in Jesuit invoice, **66**, **27**; at Detroit mission, **69**, **261**.
- Sluices, Indians construct, for catching fish, **43**, **261**. *See also* Weirs.
- Sluyter, Peter: *Voyage N. York*, cited, **12**, **271**, **71**, **248**.
- Smallpox: Indian remedies for, **20**, **29-31**; Indians suffer from, **1**, **25**, **7**, **287**, **8**, **89**, **207**, **9**, **307**, **14**, **287**, **15**, **237**, **16**, **101**, **18**, **189-191**, **19**, **15**, **79**, **87-91**, **171**, **185**, **197**, **207**, **211**, **223**, **227**, **233**, **245**, **20**, **29**, **21**, **181**, **32**, **253**, **47**, **193**, **205**, **48**, **79**, **83**, **50**, **63**, **53**, **61**, **69-75**, **79-81**, **93-95**, **123-125**, **56**, **155**, **62**, **145**, **63**, **205**, **66**, **247-249**, **71**, **291**; at Three Rivers, **16**, **53-55**; at Sillery, **99**, **101**, **111**; French suffer from, **19**, **99**, **21**, **235**; in English army, **64**, **99**. *See also* Epidemics, and Fevers.
- Smelt (*salmo eperlanus*), a fish: described, **2**, **299**; found near Port Royal, **171**; in Canadian waters, **6**, **271**, **8**, **159**; in lower St. Lawrence, **48**, **155**, **175**; fishery of, **1**, **69**, **3**, **81**, **259**; seals eat, **68**, **85**.
- Smilax pseudo-China. *See* Squine.
- Smith, Benjamin E. (ed.): *Century Cyclop. of Names*, **71**, **353**.
- Smith, Charles C.: "Acadia," **71**, **311**.
- Smith, De Cost: "Mod. Iroq. Witchcraft," cited, **10**, **325**, **63**, **306**, **71**, **278**.
- Smith College, Northampton, Mass., **67**, **337**.
- Smith, Erminnie: *Iroq. Myths*, **71**, **278**.
- Smith, John, English voyager and explorer: at Penobscot, **8**, **287**. *Hist. Virginia*, cited, **8**, **301**, **11**, **275**, **71**, **262**, **326**.
- Smith, John Russell: *Bibl. Amer.*, **71**, **223**.
- Smith, John Y.: "Orig. Amer. Indians," **71**, **269**.
- Smith, T. W.: "Slave in Amer.," cited, **69**, **301**.
- Smith, William H., historian of Canada: uses later volumes of *Journ. des Jésuites*, **27**, **308**, **69**, **282**; notes of, **235**, **302**, **305**. *Canada*, cited, **69**, **304**, **71**, **298**. *Canad. Gazetteer*, **71**, **342**.
- Smith, William R.: *Hist. Wisconsin*, cited, **53**, **302**, **71**, **323**.
- Smithsonian Institution: copper rock in, **50**, **327**; Catlin Indian

Smithsonian Institution (continued)—

Gallery in, **71**, 280. Publications of (reports, etc.), cited, **2**, 298, **15**, 245, 246, **21**, 316, **47**, 316, **63**, 307, **71**, 222, 264, 266, 268, **271**, 281, 283, 285, 286, 295, 316, 320, **331**, 345.

Smoke: as means of signaling, **3**, 267, **56**, 171; annoyance from, **15**, 246, **18**, 17, **56**, 73-77, 83, **58**, 149, **59**, 31-35, 81, **60**, 83, **61**, 123-125, **62**, 219, **65**, 43-49, **68**, 265; injures eyes, **27**, 215-219, **36**, 221, **39**, 109, **51**, 137; meat dried in, **31**, 253; darkens complexion of Indians, **68**, 265.

Smoking. *See* Calumet; Indians: social and economic life; *and* Tobacco-pipes.

Smugglers, deported to America, **68**, 229.

Smuggling, in fur trade, **50**, 324.

Snails, in Acadia, **1**, 69.

Snakeroot: varieties of, **68**, 327; war-medicine made of, 145, 327.

Snakes. *See* Serpents.

Snakes (Indians). *See* Shoshones.

Snares, Indians set, for animals, **37**, 35, **39**, 209.

Snipe, a bird: in Canada, **6**, 271; in Mississippi valley, **69**, 209.

Snows: valued by Indians, **7**, 29; deep, favor hunting, **45**, 61, **49**, 159; in Eskimo country, **45**, 69; abundant, in New France, **48**, 203, **50**, 169; in Ottawa mythology, 289. Our Lady of the — explanation of term, **28**, 318; day of, **8**, 89, **28**, 223, 318.

Snowshoes (raquettes): described, **1**, 247, **5**, 285, **67**, 135; of women, **5**, 285; made by women, **18**, 129, **68**, 111; made by men, **38**, 257; skin used in making, **32**, 269; worn in hunting, **3**, 79, **4**, 193, **57**, 319; moccasins worn with, **7**, 17, **9**, 175, **67**, 135; cords of, eaten in times of famine, **25**, 107, **37**, 261; fatigue in using, **39**, 159, **50**, 133. French use (Jesuits and others), **5**, 127, **21**, 23, **28**, 163, **29**, 17, **32**, 137, **37**, 19-21, 25-27, 31-33, **50**, 131, **53**, 73, **59**, 31, 35, **62**, 219, **65**, 47, **67**, 115; Indians use, **5**, 149, **7**, 111, **10**, 203, **18**, 205, **20**, 293, **24**, 205, **37**, 19-21, 25-27, 31-33, **53**, 83, 113, **59**, 31, 35, **67**, 223-225; furnished to Hurons, **28**, 151, **34**, 63; racing on, **32**, 137; not used by Miamis, **58**, 63.

Snow-shovels, made by Montagnais, **7**, 37.

Snuff, at Detroit mission, **70**, 57. Box, given to Illinois chief, **68**, 213.

Soap, in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 31; at Detroit mission, **70**, 69.

Sober, Hiram Allen, translator for this series, **14-19**, v of each volume, **20-36**, 5 of each volume.

Société des Etudes Historiques: *Bull. rech. hist.*, **71**, 331-332.

Société des Missions Étrangères. *See* Séminaire des Missions Étrangères.

Société Historique, Montreal: publication of, **21**, 312.

- Society for propagating gospel among Indians: organized by Edward Winslow, **36**, 85, 239.
- Society for the Propagation of the Faith: missions, **71**, 309.
- Society of Montreal, **12**, 273. *See* Montreal.
- Socks, elk-skin, Abenakis use, as shoes, **67**, 135. *See also* Moccasins.
- Sokokis (Sokokis, Socoquois, Socoquis), **24**, 183, 311, **46**, 67, **58**, 75, **60**, 133-137, 233. *See* Sokokis.
- Sodalities, societies in Roman Catholic church: at Sault St. Louis, **68**, 273; at Montreal, 281; at New Orleans, **69**, 31; at Quebec, 75; at Vannes (France), **71**, 399.
- Soenres (Soen'res, Soenrese), Oneida chief: envoy, **45**, 81, **50**, 205; conversion and baptism, **1**, 30, **60**, 183.
- Soentiakonk, a Mohawk: at Quebec, **28**, 159.
- Sogarésé (Sogaresse), Jacques, Iroquois convert: piety, **60**, 29-31, 307, **61**, 215-217.
- Sohonchiougoua, Cayuga chief: an envoy, **54**, 263-267; concludes league with Cayugas, 267.
- Sohonetsi, a Huron: slain by Iroquois, **36**, 133.
- Soiehwaskwa, a Mohawk: at Three Rivers, **45**, 91.
- Soionés, Iroquoised Huron: envoy to Hurons, **33**, 119.
- Soirées Canadiennes*, cited, **30**, 305, **65**, 267, **71**, 312, 355.
- Soissons, comtesse — de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Soissons, Charles de Bourbon, comte de: in Catholic League, **2**, 296; officer under French kings, 296; lieutenant-general and governor of New France, 296, **4**, 109; sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157; sketch, 296.
- Sokenda'ti, Huron captive, **44**, 117.
- SOKOKIS (Sokokis, Sokoki, Sokokinois, Sokokiois, Sokoquinois, Sokouckiois, Sokoueki, Soquoquis), Algonquian tribe: historical sketch, **24**, 311; sagamore of, 311. Tribal affinities, **36**, 243; Algonkins call Assokwekik, **28**, 275. Location — on Saco River, **24**, 311; removed to Canada, 311. At mission near Montreal, **58**, 75; at Three Rivers, **60**, 233, **63**, 71; at mission of St. François de Sales, **65**, 187. Route to, **37**, 261. Population — numerous, **37**, 261, **46**, 67. Language — spoken by Abenakis, **24**, 183. Characteristics — sedentary, **37**, 261; compared to Europeans, **60**, 135-137; fickle, **63**, 71; intemperate, 71.
- Relations with other tribes*: Algonkins — hostilities, **24**, 183, **25**, 53, **28**, 171, 205, 275-277, 285, **29**, 53, 83, 211, **37**, 119, **38**, 175, **40**, 201; adjustment of difficulties with, **36**, 103; allies of, 105. Iroquois — allies of, **24**, 295, **25**, 53, **27**, 245; hostilities with, **24**, 311, **28**, 303, **36**, 105, **37**, 97, **49**, 167, **63**, 67; make presents to, **25**, 53, 71; confer with, **28**, 285-287. Mohegans — allies of, **47**, 315. Montagnais — hostilities with, **27**, 79, **28**, 277.

SOKOKIS (continued)—

Relations with whites: (a) French—at Sillery hospital, **24**, 183; ransomed and liberated by, 295, **25**, 53, **71**, **27**, 245, **28**, 279, **31**, 87; attempt to ransom Jogues, 87; promise to aid French against Iroquois, **36**, 101-103; at Quebec, 129; at Sillery, 139-141, **60**, 135, **63**, 69-71; send envoy to, **36**, 141; steal canoe from, 143. (b) English—hostilities with, **60**, 133.

Soldiers: (a) French—arrive in Canada, **26**, **71**, **28**, 316, **46**, 151, **49**, 161, 165, 169, **223**, 229, 249, **50**, 81-83; at Quebec, **11**, 75, **23**, 326, **28**, 241, **36**, 123, **38**, 195, **44**, 322, **46**, 177, 185; sent to Three Rivers, **12**, 207, 213, 245; accompany Algonkins, **21**, 73; Bressani seeks aid of, **23**, 326; sent to Huronia, **26**, **71**, **27**, 89, **28**, 47, **32**, 99, **33**, 253-255, 269, **34**, 59, 131, **35**, 23, 85, 165; return from Huronia, **27**, 277; at Fort Richelieu, **29**, 19, 25, **39**, 159, **64**, 67, 97, 251; at Montreal, **32**, 143, 231, **37**, 113; at Sillery, **36**, 141; return to France, 31; at Yazoo, **67**, 317; at New Orleans, **69**, 31, **70**, 243, 315; at Baye St. Paul, **69**, 83; at Detroit, **70**, 21, 39, 307-309. Engage in fur trade, **27**, 89; Jesuits paid for maintaining, 89; salutes given by, **14**, 267, **27**, 235, **28**, 143, 173, **35**, 31, **68**, 273; accompany Jesuits, **28**, 155, 163, **29**, 17-25, **37**, 19-21; fight between, at Three Rivers, **28**, 189; at wedding, 203; defend shallop, **30**, 177; regaled, **32**, 85; mutiny among, **34**, 39; in religious processions, 53, **71**, 45; work as carpenters, **35**, 33; wounded, in hospital, **36**, 61; expense of maintaining, in Canada, **38**, 63-65; deserters, 169; needed in Canada, **47**, 317, **48**, 249, **62**, 163; Laval confirms, **49**, 165; settle in Canada, **50**, 245, **51**, 159, 171, **53**, 37; ill-treat Indians, **55**, 187-189; review of, **63**, 269; in expedition against Iroquois, **65**, 25; licentiousness, **67**, 73; needed at New Orleans, **68**, 223; killed by Algonkin, 267; in expedition against Natches, 330; sell brandy to Illinois, **69**, 201; at siege of Fort William Henry (George), **70**, 155, 159, 165-167, 173-185, 191; bravery of, 161. *See also* Army. French; Carignan-Salières Regiment, Flying camp, Forts, Garrisons, *and* Militia. (b) Dutch—at Fort Amsterdam, **28**, 105. (c) English—armies of, to invade Canada, **64**, 97.

Soleil, Perrot's: history and description, **66**, 347; picture of, frontispiece, 9, **71**, 218. *See also* Ostensorium.

Solier, François, French Jesuit: translation made by, **51**, 290.

Solomon, Hebrew king: temple of, 9, 91; licentiousness, **16**, 157.

Somali Coast, drug obtained from, **49**, 276.

Sommervogel, Carlos, Jesuit: *Bibl. Comp. de Jésus*, cited, **2**, 287, **5**, 273, **8**, 291, **9**, 313, **12**, 275, **15**, 248-250, **27**, 313, **30**, 303, **32**, 311, **46**, 298, **47**, 317-319, 320, **48**, 297, **49**, 274, **51**, 290, **60**, 322, **61**, 269, 273, **66**, 339, **67**, 341, 343, **68**, 333, **70**, 303, 311, **71**, 223.

Sondaarouhané, Huron convert: pious death, **8**, 137.

Sondacouané. *See* Tsondacouané.

Sondakwa, Thomas, Huron chief: baptized, **26**, 205, 265; piety, 265-269.

Sondatsaa (Tsondatsaa), Charles, Huron convert, **22**, 75, **26**, 185; visits Huron seminarist, **20**, 137-139; ability and virtues, 215; conversion and baptism, 217-221, **21**, 289, **22**, 85, **23**, 83; speech by, **20**, 221-225; piety, 225-229, 295, **22**, 85-89, **23**, 45-49, 53, 83-95, 195-197, **26**, 243; asks aid of Montmagny, **21**, 67, 73; accompanies Jesuits to Huronia, 75; at Quebec, **23**, 81-83; escapes from Iroquois, **26**, 219, 243.

Sondeonskon. *See* Tsondeonskon.

Sondihouâne (Sondihwannen, Sondiouanen). *See* Tsondihwane.

Sondouskon, Joseph, Huron convert: assistant in Congregation, **41**, 173.

Sonnontouan (Sonnonthouan, Sonnontoan, Sonnontouans, Sonnontwan, Sonnontwanne, Sonontoen, Sonontouan, Tonnontouan, Tsonnontouan; Totiakton, Tegarnhies, Theodehacto, Dá-u-dehok-to), term variously applied to country, village, and people of Senecas, **41**, 63; derivation of name, **8**, 293; chief Seneca village, **13**, 270, **14**, 285; location, **8**, 302, **41**, 125, **51**, 293, 295. Captives from, **13**, 45, **41**, 111; captive at, **33**, 95; people of, help restore captive, **41**, 111. Indian from, warns Hurons, **14**, 39; Hurons raid, **29**, 253; threatened by Neutrals, **37**, 97; women of, take refuge with Cayugas, 97; people of, hostile to French, **40**, 163; hunters from, at Onondaga, **42**, 171, 185. Envoys from Cat Nation at, **42**, 177; envoys from, at Quebec, **43**, 99, **50**, 199, **52**, 197; at Onondaga, 163; at Montreal, **52**, 53; allies of French send envoys to, **64**, 37. Band from, in Canada, **50**, 197, **51**, 249; sorcerers burned in, **62**, 99; chief of, killed by Illinois, 213; French attack, **64**, 33; French plan to invade, **65**, 25. River of, **41**, 125; burning spring in, **43**, 261. Jesuits in, **14**, 288, **43**, 307, **52**, 195, **54**, 79, **56**, 27, 175, **61**, 21, 225, 237, **62**, 227; Iroquois from, instructed, **41**, 221; death of convert of, **49**, 109; Jesuits to be sent to, **51**, 83. *See also* Senecas.

Sonnontouehronnons (Sonnontoechronnons, Sonnontoeironnons, Sonnontouaehronnons, Sonnontouaeronnons, Sonnontouaheronnons, Sonnontouahronnons, Sonnontouans, Sonnontoueronnons, Sonnontwaehronnons, Sonnontwans, Sonnontweronnons, Sonnontwe'ronnons, Sonnontw'eronnons, Sonnontwerronnons), Huron appellation of Iroquois tribe, **24**, 311, **33**, 65, 73, 81, 133, **36**, 141, **37**, 97, **38**, 177, 191, **40**, 163, **41**, 73, 79-81, 101, 111, 115, 217, 223, 227, **42**, 177, **43**, 99, 135, 147, 167, 169, 177, 183, 263, 281, **44**, 21, 49, 69, 73, 75, 123, 153, 207, **45**, 243, **46**, 53, 73, **47**, 79, 81, 93, 95, 101,

Sonnontouehronnons (continued)—

III, 113, 205, **49**, 109, 141, 145, **50**, 137, **55**, 75, 81, **59**, 77, 251, **60**, 135, 147, 173, 175, 185, 211, **62**, 163, **64**, 27, **65**, 25. *See also* Senecas, *and* Sonontouan.

Sononkhiaconc, a Huron: slanders Jesuits, **13**, 217, 219; death, 223. Sononresk, Huron convert: baptism and death, **13**, 191.

Sonontoerrhonons (Sonontouanhrronons, Sonontouaronnons, Sonontouehronons, Sonontwaehronons, Sonontwaëronons, Sonontwehronons, Sonontweronons, Sonontouaheronnons), Huron appellation of Iroquois tribe, **8**, 69, 115, 293, **13**, 45, **18**, 233, **21**, 209, 211, 221, **28**, 275, 293, **38**, 61, **42**, 63, 71, **45**, 207. *See* Senecas.

Sonontwan, **47**, 279, 307. *See* Sonontouan.

Soot: as ink, **21**, 31-33; Indians use, as paint, **38**, 251, **70**, 75.

Soquoquis (Soquoquios), **28**, 205, **63**, 67-71, 109. *See* Sokokis.

Soranhes, father of Louis de Sainte Foy: death, **13**, 23-27, 119.

Sorcerers: name given by Jesuits to medicine-men, **1**, 16, **4**, 252, **5**, 285-287; origin and application of term, **12**, 7, **16**, 149; *see also* Indians: medicine-men. Cause sickness and death, **1**, 261, **33**, 199-201, 217, **38**, 35, 41, 45; treatment of, **11**, 203, 261, **12**, 155, 169, **14**, 37-39, **15**, 53, **19**, 83-87, 153-155, 167, 179, **23**, 135, **24**, 213, **30**, 21, **32**, 47, **33**, 219, **39**, 133-137; French regarded as, **12**, 87; Indians accused as, **13**, 155, **14**, 39; Jesuits accused as, **13**, 217, **14**, 53, 99, 253, **15**, 33-35, 45, **16**, 39, 53, 93, 109, 125, 155, 163, **17**, 15, 59, 115-119, 123, 203, 227, 233, **18**, 13, 25, 41, **19**, 91-97, 115, 129, 149, 153, 167, 175, 183, 193-197, 203, 207, 217, 247, **20**, 29-31, 49, 53, 59-61, 73, **21**, 207-227, 235, **24**, 213, **25**, 109, **30**, 227-229, **31**, 73, 267, **33**, 19, 121, **34**, 169, **35**, 131, **38**, 45-47, **39**, 125, 133, 203, 235, **43**, 315, **56**, 61; converts accused as, **23**, 67. *See also* Sorceries.

Sorcerers, Nation of (Nation des Sorciers), French appellation of Nipissings, **5**, 71, 221, 279, **7**, 312, **13**, 233, **15**, 153, **17**, 165, **30**, 143; origin of name, **5**, 219, 288. *See also* Nipissings.

Sorceries (spells): described, **33**, 199, 217; rites of, retained by converts, **3**, 145-147; practiced by Indians, **14**, 229, **17**, 195, **20**, 153-155, 263; Indians fear, 49; Attikamègues renounce, **26**, 81, 99; forbidden to converts, 121; misfortunes ascribed to, **31**, 73, 121, 199-201, **34**, 169, **38**, 45, **39**, 17. *See also* Indians: medicine-men; *and* Sorcerers.

Sore throat, Attikamègue suffers from, **26**, 79.

Sorel, ———, memorandum concerning (1697), **65**, 39.

Sorel (Saurel), Pierre de, captain in Carignan regiment: commands five companies, **49**, 253-255; builds fort Sorel (1664), **12**, 272, **49**, 266, 275; builds fort St. Louis (error for Sorel, or Richelieu; *see* plan of forts, **49**, facing 266), **49**, 253; governor of Richelieu, 175; honors Du Peron, 175; leads army against Iroquois, **50**, 139, 193;

returns to Quebec, 197; marriage (1668), **49**, 275; obtains seigniority of Sorel (1672), 275; at Quebec assembly (1682), **62**, 157; death (1682), **49**, 275; sketch, 275.

Soriquois, **28**, 171, 173. *See* Souriquois.

Sorrel, wild, Indians make medicine of, **22**, 293.

Sotrioskon, Bertrand, Huron convert: death, **26**, 33.

Sotwell (Sotwel). *See* Southwell.

Souart (Souar, Suart), Gabriel, Sulpitian priest: arrives in Canada, **44**, 322; at Quebec, 109, **47**, 289; preaches at parish church, 291.

Souel (Souël), Jean, Jesuit, **71**, 136; arrives in Louisiana, **67**, 341, **71**, 168, **72**, 19; illness, **67**, 261; accompanies Du Poisson, 279, 301; with Yazoos, 317, 341; slain by Natches (1729), 341, **68**, 173, 177, **70**, 247-249; burial, **68**, 217; bell and book found in cabin of, 217; character and ability, 185; sketch, **67**, 341, **71**, 168.

Souharissen, Attiwandaron chief: authority, **8**, 304.

Soul. *See* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion.

Soule, French ball-game: lacrosse compared to, **10**, 327-328.

Soumande, Antoinette, marriage, **65**, 261.

Sounantouan, **69**, 187. *See* Senecas.

Sounds, arms of sea: Parry, sacrifices made near, **10**, 324. Puget, ceremony performed by tribes of, **10**, 320.

Sountwaronons, **29**, 145, 233, **30**, 227. *See* Senecas.

Sourdis, ———, marquise de: aids Jesuits, **1**, 141, 314, **2**, 213, **3**, 169.

SOURIQUOIS (Soriqois, Souricois, Sourikois, Souriquoys; Micmacs), Etechemin tribe: call themselves "Patriarchs," **1**, 163.

Location and population: location—at and near Port Royal (1610), **1**, 73; near sea, 177; about mouth of St. Lawrence, 213; in Acadian peninsula, **2**, 69, 205, **3**, 41, **40**, 189; at Chignecto Bay, **3**, 251; east of Port Royal (1632), **1**, 309; south of St. Lawrence, **18**, 233, **37**, 267; settle at Miscou (1645), **30**, 127; winter at Bon Désir, **68**, 107; route to, by way of Acadian coast, **37**, 261. Population—(1611-12), **2**, 73, **3**, 111.

Language: differs from Armouchiquois, **1**, 308; use hieroglyphics, **3**, 300; understand Montagnais, **22**, 243; compared with Montagnais, **24**, 145; prayers composed in, 149, **30**, 141; Lyonne speaks, **33**, 35; words and phrases, **1**, 177, 305, 315, **2**, 29, 149, 167, 185, 307, **3**, 81, 91, 95-97, 117-119, 123, 133, 211, **17**, 242.

Tribal characteristics, etc.: nomads, **1**, 83, 87, **2**, 73; work performed by women, **3**, 101; practice polygamy, 103, **8**, 167; morals, **3**, 101-105; not thievish, 109, **24**, 151; physique, **8**, 159; intelligence, 159-161; not religious, 161; docility, 161-163; kindness, **2**, 179, **32**, 37; honesty, **8**, 161-163; decency, 165-167; marriage unstable, 167; drunkenness among, **22**, 241, **24**, 151; attitude toward liquor traffic, **22**,

SOURIQUOIS: *Tribal characteristics, etc.* (continued)—

241; canoes made by men, 24, 149-151; musical ability, 28, 33; restore captive women, 40, 189. Occupations—hunting and fishing, 1, 83-85, 3, 101; work of women, 101. Disease among, 1, 177; chief of, 310, 2, 93, 223.

Relations with other tribes: Abenakis, allies of, 12, 274. Algonkians, murder, 28, 171-173. Armouchiquois, hostile to, 1, 105. Bersiamites—hostilities with, 18, 257, 28, 35, 37, 235; peace with, 30, 139, 143. Eskimos—war with, 45, 65, 69; propose war against, 47, 221. Iroquois, massacred by, 30, 305. Malecites, allies of, 12, 274. Montagnais, compared with, 28, 33. Papinachois, killed by Souriquois, 47, 229-231.

Relations with whites: (a) French—De Monts with (1605), 3, 43; friendly to, 2, 49, 71, 165, 207, 253, 261-263, 3, 69-71, 4, 17, 27, 85, 113; desire French, 22, 241; French with, 28, 27, 319. Fur trade with, 2, 169, 181, 201; sell liquor to, 22, 241; at French settlements, 24, 147, 37, 191, 235, 38, 179. Need of missions to, 1, 183; instructed, 71; baptisms among, 6, 2, 87, 135-137, 147-149, 3, 165; call priests "patriarchs," 8, 185; Jesuits with, 4, 269, 24, 149; desire Jesuits, 22, 239; attitude toward Jesuits, 24, 151; steal tobacco from Jesuits, 151. (b) English and Dutch—Souriquois attack, 4, 87. Souris, name of mare, 70, 53.

Soussaki, 57, 281. *See* Sacs.

South Bend, Ind., portage at, 59, 314; fort near, 66, 348.

South Chicago, river at, 59, 314.

Southey, Robert, owner of *Cramoisy Relation*, 28, 310.

Southouis, 67, 319-321. *See* Sitteoti.

Southwell (Sotwel), Nathanael, Jesuit writer: *Bibl. scriptorum*, cited, 3, 287, 71, 223.

Southwest, history, 71, 324-327.

Southwold earthwork (in Southwold township, Ont.), aboriginal fortification, 21, 317; Coyne identifies, 36, 248.

Sowendwanne, a Huron: parleys with Iroquois, 37, 109.

Spain, 27, 313-314, 60, 321, 61, 269; shipping ravages by Drake, 3, 294; difficulties with France, 2, 296; French artisans in, 7, 243; in Thirty Years' War, 8, 306; king issues decrees concerning Indians, 12, 276; West India Company strive to humble, 21, 318; iron mines in, 63, 289; Pensacola restored to (1721), 65, 270; information from, 66, 187; peace with Austria, 67, 337; Louisiana ceded to (1763), 70, 315, 317, 71, 35; cedes Florida to England (1763), 70, 315. Jesuit assistancy of, 59, 307; Jesuits take refuge in, 70, 295-297; Jesuits expelled from (1767), 314, 71, 43; number of Jesuits in (1767), 70, 314; first to recall Jesuits, 315.

Spalding, Rev. H. S., Jesuit: aid from, acknowledged, 72, 11.

- Spaniards (Spanish): explorers and discoverers, **1**, **1**; supposed to be discoverers of Canada, **38**, **227**; names given by early explorers, **45**, **272**, **46**, **301**, **59**, **307**. Settle in Newfoundland, **1**, **1**; in America, **61**, **47**, **147**, **59**, **159**; American possessions, **1**, **205**; not in North, **49**, **71**; hold Porto Rico, **221**; in Florida, **58**, **101**; settle Pensacola (1606), **65**, **270**; in Mexico, **66**, **225**; at St. Louis, **71**, **318**; in Virginia, **326**; wars with France, **1**, **2**; Canada safe from, **9**, **151**; introduce maize into Europe, **11**, **275**; capture French ships, **41**, **211**, **239**, **43**, **85**, **319**; seize Pensacola, **65**, **165**; French receive, **165-167**; fort of, **175**; mines of, **66**, **225**, **293**.
- Spanish Hill, N. Y., Indian site near, **8**, **301**.
- Spears: Indians use, **23**, **177**, **69**, **227**; in fishing, **70**, **103**. *See also* Indians: warfare.
- Spells. *See* Charms; Indians: medicine-men; Sorcerers; *and* Sorceries.
- Spica Virginis*, star in constellation *Virgo*, **50**, **69-71**.
- Spices, not used by Indians, **38**, **257**, **44**, **279**, **283**.
- Spiders, found in edible moss, **50**, **257**.
- Spinning: taught in Paraguay missions, **12**, **276**; occupation of Indian converts, **63**, **205**.
- Spinucci, Hieronymus, inquisitor: approves Bressani's book, **38**, **215**.
- Spirits (supernatural): Indians consult, invoke, and worship, **3**, **131**, **7**, **117**, **9**, **113**, **11**, **255-259**, **12**, **11**, **17**, **13**, **271**, **17**, **153-155**, **20**, **306-307**, **21**, **289**, **31**, **211**, **33**, **227**, **39**, **13-17**, **40**, **239**; souls conveyed by, **12**, **11**; eyes of, **17**; shake medicine-man's tent, **17-21**; gifts by, to first man, **20**, **306**. Good and evil, **2**, **75**, **39**, **13**; of seasons, **6**, **161**, **9**, **308**; of light, **7**, **101**, **117**, **12**, **11-13**, **15-17**, **33**; of air, **9**, **113**, **31**, **211**, **40**, **239**; familiar, **17**, **153-155**; of dead, **21**, **289**; spirit-worship, **71**, **276**. *See also* Ascwandic, Charms, Genii; Indians: medicine-men; Manitou, Oki, Sorcerers, *and* Sorceries.
- Split Rock, Iroquois at, **45**, **153**.
- Spoons: Indians use, **22**, **231**, **63**, **289**; Hospital nuns ask for, **49**, **209**, **50**, **163**, **51**, **113**; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, **27**. Pewter, **50**, **163**, **66**, **27**; tin, **51**, **113**; wooden, **63**, **289**.
- Spraker's Basin, N. Y., Indian site near, **8**, **300**, **51**, **295**.
- Springs, steel: made at Detroit, **70**, **61**.
- Springs (water): burning, **8**, **302**, **43**, **261**, **326**; mineral, of central New York, **259-261**, **325-326**; effect of earthquake upon, **48**, **43**.
- Spruce, hemlock (*Abies Canadensis*): identified, **12**, **269**. In Canada, **9**, **169**; in Iroquois country, **30**, **261**, **31**, **73**; in northern country, **46**, **279**; at Sept Isles, **59**, **57**. Medicinal uses, **12**, **25**, **269**, **13**, **261**, **68**, **73**; wood, used for bows, **15**, **245**; bark, cabins made of, **21**, **87**; floors covered with branches of, **31**, **217-219**.

- Squanto, Sokoki sagamore: burns Saco settlement, **24**, 311.
- Squashes (*citrouilles*): cultivated by Indians, **2**, 298, **10**, 103, **13**, 41, 47, **15**, 153, 159, **20**, 81, **21**, 195, **31**, 51, **40**, 127, **42**, 85, **43**, 183, **47**, 75, 189, **51**, 203, **54**, 189, 207, **55**, 251, **57**, 251, **59**, 129, **64**, 177, 185, **65**, 117-121, 133, 151, 159, **67**, 213; quality, **10**, 103, **43**, 183, **48**, 169, **55**, 251; method of cooking, **15**, 163, **42**, 85; dainty, among Iroquois, **43**, 183; feasts of, **47**, 75, 189, **57**, 251; raised at Montreal, **48**, 169; Illinois dry, **59**, 129.
- Squenguioron, **8**, 302. *See* Skenchiohronons.
- Squier, E. G., antiquarian "Manabozho and Great Serpent," cited, **12**, 270, **71**, 278. *Antiq. New York*, cited, **5**, 293. *Monuments Miss. Valley*, **71**, 269. *Algon. Traditions*, **71**, 278. *See also* Books: sale catalogues.
- Squine (*Smilax pseudo-Chine*): described, **70**, 318; found along Mississippi, 285.
- Squirrel Nation, Algonquian tribe: location, **46**, 289; destroyed by Iroquois, 285, 289-293.
- Squirrel, **6**, 329; Canadian, relative size of, **17**, 243; method of hunting, **6**, 307; dog hunts, **32**, 27; hunted, **37**, 185; as food, **6**, 271; in Indian folk-lore, **10**, 155; robes made of skin, **17**, 243, **33**, 193; used by juggler, **42**, 173; attracted by rattlesnake, **69**, 167-169. Flying—described, **6**, 315-317; found in Canada, **38**, 241. Black—called "black beasts," **10**, 155, **21**, 197, 316; described, **17**, 243; valued for fur, 243, **33**, 193; robes made of skins of, **7**, 13, **31**, 221; cabins covered with skins of, **8**, 131. Variety called "Swiss (Suisse)," **6**, 315.
- Stadacona, Indian village, **2**, 304, **30**, 305; Cartier at, **2**, 304, **30**, 305. *See also* Quebec.
- Stags. *See* Deer.
- Stainville. *See* Choiseul, Étienne de.
- Stanford, ———: *Compend. Geog.*, cited, **71**, 343.
- Stanislas. *See* Kostka, Stanislas.
- Star of the great dog (*Canis major*): observation of comet reckoned from, **50**, 73.
- "Star, sign of," metaphor, **41**, 99, **42**, 81.
- Starlings, in France, **47**, 143.
- Starved Rock, Ill., La Salle at (1682), **57**, 316, **59**, 314.
- Statistics, books on, **71**, 341-342.
- Statutes, Canadian, cited, **71**, 390.
- Staves: exported to Antilles, **50**, 241; Talon promotes manufacture of, 243.
- Stearns, Robert E. C.: "Ethno-Conchology," **71**, 285.
- Steel, **9**, 189; in fire-making, **12**, 272; *see also* fire-making apparatus. At Detroit forge, **69**, 241, 267; sold at Detroit, **70**, 29, 33-35, 49; springs, 61; prices, 61. *See also* Iron.

- Steeple, projected for Montreal church, **64**, 137.
- Stevens, Henry: bids in copy of Thevenot's *Recueil*, **59**, 295. *Historical Collections* catalogue, cited, **51**, 285. *Amer. Bibliog.*, **71**, 223.
- Stevens, John A.: "Eng. in N. York," **71**, 317.
- Stevenson, James: "Card Money in Canada," cited, **69**, 303, **71**, 311.
- Stewart, Charles, land owned by, **71**, 69.
- Stewart, George: "Sources Canad. Hist.," **71**, 311. *Frontenac*, **71**, 337.
- Stewart, Sir James: founds settlement at Cape Breton, **4**, 270; colony expelled, 270, **8**, 311.
- Stickney, Gardner P.: "Ind. Use of Wild Rice," **71**, 282. *Ind. Use of Maize*, **71**, 282. *Perrot*, cited, **53**, 321, **71**, 337.
- Stinkards (Gens puants), appellation of Winnebagoes, **15**, 155, **16**, 253, **41**, 79, 185, **42**, 223; origin of name, **15**, 247, **18**, 231, **38**, 239. *See also* Winnebagoes.
- Stirling (Sterling), Thomas, British officer: friendly to Catholics, **71**, 43; commandant in Illinois, 389; superseded, 389.
- Stockade, Iroquois village defended by, **28**, 131. *See also* Palisades.
- Stockbridge, Mass., Housatonic tribe occupy, **26**, 315.
- Stockbridges (Housatonic), Mohegan tribe: origin of name, **26**, 315; location, 315; chief, 315; history, 315, **71**, 291.
- Stockings: Indian, compared to French, **44**, 293; French, Indians wear, 295, **68**, 265; price at Detroit mission, **69**, 275.
- Stöcklein, Joseph, Jesuit: publishes *Lettres édifiantes*, **66**, 321, 322; death, 321.
- Stoddard, Amos: *Louisiana*, cited, **59**, 312, **71**, 326.
- Stone (disease), unknown to Indians, **38**, 257.
- Stone, Nation of the, **52**, 145, 262. *See* Oneidas.
- Stones: heated — Indians use in cooking, **5**, 97, **54**, 155; for sweat-box, **12**, 23, **13**, 203. Weapons and implements — Indians use, **8**, 41, 313, **11**, 199, **13**, 272, **63**, 291; works relating to, 306-307, **71**, 282-283. As charms — use of, forbidden to converts, **26**, 121; found in animal, **39**, 25. Tobacco-pipes made of, **40**, 135, 207; offerings made to, **44**, 25; precious, worn by Indians, 289; Oneida, **52**, 262. Buildings — at Quebec, **8**, 289; by Dutch, **28**, 311. Quarries — near Quebec, **9**, 163-165; on Christian Island, **35**, 85. Boat for, **9**, 189; sold at Detroit, **70**, 35; for stove, 57; masonry, cost of, 31; age of, **71**, 270.
- Stontrats, Henry, Huron convert: captured by Iroquois, **26**, 35; tortured, 37; escapes, 35-37; recaptured, 37.
- Storehouses: Indian — how made, **3**, 107-109 (*see also* Caches). At Fort Amsterdam, **28**, 107; at Tadoussac, **68**, 29. *See also* Quebec: warehouse; and Warehouses.

- Storks, Sign of the, Cramoisy imprint, **5**, 9, **81**, **6**, 95, **7**, 251, **8**, 203, **14**, 117, **15**, 207, **18**, 51, **20**, 111, **22**, 23, **23**, 259, **25**, 93, **27**, 127, **28**, 257, **30**, 209, **32**, 115, **34**, 71, **35**, 69, **36**, 155, **37**, 125, **40**, 71, **41**, 29, 209, **42**, 21, **43**, 83, **45**, 173, **46**, 195, **47**, 129, **48**, 23, 247, **49**, 187, **50**, 97, 225, **51**, 157, 284, **52**, 115, **53**, 23, **54**, 249, **55**, 233.
- Stoups, copper, for holy water: Hospital nuns ask for, **49**, 209.
- Stoves: at Detroit mission, **70**, 57; pipes for, 57; stone for, 57.
- Strabo, Greek historian: cited, **1**, 85.
- Strachey, William, early Virginia writer: cited, **6**, 329.
- Straits: Anian (misprinted, Auian) — Drake at, **3**, 57; location, 294; origin of name, 295. Bahama — Tracy at, **49**, 223. Belle Isle — Laurentian Mts. border, **5**, 286. Bering — myth of tribes at, **10**, 319. Cabot — Islands near, **1**, 319. Canso (Fronsac) — name, **3**, 300; map, **71**, 360. Detroit — fort on, **62**, 274. Death's Door (Porte des Morts) — why thus named, **56**, 302. English Channel — French name for, **4**, 69, 253; Turnell in, 69; pirates in, **8**, 61, 175. Fronsac (*see above* Canso). Hudson — Cortereal in, **3**, 294; blocked with ice, **45**, 225; French in, **66**, 83. Kara (Ubaigats) — Dutch in, **3**, 181, 299; location, 299. Mackinac (of Lake Huron) — Hurons at, **50**, 322; Allouez at, **54**, 199; island in, **55**, 157; fort and mission on, 319, **70**, 317. Magellan — land beyond, **1**, 61. St. Mary's — Nicolet at, **8**, 295.
- Strangulation, European method of execution, **13**, 75.
- Straw, used for cabins, **57**, 269.
- Strawberries: in Canada, **6**, 271, **38**, 243; in Huron country, **10**, 103; in Iroquois country, **46**, 229, **47**, 75, **51**, 123; on Richelieu Island, **48**, 165; two varieties of, **38**, 243; eaten with grease, **5**, 97; leaves of, eaten during famine, **7**, 201; dried by Indians, **13**, 231; pigeons destroy, **48**, 177.
- Straws. *See* Indians: games.
- Strong, James: *Bibl. cyclopedica*, **71**, 352-353. *See also* McClintock.
- Strong, Moses M.: "Ind. Wars of Wisconsin," **71**, 289.
- Strong, Nathaniel T.: *Seneca Indians*, **71**, 294.
- Stuart, ———, writes to La Brosse, **71**, 57.
- Sturgeon, **58**, 67; at Port Royal, **2**, 171; in American lakes and rivers, **6**, 271, **9**, 167, **36**, 189, **40**, 217, **42**, 73, **48**, 163, 175, **50**, 241, **51**, 65, **54**, 149-151, 217, **55**, 135, 157, **56**, 181, **57**, 293, **58**, 107, 275; different varieties of, **6**, 271, **54**, 151; season for hunting, **3**, 81, **57**, 301; method of catching, **30**, 265, **57**, 301, **58**, 273, **59**, 111, **70**, 103; size, **8**, 19; fishery, **1**, 69, **32**, 99, **34**, 55; carried away by eagle, **33**, 47; dried for food, **48**, 133; Indians offer sacrifice for good fishing, **50**, 289; manitou of, **57**, 273; feasts of, 287, 295; convert makes offering of, 289; convert prays for, 297; glue made from, **68**, 85.

- Styrax (Benjamin, i.e., Benzoin), native of Sumatra, **49**, 296; ingredient of ointment, **51**, 289.
- Suamico (Oussouamigoung), Wis., mission at, **57**, 291.
- Suart (Suar), **44**, 109, **45**, 119, **46**, 179. *See* Souart.
- Subercase, Daniel d'Auger de, French commandant: surrenders Port Royal, **69**, 233; sketch, 302.
- Sublimate, corrosive, **49**, 207, **50**, 161; origin, **51**, 290.
- Subsidies, to Newfoundland colonization company, **4**, 254; upon ships built in Canada, **55**, 322.
- Succotash, origin of, **5**, 282. *See also* Corn, and Sagamité.
- Suckáuhock, **8**, 313. *See* Wampum.
- Suffrages (prayers for dead), **35**, 53, **67**, 245.
- Suffren, Jean, Jesuit author: his "abridgment," **32**, 67; sketch, 311.
- Sugar, **14**, 31, 41, 43, 51, 77, **15**, 69, **41**, 99, **49**, 207, **50**, 161, **51**, 113, **52**, 107, **66**, 25, 29. *See also* Maple.
- Sugar-cane (*Saccharum officinarum*), **67**, 95; brought from Orient to West Indies, 335; introduced into Louisiana by Jesuits, **71**, 381.
- Suicide: among French, **30**, 189, **34**, 51; among Indians, **10**, 81, 145, **13**, 27, 59, **14**, 37, **18**, 27-29, 163-165, **19**, 17, 171, **22**, 257, **24**, 49, **30**, 263, 275-277, **33**, 117, 125-127, **35**, 253-255, **43**, 271, **57**, 165, **58**, 239, **60**, 287, **62**, 63-65, 85-87, 91, **63**, 251.
- Sully, Maximilien de Bethune, duc de: prevents Soissons's marriage, **2**, 296; his opinion of Canadian colonies, 308. *Memoirs*, cited, **2**, 308, **71**, 262.
- Sulphur, **12**, 272, **43**, 261, **45**, 219, **48**, 43, 205.
- SULPITIANS, religious order (*see* St. Sulpice), **50**, 320, **55**, 320, **56**, 39, **64**, 137, 149, **65**, 261, **67**, 245, 339, **69**, 47, 63; established by Olier, **1**, 20, **21**, 312, **43**, 322; arrive in Canada, **12**, 275, **21**, 312, **22**, 318, **43**, 323, **50**, 201, 211, **51**, 177, **52**, 43, 261; Montreal surrendered to, **21**, 312; seigniors of Montreal, **57**, 315, **60**, 129; other possessions, **58**, 295; attempt to render Indians sedentary, **24**, 231; educate Algonkin children, **52**, 261; relations with Jesuits, **15**, 250, **43**, 73, 322, 324, **45**, 269, **50**, 201, **64**, 121, 131-133, 153, **68**, 227; Frontenac's policy toward, **53**, 303, **55**, 322; landgrants by, **12**, 273, **57**, 315, **58**, 295, **64**, 278; relations with ecclesiastics, **64**, 121, 147, **69**, 286; some, captured by English, **64**, 147; kindness to Lamberville, 255; accompany La Salle, **1**, 36; explorations by, **50**, 320-321, **57**, 315; replaced by Récollets, **50**, 326.
- Missions*: Acadia, **71**, 287, 302. Lake of Two Mountains (Oka), **1**, 20-21, 31, **67**, 331, **69**, 225, **70**, 93. La Montagne, **62**, 169, 275, **67**, 339. La Presentation (La Galette), **69**, 155, 295, **70**, 93. Quinté Bay (among Cayugas), **1**, 31, **50**, 326, **51**, 257, 290, **71**, 236, 248. St. Louis (Montreal Island), **67**, 331.

Sulte, Benjamin, Canadian historian: cited. **5**, 275, **6**, 326, **9**, 310, **11**, 278, **21**, 311, **28**, 315-316, 319, **37**, 265, **56**, 303, **71**, 372, 379. Works cited — *Album Hist. des Trois-Rivières*, **4**, 261, **71**, 311. *Boucher*, **28**, 316, **47**, 318, **71**, 244, 337. *Hist. Trois-Rivières*, **4**, 261, **71**, 311. *Mélanges d'histoire*, **8**, 295-296, **71**, 299. *St. François du Lac*, **71**, 311. *Canad.-Français*, **4**, 256, 261, 264, 268, **5**, 283-284, 288-289, **6**, 326, **8**, 294, 300, 306, 309-312, **9**, 305-306, **14**, 287, **27**, 312-313, **32**, 313, **35**, 290, **36**, 244-245, 248, **43**, 322, **44**, 322-323, **45**, 270, **46**, 303, **47**, 315, 317, **48**, 295-296, **49**, 274-275, 278, **50**, 319-320, 324, **53**, 303, **55**, 321, **58**, 294, **59**, 314, **64**, 275, **66**, 347, **67**, 340, 343, **68**, 331, 334-335, **69**, 291, 298, 304, 307, **71**, 298-299, 392-393, 396. *Chron. trifluvienne*, **4**, 261, **5**, 283, **71**, 311. "Bochart and Kerbodot," **71**, 337. "Const. phys. des Canad.-français," **71**, 311. "Fam. Callières," **71**, 337. "Golfe St. Laurent," **71**, 311. "Guerre des Iroquois," **71**, 289. "Interprètes," **71**, 311. "La Durantaye," **71**, 337. "Marie de l'Incarnation," **71**, 337. "Mort de la Salle," **65**, 270, **71**, 337. "Nicolet," **8**, 296. "Organ. milit. du Canada," **44**, 323, **71**, 311. "Orig. des Canad.-français," **71**, 312. "Poutrincourt," **71**, 312. "Prem. seign. du Canada," **71**, 337. "Les Tonty," **71**, 337. "Valley of Grand River," **71**, 312.

Summer (Somers) Isles, **71**, 326. *See* Islands: Bermudas.

Sun: used as compass by Indians, **42**, 45; eclipses, **12**, 31, 73, **58**, 29, **68**, 257; image of, made of porcelain, **42**, 39; personified by Hurons, **5**, 286, **12**, 183; venerated by Algonquian tribes, **3**, 133, **4**, 203, **17**, 73, **51**, 41, 59, **54**, 187, 197, **55**, 179, 215, **56**, 125, **57**, 223, 241, 275, 287, **58**, 181, 273-275, **62**, 199-201; by southern tribes, **65**, 131, **68**, 127-129, 193; invoked, **8**, 296, **13**, 261, **21**, 43, 171, **26**, 69, **28**, 297, **33**, 225, 237, **38**, 277, **40**, 165, **41**, 75, **42**, 55, **50**, 261, 285-287, **51**, 39—why invoked, **39**, 15; named "Jesus," **4**, 201; thanked for good fortune, **31**, 31, **39**, 17, 57, 185; sacrifices offered to, **60**, 219, 227, **61**, 149; calumet presented to, **59**, 115, 119, 131, 135, **65**, 125, **66**, 111; temple of Natches dedicated to, **68**, 193; in Indian rhetoric, **40**, 165, 185, **42**, 77, 85, **59**, 117. *See also* Parhelia.

Sunflower (*Helianthus*): sought by Hurons, **37**, 105; grown in Mississippi, **65**, 129. Seeds—oil made from, **43**, 325; as sacrifice, **42**, 197.

Sunnidale township, Ont., Indian sites in, **20**, 308.

Suppurative, used in hospital, **49**, 207.

Surgeons, **8**, 312, **12**, 205, **28**, 117, 123, **32**, 31, 99, **37**, 113, **38**, 153, 155, **64**, 67, 73, **66**, 63; at French posts, **11**, 129, **27**, 223, 227, **31**, 265, **32**, 37, 99; at Fort Orange, **31**, 97, **40**, 143; on ships, **30**, 131, **36**, 31, **60**, 109; at Quebec hospital, **24**, 183, **36**, 205; treat Indians, **22**, 131-133, **24**, 183, 201, **32**, 243, **47**, 187, 235, **68**, 183; one accom-

- panies De Quen, **28**, 155; furnish *pain bénit*, **30**, 199; bind patients, **32**, 31; among Jesuits (*see* Jesuits); among Indians (*see* Indians: sickness and remedies).
- Surgy, Jacques Philibert Rousselet de: *Memoires géographiques*, **66**, 328-329.
- Surlaville, Michel le Courtois de: *Dern. jours de l'Acadie*, **71**, 262.
- Suronne, Renée, marriage, **38**, 295.
- Susanna, Oneida convert: adopts Milet, **64**, 276.
- Susanne, Abenaki convert, piety, **62**, 45-47.
- Susanne, Montagnais convert: piety, **53**, 62-69.
- Susquehannas (Sasquesahanoughs, Susquehannocks), **8**, 301; identity, **71**, 294. *See also* Andastes.
- Sutherland, James: "Early Wis. Settlement," **71**, 323.
- Suzanne, Abenaki convert: **62**, 131.
- Swallows, near Hudson Bay, **45**, 231.
- Swamps, **48**, 277, **60**, 161, **66**, 97, **111**, **68**, 33.
- Swan (*Cygnus*): in Gulf of St. Lawrence, **1**, 203; near Hudson Bay, **45**, 231; about Great Lakes, **54**, 215, 219, **69**, 257; along Mississippi, **59**, 161, **65**, 73, **66**, 225, **67**, 167, **69**, 145, 209; drops its plumage in warmer latitudes, **59**, 109; hunted, **70**, 59; trumpeter (*C. buccinator*), **56**, 301.
- Swearing (profanity), unknown among Algonkins, **5**, 105, 282-283.
- Sweating, **18**, 131; process described, **6**, 191, **14**, 173, **38**, 253; as therapeutic agent, **1**, 261, **3**, 115, **5**, 105, 282, **10**, 197, **13**, 213, 261, **14**, 51, 65, **32**, 253, **42**, 67-69, **68**, 73-75; a superstitious observance, **10**, 155, **13**, 31, 203-207, **15**, 127, **24**, **71**, **29**, 143, 157, 163; decisions of war adopted in sweat-house, **40**, 181. *See also* Indians: sickness and remedies, and medicine-men.
- Sweden, **33**, 137, **46**, 241.
- Swedes: settlements in North America, **1**, 205, **28**, 109, 314, **38**, 229; visited by Hurons, **33**, 133-135; write to Jesuits, 135-137; do not instruct Indians, 135, 185.
- Sweet-gum tree (*Liquidambar styraciflua*), **66**, 348.
- Swelinck, Jan, engraver, **2**, 300.
- Swine, **43**, 37, **65**, 167; on Sable Island, **2**, 295; wild, in Shawnee country, **47**, 147. Reared by French habitants, **27**, 261, **69**, 89, 145, **70**, 43, 61; by Jesuits, **6**, 71-73, **33**, 255, **35**, 27; by Indians, **66**, 255, **68**, 275. Carried by English naval expedition, **66**, 199. *See also* Lard, and Pork.
- Switzerland: Mennonites in, **28**, 313; intemperance prevalent in, **31**, 171; an ally of France, **70**, 171; its citizens in French army, **15**, 235, **70**, 199.
- Switzler, W. F.: *Hist. Missouri*, cited, **70**, 316, **71**, 323.
- Swivel-guns. *See* Cannon.

Swords, **21**, **25**, **26**, **163**, **44**, **105**, **49**, **69**, **56**, **161**, **68**, **65**.

Sycamore, American (*Platanus occidentalis*), called "cotton-tree, **69**, **297**.

Sylleri, **38**, **231**, **40**, **61**. See Sillery.

Sylvain, L. P., librarian: aid from, acknowledged, **1**, **xii**, **4**, **4**, **41**, **251**.

Symony, ———, sponsor in baptism, **2**, **159**. See Rouelle, and Simony.

Syndic, procuror, of Quebec, **38**, **183**, **43**, **321**; election, **27**, **311**, **30**, **183**, **187**; office abolished (April, 1662), **47**, **279**.

Syracuse, N. Y., **41**, **255**, **51**, **293**.

Syresme, **71**, **136**. See Sirême, J.

Syringe, desired by Jesuits, **66**, **29**.

Syrups, used at hospital, **49**, **207**, **51**, **113**, **52**, **109**.

TA,AKENRAT, Pierre, Iroquois convert: captured by Hurons, **37**, **109**; burned at stake, **111**.

Tabagie. See Indians: feasts.

Tabittee (Abittibi) Indians: relations with white men, **61**, **269**.

Table-covers, of deerskin, **67**, **259**.

Tabouret, ———, member of Company of New France, **25**, **79**.

Tachard, ———, Jesuit: returns to Indies, **64**, **239**.

Taché, E. E., Canadian official: cited, **27**, **315**; aid from, acknowledged, **4**, **4**.

Taché, Joseph Charles, Canadian antiquarian: researches, **5**, **296**, **10**, **319**; biography, **71**, **335**; cited, **5**, **293-294**, **8**, **304**, **10**, **328**, **17**, **242**, **20**, **305**, **30**, **305**. *Forestiers*, **71**, **355**. "Islet au Massacre," **71**, **312**.

Tacks: sold at Detroit mission, **70**, **21**; price, **69**, **277**.

Tadourneau, ———, French ship-captain, **43**, **51**, **59**, **44**, **105**, **117**, **46**, **183**.

TADOUSSAC (Tadousac, Tadousak, Tadoussacq, Tadoussak, Tadasak), **1**, **7**, **83**, **2**, **308**, **5**, **103**, **207**, **284**, **6**, **151**, **7**, **61**, **67**, **171**, **211**, **213**, **307**, **8**, **17**, **45**, **53**, **61**, **63**, **291**, **296**, **9**, **71**, **143**, **161**, **189**, **227**, **251**, **11**, **199**, **215**, **12**, **153**, **155**, **183**, **187**, **245**, **14**, **129**, **181**, **215**, **221**, **18**, **205**, **20**, **153**, **21**, **81**, **83**, **87**, **91**, **95**, **101**, **105**, **117**, **22**, **235**, **303**, **319**, **24**, **23**, **37**, **53**, **55**, **133**, **147**, **161**, **171**, **25**, **19**, **109**, **147**, **209**, **26**, **131**, **155**, **27**, **147**, **28**, **205**, **235**, **30**, **139**, **179**, **181**, **189**, **193**, **305**, **31**, **209**, **233**, **237**, **32**, **205**, **261**, **273**, **35**, **43**, **233**, **273**, **36**, **117**, **139**, **225**, **37**, **107**, **169**, **211**, **213**, **217**, **233**, **38**, **169**, **173**, **231**, **40**, **61**, **245**, **41**, **189**, **197**, **42**, **251-255**, **285**, **301**, **43**, **31**, **35**, **43**, **45**, **51**, **55**, **61**, **44**, **95**, **97**, **105**, **119**, **203**, **219**, **237**, **239**, **45**, **95**, **103-109**, **119**, **149-153**, **159**, **161**, **211**, **217**, **223**, **46**, **71**, **73**, **107**, **109**, **173**, **179**, **205**, **251-257**, **269**, **275**, **281**, **293**, **304**, **47**, **149**, **153**, **167**, **217**, **229**, **291**, **293**, **301**, **305**, **309**, **317**, **48**, **43**, **61**, **71**, **233**, **237**, **279**, **49**, **29**, **59**, **159**, **169**, **173**, **50**, **21**, **35**, **77**, **79**, **85**, **117**, **193**, **201**, **51**, **59**, **75**, **267**, **273**, **52**, **217**, **219**, **223**, **53**, **27**, **59-63**, **69**, **83-87**, **91**, **54**, **127**, **56**, **87**, **149**, **151**, **171**, **211**, **301**, **302**,

57, 318, **58**, 296, **59**, 27, 29, 49, 57, **60**, 217, 257, 318, **61**, 75-79, 157, 270, **63**, 113, 249, 255, **65**, 49, **68**, 33, 55, 99, 109, 115, **69**, 111; names, **2**, 302, **29**, 123; situation, **22**, 203, **37**, 183, **38**, 231, **47**, 221, **48**, 203-305, **51**, 277, **68**, 79.

Description and history: described, **29**, 123, **68**, 29; its harbor, **5**, 21, **37**, 183, **68**, 29; adjoining country described, **21**, 93; fisheries, **32**, 93, **36**, 129, **42**, 283, **46**, 173, **49**, 159, **69**, 95, 99; tribes near, **2**, 303, **16**, 99, 141, **18**, 111, 171, 227, **20**, 185-187, 193, 209, **35**, 273; a rendezvous for Indians, **22**, 133, 219, 225, 231-233, **23**, 327, **29**, 139, **33**, 19, 35, **36**, 129, **37**, 191, 237, **41**, 189, **46**, 179, **68**, 113, **69**, 99-101; a center of trade, **1**, 16, **2**, 302, **4**, 207, **8**, 45, 312, **21**, 97, **24**, 155, **28**, 201, **35**, 57-59, 289-290, **52**, 219, **63**, 259, **68**, 27, 81, **69**, 95, 105-107, 115, 125-127—warehouse, 101, 105-107, 121; ships at, **5**, 203, **9**, 169, **18**, 235, **21**, 93, **23**, 287, **24**, 127, 143-145, **26**, 115, 137-139, **27**, 139, **28**, 213, 219, **32**, 87, 99-101, 105, **47**, 293; population, **29**, 123; value of trade, **32**, 103. Liquor traffic, and its regulation, **6**, 253, **22**, 243, **51**, 269; Indians slain at, **8**, 41; Hurons visit, **16**, 229, **36**, 129; nuns stop at, **16**, 69, **18**, 75; prison needed at, **35**, 269; attacked by Iroquois, **46**, 173, 179, 287, **47**, 107; abandoned, 175; effects of earthquake at, **48**, 49-51; epidemic, **69**, 97; Montagnais of interior should be removed to, 99, 113; forge at, 101-105; church, 137-141, 292; Coquart's tomb, **71**, 172.

Ta,echiaten, a Huron: dealings with Detroit mission, **69**, 249, 263.

Taehatentaron (Tahententaron), **17**, 241, 242, **19**, 272; location, **17**, 241, **34**, 256; captive tortured at, **17**, 101; Jesuits visit, 99. *See also* Jesuits: missions—St. Ignace I.

Taensas, southern tribe, **65**, 131; racial affinities, 268; location, 135, 267; temple burned, 137.

Taffanel, **71**, 117. *See* La Jonquière.

Taffeta, **42**, 273, 287, **43**, 139, **59**, 189, **63**, 243.

Tahonta, enrat, Huron tribe, **36**, 245; reputation among other tribes, **17**, 89; mission among, **26**, 293-313; aid Neutrals against Iroquois, **36**, 119; surrender to Senecas, 141, 179; incite Senecas against Mohawks, 143.

Taierhensere, his widow robbed, **67**, 69.

Taieron, Louys, Huron convert: letter signed by, **41**, 173.

Taiaeronk, Louis, Huron chief: speech by, **36**, 215-221.

Tailhan, Jules, Jesuit: editor of Perrot's *Mémoire*, **5**, 290, **10**, 321, 327, **23**, 328, **55**, 321, **58**, 296, **71**, 258.

Takiet: his dogs kill a cow, **69**, 269.

Takoulguehronnons, conquered by Iroquois, **42**, 197.

Takwatchisenapeou, François, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 63.

Talard (Tallard), ———, Jesuit brother, **66**, 135; requested to send pictures to missionaries, **67**, 323.

- Talbot Road, Ont., follows Indian trail, **36**, 248.
- Talianus, Joannes Baptista, vicar of Inquisition at Macerata, **38**, 215.
- Tallow, **69**, 243, 245, 267, **70**, 187; in candles, **67**, 89; flavors sagamité, 293; paints mixed with, **70**, 95; shipped to New Orleans, **69**, 213; sold at Detroit mission, **70**, 41, 47, 61; price, **69**, 245; offered to spirits, **64**, 233-235. *See also* Fat, and Grease.
- Talon, Jean Baptiste, intendant of New France, **47**, 271, 309, 314, **49**, 167, **50**, 83, 109, 141, 157, 185, 189, 191, 201, 209, **51**, 219, 241, 290, **53**, 53, 303, **54**, 277, **55**, 293, 315, 320, **56**, 159, 161, 277, 283, **57**, 21, 25, 71, **58**, 295; his instructions, **50**, 327; arrives in Canada, **49**, 167, **50**, 83; develops resources and commerce of country, 239-243, **51**, 171; relations with Jesuits, **49**, 173, 181, **50**, 215; views concerning fur-trade monopoly, **49**, 278; honors memory of queen regent, **50**, 107-109; interest in Quebec hospital, **51**, 107; land-grants by, **5**, 284, **35**, 290, **49**, 275; sponsor in baptism, **50**, 217, **54**, 273, 277; promotes education of Indians, **51**, 173; returns to France, 171; writes to Garakontié, **52**, 163; sent back to Canada, **53**, 27, **55**, 105; shipwrecked, **53**, 27, **55**, 105; brings Récollets to Canada, **53**, 303; Jesuits send him specimens of copper, **54**, 163; searches for copper mines, **50**, 324; takes possession of Northwest (*see* St. Lusson), **54**, 255; plans and undertakes explorations, **34**, 247, **55**, 235, **56**, 149, **58**, 93, **59**, 87-91; encourages shipbuilding, **55**, 322; seizes St. Pierre Island, **63**, 306; superseded, **59**, 316; leaves Canada, **55**, 235; term as intendant, **71**, 117; sketch, **49**, 275; ability, **50**, 157.
- Tamahnous, black, a superstitious rite, **10**, 320.
- Tamaroas (Tamarois, Tamarouas, Tamarouha, Tamarous, Tamarais), Illinois tribe, **1**, 35, **64**, 161, **65**, 71, 103, 105, **66**, 37, 57, 121, 131, 257, 267; location, **64**, 278, 280; settle Cahokia, **65**, 264; punished by French for insult to cross, **66**, 265.
- Tamarinds, Hospital nuns ask for, **52**, 109.
- Tambourine, used by medicine-men, **20**, 306, **47**, 181, **70**, 151. *See also* Drum.
- Tamburini, Michelangelo, general of Jesuits, **66**, 121, 135, 143; sketch, **68**, 335.
- Tameriskau, **36**, 99. *See* Islands: Damariscove.
- Tamourat, Paul de, Attikamègue chief: piety, **29**, 111.
- Tamu, Carib hero, **5**, 286.
- Tandehouaronnon, mountain in Huronia, **13**, 227.
- Tandihetsi, a Huron: at Quebec, **28**, 147-151; with Mohawks, 149, 155; gift of Ursulines to, 167.
- Tandoutaionk, an Indian: sent to Druillettes, **36**, 139.
- Tandoutsahoronc, a Huron, **13**, 153, 155, 177.
- Tandoutsont, Laurent, Huron convert: saves missionary's life, **30**, 101; pious death, 103-105.

- Tangouaen, Algonkin village: a refuge for fugitive Hurons, **30**, 87.
- Tanguay, abbé Cyprien, Canadian antiquarian: *Dict. généalogique*, cited, **2**, 308, **4**, 268, **5**, 283, **8**, 311, **11**, 278, **27**, 314, **28**, 316, 319, **30**, 304, **32**, 313, **36**, 246, **37**, 265-266, **43**, 321-323, **45**, 270-271, **46**, 302-303, **47**, 315, 318, **50**, 320, **51**, 289, **56**, 303, **62**, 273-274, **65**, 266, 269, **66**, 341, **67**, 332, **68**, 328, 331, **69**, 293, 308-309, **70**, 305-306, **71**, 336-338. *Fam. Canad.*, cited, **67**, 334, **71**, 338. *Lauberivière*, **71**, 262. *Répertoire du clergé*, cited, **69**, 304, **71**, 158, 312. *Trav. les régistres*, cited, **71**, 158, 312.
- Tangwaenronnons, Algonquian tribe: location, **36**, 247; defeated by Iroquois, 131.
- Tanner, H. B.: "Early Days in Kaukauna," cited, **54**, 307, **71**, 323.
- Tannery: at mouth of Ohio, **65**, 268; seal-oil used in, **68**, 83, 89.
- Tantaqué, an Indian, **12**, 271.
- Taogrias (Taogarios), Algonquian tribe: location, **65**, 266; allied to Mohegans, 115; trade with English, 115, 266; kill French, 265-266.
- Taondechoren, Joseph, Huron convert: piety, **30**, 47, 83; virtues, **37**, 171-181; captive among Iroquois, 177; drowned, 105, 107, 169.
- Taondechoren (Taondechorend, Thaondechoren, Thaondéchoren), Louis, Huron convert, **50**, 211, **55**, 299; piety, **52**, 237-239, **55**, 267-269, **57**, 75-77, **58**, 135, 149-151, 197-199, **60**, 79-81, 307; a dogique, **55**, 277.
- Taorhenché, a Huron: sickness and death, **17**, 145-153.
- Taouchkaron, Jean, Iroquet chief: baptism and piety, **31**, 283.
- Taounyawatha, Iroquois hero, **5**, 286. *See also* Hiawatha.
- Taper, **26**, 115, **28**, 143, **42**, 265, **49**, 207, **51**, 115; a coil of wax, **47**, 295, **48**, 225; given to dignitaries, **28**, 157, **34**, 41, **46**, 161, **72**, 14; offering of, **50**, 185 — described, 323. *See also* Candles.
- Tapestries, **23**, 211, **31**, 247.
- Tar: should be made at Malbaye, **69**, 83-85; sent to New Orleans, 213.
- Taratouan (Taratwane), Huron chief, **9**, 271; at Quebec, **12**, 45; defends Jesuits, 89; captured and burned by Iroquois, 97-105, 207, 211, 215, **17**, 63.
- Taretandé, Huron chief: slanders Jesuits, **13**, 215-219; death, 223.
- Tarihia, Christine, Huron convert: death, **23**, 241.
- Taronhiawagon (Tarenyowagon, Taronhiaouagon, Tarohiaouagui), **8**, 302, 303, **42**, 197, **54**, 65, **55**, 61. *See also* Tha-ron-hya-wá'-kon.
- Tarratines (Tarentines; Penobscots, Pentagouetch), Algonquian tribe, **2**, 292, **18**, 233, 260; location, **1**, 10, **2**, 293, **12**, 274; hostile to Bashaba, **3**, 297; St. Castin lives with, **63**, 299; history, **71**, 313; language, word from, **2**, 37. *See also* Etechemins, and Abenakis.

- Tartarin, René, Jesuit, **71**, 136; arrives in Louisiana, **72**, 19; expected at New Orleans, **67**, 277; curé at Kaskaskia, **70**, 233; sketch, **67**, 342, **71**, 169.
- Tartars, conjectured to have come to North America, **68**, 233.
- Tartas, ———, Jesuit provincial of France, **64**, 155-157, 237.
- Taruentutunum, **34**, 254. *See* Arontaen.
- Taschereau, Gabriel Elzear, member of commission of inquiry, **71**, 93.
- Tassé, Joseph: "Charles de Langlade," cited, **69**, 299, **71**, 338.
- Tassels, worn on hats, **32**, 285.
- Tatham, William: *Tobacco*, cited, **10**, 328, **71**, 349.
- Tatmagouche, N. S., copper at, **3**, 296.
- Tattooing. *See* Indians: ornaments.
- Taupin, an ox, **70**, 53.
- Taurus, a constellation, **50**, 73.
- Taverns, **47**, 317; at Three Rivers (1657), **43**, 77; at La Prairie, **63**, 181, 199 — forbidden by Frontenac, 201; kept by traders, **65**, 195; Indians tempted at, **66**, 157. *See also* Liquor traffic.
- Tawichkaron, Algonkin chief: at Montreal, **29**, 145.
- Tawis'kara' (Tawiscaron), Huron-Iroquois divinity: birth, **10**, 129; death, 131; myth interpreted by Brinton, 323.
- Tawiskaron, Jean, Huron chief: captured by Iroquois, **30**, 235, 245; his courage, 239.
- Taxes: how levied in France, **16**, 255; imposed for fortifications of Montreal, **67**, 53; Canadian provinces restricted in right to levy, **71**, 392.
- Taxous, Abenaki chief: Bégon's advice to Rale concerning, **67**, 59-61; seized by English, 334.
- Tay township, Ont.: settled, **5**, 295; mission sites in, 295-297, **10**, 319, **17**, 242, **19**, 269-271, **33**, 272, **34**, 252, 255.
- Tchactas, **68**, 165. *See* Cha'htas.
- Tchakabech, legend of, **12**, 31-35; compared to "Jack and the bean-stalk," 270.
- Tchames, Emery, convert at Tadoussac: piety, **22**, 225-227.
- Tchatchoumas (Chactioumas), Maskoki tribe: location, **68**, 330; attack Koroas, 217.
- Tchicachas, **68**, 187, 201, 217. *See* Chicisas.
- Tchigigoutchéou, weather god: Mistassins worship, **68**, 43.
- Tchikakas, **68**, 309, **69**, 29. *See* Chicisas.
- Tchimaouirineou, Baptiscan, Algonkin convert: baptism and death of son, **6**, 129-133; chief of Algonkins, **12**, 167.
- Tchipakouch, Augustin, Algonkin convert: slain by Iroquois, **30**, 249.
- Te Deum*: sung for birth of Louis XIV., **15**, 219; at Quebec, **40**,

- 149; after failure of English expedition, **66**, 201; after escape from shipwreck, **70**, 295; in Illinois, **71**, 43.
- Teal, a bird: abound on islands, **5**, 99; abound in Canada, **6**, 271, **9**, 165; on Green Bay, **56**, 121, **59**, 99; in Mississippi valley, **67**, 169, **69**, 145, 209.
- Teanaustavé (Teanaostaiaë, Teanaostraiæ, Teanaustaiaæ, Teanaustaïé, Teanaustayaé, Teanausteaiaæ, Teanausteiyaé, Teanostaë, Teanostahé, Teanosteae; St. Joseph), Huron village, **12**, 113, 272, **13**, 27, 125, **17**, 241, **19**, 133, **21**, 316; Jesuit name for, 205, **23**, 241; importance, **15**, 141, **17**, 59, **19**, 185; location, **8**, 294, 303, **13**, 269, **34**, 247, 254, **39**, 239-241, **71**, 139; population, **13**, 270, **34**, 87; Jesuits at, **8**, 307, **16**, 239, **17**, 11, 47, 61, **23**, 241; residence removed to, **15**, 41, **17**, 59; Jesuits persecuted at, **19**, 183; Iroquois attack and destroy (1648), **1**, 26, **5**, 290, **34**, 99, **39**, 239-241; refugees from, **34**, 99.
- Teandeouiata (Teandeouihata), Huron village, **8**, 89; location, **34**, 254; burned, **8**, 95. *See also* Toanché.
- Tea, onto'rai, Petuns winter at, **38**, 181.
- Teaouché, Joseph, a Huron: conversion and baptism, **19**, 203-207.
- Tearachia'kwa, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **36**, 133.
- TeArenhont, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **38**, 171.
- Techiroguen, Onondaga fishing village, **51**, 294; Jesuits at, **57**, 29, 317.
- Technogeography, article relating to, **71**, 286.
- Technology, article relating to, **71**, 287.
- Tectosages, tribe of Volcæ in Gaul: origin of name, **1**, 310.
- Tecumseh, Shawnee chief: league of, **71**, 293.
- Teeth, Indians blacken, **65**, 145, 153.
- Tegahoiatiron, Oneida chief, **64**, 93.
- Tegakwita (Tegah-Kouita, Tegakouita, Tekakwitha), Catherine, the Iroquois saint: conversion, **1**, 30, **62**, 275; at Sault St. Louis, 275-276, **63**, 199, 302; piety, **62**, 177, 276; death (1680), **59**, 316, **62**, 177, 276, **63**, 149, 155, 171, 191, 215-217; invoked, 223, 229-231, 241, **64**, 155, **65**, 31-33; removal of body, **63**, 241; masses for, 243; pilgrimages to tomb of, **62**, 276, **64**, 155, **65**, 31-33, **68**, 271-273; missionaries write life of, **59**, 316, **60**, 323, **62**, 276, **63**, 143, **64**, 125; biography, **62**, 275-276, **71**, 247, 332. Portrait, **62**, 8, 176, **65**, 31, **66**, 313, 315, **68**, 265-267, **71**, 210.
- Teganissoren (Niregouentaron), Onondaga chief: identified, **62**, 153; messenger of Lamberville, 151-153; sketch, 273.
- Tegannahkouahsen, Jean, Iroquois convert: pious death and burial, **53**, 167-175.
- Te gannonchiogen, an Oneida: captured at Three Rivers, **44**, 119; returns to Oneida, **45**, 91.

- Tegarihogen (Te Garihogen, Teharihogen, Teharihoguen, Thearihogen), Mohawk chief: secures Poncet's release, **38**, 195-197; tries to entice Hurons from Quebec, 199; envoy, **43**, 47, **44**, 123, 129, **45**, 79, 87, 91, 95; leads warriors, **44**, 205; at Three Rivers, **45**, 79.
- Tegarnhiés, **8**, 302. *See* Sonnontouan.
- Tehaionhacoua, Iroquois chief, **42**, 103.
- Tehandoutasen (Tehandoutason), Iroquois chief: at Three Rivers, **36**, 121; leads war-band, **37**, 97.
- Tehannonrakouan, a Huron: killed by Andastes, **42**, 189.
- Tehaontiaiehen, Iroquois village, **38**, 179.
- Teharihogen (Teharihoguen). *See* Tegarihogen.
- Teharonhiagannra, Iroquois name for missionaries, **8**, 291, **17**, 242, **55**, 297, **56**, 43.
- Teharonhiaouagon. *See* Tha-ron-hya-wā'-kon.
- Tehepimont, station in Hudson Bay region, **56**, 185.
- Tehoa'chia'kwan, Louis, Huron convert: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 95-97.
- Tehoachiaikwan, Martin, Huron chief: piety, **26**, 273-275.
- Tehoatirhon, Iroquois chief: envoy to Quebec, **38**, 183.
- Tehonande'ton, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **35**, 59.
- Tehondakwae, Joseph, Iroquois convert: baptized, **21**, 169-171.
- Tehondecouan (Tehondeguan), Noel, Huron convert: pious death, **13**, 191, 209.
- Tehonrressandeen. *See* Tha-ron-hya-wā'-kon.
- Tehorenhacgnon, Huron medicine-man, **10**, 47, 59, **13**, 235, 259; accuses Jesuits, **10**, 37, 43; practices of, **13**, 237-243; failure of prophecies, **14**, 51.
- Tehoranhiongo, François, Seneca convert: piety, **55**, 75-79.
- Teientoen, Joseph, Huron convert: baptism and death, **13**, 127.
- Tejas, **59**, 307. *See* Theguaio.
- Tekakwitha, **71**, 332. *See* Tegakwita.
- Tekderimar, error for Tekwerimat, **20**, 309.
- Tekouerimat, Theodore, Montagnais convert: pious death, **53**, 61-67. *See also* Negabamat, *and* Negaskouat.
- Tekwerimat (Takwirimath, Tecouerimat, Tecouërimat, Tekouerimat, Tekwerimatch, Tekwirimaeth, Teykorimat, Thekwarimat), Noël, Algonquian chief, **20**, 309, **24**, 29, 69, **25**, 135-153, 171, 173, **30**, 165, **36**, 103, 129, 139, 141, 193, 227, **37**, 7, 77, 79, 151, 153, 259, **38**, 61, 65, 67, **40**, 189, 197, 199, 209, **41**, 181, **49**, 235, 237, **50**, 119, 121, **52**, 223-227, **60**, 251, **62**, 33, 49, **71**, 191; appellation of Noël Negabamat, **35**, 247. *See also* Negabamat, *and* Negaskouat.
- Telescope: Jesuits give to Bourdon, **28**, 143; invented by Jakob Metz, 314; called *lunette de Holland*, 314.
- Tellier, Pierre. *See* Le Tellier.

- Temeriscau (Tameriskau). *See* Islands: Damariscove.
- Temples: of Tonicas, **65**, 135; of Taensas, burned, 137. Of Natches—**65**, 139, 149, **68**, 135, 145, 149; described, 123-125; struck by lightning, 139; offerings made to, 139; reverence for, 139-141; French and allies seize, 193. Of Humas, described, **65**, 147.
- Tendoutsaharoné, a Huron: friendly to Jesuits, **13**, 231; exhorts pagans, **14**, 73.
- Tennis, a game: origin, **5**, 285; similar to crosse, **10**, 326; slippers (shoes), moccasins compared to, **31**, 71, **36**, 33, **44**, 293; played in France, **35**, 145; history and rules, **71**, 354. *See also* Indians: games.
- Tentenhawita, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **36**, 149.
- Tents (tabernacles), of medicine-men, **12**, 17-21, **31**, 211, 243, **35**, 229-233, **37**, 237, **40**, 239; used by travelers on Mississippi, **70**, 285.
- Te, o'chanontian, appellation of tribe or village, **38**, 181.
- Teóchiawenté, an Ottawa: at Quebec, **38**, 181.
- Teondechoren (Taondechoren, Teondechorren), Joseph, Huron convert, brother of Joseph Chihwatenhwa: baptism, **21**, 149-151, **22**, 275; takes name of brother, **21**, 151, **23**, 75; handles fire with impunity, **21**, 151-153; piety, 155-157, **22**, 275, **23**, 59, 75-77, **26**, 233-243; captured by Iroquois, **22**, 275, **24**, 281; escapes, **23**, 297-299, **24**, 281-285, **26**, 183, 233; deaths of relatives, **23**, 59; baptizes child, 87; cited, **26**, 195-197; wounded by Iroquois, 237-239.
- Teoronhiongo, François, Huron convert: piety, **54**, 87-93; receives Frémin, 121.
- Teotegouisen, an Iroquois: buried at Three Rivers, **42**, 103.
- Teoto'ndiaton (Teotongniaton, St. Guillaume), Neutral village: location, **21**, 317-318; Jesuit name for, 225; Jesuits at, 225; captured by Iroquois (1651), **36**, 141, 248.
- Teotonharason (Teotanharason, Tiotonharason), Madeleine, Onondaga convert: baptism, **42**, 141-145; piety, 115, 141-143; conversion and baptism of relatives, 115, 127, 131, 141-147, **44**, 37-39; death, 37.
- Téouachégnien (Teouachennien), Catherine, Huron convert: piety, **58**, 139, **60**, 45-47.
- Teouatiron (Tewathiron, Thewathiron), Joseph, Huron seminarist: at Three Rivers, **12**, 93; leaves seminary, 95-97; reported captured by Iroquois, 99; escapes, 101-103, 209-211, **14**, 161; furnishes information to Jesuits, **12**, 113; baptized, **14**, 161; character, 239; sent back to Quebec, 251; sent to Huronia, 243, 255; instructs Indian, 255-257; advises tribesmen, **16**, 169; falls into vice, **21**, 173-175; pious death, 175.
- Tequeunokuaeye. *See* Ossossané.

- Terceira (Tercere), one of Azores: De Chaste at, **2**, 306.
- Terceras, name for Azores. **3**, 13.
- Terese. *See* Thérèse.
- Ternaux-Compans, Henri: *Bibl. Américaine*, cited, **1**, 299, 301, **3**, 288, **4**, 250, **71**, 223.
- Terre Blanche, concession near Natchez: Des Noyers, manager of, **68**, 327; Le Blanc owns, 327.
- Terre du domaine, term explained, **65**, 271. *See also* Seigniories.
- Terrien, Jacques, a priest: cited, **41**, 257.
- Terrier (Terrien), ———, French ship-captain, at Quebec, **35**, 55, 291.
- Terrouërmant, Michel, Abenaki chief, **69**, 73.
- Tersate, Dalmatia, Santa Casa at, **18**, 256.
- Tertre, ———, sieur du, at Quebec, **45**, 107.
- Tertullian (Tertullianus), Quintus Septimius Florens, early Christian father: cited, **33**, 225, **52**, 141, **57**, 91, **58**, 217.
- Tessier, Urbain, *dit* Lavigne: house burned, **36**, 125; sketch, 246.
- Teste-Pelee, French servant: runs away, **38**, 171.
- Teswehat (Besouat, Tesouat, Tesouehat, Tesouëhat, Tesouhat, Tessouat, Tessouehat, Tessoueat, Tesswehas, Tesswehats, Teswehat, Teswëhat, Teswesatch), Paul (Le Borgne III. and IV.), Island chief, **8**, 296, **20**, 155, 157, 167, 263, 265, 291, **24**, 191-195, 219, 233-249, 253, 257-263, **25**, 259, 271, **28**, 297-299, **29**, 145, 149, 229, **31**, 290, **33**, 53, **41**, 179, 181. *See also* Le Borgne.
- Têtu, Henri: *Palais épisc. de Québec*, cited, **68**, 331, **71**, 312. *Mandements des Évêques*, cited, **71**, 388.
- Texas (state), **65**, 267; Fray Marc discovers (1539), **59**, 307; La Salle in, **57**, 316; Indians in, **65**, 269.
- Textile art of aborigines: works on, **71**, 284-285. *See also* Indians: ornaments.
- Thadoussac. *See* Tadoussac.
- Thadoyseau. *See* Rivers: Saguenay.
- Thaondechoren (Thaondéchoren). *See* Taondechoren.
- Thaouvenhosen, Huron convert: piety, **66**, 165-171; pleads for captive, 169-171.
- Tha-ron-hya-wă'-kon (Taren-yowagon, Taronhiaouagon, Taronhia-wagon, Teharonhiaouagon, Tehonressandeen, Tharonhiouagon), Huron-Iroquois divinity: legends of, **8**, 303, **10**, 135; ruler of sky, 323; communication with, **53**, 253; Iroquois worship, **54**, 65, **55**, 61.
- Thatch, on houses at Three Rivers, **34**, 21.
- Thaumassière, ———: *Coutume de Berry*, cited, **9**, 309.
- Thaumur de la Source, Dominique Antoine: "Lettre," **71**, 262.
- Thauvenet, Marguerite de, marriage, **47**, 315.
- Thawenda, a Huron: captured by Iroquois, **36**, 119.

- Theandihar, Huron name for polar star, **14**, 83.
- Thearihogen. *See* Tegarihogen.
- Thebaid, penitents of, **51**, 261.
- Theft: at Three Rivers, **28**, 189; from Quebec warehouse, **45**, 107; penalty for, **34**, 39; accusations of, 51; among converts, **57**, 117. *See also* Penalties.
- Theguaio (Téjas, Tigüex): kingdom of, **59**, 87; identified, 307.
- Thekwarimat. *See* Tekwerimat.
- Thémins, ———, maréchal de: acting viceroy of New France, **2**, 296.
- Themistocles, Greek statesman: cited, **9**, 89.
- Theodat, Gabriel Sagard, Récollet. *See* Sagard, Gabriel.
- Theodehacto. *See* Sonnontouan.
- Theodore, Montagnais child: baptized, **9**, 67.
- Theology: taught at Quebec college, **50**, 323, **60**, 141, **66**, 209, **70**, 81; Jesuit examined in, **51**, 147.
- Theonondiogo. *See* Tionontoguen.
- Theophile. *See* Viau, F. de.
- Theresa of the New World: appellation of Marie de l'Incarnation, **16**, 257.
- Therese (Terese, Theresa), Huron seminarist, daughter of Joseph Chihwatenwha: baptized, **15**, 91; to be given to Ursulines, **21**, 155; educated by Ursulines, **24**, 281, **28**, 297; piety, **22**, 193-197, **43**, 299; captured by Iroquois, **23**, 297-299, **40**, 225; captivity among Iroquois, **24**, 281, **26**, 191, **27**, 287, **28**, 297, **29**, 51-55; marriage, **40**, 225; makes convert, **41**, 103.
- Theriaks, medicine: composition of, **50**, 327-328; Jesuits administer, to Indians, **49**, 59, **53**, 71, **56**, 101, **57**, 165, **59**, 37, **60**, 225, **68**, 67; Indians fear, as manitou, **50**, 271; Hospital nuns ask for, **51**, 113, **52**, 107; Jesuits use, **55**, 145, **61**, 81; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 29; cause intoxication, **68**, 113.
- Theveneau, ———, sister of Gravier, **66**, 139.
- Thévenot, Melchisedech: *Voyages Curieux*, cited, **2**, 306, **71**, 262. *Recueil*, cited, **59**, 294-295, 297, 310-311. Maps, **59**, 9, 154, **71**, 215. *See also* Cartography and maps.
- Thévet, F. André. a monk: reputation as writer, **1**, 308; explorations, **71**, 333; cited, **1**, 61. *Singularitez*, **1**, 308, **71**, 262. *Cosmographie*, cited, **1**, 308, **71**, 364. *Grande Insulaire* (MS.), cited, **2**, 302, 304, 306.
- Thewathiron. *See* Teouatirhon.
- Thierry (Theirry, Tieri), ———, agent for Rouen merchants, **37**, 111; fined by council, **44**, 93.
- Thiersan, Guillaume, gifts to parish church, **42**, 287.
- Thimbles, Hospital nuns ask for, **49**, 209.

- Thiohero (Tiohero), Cayuga village, **52**, 262; origin of name, 179; location, **8**, 298, **51**, 293; Carheil at, **52**, 185. *See also* Lakes and Rivers: Tiohero.
- Thistles, at La Malbaye, **69**, 93.
- Thlinkit, Pacific coast tribe: myth of creation, **10**, 320.
- Thomas, ———, a habitant, **58**, 111.
- Thomas, ———, a Huguenot: abjures heresy, **28**, 191.
- Thomas, Algonkin convert, **24**, 165.
- Thomas, Huron child: death, **15**, 91.
- Thomas, Iroquois convert: death, **65**, 27-29.
- Thomas, Cyrus, American archæologist: "Mound-builders," **71**, 269. "Prehist. Tribes," **71**, 269. "Ind. Migrations," **71**, 271. *Catal. Prehist. Works*, **71**, 269. *Mound Explorations*, **71**, 269. *Shawnees*, **71**, 269.
- Thompson, David, explorer in Northwest: journal, **71**, 319.
- Thomson, David, founds Piscataqua, **36**, 242.
- Thoreau, H. D., American writer: *Maine Woods*, cited, **5**, 282, **71**, 342.
- Thorn-apples, found in north, **56**, 205.
- Thorns, trees or bushes found in Hudson Bay region, **46**, 279, **64**, 265, **66**, 97.
- Thouvenot, Claude, Jesuit scholastic, **60**, 107, **71**, 136; instructor in Quebec college, **60**, 141; at Sillery, 320; sketch, **71**, 154.
- Thrasos (Trasos; boasters), epithet applied to Indians, **20**, 157, **29**, 197, **40**, 99, 169, **47**, 233.
- Thread: Hospital nuns ask for, **49**, 209, **51**, 113, **52**, 109; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 27; where made in France, **70**, 27, 59, 65; sold at Detroit mission, 27, 59, 65.
- THREE RIVERS, French settlement, **5**, 207, **6**, 47, 61, 67, **7**, 215, 225, 277, **8**, 45, 53, 57, 59, 69, 247, 290-297, 305, 307, 312, **9**, 13, 21, 29, 33, 37, 45, 55-61, 75, 99, 113, 159, 215, 235, 239-249, 255, 257, 271, 275, 295, 305, 313, 314, **10**, 75, 321, **11**, 65, 81, 83, 93, 121, 125, 129, 135, 137, 179, 217, 235, 243, 277, 278, **12**, 41-45, 53, 87, 89, 93, 99, 105, 125, 131, 135, 137, 143, 153, 157-165, 171, 177-183, 187, 189, 193, 195, 199, 231, 235, 237, 261, 274, **13**, 9, 21, 27, **14**, 129, 225, 257, **15**, 137, 159, 189, **16**, 47, 53, **18**, 147, 173, 187, 227, **19**, 61, **20**, 153, **21**, 21, 23, 27, 29, 37, 47, 49, 67-71, 77, 117, 123, 143, **22**, 205, 245, **24**, 239, **26**, 31, 259, **28**, 127, 133, 191, **29**, 19, 53, 67, **30**, 165, 171, 189, 193, 245, 275, 277, 293, **31**, 165, 175, 243, 269, **32**, 23, 85, 103, 105, 195, 233, **33**, 65, 249, **34**, 65, **35**, 37, 47, 57, 197, 217, 227, **36**, 117, 123, 129, 131, 139, 149, 193, **37**, 143, **38**, 45, 49, **40**, 93, 149, 151, 155, 187, **41**, 19, 45, 55, 57, 69, 77, 85, 91, 129, 163, 177, 217, 219, **42**, 49, 103, 191, 225, 227, 251-255, 261, 265, 299, **43**, 27, 29, 35, 43, 49-61, 65, 69-77, 103, 107, 111, 123, 137, 167, 227, **44**, 29, 87, 95, 105-111, 115-121, 125,

129, 155, 161, 163, 167, 183, 195-201, 211, 221-225, 229, 233, 237, 239, 45, 51, 79, 87, 91-99, 105-109, 115, 119, 151, 157-165, 233, 245, 46, 51, 53, 83, 129, 135, 137, 167, 173, 175, 179, 183, 203, 209, 217, 225, 243, 287, 302, 47, 51, 83-87, 201, 271, 273, 281, 289, 291, 297-303, 318, 48, 63, 81, 117, 227, 231-237, 257, 259, 273, 275, 296, 49, 101, 113, 159, 163, 167-171, 177-181, 50, 77, 167, 173, 183, 187, 193, 201, 203, 207, 211, 249, 267, 59, 283, 60, 247, 62, 135, 137, 157, 273, 274, 63, 71, 113, 291, 64, 57, 279, 65, 29, 265, 267, 66, 203, 205, 67, 121, 69, 125. Possesses oldest records in Canada, 4, 261; genealogy of its colonists, 261; register of, cited, 9, 306; histories of, 4, 261, 71, 311.

Description: origin of name, 6, 43, 8, 19, 66, 189; location, 6, 43, 22, 203, 48, 159, 66, 189; interior route to, 44, 324. Fortifications—fortified platform, 9, 137; begun, 22, 93; fort at, 30, 295, 33, 45, 38, 51-57, 231; location, 33, 45, 71, 89; character of (1649), 34, 21; incomplete, 40, 111; revenues expended on, 211; Le Mercier fortifies, 256-257; Catalogne constructs (1702), 67, 333. Militia at, 47, 315; moat at, 48, 215; garrison at, 49, 119; guard-room at, on Jesuit lands, 71, 89. Buildings—increase in number of, 9, 137; character of, 34, 21; warehouse at, 20, 273, 28, 245, 29, 247, 34, 55, 40, 213; chapel at, 26, 23, 81, 99-101, 29, 107, 113-115; church at, 113, 45, 99. Occupations—fisheries at, 9, 167; agriculture at, 28, 185; fur trade at, 69, 115; trade with Detroit, 70, 306. Common at, 38, 177, 71, 87; judicial district of, 41, 247; streets in, 71, 89; map of district of, 67, 333.

Events in history: trading station at, 4, 171, 197, 261; first colonist at (1633), 261; Champlain founds (1634), 2, 303, 4, 261, 5, 283, 6, 43, 77, 151, 7, 213, 227-229, 8, 17, 31; why founded, 4, 261. Sickness at, 7, 269, 8, 87, 10, 57; fire at, 9, 195; French settle at, 16, 51, 67, 215; trade with Indians prohibited at, 27, 99, 103; fight between soldiers at, 189; disputes about land at, 229-231; candle sent to, 245; burial at, 316; drownings at, 32, 137, 37, 97; Indian alarm at, 159, 175; grain procured at, 34, 49-51; Jesuit lands at, become common lands, 35, 43; assistance sent from Quebec to, 53; soldiers and others run away from, 38, 169-171, 179; earthquake at, 48, 45-49, 159-161; Carignan regiment at, 49, 237, 241, 253; habitants of, volunteer against Iroquois, 50, 133. Governors and commandants, 5, 283, 8, 289, 308-311, 9, 209, 306, 23, 283, 24, 193, 25, 191, 26, 83, 27, 81, 28, 316, 40, 255, 41, 45, 49, 44, 223, 229, 50, 207, 67, 331, 332, 68, 334, 69, 309; Godefroy at, 21, 311; Coûture at, 318; Nicolet at, 23, 279; French officials visit, 24, 287, 293, 305, 30, 175, 37, 93, 99; Le Moynes at, 27, 91; Groseilliers at, 28, 319-320.

Ecclesiastical: Récollets at, 4, 259, 261-262. Jesuits at, 4, 261, 6, 43, 59, 81, 326, 7, 263, 279, 309, 15, 250, 16, 117, 129, 155, 17, 233, 18, 91,

THREE RIVERS: *Ecclesiastical* (continued)—

III, **21**, 141, 313, **22**, 269, **23**, 253, 309, 327, **24**, 67, **25**, 195, **27**, 77, 81, 93, 97, **28**, 163, 169, 185-189, 199, 217, 227-229, **29**, 49, 61, **30**, 173, 195, **31**, 109, **35**, 41-45, **37**, 69, 97-99, **38**, 183, **44**, 322; Jesuit residence at, **23**, 253; Jesuit seminary at, **12**, 165, **26**, 19-29, 39; Jesuit lands at, **27**, 95, **28**, 209-211, **35**, 43, **47**, 265, **65**, 183, **66**, 43, **71**, 83-89; De Noue buried at, **28**, 165, **29**, 25. *See also above* Description: buildings; and *below* Relations with Indians.

Relations with Indians: Indians at, **6**, 151, 328, **14**, 245, **15**, 57, 151, **28**, 147, **32**, 239, **40**, 213; rendezvous for, **9**, 7, 235, 307, **20**, 259, **25**, 189, **27**, 279, **29**, 95, **31**, 285, **35**, 237; councils at, **15**, 55, **27**, 251-303, **28**, 147-149, 291-303, **29**, 95; settle at, **18**, 109, 161, 243, **32**, 239, **70**, 205-207; converts at, **22**, 89, **27**, 191; apostate at, **28**, 249; leave for Sillery, **30**, 155; Sillery Indians at, **32**, 93; Indians abandon land at, **66**, 47. Abenakis at, **60**, 135. Algonkins at, **5**, 290, **16**, 37, 43, 51, 67, 125, 157, **18**, 109, 161, 243, **20**, 167-171, 245, **22**, 93, 125-127, 249, 267, 281, **23**, 231, 317, 326, **24**, 181, 191-195, 199, 261-263, 291, **25**, 53, 207, 213, 249, 259-263, 275, **26**, 61, 219, 303, **28**, 213, **38**, 51, 55, 233; trade at, **21**, 247; instructed at, **27**, 27, 37. Attikamègues at, **24**, 67, 101, **26**, 75, 79-81, 87, 93, 101, **29**, III, **31**, 209-229, **32**, 283-305, **37**, 19, 43, 53, 71, **44**, 201. Hurons at, **16**, 169, 173, **17**, 171, **22**, 89, 197, 307, **23**, 267, **24**, 185, 281, 287, **26**, 53, 57, 61, 181, **28**, 171, 241-243, **29**, 233, 247, **31**, 21, **32**, 69-71, 97, **33**, 45, **37**, 181, **38**, 53-57, 61, **70**, 205-207; warn settlement, **22**, 273; trade at, **24**, 275; seminary for, at, **26**, 19-29. Iroquets at, **25**, 127, 249, **31**, 279-283. Iroquois at, **16**, 51, 65, 87, **24**, 295, **27**, 157, 245-247, **28**, 147-149, 153-155, 291, **32**, 89, 95, 153-169, 173-177, **36**, 25-27, 125-127, 133-135, 143, 167, **38**, 51-61, 169-171, 175-181, 199, **42**, 251-255, **43**, 45, **44**, 219, 229-231, **47**, 107; drive Algonkins from, **8**, 29, 297; attacks and raids at, **9**, 312, **19**, 269, **22**, 251, **26**, 37, **30**, 231-233, 251, 283, **35**, 51-53, 211, **37**, 101, 105-115, **40**, 91, 97-117, 121, 141-143, 159-161, 169, 175, 256-257, **49**, 239; menaced by, **12**, 201-213, **24**, 191, **35**, 165, **46**, 121-123; captured at, **35**, 41; burned at, **37**, 111; besieged by, **38**, 191-199; prisoners at, **44**, 315; capture French at, **45**, 33-35, **46**, 209-211. Montagnais at, **24**, 55. Ottawas at, **49**, 163, 249. Sokokis at, **60**, 233.

Threshing-floor, in mission barn, **70**, 23.

Throwing-sticks, **71**, 283.

Thunder: Indian superstitions regarding, **5**, 57, **10**, 45, 195, **12**, 25-27, 269, **54**, 155; Indians worship, 187, **56**, 125, **57**, 275, 287, **65**, 131; regarded as god, **58**, 279; sacrifices offered to, **61**, 149. At Green Bay, **59**, 99; along Mississippi River, **60**, 161. *See also* Thunder-bird.

Thunder-bird: belief in, **5**, 57, **6**, 225, **10**, 45; myths of 319-320; eats

- serpents, **12**, 269; as totem, **15**, 181; article relating to, **71**, 276.
See also Thunder.
- Thury, Peter, seminary priest: on Penobscot, **1**, 15.
- Thuya occidentalis*. *See* Cedar.
- Thwaites, Reuben Gold: editor of present series, **1-19**, iii and v of each volume, **20-72**, 3 and 5 of each volume, **72**, 9-12, **73**, 3; helps dedicate Allouez monument, **56**, 303. "Story of Chequamegon Bay," cited, **52**, 263, **71**, 323. "Story of Mackinac," cited, **55**, 318, **71**, 323. "Early Lead Mining," cited, **69**, 301, **71**, 323. *Afloat on the Ohio*, cited, **69**, 300, **71**, 323. *Historic Waterways*, **71**, 323.
- Tibaud, Pierre, French sailor: Druillettes promises employment in Canada, **36**, 97.
- Tichionwamie, messenger to Three Rivers, **35**, 59.
- Ticonderoga: Iroquois attacked at, **1**, 310; French army at (1757), **60**, 321; forts at, **70**, 311; battle, 311.
- Tides: in St. Lawrence, **18**, 15, **46**, 257, **60**, 121, **68**, 31-33, 37; in Hudson River, **28**, 111; in Saguenay, **31**, 249, **46**, 257, **68**, 31-33, 37; in Great Lakes, **33**, 61, **55**, 163-165, **59**, 179; Great Lakes have no, **38**, 295; in Atlantic, **39**, 35-37; in Green Bay, **56**, 137-139, **59**, 99; in Nemiskau River, **56**, 201-203; in Hudson Bay, 203; in Fox River, **57**, 301-305.
- Tieri. *See* Thierry.
- Tierry, Catherine, marriage, **27**, 312, **37**, 266.
- Tigers. *See* Catamounts.
- Tiguex. *See* Thegualo.
- Tillinghast, W. H., librarian: aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xii.
- Tilly, ——— de, lieutenant, son of Charles le Gardeur de Tilly: sickness and death, **66**, 97, 103, 341; brother of, 103.
- Tilly, Charles le Gardeur, sieur de. *See* Gardeur, Charles le.
- Tilly, Mlle. (Mme.) Charles le Gardeur de. *See* Juchereau, Geneviève.
- Timber: in Canada, **50**, 243; at Notre Dame de Lorette, **60**, 77; on Anticosti Island, **62**, 272. *See also* Lumber.
- Time, how counted by Indians, **7**, 181.
- Timiscimi, Algonquian tribe: etymology of name, **18**, 259; location, 229. *See also* Lakes: Temiscaming.
- Tinder: used by Europeans, **12**, 272, **31**, 79. Box, **12**, 213, **18**, 205; necessary to missionaries, **12**, 117; adopted by Indians, 272. *See also* Fires, and Flint.
- Tingry, ———, prince de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Tinsel, in chapel decorations, **14**, 93.
- Tiny township, Simcoe county, Ont., **8**, 297, 303, 305, **10**, 322, 326, 328, **13**, 270, 271; location, **10**, 319; topography, **5**, 278; Hurons in,

Tiny township (continued)—

295; settled, 295; Indian sites in, 278, 292, **14**, 285, **34**, 252-255, **36**, 246.

Tiohero. *See* Thiohero.

Tioncharon, a Huron, **13**, 157.

Tionnontatehronnons (Tionnontateheronnons, Tionnontateronnons, Tionnontates, Tionnontatés, Tionnontaté Hurons, Hurons from Tionnontaté [Tionnontaté]), appellation of Huron-Iroquois tribe, **1**, **22**, **5**, 279, **8**, 290, 304, **41**, 77, 225; **45**, 207, **50**, 307, **51**, 21, **55**, 97, 167, **56**, 115, **57**, 249, 255, **60**, 209, **61**, 69, 95, 103, **71**, 294. *See also* Dinondadies, Petuns, Tobacco Nation, *and* Wyandots.

Tionontoguen (Tionnontoguen, Tionnontonguen, Tionontogen, Theonondioogo), largest Mohawk village, **57**, 83, 89; location, **8**, 300, **51**, 291, 295; Mohawk capital, 201; Poncet tortured at, **40**, 127; councils at, 145, 149; false report concerning, **49**, 167; Jesuits at, **51**, 193, **52**, 117; French destroy, **51**, 203, 291; rebuilt, 201, 291; fugitives take refuge at, **53**, 137; people of, complain of Jesuits, **57**, 109; letter written from, 25-27.

Tiotonharason. *See* Teotonharason.

Tipaiatik, name of mortuary effigy, **29**, 213.

Tirhiroguen. *See* Rivers: Oneida.

Tisiko, François, Huron seminarist: baptism and death, **11**, 81.

Tithes: trouble concerning, **48**, 227, 296; imposed on habitants, 296; convert pays, **53**, 117; paid to fabrique, **71**, 41; religious houses exempted from, 376.

Titon du Tillet, Evrard: *Parnasse françois*, **71**, 355.

Titres seigneuriaux, cited, **4**, 261. *See also* Seigniories.

Tivoli, Rosa de, **71**, 402. *See* Roos, Philip.

Tiwates'kon, Mohawk chief: piety, **60**, 293.

Tjadakoin. *See* Chautauqua; *also* Lakes *and* Rivers: Chautauqua.

Toads, **29**, 219, **56**, 155, **65**, 49; eaten by bears, **60**, 153; regarded as venomous, **20**, 281, **64**, 173-175; poisonous ointment made from, **12**, 15.

Toaniché, Huron village, **4**, 262, 265, **8**, 297, **45**, 272; location, **5**, 293-294, **34**, 254; abandoned, **4**, 265, **8**, 91-93. *See also* Carha-gouha, *and* Teandeouiata.

Tobacco (*Nicotiana*), **7**, 163, 175, **9**, 23, **10**, 203, **13**, 141, 171, 259, **24**, 151, **27**, 301, **45**, 127, 131, **46**, 139, **49**, 69, **54**, 207, 229, **55**, 203, **56**, 175, 189, **59**, 117, 131, 153, 175, **60**, 157, **62**, 67, **63**, 253, 259, 291, **65**, 123, 143-145, **66**, 31, 159, **68**, 269, **70**, 59; etymology of name, **71**, 354; other names, **6**, 329-330; varieties, 329-330, **10**, 325; habitat, **6**, 329, **23**, 225, **38**, 235, **51**, 53, **67**, 281-283, 311, **69**, 211, 215, **70**, 51; cultivated by aborigines, **1**, 21-22, **5**, 279, **6**, 329-330, **11**, 7, **20**, 43, **23**, 225, **38**, 235, **51**, 53; their fondness for it, **3**, 117, **5**, 113,

- 7, 137-139, 17, 81-83, 127, 18, 187, 20, 187, 32, 229, 38, 253, 44, 279, 65, 209, 67, 141; excessive use injurious, 3, 117; supplied to Indians by French, 4, 207, 17, 95; cultivated by French habitants, 67, 281-283, 69, 211, 215, 70, 51—by Jesuits, 67, 271; use in France, 69, 217; sold by Hurons, 6, 273, 7, 217; valued by Indians, 9, 273, 10, 301, 324, 15, 79; its various uses, 6, 330; smoked, 28, 295, 29, 157, 32, 271, 40, 207, 49, 33—by medicine-men, 68, 151, 155; given as presents, 10, 249, 15, 27, 17, 173, 22, 237, 24, 137, 26, 157, 27, 271, 28, 215, 29, 251, 41, 21, 56, 169, 61, 131, 65, 209, 67, 59; thought to calm passions, 10, 219; offered to spirits and deities (*see* Indians: mythology, folk-lore, and religion); ceremonious use, 68, 159-161; in trade, 56, 157, 59, 175—at Detroit mission, 69, 249, 263, 70, 39, 49; how measured, 57; price of Brazil product, 6, 330; works relating to, 10, 328, 71, 219, 346-347, 349; myth of its origin, 20, 306-307; emblem of peace, 307.
- Tobacco-pipes, 10, 219, 12, 117, 13, 55, 15, 27, 155, 39, 65, 40, 133, 59, 115; described, 6, 330; of red stone, 40, 135, 207—seen in Huronia, 13, 33; found in Huron ossuaries, 5, 279, 8, 305; peace, 12, 277, 58, 97; war, 97; as presents, 40, 203; significance of pipe-stem, 58, 97-99; tongs for, 70, 41. *See also* Catlinite, and Calumet.
- Tobacco-pouches, 10, 209, 13, 33, 15, 155, 17, 205, 38, 253, 44, 295, 58, 209; how made, 5, 131; as presents, 24, 41, 89.
- Tobacco Nation, Huron-Iroquois tribe, 1, 22, 279, 5, 71, 279, 297, 8, 135, 290, 304, 9, 313, 10, 145, 195, 324, 325, 15, 21, 57, 155, 17, 165, 18, 247, 19, 269, 20, 43, 308, 21, 317, 23, 179, 326, 33, 61, 34, 203, 223, 35, 107, 36, 181, 38, 181, 235, 39, 251, 40, 15, 37, 45, 41, 77, 255, 42, 73, 197, 44, 245, 324, 45, 207, 235, 243, 46, 69, 143, 50, 307, 56, 115, 267, 57, 249. *See* Dinondadies, Petuns, Tionnontatehronons, and Wyandots.
- Toboggan, described, 60, 316.
- Toca, 43, 324. *See* Atoka.
- Todd, John, Jr., American governor of Illinois, 70, 318; his record-book, 71, 321.
- Tohontaenrats, Huron clan, 12, 55; location, 8, 303, 13, 270; enter Huron confederacy, 16, 227; mode of burial, 8, 304. *See also* Hurons.
- Tokakion, Ignace, Iroquois convert: piety, 61, 37.
- Tokhrahenehiaron, an Iroquois: Montmagny saves his life, 27, 253.
- Tolls, levied on passage of St. Charles River, 65, 183; by Algonkins at Allumettes Island, 5, 291.
- Tolosains, tribe of Gauls, 1, 75, 310.
- Tomahawks, 8, 304, 19, 271; found near Indian sites, 13, 290, 21, 317-318; war-poles adorned with, 68, 145. *See also* Hatchets.

- Tondaaiondi, a Huron, **13**, 245, 251.
- Tondakhra (Tondakea), Huron village: location, **13**, 49, 270, **34**, 254.
- Tonicas (Tomikas), southern tribe: location, **65**, 267; racial affinities, 268; language, 129; population, 129; manners and customs, 131-135; government, **67**, 313; religion, **65**, 129-131; supply sacred fire to Natches, **67**, 311; allies of French against Natches, **68**, 193, 199; chief baptized, **67**, 309, 313; Natches demand him as hostage, **68**, 191; French among, **67**, 309-311, **68**, 181, 187-189; Ofogoulas dwell with, 173.
- Tonkhratacouan, a Huron, **13**, 105.
- Tonneraouanont, Huron medicine-man, **13**, 147, 233, 251; visits sick Jesuits, 101; claims to be a demon, 103-107, **131**, 245; orders game of crosse, 131; practices at Ihonatiria, 203-207; accuses Jesuits, 213; death, 215, 243; arrogance, 225.
- Tonnerre, ———, comte de: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Tonnerre, ———, comtesse de: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 159.
- Tonnontaon, a Huron, **37**, 93. *See* Ahoskwentak.
- Tonnontouan (Tonnontouant), **62**, 93, 95, 99. *See* Sonnontouan.
- Tonsahoten, Pierre, Oneida convert: conducts missionary to Montreal, **63**, 151.
- Tonsure, affected by converts, **24**, 127, **26**, 117.
- Tonti (Tonty), Henri de, **65**, 61, 141; commandant in Northwest, **63**, 303; confers with Illinois, 281; La Salle's lieutenant, 303-304; biography, 304-305, **71**, 322, 335. *Relations*, cited, **63**, 305, **65**, 268, **71**, 262. *Dern. découv. de la Sale*, cited, **57**, 316-317, **65**, 268, **71**, 262 — a spurious work, **65**, 141, **66**, 223.
- Tonti family, **63**, 304, **66**, 340, **71**, 337.
- Tonty, Lorenzo, Neapolitan banker: invents "tontine" insurance, **63**, 304.
- Ton, watatiori: La Richardie at, **70**, 63.
- Tontthrataronons, Algonquian tribe: winter among Hurons, **21**, 247.
- Toolmakers: at Quebec, **32**, 91; relations with the church, **27**, 113-115, **28**, 195, **30**, 199.
- Tools: sent to Tadoussac from Quebec, **69**, 101; made at Detroit mission, 241.
- Toothache: caused by demons, **57**, 149; Indian remedy for, **43**, 153.
- Topography, books on, **71**, 341-342.
- Topsham, Me., **36**, 241.
- Toratati, a Huron: brings news from Huronia, **36**, 137, 139; captured by Iroquois, **38**, 49; burned at stake, **37**, 93, **38**, 51.
- Torcapel, Jean, priest, **45**, 129, 159, 272; returns to France, 165.
- Torichés, Huron chief: conversion and death, **19**, 191.
- Torontisati, Mohawk chief: burned by Hurons, **41**, 57.
- Tornado, personified in myths, **12**, 269.

- Toronto: British Association at, **71**, 344; history, 310-311. *See also* Museums, *and* Universities.
- Torsellini (Turcellin), Orazio: professor at Jesuit college, Rome, **60**, 317. *Historia Lauretana*, cited, **66**, 91, 317.
- Tortoise: various kinds, **33**, 47; its anger, 49; shell used for drum of medicine-men, **15**, 179, **16**, 197, **17**, 157, 213, **20**, 23, 306, **42**, 149, **53**, 237, 291. *See also* Indians: clans, *and* mythology, folk-lore, *and* religion; *and* Turtle.
- Torture: of witch by Hurons, **14**, 37; of damned souls, 103; to elicit confessions, **15**, 49; of criminal at Quebec, **47**, 305. *See also* Indians: captives.
- Totems. *See* Indians: clans.
- Totiakton, **8**, 302, **51**, 293. *See* Sonnontouan.
- Totiri (Totihri), Estienne, Huron convert, **21**, 287, **26**, 291; piety, **23**, 135-137, 141, 145, 243, **26**, 259-265, 283, 289, **29**, 263-269, 275-277; gives his cabin to be used as chapel, **21**, 285, **23**, 135, 241; persecuted, 135; preaches to Neutrals, **27**, 21; dogique, **29**, 275.
- Totontaratonhronon, a sedentary tribe, **18**, 235; identity, 260.
- Totraenchiarak, an Andarahi'ronnon, at Quebec, **38**, 181.
- Touagannha (Touaghannha), **54**, 115, 117. *See* Ontouagannha, *and* Shawnees.
- Touingias, Arkansas tribe, **67**, 319.
- Toulouse, France, **60**, 311; an archdiocese, **51**, 97.
- Toulouse, ———, comte de, Charlevoix writes to, **69**, 304, **71**, 247.
- Toumikas, **65**, 129, 135-137, 151-153, 173. *See* Tonicas.
- Toupin, Toussaint: arrives at Quebec, **28**, 155; marriage, 316; goes to Three Rivers, 167; owns shallop, **45**, 105, **47**, 281.
- Touraine, France, **8**, 287; parts of New France compared to, **49**, 259, **69**, 193.
- Tourimas (Thoriman, Ti-u-á-ddhi-man'), Arkansas tribe, **65**, 125; location, **67**, 319; identity, **65**, 266; Gravier visits, 117.
- Tourmente, Pierre, mason, servant of Jesuits: sent to Huron mission, **28**, 233, **34**, 59.
- Tournage*: meaning obscure, **64**, 279; a seigniorial due, **71**, 380. *See also* Seigniories.
- Tournois, Jean Baptiste, Jesuit, **71**, 136; at Sault St. Louis, **69**, 57-59, 77; displaced by La Jonquière, 237, 304; sketch, 286, **71**, 174-175.
- Tours, France, **59**, 316, **67**, 289, **69**, 309; its silk merchants, **16**, 255; value of its livre, **4**, 269; Ursulines at, **16**, 13-15, 256, **38**, 75-77, 97, 123-125, 145, **39**, 43, **40**, 256, **56**, 243. Archbishop of — *see* Deschau.

- Tous les Saints, Genevieve (Genevieve) Agnes de (Skannud-Haroï), Huron convert and first Indian girl to become nun: rescued from burned convent, **36**, 209-213; enters hospital, 213; takes vows, **43**, 67, **44**, 261, 273; life, virtues, and death, **43**, 67-69, **44**, 261-275.
- Touskatisiwa, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 63.
- Touvoys, name of French family, **56**, 227.
- Towels, needed by missionaries, **66**, 27.
- Tracy, Alexandre de Prouville, marquis de, **49**, 163, 169, 175, 179, 253, 275, **50**, 83, 99, 107, 141, 147, 167, 171, 177, 185-193, 199-203, 213, 255, 279, 281, 320, **51**, 109, 111; appointed commissioner to French colonies, **49**, 217; visits Cayenne and West Indies, 219; settles disputes between French and English, 221; arrives in Canada, 161, 217-225, **50**, 81; requisitions wood from habitants, 165; conciliates Ottawas, 249; erects forts on Richelieu, **12**, 272; invites Van Curler to Quebec, **25**, 287; conferences with Iroquois, **50**, 127, 131, 137, **51**, 81; conducts campaign against them, **34**, 246, **35**, 292, **47**, 320, **49**, 237, 274, **50**, 139-141, 159, 201, 203, **51**, 159; destroys a village, 291; effects of campaign, 131; threatens Iroquois, **50**, 209; gifts to chapels, 195-197, 326; returns to France, 215, 239; sketch, **49**, 274.
- Tracy, nation de, **71**, 358.
- Trade: between France and Canada (*see* Commerce, and Ships); on St. Lawrence (*see also* Tadoussac), **35**, 49, **36**, 139; at and near Montreal, 201, **58**, 113, 117; at St. Pierre, **63**, 306; in Northwest, (*see also* Bays: Hudson), **41**, 185, **54**, 205, 225, **66**, 107, **70**, 253, 308; in South, **68**, 165, **69**, 205, 213. Of New England colonies with Canada, **36**, 75, 79, 99, 109, 238, 247; Canadian, with Virginia, restricted, 244. With West Indies, **36**, 109; with New Netherlands, **28**, 109; intercolonial, **36**, 239; coasting, 95-99. Of Virginia with New Netherlands, **25**, 49, **28**, 109, **50**, 321. Regulations concerning, among Hurons, **10**, 223-225, **20**, 19; free in Rensselaerswyck, **28**, 113; taxed by English proprietors, **36**, 99, 107; restrictions on illicit, **50**, 324. Flemish excel in, **64**, 29. Bois Brulé and St. Croix route, **66**, 338. *See also* Brandy; Commerce; Companies, commercial; Dutch; Fur trade; Liquor traffic; Ships; *and*, under each tribe, Relations with other tribes *and* with whites.
- Traders: pioneers in exploration, **1**, vii. French—their reports of new countries, **18**, 260; smallpox among, **39**, 129; Frontenac quarrels with, **55**, 322 — arrests unlicensed (*see also* Licenses), **50**, 326; in Wisconsin, **54**, 205, 225, **55**, 219 — maltreat Indians, **54**, 197, **55**, 187; hostile to La Salle, **57**, 316; their immorality, **60**, 125-127, **65**, 193-199, 213, 227-243; injurious nature of their occupation, 219-221, 225-227; marry Indian women, 263; ruin missions, 229; responsible for spread of intemperance, **66**, 149, 173; their lawless-

- ness, 341; policy of commandants toward, 65, 203-205; unfriendly to missionaries, 203, 68, 97; secure peace between Osages and Illinois, 64, 161, 169-171.
- Trading posts: towns originate in, 36, 238, 243; as conducted among Abenakis, 67, 336; as an institution, 71, 323; French, warned against Indian treachery, 68, 187. At Cahokia, 65, 264; Castle Island, 24, 311; Chicoutimi, 59, 305; Detroit, 38, 294; Isle aux Tourtes, 67, 331; Jérémie Islets, 68, 27; Kaskaskia, 65, 263; of King's Domain, 69, 81-127—supplied from Quebec, 68, 57; near Lachine rapids, 57, 315; La Gabelle, 68, 334; in Maine, 24, 309, 67, 336; Métabetchouan, 60, 322; among Mistassins, 68, 115; Nipisiguit, 24, 310; in Northwest, 65, 217, 225; at mouth of Ohio, 268; St. Ignace, Mich., 55, 319; Sault St. Louis, 69, 286; Tadoussac, 68, 81; among Yazoos, 171-173.
- Tragacanth, aromatic gum: whence obtained, 49, 276.
- Tragedies, played at Quebec, 36, 149; tragi-comedy, 18, 85. *See also* Drama.
- Trails, Indian, 1, vii, 21, 314, 47, 43, 51, 295, 62, 163, 63, 169. *See also* Portages, *and* Roads.
- Train (Indian sledge), 37, 19, 21, 25, 27, 60, 81, 62, 41, 63, 253; described, 60, 316. *See also* Sledge.
- Train-de-bois*, term defined, 32, 313.
- Trakwaehronnons (Andastes?), captive among Iroquois, 45, 207.
- Transmigration of souls, aboriginal belief in, 13, 271, 17, 242-243.
- Transportation: primitive methods, 71, 286 (*see also* Indians: social and economic life); of artillery on Lake Champlain, 70, 151; freight carried in pirogues, 35. Exactions from passengers to France, 34, 63. Charges on freight (*see also* Prices)—Detroit to Montreal, 70, 49; New Orleans to Kaskaskia, 259. Canals of Canada, 8, 294, 12, 273, 276, 71, 306.
- Transubstantiation, 23, 141, 47, 75.
- Trappers, Canadian, in illicit fur trade, 65, 272. *See also* Coureurs de bois, *and* Fur trade.
- Traps. *See* the several wild animals.
- Travel and exploration, works on, 71, 243-263, 338-341. *See also* Explorations.
- Traversy, — de, captain in Carignan regiment: death, 50, 139.
- Treaties: between France and Sweden, 8, 306; Iroquois and French, 15, 250, 63, 303; United States and Indians, 21, 314, 71, 289, 294; Winnebagoes and Amikoués, 15, 248; Bersiamites and Souriquois, 18, 285; sun invoked as witness of, 39, 15; wampum used in negotiating, 8, 314; Aix-la-Chapelle, 66, 309, 69, 297; Dover, 57, 317; Paris, 70, 213, 267, 275, 295, 315, 71, 305; Pyrenees, 45, 31; Ryswick, 63, 305, 69, 297; St. Germain, 2, 300, 8, 288; Susa, 288;

Treaties (continued)—

- Utrecht, **2**, 304, **66**, 344, **67**, 103, 123, 332-333, 336, **69**, 297, 302;
Westminster, **57**, 317; Westphalia, **8**, 306; 1783, **2**, 291. *See also*
Ambassadors and envoys, *and* Peace.
- Tree-rat, **65**, 73. *See* Opossum.
- Trees: split with cold, **39**, 111; in Indian mythology, **10**, 127-129,
12, 33-35, 271; in Indian rhetoric, **41**, 117, **42**, 55, 103, **53**, 247.
"Unknown tree," **69**, 161, 296.
- Trefflé-Rottot, Marie Anne, marriage, **71**, 395.
- Tregatin, Pierre, Algonkin convert: piety, **18**, 183-189, **19**, 15, **24**,
165-169; instructs Jesuits, 167; death, 167-169.
- Tremblay, ———, **66**, 131, 135; unfriendly to Gravier, 129.
- Tremblay, Marie Marguerite, marriage, **70**, 308.
- Tremblay (Tremblé) family, order masses said, **70**, 71.
- Trent, council of: decisions cited, **39**, 89, **57**, 271 — regarding Jesuit
Institute, **70**, 217; its formula of abjuration, **43**, 33.
- Trentanove, Gaetano, Florentine sculptor: his statue of Marquette,
50, 322, **71**, 210, 401.
- Triangle, church ornament, **30**, 169.
- Tribe and kinship, **71**, 267. *See also* Indians: anthropology and
ethnology.
- Tribunals, French, apply fines to hospitals, **24**, 187.
- Tribute, annual, exacted by Iroquois, **36**, 105.
- Trichia Rothomagensis*, **2**, 245. *See* Sardine.
- Trigatin, **18**, 183-189, **19**, 15. *See* Tregatin.
- Trigaut, Nicolas, Jesuit missionary and author: *Progressus Fidei*,
bibliography, **14**, 283, **34**, 241.
- Trigon, an illustration of mystical doctrines, **55**, 147.
- Trinity City, La., Indian sites near, **68**, 330.
- Tripe de roche* ("rock tripe"), a moss, **48**, 295, **55**, 143, 153; de-
scribed, **35**, 292, **55**, 149, **67**, 151; as food, **35**, 175, **48**, 119, **67**,
151, 223; how cooked, **55**, 151.
- Tritons, suggested in Algonkin folk-lore, **54**, 157.
- Trois-Rivières ("Three Rivers"), French name of St. Maurice River,
20, 273.
- Trois Rivières (town), **2**, 303. *See* Three Rivers.
- Tronjoly, François l'Ollivier de: Bonnécamp dwells with, **69**, 288.
- Tronquet, ———, secretary to Montmagny, **24**, 85, 309, **28**, 193, 205-
207; sponsor in baptism, **27**, 113; returns to France, **28**, 239.
- Trotier, Alexis, *dû* Desruisseaux, sketch, **70**, 305-306.
- Trotier, Marie Catherine, marriage, **69**, 306.
- Tross, ———, Paris publisher: his reprints of Cartier and Sagard, **1**,
308, **3**, 298-299, **4**, 247, **12**, 269.
- Trouatichon, misprint for Teouatirhon, **12**, 105.

- Trousers. *See* Breeches.
- Trout, **31**, 251, **55**, 157, 159, **59**, 111; in Lake Superior, **54**, 149-151; Indians at Hudson Bay harpoon, **45**, 233.
- Trouvé, Claude, Sulpitian: missionary to Cayugas at Quinté Bay, **50**, 326, **51**, 257, 290, **52**, 47.
- Troyes, commandery of Knights of St. John: income, **14**, 286.
- Troyes, François de, member of De Caen's company, **4**, 257.
- Troyes, Jacques de, member of De Caen's company, **4**, 257.
- Truce, French and Iroquois, **40**, 115-117. *See also* Peace.
- Truck-houses, among Abenakis, **67**, 336. *See also* Trading posts, and Warehouses.
- Trudelle, Charles, Canadian priest: appointments, **71**, 383.
- True, Dr. Rodney, of University of Wisconsin: aid from, acknowledged, **43**, 325, **49**, 277.
- Trumbull, J. Hammond, American linguist: cited, **3**, 297, **5**, 282, **8**, 313, **65**, 264; edits R. Williams's *Key*, **8**, 313. Works cited — *Ind. Geog. Names*, **2**, 302, 307; *Ind. Names in Conn.*, **28**, 313, **71**, 274; *Lord's Prayer in Algonkin*, **24**, 309, **71**, 274.
- Trunk-hose, article of clothing, **33**, 245.
- Tsanhohi Arasta, a rock venerated by Hurons, **10**, 165-167.
- Tsanhohy, a Huron, **45**, 163.
- Tsaouenhohoui, Ignace, Huron convert, **55**, 25-27; death, **53**, 97-123, **55**, 51.
- Tsawenhohi, a Huron: brings news from Huronia, **36**, 141.
- Tsaouenté (Tsaouenca, Tsawenté, Tsiaouentes), Marie, Iroquois convert, **55**, 263; piety, **53**, 159, 185-195, **57**, 55, **58**, 161-165, **60**, 29-33, 37-39, 103, **61**, 37, 45-49, 215-217; called by French "La Precieuse," **60**, 31, **61**, 217.
- Tsiaouennia, Jeanne, Iroquois convert: piety, **55**, 269-273.
- Tsicok, Martin, Huron convert: his pious death, **8**, 139.
- Tsiko (Tisiko), Paul, Huron seminarist: baptism and death, **12**, 49, 51, 93; abilities and character, 57, 59.
- Tsindacaiendoua, Joachim, Huron convert: pious death, **8**, 137, 141, 155.
- Tsiouendaentaha, Pierre, Huron chief, **12**, 243, 247-251, 257; conversion, baptism, and piety, **14**, 77-79, 107; first Huron adult converted, **12**, 239; his character, 241, 259-261; conversations with, **14**, 85, 87; friend of Jesuits, **13**, 103, 161; escapes epidemic, 163; sickness and deaths in his family, **14**, 105, **15**, 19; gives information to Jesuits, 31; trusted by missionaries, 65; his sickness cured, 133.
- Tsira,enie, Onondaga chief: envoy to Hurons, **41**, 21, 23.
- Tsoendiai, a Huron: slain by Iroquois, **34**, 219.
- Tsohahissen, Neutral chief, **21**, 207, 215; site of his village, 317, **36**, 248. Cf. Soubarissen, **8**, 304.

- Tsondacouané (Sondacouané), Huron medicine-man: his practices, **13**, 227-233, 259-267; threatens thieves, **14**, **13**; failure of his prophecies, 47-51.
- Tsondaké, Jean, Huron convert: baptized, **11**, 135.
- Tsondakwa, Thomas, Huron chief: entertains Jesuits, **23**, 241.
- Tsondatsaa, Charles. *See* Sondatsaa.
- Tsondechouanouan, Huron chief: his rank, **12**, 53-55.
- Tsondeonskon (Sondeonskon), Pierre, Huron convert: captured by Iroquois, **37**, 95-97, **46**, 109.
- Tsondihouané (Sondihouané, Tsondihouanne, Tsondihwane, Tsondihwannen), René, Huron convert: piety, **19**, 239-245, **21**, 159-163, **23**, 77-81, **26**, 249-253, **29**, 287-291, **33**, 179-181, **34**, 219; his daughter, **42**, 73-75; deaths in his family, **19**, 211, 241; speech by, **30**, 71; baptizes children, **42**, 187; death, 75.
- Tsondoutannen, Thomas, Huron convert: accompanies Buteux, **37**, 97, 141; captured, escapes from Iroquois, 99, 143, **38**, 171.
- Tsonnontouan (Tsonnontouen), chief Seneca village, **53**, 41, 49, 295, **54**, 47, 57, 79, 93, 109, 113, 115, 219, 263, 269, **56**, 63, 69, **57**, 27, 191, **58**, 237, **63**, 271, 277, **66**, 187. *See* Sonnontouan.
- Tsonnontouans (Tsonnontaoueronons, Tsonnontouens, Tsonnontwannechronons, Tsonnonwa), **8**, 293, **51**, 119, **52**, 195, **53**, 43-47, **51**, 55, 245, 255, **54**, 85, 97, 119, 263, 269, **55**, 75, **56**, 55-59, **57**, 23, **58**, 229, 233, 237, **63**, 289, **64**, 81, 143, **66**, 187. *See* Senecas, and Sonnontouans.
- Tsorihia, Christine, Huron convert: baptism, **26**, 289; pious death, 289-291.
- Tuckerman, Edward: editor of Josselyn's *N. E. Rarities*, **5**, 282, **71**, 252; cited, **35**, 292.
- Tufa, calcareous, formed in mineral springs, **43**, 326.
- Tuque, a cap, **70**, 27.
- Turcellin, **60**, 91. *See* Torsellini.
- Turcot (Turgot), —, slain by Iroquois, **37**, 113, **38**, 59.
- Tureen, for soup, **70**, 59, 63.
- Turenne, Henri de la Tour d'Auvergne, vicomte de: French marshal, **50**, 320.
- Turgis, Charles, Jesuit, **8**, 65, 293, **9**, 301, **71**, 136; in Miscou mission, **1**, **14**, **7**, 312, **21**, 312, **32**, 35-37; illness and death, **12**, 263-267, **32**, 37; sketch, **8**, 292, **71**, 141.
- Turkey (country), **11**, 275, **49**, 276.
- Turkey: domestic — **10**, 195, **32**, 69, **34**, 39. Wild — in Huronia, **13**, 241-243; about Lake Erie, **21**, 197, **69**, 161; in Mississippi valley, **47**, 143, **54**, 189, 219, 307, **58**, 99, 107, **59**, 111, 171-173, 177, **60**, 163, **65**, 73, **66**, 225, **67**, 169, 297, **69**, 143; at Detroit, 257, **70**, 59, 63; prices, 43.

- Turkey wheat, **11**, 275, **67**, 143. *See* Corn, *and* Turkish corn.
- Turkish corn, appellation of Indian corn, **11**, 7, **38**, 245, **40**, 23, 49; origin of term, **11**, 275.
- Turks: conquer Palestine, **18**, 256; pirates, **4**, 264, **39**, 83, **50**, 173; infest English Channel, **4**, 265, **8**, 61, 175; fight with French, **49**, 215; Iroquois compared to, **46**, 291; mode of eating, **44**, 297.
- Turnell, William: Argall's lieutenant, **2**, 261, 265, **4**, 21, 31, 35; conveys Jesuits to England, **1**, 233-235; angry with them, **2**, 267, **4**, 41, 51; driven to Azores, **2**, 269, **4**, 53-59; regarded as a pirate, **2**, 271, **4**, 65, 69; released on Jesuits' testimony, **2**, 271-273, **4**, 71; character, **1**, 319.
- Turner, A. J., antiquarian: cited, **54**, 308.
- Turner, Frederick J., professor in University of Wisconsin: "Frontier in Amer. Hist.," **71**, 323. "Fur-trade in Wisconsin," cited, **65**, 272-273, **71**, 323.
- Turner, Lucien M.: *Ungava District*, **71**, 269.
- Turner, O.: *Hist. Holland Purchase*, cited, **8**, 305, **71**, 317.
- Turners, at Quebec, **32**, 91. *See also* Guilds, *and* Workmen.
- Turnips, **22**, 293, **69**, 263, **70**, 29, 43.
- Turpentine, medicinal uses, **49**, 277, **51**, 113.
- Turquoises, amethysts mistaken for, **45**, 221, 272.
- Turtle, **6**, 271, **10**, 201, **48**, 129; produce young in December, **3**, 83; as food, **18**, 151, **30**, 265 — eggs eaten, **67**, 313-315; found in dead body, **10**, 285; captured near Grand Banks, **34**, 233. *See also* Indians: clans, *and* mythology, folk-lore, and religion; *and* Tortoise.
- Turtledove, **6**, 271, **10**, 143, **11**, 81, **42**, 97. *See* Pigeon.
- Tuscany, Italian state, **49**, 277, **62**, 271.
- Tuscaroras, Iroquois tribe, **59**, 312; history, **71**, 293; language, **40**, 256.
- Twelfth-cakes: nuns give to Indians, **47**, 297.
- Twine, **49**, 209, **66**, 27; made by Hurons, **26**, 303.
- UBAIGATS. *See* Straits: Kara; *and* Waigatz.
- Ubalдин, Robert, an ecclesiastic: sponsor in baptisms, **1**, 111, **2**, 139; commissions Fléché, 137; papal nuncio, 294; created cardinal, 294.
- Ulcers, Indians suffer from, **47**, 195, **58**, 47, 211-213.
- Umbilicaria Dillenii*. *See* Tripe de roche.
- Umpquas, Athapascan tribe: location, **68**, 332.
- Uncas, Mohegan chief, **26**, 315.
- Unguentum martiani*. *See* Martiatum.
- Union Springs, N. Y.: Indian site near, **8**, 298, **51**, 293.
- United States, **43**, 325, **60**, 316; northeast boundary, **2**, 292; Menonites in, **28**, 313; Paducahs in, **68**, 329; Catholic missions in, **71**, 241; Indians cede lands to, 288; treaties with Indian tribes,

United States (continued)—

- 289, 294; history, 251, 296-299. Government—develops Fox River water-power, 54, 306; builds dam across Fox River, 306; owns ship canal, 59, 314. *Statutes at Large*, cited, 21, 314, 71, 294, 355. *Pharmacopeia*, cited, 43, 325, 71, 350.
- United States Board on Geographic Names: *Report*, 71, 344. *Decisions*, 71, 344.
- United States Bureau of Ethnology, 65, 266; aid from, acknowledged, 14, 4; bibliographies published under auspices of, 71, 222. *Reports*, cited—(1875-95), 71, 269; (1879-80), 225, 267, 273, 274, 278, 281, 286, 288, 294; (1880-81), 27, 315, 61, 269, 71, 265, 278, 285; (1881-82), 9, 308, 29, 293, 59, 311, 63, 306, 71, 267, 280, 285, 295; (1882-83), 59, 313, 71, 284, 286; (1883-84), 9, 309, 71, 285, 295; (1884-85), 9, 309, 18, 257, 71, 276, 284, 289; (1885-86), 33, 272, 59, 308, 68, 329, 71, 274, 277, 280; (1887-88), 9, 309, 18, 257, 33, 272, 61, 269, 71, 267, 279; (1888-89), 20, 306, 61, 269, 71, 286; (1889-90), 269, 276; (1890-91), 6, 330, 71, 269; (1891-92), 6, 330, 23, 325, 42, 295, 63, 307, 71, 282, 283, 285; (1892-93), 9, 308, 10, 328, 12, 270, 20, 307, 30, 303, 33, 272, 58, 297, 59, 307, 313, 71, 277, 291, 327; (1893-94), 60, 321, 65, 266, 66, 341, 71, 268, 295, 296, 376; (19th report) forthcoming, 282. *Bulletins*, cited, 71, 269.
- United States Catholic Historical Society, 71, 332. *See also* U. S. Cath. Hist. Mag.
- United States Census: (1890), tribes in Indian Territory, 71, 295; tenth *Report*, cited, 327.
- United States Department of Agriculture, publications, cited, 13, 272.
- United States Geological and Geographical Survey: (of territories)—*Hist. Amer. Bison* (1875), cited, 9, 311, 71, 345; *Miscel. Pubs.*, cited, 266. *Contrib. N. A. Ethnology*, cited, 12, 270, 15, 246, 71, 269, 273, 282.
- United States Government Survey (War Department), cited, 58, 297.
- United States National Museum. *See* Museums.
- United States Post Office Department: *Report*, cited, 54, 307.
- "Universal plant:" found in Iroquois country, 43, 259; described, 259; identity, 325. *See also* Sassafras.
- Universities (*see also* Libraries): Avignon—6, 321. Laval—I, 43, 71, 366; Taché, professor in, 5, 296; museum of, 296; librarian of, 27, 308; Laval's portrait in, 45, 8, 71, 210; *Annuaire*, cited, 5, 296, 71, 335. Macerata—official and professor in, 38, 215. Montpellier—faculty of medicine in, 49, 277. Paris—2, 189, 6, 31, 97, 8, 195, 205, 15, 143, 27, 131, 28, 259, 30, 215, 32, 123, 34, 75, 40, 249, 251, 42, 27, 43, 95, 44, 147, 45, 75, 47, 121; riots among students in, 15, 248; chancellor, 25, 288; faculty of medicine in, 49,

- 277; *see also below* Sorbonne. Pont-à-Mousson — archives, **46**, 155, 298. Prague — Jesuit college in, **71**, 237. Sorbonne, head of University of Paris, q.v. — **34**, 37; condemns Fléché's baptisms, **1**, 311. State of New York, (a corporation exercising supervisory powers) — transcript of *Novum Belgium* presented to regents of, **28**, 306; regents of, publish Bruyas's MS. Mohawk grammar, **50**, 323. Toronto — museum of, burned, **5**, 296; *Studies in Hist.*, cited, **71**, 224. Trinity (Toronto), Episcopal institution — professor in, visits ossuaries, **5**, 296. Washington Catholic — *Bulletin*, cited, **71**, 286. Wisconsin — aid from professors of, **30**, 16, **43**, 325, 49, 277, **60**, 320, **69**, 297, **71**, 380; *Bulletins*, cited, **71**, 302, 392.
- Unktahe, Dakota god of waters, **10**, 320.
- Upper nations, appellation for many Indian tribes to north and west, **30**, 221, **32**, 135, 193, **36**, 49, 201, **40**, 213, 219.
- Urban VIII., pope (1568-1644), **11**, 47; name given to Vitelleschi by, **4**, 264; forbids unauthorized publications of lives, etc., of saints and martyrs, **38**, 211; facsimile brief of, **27**, 106, **71**, 211.
- Urfé, Charles Emmanuel de Lascaris, marquis d' (*and* de Baugé): marriage, **63**, 300.
- Urfé, François Lascaris d', Sulpitian, son of Charles: arrives in Canada, **52**, 43, 261; death (1701), **63**, 300.
- Urfé, Louis, Sulpitian, son of Charles: renounces titles, **63**, 300.
- Ursidæ*, zoölogical order, **21**, 315. *See* Bears.
- Ursule, Abenaki girl: piety, **63**, 31.
- Ursule, Algonkin convert: pious death, **24**, 171-173.
- Ursule, Algonkin seminarist, **19**, 53.
- Ursule, Huron child, **41**, 145.
- Ursule, Ottawa girl: miraculously cured, **56**, 109.
- URSULINES, order of nuns, under protection of St. Ursula, **9**, 101, **18**, 79, 93, **30**, 191, **40**, 235; founded (1535), **5**, 275; vows, 275; age necessary for entering novitiate, **38**, 79; rules, 87, 119-121, 141.
- In France*: **43**, 25; interest in Canadian missions, **8**, 237-241, **11**, 59, **16**, 15-17, **22**, 179-181, **56**, 257; relations between convents of, **16**, 15-17, **18**, 257; instruction given by, **38**, 93; friendship of, for Jesuits, **71**, 51. At Havre — aid Jesuits, **5**, 11. Convent of Meaux — founded, **13**, 269. At Tours — **16**, 15, 17, **38**, 79, 97, **56**, 243, 253; superior of, **22**, 181; nuns from, sent to Canada, **25**, 223-225; Mme. de la Peltre visits, **56**, 255. At Paris — **16**, 15, 17; superior, **22**, 181; Faubourg St. Jacques convent, **56**, 257, **66**, 139. At Dieppe — convent connected with that of Paris, **16**, 17; nuns sent from, 17, **56**, 257-259. Loudun — superior, **38**, 125-127. St. Malo — Jesuits preach at, **71**, 51.
- In America*: history, **71**, 328. (a) In Canada (Quebec) — **20**, 191, **21**, 155, **22**, 191-197, **41**, 135, 237, **42**, 259, 279, **44**, 117, 259, **45**,

URSULINES: *In America* (continued)—

53, 49, 95, 50, 111, 56, 279, 281, 297, 60, 73, 71, 49, 51; arrival and establishment in, 5, 275, 8, 311, 11, 276, 15, 217, 250, 16, 9, 17-19, 23, 27, 41, 69, 256, 18, 65, 19, 269, 25, 223, 26, 139, 38, 97, 107-109, 56, 259; Indian appellation of, 46, 115, 229, 47, 189, 49, 131; work in Canada, 16, 256, 52, 99; need reinforcements, 20, 125, 257; number (1651), 36, 173. Lands granted and rented to, 8, 311, 27, 119-121, 28, 207-213, 217; Vimont chooses land for, 207; estates belonging to, 71, 81. Seclusion, 22, 189. Move into own house, 23, 291, 36, 113-115, 249; enlarge buildings, 23, 301; barn of, destroyed, 43, 55; house of, rented, 48, 241; have good buildings, 50, 175, 60, 141. As linguists, 25, 225, 243, 28, 271, 56, 293; tabernacle lent to, 27, 101; give alms to French, 111; employed on church paintings, 28, 181, 223; servants of, 187, 203, 215; Hospital nuns claim precedence over, 193; feast-day for, 30, 193; aided by other orders, 35, 61-63; at parish church, 36, 115; lodged at hospital, 215; illness and death among, 37, 95, 161; sketch of Marie de St. Joseph sent to France, 38, 69; Marie de St. Joseph ordered to write religious experiences, 133; temporary lodging of, after fire, 151-153; souls of departed, invoked, 161; letter by superior of, 40, 225-231; supplies for, lost, 41, 211, 237; make porcelain collar, 47, 187; receive aid from France, 49, 169; interest in education, 61, 99-101; affairs of, 65, 39; English praise, 71, 29. Zeal and piety, 18, 77, 22, 143-145, 171, 28, 269-271; charity, 25, 243-275, 32, 213-215; courage and devotion, 36, 169-173, 217. Church or chapel—22, 123, 26, 79; location, 18, 75; Indians at, 75, 29, 91; blessed, 45, 79; accident at, 50, 197. Daughters of Canadian settlers become, 9, 305, 27, 314, 37, 119, 44, 117, 121, 45, 99, 117.

Relations with Jesuits — Jesuits act as business agents for, 15, 249, 71, 21-23, 29-31; regale Jesuits, 27, 105, 28, 221; gifts to, 43, 169, 30, 153, 32, 67, 34, 39; say prayers for De Noue, 28, 165; Jesuits send gifts to, 30, 153, 32, 67, 34, 39, 45, 161; rules revised by Lalemant, 30, 157, 165; Jesuits advise, 191; supervision of Jesuits over, 32, 89; servant of, enters Jesuit service, 101; Lalemant praises, 36, 55; Ragueneau writes to, 113; aided by Jesuits, 35, 61-63, 36, 173, 249, 38, 159, 56, 259; lodge with Jesuits, 45, 153; received by, 56, 259.

Relations with Indians — children given to, 16, 23, 69; entertain and instruct Indian women, 20, 129-131, 179, 25, 239-241, 57, 245; aid Indians, 25, 131, 27, 111, 35, 209, 36, 217, 63, 91; Indians anxious to see, 22, 145; care for children of, 25, 229-231; example of, influences Hurons, 26, 293; Indian women ask for, 27, 139; give gifts to, 28, 167, 47, 297; advise and instruct, 31, 179-181; give relics to, 32, 213; Hurons offer presents of condolence to, 36, 215-221; desire

Indian girls to educate, **42**, 107, **48**, 81; Iroquois desire, **46**, 229; Indians give gifts to, **49**, 149, **53**, 113. *See also below* Convent and Seminary.

Convent—**27**, 109, **32**, 67, 313, **41**, 135, **45**, 155, **56**, 291, **58**, 141; founded (1639), **5**, 275, **11**, 276, **56**, 219-221; foundress of, **5**, 275, **15**, 227, 250, **18**, 159, **56**, 219 (*see also* La Peltrie, Mme. de); built (1641), **16**, 256, **20**, 125; burned (1650, 1686), **16**, 256, **35**, 61, **36**, 169-171, 209, 213, **38**, 133, 157-159, **56**, 291; rebuilt, **36**, 173, 215, 219, 249, **56**, 291; dedicated to St. Joseph, **38**, 219. Procession at, **15**, 227-229; chaplains of, **23**, 289, 328, **28**, 317, **30**, 183, **35**, 289, **45**, 272; Indians visit, **23**, 299, 315, **24**, 37, **25**, 225, 237, 243-245, **27**, 151-153, **31**, 179-181, **32**, 91-93; services at, **27**, 105, **28**, 145, 161, 223, **30**, 163-169, 177-179, 189-193, 201-203, **32**, 77-83, 89, 97-99, 103, 107, 215-217, **34**, 41-53, **35**, 31, 35, 47, 53, 59, **36**, 115, **43**, 29, 33, 45, 77, **45**, 123, 127, 137-139, 143, 147, 151, **46**, 165, 175; Jesuits at, **28**, 145, **45**, 99; baptism at, **28**, 191; Algonkin woman lodged at, 205; novices at, 245; funeral from, **32**, 79; superiors of, elected, 89, **36**, 129, **38**, 135; insane Indian cured at, **32**, 233; nun leaves, **36**, 123; Chaumonot writes to mother superior of, **41**, 219-221; boarders at, **45**, 149, **56**, 271, 291, 297; Montigny director of, **65**, 262; Jesuits work in, **66**, 211; portrait of Mme. de La Peltrie in, **71**, 209; archives, 387.

Seminary for girls—**16**, 23, 33, 35, 251, **19**, 37, **26**, 191, **28**, 271, 297, **29**, 87, 201, **32**, 255, **38**, 97, **41**, 211, 229, **43**, 247, **44**, 169, 227, 289, **49**, 95, **51**, 173, **52**, 99, **58**, 143; founded, **11**, 49, 276, **16**, 256, **19**, 37, **39**, 43; foundress of, **25**, 237; description, **19**, 39-59, **22**, 179-201, **23**, 291-301, **25**, 223-245; lands of, **11**, 277; aided by Hundred Associates, **16**, 33; pupils of, endowed at marriage, **20**, 127, **32**, 215; account of, asked for, **22**, 181; expenses of, **32**, 215; excellence of instruction at, **36**, 173. Indian girls instructed in, **16**, 256, **18**, 159, **19**, 39-57, 161, **20**, 127-131, 137-139, 201, 229, 241, **22**, 115, 145, 171, 183-199, 275, **23**, 291, **24**, 177, 281, **25**, 225-227, 231-239, 243, **26**, 191, **27**, 139, 287, **28**, 215, 271, 297, 316, **29**, 51, 85-89, 201, **31**, 167, 175, **49**, 81, 131, **52**, 161, **54**, 277, 289, **58**, 141-143, 199, **61**, 49; French girls instructed in, **19**, 37, **20**, 127, **23**, 291, **25**, 225, 231, **31**, 167; permanent and transient pupils, **20**, 127-129, 241; Indians visit, **22**, 199, **41**, 229-231; Indian seminarists reside with French girls, 231; Indian seminarist, as catechist, **27**, 139; pupils of, instructed by Jesuits, **30**, 203; number of pupils (1647), **31**, 167; marriage of seminarist, 167-169.

In New Orleans—**71**, 35; arrival awaited in, **67**, 273, 277; arrive in (1726), 341-342; convent projected for, **68**, 199-201; move into convent (1734), **67**, 342; work of, 342, **68**, 199, **70**, 243; educate orphan girls, **68**, 199, **70**, 243-245; take part in services, **68**, 209; Indian

URSULINES: *In America* (continued)—

praises, 213; confessor of, 69, 31; Jesuits exercise supervisory powers over, 205; maintained by French government, 70, 243-245; history of establishment at, 71, 260.

Ursulle, Abenaki convert: piety, 62, 143.

Ursus lotor, 21, 315. *See* Racoon.

Urtica. *See* Nettle, and Ortie.

Uruguay: Jesuits persecuted in, 68, 335.

Usselinckx, William: organizes Swedish company, 28, 314.

Utah (state), snowshoes of Indians in, 5, 285.

Utes, western tribe: included in Paduca family, 68, 329.

Utica (Ill.), site of Starved Rock near, 57, 316.

U-zu'-ti-u'-hi. *See* Sitteou.

V, consonant: unknown in Huron language, 10, 117; not in Algonkin language, 31, 265.

Vaccinium: *Canadense*, 16, 258 (*see* Blueberry); *macrocarpon*, 43, 324 (*see* Cranberry).

Vacelet, Ponce, Jesuit brother, 71, 136; sketch, 159.

Vache sauvage, application of term, 9, 310. *See also* Buffalo, Cattle, wild, and Moose.

Vachon, Paul, Quebec notary, 71, 71.

Vaigatz, 3, 299. *See* Waigatz.

Vaillant, ———, priest of Beaurpré: official investigation of his conduct, 45, 81.

Vaillant (Vallant) de Gueslis (Guélis), François, Jesuit, 71, 136; arrives in Canada, 61, 39, 269; at Lorette, 60, 33, 37, 59; in Iroquois missions, 1, 31, 316, 62, 243; at Montreal, 64, 137—superior of Jesuit residence, 66, 163; Cadillac unfriendly to, 65, 247; signs documents with Bouvart, 187, 66, 45, 71, 202-203; sketch, 60, 315, 71, 152; facsimile writing, 65, 186, 71, 213. *Réponse sur Omar*, 71, 233.

Valdivia, Luis de, Spanish Jesuit: saves baptized Indians from slavery, 12, 276.

Valentin, Pierre, Jesuit brother, 71, 136; sketch, 155.

Valet, Jean, his child baptized, 70, 75.

Valet, Josephine Marie, baptism, 70, 75.

Valet, Pierre, Detroit habitant: dealings with mission, 69, 249-251, 70, 21, 25, 39-41.

Vallerenne (Valrenne), Philippe Clément Duvault, sieur de, French officer, 64, 73; sketch, 276.

Valois, J. M., Montreal publisher: reprints *Journal des Jésuites*, 1, 43, 27, 309.

Van Curler (Corlaer), Arendt, Dutch official: assists French cap-

- tives among Iroquois, **25**, 63, **71**, **29**, 51; aids Jogues to escape, **25**, 49, 55, 59-63, **31**, 93, **39**, 201, 266; drowned, **51**, 181-183; biography, **25**, 287-288, **71**, 335, 338. *Journal*, cited, **8**, 299-300, **25**, 287; rulers called by his name, 287.
- Van den Gheyn, J., Jesuit: aid from, acknowledged, **34**, 246.
- Van Fleet, James A.: *Old and New Mackinac*, cited, **59**, 299, **71**, 324.
- Van Linschoten, Jan Huygen: translates Acosta's *Historia*, **3**, 298.
- Van Praet, Joseph Basile Bernard, bibliographer, **45**, 264.
- Van Rensselaer, Kiliaen, Amsterdam merchant, **25**, 287; founds colony, **24**, 311, **28**, 111.
- Vannes, Brittany, hospital at, **32**, 135. *See also* Jesuits: colleges.
- Vantadour, **28**, 247, **71**, 101. *See* Ventadour.
- Vapereau, G.: *Dict. univ. des contemporains*, **71**, 353.
- Vapor-baths, **5**, 282, **29**, 157, 163. *See also* Sweating.
- Varennes, René Gaultier, sieur de, governor of Three Rivers, **62**, 157.
- Varlet, Dominique Marie, vicar-general in the West, **65**, 262.
- Vaubougou (Vaubegon), father of Mme. de La Peltrie, **16**, 11, **56**, 239-241; death, 243. *See* Chavigny.
- Vaudreuil, Philippe de Rigault, marquis de, **66**, 51, 159, **67**, 33, 47; arrives in Canada, **63**, 283; governor of Montreal, **67**, 331; warned by Tegannissoren, **62**, 273; at Fort Niagara, **63**, 279; in Iroquois war, **65**, 27; measures to defend Canada, **66**, 161-163, 191, 199, **69**, 303; forbids French to trade with Peorias, **66**, 265; founds Becancourt, 345; recommends aid for Sault St. Louis mission, **67**, 25-27, 81; gives advice regarding liquor traffic, 45; policy toward Abenakis, 31, 35, 55-61, 109, 207-209; toward Iroquois, 73-83; visits Montreal, 55; friendly to Jesuits, 79-81; Abenakis send embassy to, 103; writes to Governor Shute, 111; sends workmen to Narant-souak, 213; Aubéry writes to, 129-131; sends La Chasse to Acadia, 239; Dummer writes to, 333; kindness to Livingston, **69**, 233; death, **63**, 303-304, **69**, 235; sketch, **63**, 303-304; term as governor, **69**, 235, **71**, 117. Letter to Rale, **67**, 13, 61-65, 327-328, **71**, 204.
- Vaudreuil, Pierre François Rigault, marquis de, governor of Three Rivers, **72**, 20; sketch, **71**, 396, **72**, 19-20.
- Vaudreuil de Cavagnal, Pierre de Rigaud, marquis de, governor of Louisiana, **69**, 203, **70**, 225, 315, **71**, 396; Abenakis visit, **70**, 91; fort named for, 311; friendly to Jesuits, 225; acquitted of maladministration, **69**, 292; term as governor of New France, **71**, 117; sketch, 396, **72**, 19-20. *Mémoire* relating to, **71**, 243.
- Vaugirard, France: Olier founds society of priests at, **21**, 312, **43**, 321.
- Vaultier, Jacques, Jesuit, **63**, 299, **71**, 136; at Sillery, **62**, 271 — superior, **60**, 131, 233; Conti's confessor, **62**, 271; sketch, **60**, 318, **71**, 152-153. Letters, **71**, 199, 233.

- Vausemain, ———, baron de: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Vauvillier, Claude de, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Vaux, vicomte de, **18**, 261. *See* Fouquet, François.
- Vaux W. S. W., editor, **71**, 249, 263.
- Veal, given to Jesuits, **32**, 75. *See also* Beef.
- Vegetables, offered by Natches at temple, **68**, 139.
- Veillon, Sebastienne, marriage, **36**, 245.
- Velay, "apostle of" (*see* St. J. F. Régis), **60**, 322.
- Vellum, **47**, 295, **48**, 225; pictures on, **32**, 67.
- Velvet, garments of, **15**, 223.
- Vendée, France, **62**, 275, **68**, 322.
- Venice, Italy, John Law at, **67**, 340.
- Venison, **15**, 183, **16**, 77-83, **27**, 261, **41**, 127, 129, 177, **48**, 163, 165, **65**, 167; prices, **70**, 43. *See also* Deer.
- Ventadour, Henry de Lévis, duc de: viceroy of New France, **2**, 296, **4**, 260, 267; grants fief to Hébert, **2**, 308; concedes lands to Jesuits, **28**, 247, **47**, 259, **71**, 67, 101.
- Ventriloquism, practiced by medicine-men, **6**, 165.
- Venus-shell, material of wampum, **1**, 319.
- Verazan, Jean, **2**, 307, **3**, 41, 275, **4**, 105. *See* Verrazano.
- Verdier, ———, member of Company of New France, **25**, 79.
- Verdigris, medicinal use of, **51**, 289; found on rocks of Lake Superior, **54**, 165.
- Vergennes, Charles Gravier, comte de: *Louisiane*, **71**, 263.
- Véritables motifs de la Société de Montréal*: purpose and authorship, **21**, 312.
- Verjon, France, Picquet at, **69**, 295.
- Verjus, Antoine, **66**, 303, 314, 316.
- Vermilion, **65**, 115, **67**, 157, 257, **68**, 191, **70**, 149; Indians adorn themselves with, **62**, 179, **65**, 121-123, **67**, 165, **68**, 265, **70**, 95-97; needed for Illinois mission, **66**, 29, 133; adulterated, 135; sold at Detroit mission, **69**, 263, **70**, 23, 41, 59, 65; prices, 27, 43.
- Vermin, **65**, 45, **68**, 227-229; eaten by Indians, **4**, 199, **5**, 31.
- Vernai, J. de, **71**, 136. *See* Devernai.
- Verneuil, ———, Jesuit: rector of Bordeaux college, **64**, 155.
- Verneuil, ———, marquise de, aids Jesuits, **1**, 141, 314, **2**, 213, **3**, 169.
- Veron, ———, *dît* Poupau, French lad: educated at expense of Quebec parish, **45**, 119.
- Véron, Jean, sieur de Grandmesnil: marriage, **37**, 266; slain by Iroquois, 113.
- Verrazano (Verazan, Verazano), Giovanni da, Italian navigator, **2**, 307; sent by Francis I., 203, 251, **4**, 105; on Atlantic coast, **1**, **2**, **3**, 41; discovers Virginia, **2**, 251, **3**, 275; commands Aubert's ship, 291; sketch, 291-292; on Hudson River, **71**, 317; explorations, 333, 340.

- Verreau, Hospice A., Canadian historical writer: editor, **21**, 312; aid from, acknowledged, **1**, xii. *Abbés de Fénelon*, cited, **50**, 326, **71**, 338. *Rep. Canad. Archives*, **4**, 258, **71**, 225. "Com. de Montréal," **71**, 312. "Fond. de Montréal," **71**, 312. "Lois maritimes," **71**, 355. "Supp. des Relations, cited, **55**, 315, **71**, 242.
- Versailles, France: French court at, **70**, 301; Illinois chief visits, **68**, 213; session of Third Estate held at, **5**, 285.
- Verthamont, Pierre de, Jesuit, provincial of France, **61**, 19.
- Verton, Pierre de, member of De Caen's company, **4**, 257.
- Verwyst, Chrysostom, Franciscan priest: works cited—"Chip. Geog. Names, **57**, 319, **71**, 324. "Historic Sites," **52**, 263, **71**, 324. *Miss. Labors*, **52**, 263, **54**, 307-308, **58**, 298, **71**, 242.
- Vetromile, Eugene, Catholic missionary: *Abnakis*, cited, **5**, 284, **12**, 274, **71**, 292.
- Viaticum, the traveling expenses of missionaries: furnished to Jesuits, **1**, 141, **2**, 81, 213, 275, **3**, 169; how supplied, **1**, 313.
- Viau, Marguerite, marriage, **70**, 308.
- Viau, Théophile de (*pseud.* Théophile), French writer, **35**, 145; sketch, 292.
- Vicariate-general, **70**, 223, 293; scope of its authority, **66**, 37, 127, 137, **70**, 227, **71**, 37; powers of, conferred upon Jesuits, **38**, 187, **44**, 105, **65**, 53, 262, **69**, 33, **70**, 259-261, 311, **71**, 33, 388—upon Seminary priests, **66**, 339; Jesuits excepted from its jurisdiction, **65**, 262; Jesuits accused of usurping, **70**, 221, 259, 263; disputes regarding, **66**, 127, 339, **70**, 261, 317, **71**, 35, 387-388.
- Vicat, a kind of cement, **19**, 271.
- Victon, ———, secretary of Louis XIII., **6**, 97, **8**, 195, 205.
- Victor, N. Y., site of Seneca village, **8**, 293, **51**, 293.
- Victor, Algonkin convert: baptized, **22**, 109.
- Vidier, A., librarian: aid from, acknowledged, **30**, 16.
- Vieau, Andrew J.: "Narrative," **71**, 324.
- Viel, Nicolas, Récollet, **4**, 271, **12**, 275; missionary to Hurons, **1**, 23, **4**, 261; composes Huron dictionary, 262; drowned by Hurons, **1**, 23, **4**, 171, 197, 261, **7**, 233, **10**, 79; sketch, **4**, 261-262.
- Vielle, musical instrument, **9**, 269.
- Vienna, Austria: Leopold Society of, prints Micmac prayer-book, **3**, 300.
- Vienne, France: an archbishopric, **2**, 157.
- Viennot, Guillaume, Paris librarian: aid from, acknowledged, **45**, 264.
- Vieuxpont, Alexandre de, Jesuit, **71**, 137; shipwrecked at Canso, **4**, 237, 241, 255, 269; goes to Grand Cibou, 243, 255, 270, **15**, 249; sketch, **4**, 269, **71**, 139.
- Vieuxpont, **62**, 157. *See* Godefroy, Joseph.

- Vigé, Madame ———, visits Montreal, **71**, 109.
- Viger, Jacques, collector of Canadiana, **71**, 400.
- Vignard (Vignal, Vignar, Vignart), Guillaume, chaplain of Ursulines, **35**, 45, **37**, 95, 119, **42**, 259, **43**, 29, **44**, 91-93, **45**, 113, **47**, 177; arrives at Quebec, **32**, 103; gifts to, **35**, 31; dines with Jesuits, 59; officiates, **36**, 129; gifts to Quebec parish church, **42**, 287; at Montreal, **45**, 111; slain by Iroquois, **46**, 189, **47**, 155-157, 177, **50**, 57; sketch, **35**, 289.
- Vignerot, **8**, 310. *See* Wignerod.
- Vignot, a shell-fish: beads made from its shell, **21**, 201.
- Vigor, ———, sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Viguier, Jean, Jesuit, **71**, 137; sketch, 157.
- Viler, **70**, 77. *See* Villers.
- Vilescas, Doña Maria de: marriage, **65**, 269.
- Village des Prairies, **71**, 91. *See* Laprairie.
- Villantray, **65**, 270. *See* Sauvole de Villantray.
- Villars, ——— de, archbishop of Vienne: sponsor in baptism, **2**, 157.
- Villars, Mme. ——— de, sponsor in baptism, **5**, 247.
- Villars, Louis Claude Hector de, French minister of war, **71**, 49, 53, 389.
- Ville (Villes, Devilles), Jean Marie (Louis) de, Jesuit, **66**, 127, 135, 267, **71**, 137; in Illinois mission, **66**, 209, 291; sketch, 341-342, **71**, 162; circular letter on, **66**, 342, **71**, 226.
- Villegagnon, ———, French officer: at Rio de Janeiro, **1**, 307.
- Ville-Marie, appellation of Montreal, **22**, 318, **24**, 219, 265-267, **27**, 77, **28**, 45, **29**, 145, 161, **44**, 322, **64**, 121, 131, 139, 143, 149, **65**, 57; origin of name, **21**, 312.
- Villeneuve, Etienne de, **70**, 7, 303, **71**, 207. *See* Girault.
- Viller, **70**, 73, 75. *See* Villers.
- Villeray (Villéré). *See* Rouer de Villeraye.
- Villermont, Cabart de, Parisian: Beschefer writes to, **63**, 269, 287, 297, 303, **71**, 263.
- Villers en Prairie (Priere), France, **4**, 266; location, **29**, 25.
- Villers (Viller), François, baptism, **70**, 73.
- Villers (Viler, Viller), Louis, *dit* St. Louis: origin of this appellation, **70**, 309; dealings with Detroit mission, 61-63; his children baptized, 73-75; sponsor in baptism, 77; sketch, 309.
- Villers (Viller), Marie Louise, baptism, **70**, 75.
- Villette, Louis de, Jesuit scholastic, **71**, 137; sketch, 162.
- Villiers, Elizabeth Coulon de: marriage, **70**, 318.
- Villiers, Louis Coulon de: at siege of Fort George, **70**, 167; achievements, 312-313.
- Villiers, Neyon de: commandant in Illinois, **70**, 271, 279; his daughter's marriage, 318.

VIMONT (Vimon), Barthélemy, Jesuit, **6**, 167, **19**, 25, 45, **20**, 77, 119, 219, **21**, 93, **22**, 155, 169, **24**, 41, 109, **25**, 131, 253, **28**, 243, **30**, 159, 191, **35**, 39, 45, **42**, 255, 259, **44**, 91, 95, **71**, 137; at Indian councils, **15**, 229-231, **27**, 251; superior of Canadian missions, **18**, 53, 61, 251, **19**, 77, **20**, 111, **21**, 41, **22**, 23, 27, **28**, 315; visits French settlements, **16**, 103, **18**, 91, 111, **22**, 89, 269, **24**, 179, **27**, 117, **28**, 18, 201, 207, **30**, 175; receives nuns, **18**, 75; praised by Le Jeune, 109; cares for sick Indians, **19**, 9; his boat wrecked, 61; advises Montmagny, **21**, 55; sends missionary to Tadoussac, 83; at Quebec, **22**, 41, **27**, 81, **28**, 173, 177; attends weddings, **27**, 89, 97-101, **28**, 235; instructs Indian children, **22**, 175, 189; writes to Jogues, **24**, 305; makes presents to Indians, **27**, 103, 271; grants lands to nuns, 121, **28**, 211; various priestly acts, 119, 167, 171, 183-185, 191, 195, 225, 245, **30**, 165, 193, **32**, 103, 107, **34**, 43, 47, 55, 63, **36**, 123, **38**, 169; voyage to France, **30**, 195, **32**, 101, 133; gifts to, **34**, 39; curé at Quebec, **36**, 147; ecclesiastical envoy to France, **38**, 187; departs from Canada, **45**, 117; sketch, **15**, 249, **71**, 122, 139; facsimile writing, 211.

Writings: cited, **8**, 296, **10**, 321, **22**, 319, **30**, 304, **71**, 374. Letters—1640, **18**, 91-95; 1642, **22**, 31-37; 1643, **23**, 267-269; 1644, **25**, 95-97, **26**, 167; 1645, **27**, 135. *Relations*—**15**, 250; (1640), **18**, 51-53, 251; (1642), **22**, 23, 37, 313; (1643), **23**, 259, 263, 321; (1644), **25**, 93-95, 283; (1645), **27**, 127, 135.

Vincelotte, ———, creditor of Ursulines, **71**, 21.

Vincennes, France: duke of Enghien shot at, **8**, 291.

Vincennes, Jean Bissot de, **71**, 334. *See* Bissot, J. de.

Vincennes (Post du Ouabache, Post St. Ange, Post Vincennes), Ind., **70**, 47, 316; why thus named, 235; location, 235; founded, 316; population, 235-237; Jesuits at, **67**, 342, **69**, 290, **70**, 235-237, 281; history, **71**, 321. *See also* La Valtrie.

Vincennes (diocese): history, **71**, 317.

Vincent, **71**, 334. *See* St. Castin.

Vincent, Algonkin convert: pious death, **28**, 171; wife scalped, 173.

Vincent, son of Nenaskoumat: baptism and piety, **16**, 89.

Vinegar: given to laborers, **9**, 157; in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 29.

Vinland, discovered by Northmen, **71**, 315.

Viol, played in Quebec church, **32**, 109.

Violets, bloom late in northern Canada, **46**, 281.

Violin, **27**, 113; used by missionaries, **42**, 129; first played at a wedding, **27**, 101.

Viper, **56**, 155. *See* Serpent.

Viracocha, Peruvian hero, **5**, 286.

Virgin Mary: various titles, **36**, 167; protectress of New France, **15**, 223; patroness of Quebec church, **11**, 67; Montreal dedicated

- to, **21**, 312; aids Christians, **36**, 167, 209, **37**, 83, **40**, 161; protects missionaries, **30**, 111, 127-129, **40**, 141. Angelic salutation, **3**, 298; house miraculously preserved, **18**, 256; statues, 256, **30**, 95, **53**, **131**, **55**, **21**, **61**, 213; robe, at Lorette, **60**, 87; chemise (*see* *Chartres*); special devotions to, **40**, 233-235, **54**, 287-289; first celebration of the Assumption, at Montreal, **22**, 213. "Servants of," **41**, 147-149 (*see also* *Congregations*).
- Virginia (colony), **9**, 153, **10**, 324, **14**, 9, **18**, 235, 237, **21**, **21**, **28**, 105, 109, **33**, 137, **36**, 97, **47**, 143, **49**, 225, 278, **51**, 47, **54**, 189, **62**, **71**, **66**, 227; called Mocosa, **2**, 309; location, **1**, 61, **38**, 221, **58**, 103, **59**, 159; described, **2**, 251, **71**, 250; extent, **4**, 254; settled by English, **1**, 227, **3**, 275, **4**, 101, **30**, 85, **44**, 315; tribes in, **45**, 205, 243, **47**, 316, **71**, 281; governors, **4**, 253, **28**, 314; Argall commissioned by its council, **2**, 309, **3**, 9, **4**, 33-35; troops sent against Indians, **8**, 301; filibusters go from, **64**, 147; Céloron buries plates in, **69**, 298; history, **71**, 325-326. Trade— with New Netherlands, **25**, 49, **28**, 109, **50**, 321; with Massachusetts, **36**, 109; with Indians, **65**, 266; acts restricting, 244. Jesuits in, **1**, 6, **131**, 231, **31**, 99, **59**, 73.
- Virginia Company, **1**, 318, **4**, 71; charter, 101-103, 253; hostile to foreigners, 75-77.
- Virginia Historical Society, possesses one of Céloron's lead plates, **69**, 298.
- "Virgins, holy," Huron name for nuns, **36**, 213-219.
- Virot, Claude Joseph (Louis), Jesuit, **71**, 137; missionary journey to Ohio River, **70**, 91; slain by Iroquois, 251; sketch, **70**, 85, **71**, 178.
- Vise, used by French armorer at Lake Superior, **46**, 145.
- Visions: seen by priests, **31**, 63-69, 75-77, **34**, 161, 175-177, 185-187, 191, **48**, 197-199, 219-221; by nuns, **38**, 89, 95-97, 111-113, **52**, 67-71, 77, 85-97, **56**, 245-251, 255, 259; by laymen, **28**, 318, **48**, 215, **51**, 93-95; by Indians, **8**, 151, **17**, 137, 151-153, **18**, 199-201, **23**, 153-157, **40**, 31, **57**, 197, **66**, 249—by converts, **14**, 139-141, 155, **16**, 105, **19**, 195-197, **22**, 77, **26**, 251, 263, 289-291, **27**, 185-189, **30**, 103-105, **35**, 131, **45**, 55, 65, **46**, 31-33, **48**, 187-189, **50**, 275, **52**, 33, 209, 255, **56**, 111-113, **60**, 61, **61**, 41, **62**, 235-237, **66**, 249. Cf. **34**, 117. *See also* *Apparitions*.
- Visitandines (nuns of the Visitation), **8**, 237, **42**, 287, **63**, 299, **71**, 55; journal published by, 234.
- Vitelleschi, Mutio, Jesuit general, **11**, 7, 13, 47, **18**, 33, 45; interested in Canadian missions, **10**, 7; addressed by missionaries, **4**, 177, 247, **17**, 227, 233, **18**, 11, **20**, 103, 309, **23**, 247, 327, **25**, 83, **39**, 55, **71**, 229; attitude toward donnés, **21**, 319; sends Bressani to Canada, **26**, 29; sketch, **4**, 264.

- Vitré, **36**, 248. *See* Denis, Simon.
- Vitriol, **49**, 207, **66**, 29; white, **49**, 277.
- Vitry, Jean, Jesuit brother, **71**, 137; sketch, 153.
- Vitry (Vitri), Pierre de, **71**, 137; arrives in Louisiana, **72**, 19; superior of Louisiana mission, **69**, 203-205, **71**, 126; appointed vicar-general, **70**, 259; death, 261; sketch, **69**, 300, **71**, 126, 170.
- Vivaraïs, "apostle of," **60**, 322. *See* St. J. F. Régis.
- Vivier, Louis, Jesuit, **71**, 137; arrives in Louisiana, **72**, 19; in Illinois mission, **69**, 149, 201-203; sketch, 290, **70**, 89, **71**, 177. Letters—June, 1750, **69**, 18-19, 143-149, 281, **71**, 206; November, 1750, **68**, 327, **69**, 21-25, 201-229, 281, **71**, 206.
- Vivran, Jacqueline, marriage, **46**, 303. *See also* Riverin.
- Vogel, Ettie Madeline: "Ursul. in America," **71**, 328.
- Voie, René, abjures heresy, **43**, 35.
- Voisin, Arnold, Jesuit provincial, **71**, 398.
- Volant, ———, lives at Mingan, **69**, 135.
- Volsay (Voisey), Pierre François de, French officer: escorts Jesuits to New Orleans, **70**, 283, 285, 289; sketch, 318.
- Volterrano, **1**, 309. *See* Maffei, R.
- Vows: of devotion—**21**, 295; by laymen, **6**, 105, **23**, 281, **30**, 127, **34**, 135, **37**, 83, **40**, 87, 159, **70**, 295; by Indian converts, **13**, 161, 171, **24**, 103, **58**, 147, **60**, 75; by pilgrims, 95-97, **68**, 271-273; by missionaries, **13**, 29, 35, 131, 169, 195, **15**, 67, 129, 199, **18**, 27, **19**, 63-65, 227, **23**, 189, **26**, 209, **30**, 125, 197, **34**, 135, **35**, 155-157, **39**, 51, 133, 251, **40**, 39-41; in honor of Immaculate Conception, **8**, 191-193, 245-247, **10**, 69, **13**, 163, 177, **15**, 49, **27**, 105, 314, **28**, 249, **35**, 119, **45**, 121. Of religion—**21**, 295; by priests, **13**, 51, **34**, 165-169, **35**, 155-157, **39**, 171, 259, **40**, 39-41; by nuns, **5**, 275, **13**, 269, **38**, 103-105, **71**, 51—renewal of, **32**, 85, 89; of chastity, by Indian girl, **52**, 29. Of Jesuit order—final, **36**, 145; four, **2**, 307, **33**, 265, **39**, 167, **72**, 19; renewal of, **30**, 155, 201; taken by Goupil, **28**, 123, **39**, 205; of donnés, **21**, 295-301.
- Voyageurs, **55**, 320, **64**, 279, **65**, 203, 227, 239, **68**, 117, 167, **70**, 237, 249, 251, 305, 307, **71**, 35, 317, 355; licentiousness among, **65**, 213; take Indian wives, 263; relations of, with military forces, 195, 213-215; illicit traders, 215, 272; obtain permits to trade, 213; recalled by government, and amnesty granted, 215, 272; brandy for, not allowed to traders, **67**, 47; on Mississippi, 285, **68**, 177; restrictions placed upon, 183; fort built to protect, 193.
- Voyer, **71**, 116. *See* Argenson.
- Voyer, Charles, Quebec notary, **71**, 93.
- Vuallia, **2**, 273, 310. *See* Wales.
- Vvil, Daniel, **46**, 165. *See* Will.

WABANAKIS (Wabenakies), **71**, 279. *See* Abenakis.

Wabash (Ouabache, Vabache, Wabache): identified, **66**, 339; trading post projected at, 39; trading post at, 63; Chartier removed to, **69**, 297. *See also* Rivers: Wabash.

Wabiriniwich, Paul, Algonkin medicine-man: plays trick upon Buteux, **20**, 287; conversion and piety, 289-297.

Wabisiwisitch, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 63.

Waboukima, Antoine, Indian convert: at Quebec, **43**, 77.

WabousAbou ("hare's broth"), Antoine, Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, 61.

Wafers: mold for, found at Christian Island, **36**, 244; shape, for cutting, **66**, 29.

Wages: of fur-trade employes (1626), **4**, 207-209; salary of governor at Three Rivers, **5**, 283; for clearing land, **9**, 155-157, 185-187, **69**, 245, **70**, 29, 43; of engagés, **24**, 159, **27**, 81-85, 91, **28**, 227, 235, **36**, 250, **62**, 275, **66**, 33, **69**, 83, 245-247, 261, **70**, 21, 65; carpenter pays, **27**, 91; at Quebec, per diem (1646), **28**, 201; of Maltese commander, **14**, 286; manner of paying Quebec officials, **34**, 63; of sailors (1651), **36**, 97; paid in merchandise, **69**, 83, 245-247, 251, 257-259, **70**, 23-25, 31, 35, 39, 65, 69; at La Malbaye and La Comporté, **69**, 95; of Tadoussac Indians, 101; of gunsmiths at Tadoussac, 103-105; at Detroit mission (1633-56), 245-247, 251, 257-263, 269-273, **70**, 21-25, 29-45, 49-51, 57, 61-65, 69; of mason, **69**, 261, 267; of carpenter, **70**, 31; of seamstress, 51. *See also* Prices.

Waigatz. *See* Islands: Waigatz, and Straits: Kara.

Wakanda, Omaha name for "Great Spirit," **9**, 308.

Wake, C. Staniland: "Algon. Migrations," **71**, 292.

Wake, Isaac, Adventurers write to, **5**, 277.

Walam Olum, song of Lenape, cited, **12**, 271, **71**, 276, 278.

Wales: early name, **2**, 310; Jesuits in, 273, **4**, 69.

Walker, Sir Hovenden, English naval officer: commands fleet in expedition against French, **66**, 345; wreck of portion of fleet, 197-199, 345; expedition made by, **71**, 303. *Journal*, **71**, 263.

Wallace, Alfred: *Illinois and Louisiana*, cited, **64**, 280, **65**, 263, **69**, 302, **71**, 326, 381, 388.

Wallace, Joseph, Sr., antiquarian: "Huron Fishing Station," cited, **5**, 297, **71**, 312. "Scenes from the Past," cited, **5**, 298, **54**, 306-307, **71**, 312.

Wallets, how worn by Gauls, **44**, 295.

Walloons, inhabitants of Flanders: at Fort Orange, **40**, 145.

Walnuts: Canadian, of poor quality, **38**, 243; in Ottawa country, compared to French, **60**, 221. Trees — in Maine, **1**, 73; on St. John River, **3**, 67; in Iroquois country, **43**, 257, **49**, 295, **51**, 121; near Sept Isles, **58**, 121; in Wisconsin, **59**, 107; in Ottawa country, **60**, 221.

- Walrus fishery, on St. Jean Island, **67**, 65.
- Walter, William. *See* Walton, William.
- Walton, William: entertains Druillettes, **36**, 95; minister at Marblehead, 242.
- Wampamkeag. *See* Wampum.
- Wampum, **38**, 291, **63**, 299; names and origin, **8**, 312-314; described, 313; material used for, 313, **46**, 301; value, **8**, 313-314; as ornaments, 313; adopted by whites, 314; as money, 314; not used by Iroquois, 314; ceremonial use, **12**, 277; belts of, 277, **69**, 286, **71**, 376; found on Christian Island, **36**, 245; placed in grave, **39**, 265; keeper of, **71**, 376; sketch, **8**, 312-314, **46**, 301; works on, **71**, 285. *See also* Beads, Belts, Bracelets, and Porcelain.
- Wanbiganich, Robert, Abenaki convert: piety, **63**, 77.
- Wane, Huron name for Le Moyne, **14**, 288, **16**, 239.
- Waourene (Ouaourene, Wiworna; Sheepscot John: English appellation): friendly to French, **67**, 63, 334.
- Wa-o-wa-na-onk, Iroquois chief: speech by, **71**, 294.
- Wapanachki (Wapanachkik), **12**, 274; name for eastern Algonkins, **47**, 315. *See also* Abenakis.
- Wapmangouch, Bernard, Algonkinized Iroquois: slain by Iroquois, **30**, 237; has presentiment of death, 249.
- Wappingers, clan of Nochpeem tribe, **36**, 244.
- Waracha (Ouaracha, Ouracha), Huron name for C. Garnier, **8**, 308, **16**, 239, **33**, III.
- Warden, C. J. H.: *Pharmacog. Indica*, **71**, 349.
- Warden, D. B.: *Bibl. Americana*, **71**, 223. *Bibl. Americo-Sept.*, **71**, 223.
- Warehouses, **63**, 203; of Hundred Associates, **20**, 273; at Quebec and Three Rivers (*see* Quebec, and Three Rivers); at Miscou, **32**, 37; Indians petition regarding, 187; Indians bring furs to, **41**, 201; English, on Kennebec River, **67**, 101; in Mississippi valley, pillaged by settlers, 283; at Montagnais trading posts, **68**, 27; at La Malbaye, **69**, 83; at Tadoussac, 101, 121; projected for Tadoussac, **69**, 105; at Chicoutimi, 119; at Detroit mission, 305. *See also* Fur trade.
- Waring, George E.: *Hist. N. Orleans*, cited, **68**, 328, **69**, 300, **71**, 326-327.
- Warren, Pa., Indian site near, **69**, 296.
- Warren, William W.: *Hist. Ojibways*, cited, **58**, 293, **71**, 292.
- Warriors. *See* Indians.
- WARS: **13**, 7, **18**, 259, **20**, 217, **31**, 85, **33**, 245; depopulate Indian tribes, **19**, 127, **27**, 27, **60**, 131; Mennonites regard as unlawful, **28**, 313; English colonies undertake only with unanimous consent, **36**, 105-107, 241; civil, agitated in England, 109; fur trade

WARS (continued)—

ruined by, **40**, 211-215; missions ruined by, **219**; effect of, upon Canada, **69**, 286; memoir on war of 1682, **67**, 334. *See also* Indians: warfare.

Between civilized nations: France and Spain, **1**, **2**, **41**, 237-239. France and England, **1**, **8**, **9**, 310, **64**, 245, **66**, 309, **67**, 203-207. French and Indian (European name, Seven Years' War), beginning (1754), **70**, 313; leading events (1756-60), 311-313; extends to West, 310; campaign against Fort William Henry (George), 91-203; ended by treaty of Paris (1763), 315; works relating to, **71**, 258, 287-289, 302, 306; *see also* England: relations with France, and English: relations with French. Thirty Years' War, **1**, 316, **8**, 215, 306, **32**, 312, **71**, 336. Huguenot wars, **7**, 310, **8**, 310. English and Dutch, **18**, 71; *see also* English: relations with Dutch. Revolutionary, **69**, 297, 306; war of 1812, **71**, 317.

Between whites and Indians: French and Iroquois, **1**, **11**, 221, **21**, 61, **28**, 267, **35**, 292, **36**, 201, **44**, 155, **45**, 47-49, **46**, 205-243, **49**, 137, **50**, 131-147, 181-183, 199-205, 227, **51**, 123, **55**, 322, **63**, 57, 81, 91-93, 149, 233, 269-293, **64**, 23-25, 35, 147, 259, 276, **65**, 25, 183, **67**, 75, 331, **71**, 246, 289; rumors of war between, **63**, 223, 241; *see also* Iroquois: relations with French. French with Natches and Yazooos, **68**, 183-197, 203, 223. French with Sacs and Foxes, **68**, 333; French and Chicasas, **69**, 47-49, **70**, 249, 316, **71**, 243; King Philip's War (English, and Algonquian tribes), **24**, 311, **36**, 238, **60**, 319, 322; Enjalran's version of, 133. English and Abenakis, **67**, 105, 117-123, 129, 203, 231-235, 239, 243; *see also* English: relations with aborigines. Dutch and Mohegans, **28**, 115; *see also* Dutch: relations with aborigines. Indian wars in Wisconsin, **71**, 289.

Intertribal wars. *See* Indians: warfare.

Washington, D. C., **13**, 272, **47**, 316, **50**, 327, **64**, 271, **65**, 255, **66**, 297, 319, 334; Marquette's statue in capitol at, **71**, 310.

Washington, George: ancestry, **2**, 309; captured by French, **70**, 313.

Washington, Laurence, marriage, **2**, 309.

Wasps, **30**, 293; defense against, 279; infest Mississippi, **67**, 293.

Waterfalls. *See* Falls, Rapids, and Saults.

Water-flies. *See* Flies.

Water-fowl. *See* Poultry.

Water-lily (*nuphar advena*), roots used as food, **3**, 282.

Watermelons: in Mississippi valley, **59**, 159, **64**, 177, **65**, 71, 75; Canadian, do not require care, **63**, 291; in Illinois, compared to French, **65**, 75.

Water: within seignior, granted to concessionaries, **71**, 91. Huron myth of origin, **10**, 135-137; symbolized by serpent, **12**, 270. Genie of, **33**, 227; causes tempests, **39**, 15. Progenitors of ani-

- imals live in, **39**, 15. *See also* Bays, Lakes, Oceans, Rivers, and Seas.
- Watertown, Mass., alleged site of Norembega, **1**, 309.
- Watertown, N. Y., Indian site near, **51**, 293.
- Watersheds: between St. Lawrence and Hudson Bay, **5**, 286, **24**, **311**, **44**, 323, **46**, 304, **56**, 303-304, **68**, 43; between Hudson Bay and Mackenzie River, **5**, 286. *See also* Lands.
- Watkins, John A.: "Chacta History," **71**, 295.
- Watrin, Philibert (Philippe), Jesuit, **71**, 137; arrives in Louisiana, 170, **72**, 19; in Illinois country, **69**, 79, 203; ministers to French settlers, **70**, 89; length of residence in Louisiana, 213, 313; curé at Kaskaskia, 233; superior of Illinois mission, 269; age, 271; sketch, 89, **71**, 170. *Bann. des Jésuites*, **70**, 7, 13-17, 211-301, 303-304, **71**, 207.
- Wauhkeon, **10**, 320. *See* Thunder-bird.
- Wautichiou, Joseph, Papinachois convert: baptized, **59**, 63.
- Waverley, Ont., Indian remains at, **8**, 303-304.
- Waverly, N. Y., Indian site near, **8**, 301.
- Wawiechkariniwek, Algonquian tribe, **29**, 145.
- Wax, **67**, 267; for candles, **32**, 67, **35**, 31, **66**, 31; used in ointments, **49**, 207, 277, **51**, 289; tapers, **66**, 31; Iroquois use, in hair dressing, **68**, 265; made from bay berries, **67**, 89; obtained from pepper plant, **68**, 73; made from wax trees, **69**, 213. Spanish, **40**, 205, **44**, 289, **51**, 115, **52**, 109, **66**, 27; white, **49**, 207, 277, **50**, 161, **51**, 113; yellow, **49**, 207, **50**, 161, **51**, 113. Trees—in Louisiana, **69**, 213; name, 301.
- Wayne, Gen. Anthony, American officer: army of, at Logstown, **69**, 297; at Fort Miami, 300.
- Weadock, Thomas A. E.: "Marquette," **71**, 242.
- Weanohronons, **16**, 253. *See* Wenrôhronons.
- Weas (Ouiaouiatanoukak, Ouiatanons), Algonquian tribe: location and alliance, **58**, 23, 293.
- Weather-vane, superstitious dread of, by Indians, **15**, 33.
- Weaving, taught in Paraguay missions, **12**, 276. *See also* Indians: occupations, arts, and industries.
- Webber, Prof. Samuel, with boundary commission (1798), **2**, 292.
- Wechkiné, Victor, Indian convert: piety, **22**, 81.
- Weed, Parsons & Co., Albany: publishers, **36**, 234; New York State printers, **60**, 314.
- Weendigoes, legend of, **10**, 320.
- WEIGHTS AND MEASURES —
- Weights*: livre, **50**, 326, **61**, 272; marc, 272; pound, 272.
- Measures*: Würtele's *Tables* for reducing, **9**, 309, **71**, 355. (*a*)
- Linear—Arpent, old French land measure, described, **4**, 268.

WEIGHTS AND MEASURES: *Measures* (continued)—

Brasse, **28**, 293, **40**, 131, 207, **41**, **21**, **43**, 39, **44**, 121, **47**, 147, **50**, 265, **53**, 221, 227-229; defined, **5**, 278. Canne, **38**, 247; value of Italian, 296. Centimeter, **38**, 296. Ell, **42**, 277-281, 287-289, **44**, 125. Foot (French), **4**, 268, **5**, 278, **9**, 309, **69**, 267; value in English measure, **60**, 317. Foot (English), **4**, 268, **5**, 278. Inch, **4**, 268, **38**, 296, **60**, 317. Kilometer, **34**, 250. League (French), **4**, 268; compared with German league, **28**, 113; varieties and values, **34**, 250. League (German), compared with French, **28**, 113. Ligne (line, French), **38**, 296, **60**, 317. Meter, **5**, 278, **9**, 309, **34**, 250. Mile, statute and geographical, **34**, 250. Oncia, described, **60**, 317. Palm, **29**, 55, **38**, 245; kinds and value, **29**, 294, **38**, 296, **60**, 317. Perch, **4**, 268, **42**, 299. Pouce, **38**, 296, **60**, 317. Toise, value, **9**, 309, **69**, 267. (*b*) Of capacity—Boisseau, **54**, 297; value, 308. Bushel, **54**, 308, **69**, 291; Winchester, **42**, 300. Chopine, **51**, 113. Hectoliter, **54**, 308. Liter, **32**, 311, **42**, 300, **69**, 291. Minot, **42**, 283, **44**, 119, **45**, 151, **46**, 173, **47**, 281, 301; value, **42**, 300; produce of seven sheaves, **70**, 55. Pint (English), **32**, 311. Pint (French), value, **32**, 311. Pot, **32**, 67, **70**, 21, 39; value, **32**, 311. Quart, value, **32**, 311. Quart-muid, **69**, 119; value, 291.

Weir, Robert Stanley: *Old Régime in Canada*, **71**, 312.

Weise, Arthur James: *Hist. Albany*, **71**, 317.

Weld, Isaac: *Travels*, **71**, 263.

Well, Bernard, Jesuit, **71**, 107, 137; arrives in Canada (1757), 387; work in Canada, 387; stipulation for maintenance, 105; last Jesuit in Montreal, 387; Hubert writes to, 113, 396; last illness, 109; death (1791), **1**, 45, **71**, 387, 394-395; sketch, 181, 387; facsimile writing, 9, 26, 214; letter (1759), 7, 11, 25-27, 207, 383, 387.

Welsh, inhabitants of Wales: heresy among, **4**, 115.

Wendat (Ouendats, Wendot, Wyandots): generic name of Hurons, **2**, 303, **5**, 278-279; preserve Huron dialect, **8**, 304; at Detroit, **38**, 294; town named for, 294; history, **71**, 293-294. *See also* Dinondadies, Hurons, Neutrals, and Petuns.

Wenrio (Oenrio, Oënrio, Ouenrio), Huron village: colony from Toanché, **8**, 105, 297; site and location, 297, **13**, 271, **34**, 255; house built at, for Jesuits, **8**, 107; baptism at, 141; feasts at, **10**, 201; epidemic at, **13**, 169, 235, 247; division of people of, **14**, 23-25, 33.

Wenrôhronons (Ahouenrochrhonons, Ahouenrochronons, Awenrhe-rhonons, Oenronronnons, Ouenro nation, Weanohronons, Wenrôhronnons, Wenronronons), Huron-Iroquois tribe: confederated with Neutrals, **8**, 302, **16**, 253, **17**, 25; location, **8**, 302; distance of, from Huronia, **17**, 27; migration to Huronia, **8**, 302, **15**, 159, **16**, 253, **17**, 25-27, **18**, 260; speak Neutral language, **16**, 253; welcome missionaries, 259; baptisms among, **17**, 29, 37, **57**, 197; skill in

- curing wounds, **17**, **213**; trade with Europeans, **39**, **141**; circulate accusations of heretics against Jesuits, **141**.
- Wepariwiawi, Algonquian tribe: baptism in, **59**, **61**.
- Werewolves, fabulous monsters, **9**, **115**, **25**, **271**, **46**, **263**. *See also* Indians: folk-lore.
- Wershoven, F. J.: *Tech. Vocabulary*, **71**, **353**.
- Wesibaourat, a Mistassin: death, **63**, **251**.
- Westbrook, Thomas, English officer: attacks Norridgewock, **67**, **337**.
- Westchinishi casou (Westchinishikasou), Montagnais convert: baptized, **59**, **61**; does not remember name, **63**.
- Western Reserve and Northern Ohio Historical Society: "Indian Affairs," cited, **65**, **272**, **71**, **324**.
- West Indies. *See* Companies: commercial; *and* Islands.
- West Menasha, Wis., Outagamie village at, **71**, **288**.
- West, Middle (North Central States), history of, **71**, **317-324**.
- West Virginia (state), lead plate buried in, **69**, **298**.
- Wetamourat, Paul, Attikamègue chief: piety, **31**, **213**, **219-221**.
- Weweskariniens, Algonquian tribe: winter near Hurons, **24**, **269**.
- Weygatz. *See* Waigatz.
- Weymouth, George, English navigator: on Penobscot, **2**, **292**.
- Whales: at Port Royal, **1**, **69**; in Gulf of St. Lawrence, **5**, **17**; in St. Lawrence, **19**, **9**, **169**, **48**, **175**; near Sept Isles, **59**, **51**, **59**. Hunted by French, **4**, **113**; oil of, a commercial article, **9**, **167**; young of, hunted by white bears, **45**, **227**; eat white bears, **227**; ribs of, found at Isle aux Basques, **49**, **25**. White—in St. Lawrence, **5**, **19**, **9**, **169**; described, **275**; appear during earthquake, **48**, **27**; oil of, used in industries, **50**, **241**, **68**, **89**. *See also* Porpoises.
- Wheat: name for corn, **2**, **165**, **297**; cultivated at Port Royal, **165**, **169**; succeeds in Canada, **4**, **193**, **9**, **153**, **163**, **28**, **139**, **36**, **165**, **40**, **215**, **50**, **169**; Jesuits cultivate, **6**, **29**, **77-79**, **15**, **137**, **159**, **46**, **141**; French cultivate, in Canada, **4**, **193**, **9**, **153**, **163**, **18**, **85**, **23**, **271**, **28**, **139**, **38**, **165**, **191**, **40**, **215**, **50**, **169**, **64**, **133**, **71**, **21**; at Three Rivers, **17**, **223**; in Iroquois country, **49**, **153**; Indians cultivate, **62**, **169**; at La Malbaye, **69**, **81**, **87**, **91-93**; in Illinois country, **145-147**, **219**; at Detroit mission, **245**, **255**, **263-265**, **70**, **31**, **43**, **47**, **55**, **59**, **65-67**. Brought from France, **2**, **181**, **243**; furnished to Hurons, **27**, **91**; destroyed by Indians, **28**, **107**, **40**, **111**, **63**, **279**; exported from New Amsterdam, **28**, **107**; procured at Three Rivers, **34**, **51**, **47**, **301**; gift to parish church, **42**, **283**; price, **45**, **151**, **69**, **245**, **275**; Jesuits amass supply of, **46**, **173**; distributed as alms, **47**, **281**; bulk of, compared to flour and biscuit, **281**; Turkish, seasoned with fish, **53**, **243** (*see also* Corn); store-ships laden with, **60**, **109**; French, **62**, **169**; destroyed by flood, **65**, **163**; scarcity of, at Lorette, **69**, **61**; black, **93**; as payment for work, **245**. *See also* Flour, *and* Grain.

- Wheeler, E. P., missionary to Indians: letter cited, **57**, 319.
- Wheeler, George A.: *Hist. Castine*, **71**, 315.
- Wheels: bought at Detroit mission, **70**, 29; for plow, 51, 67; made at Detroit mission, 53.
- Wheelwrights, at Quebec, **32**, 91.
- Whetstone, in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 27.
- Whip-lashes, in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 27.
- Whips. *See* Mortifications, *and* Penalties.
- Whirlpool, in Mississippi, **65**, 137. *See also* Falls, Rapids, *and* Saults.
- Whistler, Canadian appellation of marmot, q.v., **6**, 271, 313, 329.
- Whitbourne, Richard: *New-Found-Land*, cited, **4**, 265, **71**, 263.
- White, Andrew, English Jesuit: in Maryland, **36**, 244.
- Whitefish (*coregonus*): Indian name for, **31**, 209, **54**, 131; in American lakes and rivers, **6**, 271, **9**, 167, 307, **31**, 251, **54**, 129-131, 149-151, **55**, 157, **56**, 181, **57**, 207, **58**, 255; excellence of, **23**, 271.
- Whitefish (Poissons blancs), Algonquian tribe, **16**, 71, **36**, 55, **37**, 99, 105. *See also* Attikamègues.
- "White stone canoe," legend of, **10**, 324.
- "White Sunday," why named, **5**, 276.
- Whitewood (*bois blanc*): term explained, **47**, 315; bark, used as ropes, **29**, 223; leaves and bark, eaten in times of famine, **47**, 51, **48**, 119.
- Whitney, Caspar: *Barren Grounds*, **71**, 341.
- Whitney, J. D., map of, cited, **71**, 361.
- Whitney, S. H.: *Kennebec Valley*, cited, **67**, 336, **71**, 315.
- Whitney, William D. (ed.): *Century Dictionary*, **71**, 353.
- Whittaker, ——— (pub.): *Hist. of Paris*, cited, **15**, 248, **35**, 292, **71**, 327.
- Whittlesey, Charles: "Ind. Affairs, 1706," cited, **65**, 272, **71**, 324. "Cass MSS.," **71**, 263.
- Whortleberries, as food, **16**, 259.
- Wicking, for lamps and candles, **49**, 209.
- Widman, C. M., Jesuit: aid from, acknowledged, **20**, 16.
- Wied-Neuwied, Maximilian Alexander Philipp, prinz zu, German traveler in America: cited, **10**, 325.
- Wignerod (Vignerot), René de, marquis du Pont de Courlai: his family, **8**, 310. *See also* Combalet.
- Wikasoumir (Wikassoumint), Nipissing chief: favors Christianity, **21**, 243; at Three Rivers, **24**, 249.
- Wildcat. *See* Cat.
- Wild-fowl: abundance of, at Hudson Bay, **56**, 205; caught with nets by Wisconsin Indians, 121. *See also* Game.
- "Wild-oats Nation," appellation of Menomonees, **44**, 324, **55**, 103, 183. *See also* Folles-Avoines.

- Wilkie (Wilke), John: translates Chaumonot's Huron grammar, **18**, 255, **71**, 274.
- Wilkins, John, English officer: commandant in Illinois, **71**, 389.
- Will (Vvil), Daniel: a heretic, **46**, 165; hanged, 187.
- Willard, J., secretary of Gov. Shute, **67**, 61, 65.
- Willett (Willets, Wilhet), Thomas, Plymouth merchant: in Kennebec trade, **36**, 242; favors alliance with French, 91; envoy to other colonies, 99.
- William of Orange: defeats French and English, **57**, 317; becomes king (William III.) of England, **64**, 274, **67**, 101; Hennepin's works dedicated to, **65**, 173, 270.
- Williams, H. L.: *Aborig. Races*, **71**, 271-272.
- Williams, Henry W.: "St. Louis Land Titles," cited, **4**, 268, **71**, 324.
- Williams, Roger: his colony at Providence, **4**, 269; describes Indian money, **8**, 313; cited, **3**, 297. *Key to Amer. Lang.*, cited, **8**, 313, **16**, 259, **71**, 275.
- Williamson, A. W.: "Dakotan Languages," **71**, 275.
- Williamson, W. D.: *Hist. Maine*, cited, **1**, 308, **2**, 292-293, **9**, 309, **71**, 315.
- Willis, William: "Lang. Abnaquies," **71**, 275.
- Willmott, Arthur B.: *Mineral Wealth of Canada*, **71**, 345.
- Willow, **64**, 265, **67**, 293; twigs used for cords, **5**, 133; Louisiana, silkworms feed on, **65**, 177.
- Wilmington, Del., site of Fort Christina, **28**, 314.
- Wilson, Alexander: *Amer. Ornithology*, **71**, 346.
- Wilson, Beckles: *Great Company*, cited, **66**, 340, **71**, 312.
- Wilson, Sir Daniel, Canadian archæologist: visits Huron sites, **5**, 296. "Anc. Miners of L. Superior," cited, **55**, 319, **71**, 324. "Huron Race," cited, **3**, 296, **71**, 270. Other writings, **71**, 270, 283, 295, 315.
- Wilson, E. F.: editor, **71**, 287.
- Wilson, James G.: editor of Van Curler's journal, **8**, 299, **71**, 338; cited, **8**, 300.
- Wilson, Thomas: "Indian Matting," **71**, 285. *Arrowpoints Prehist.*, **71**, 283. *Prehistoric Anthropology*, **71**, 270. *Prehistoric Art*, cited, **59**, 313, **71**, 270.
- Winchell, N. H.: *Minn. Geol. Survey Rep.*, cited, **59**, 310, **71**, 345.
- Windmills, on Jesuit estates, **47**, 259-263, 267; at Detroit, **70**, 305.
- Winds: violence of, on upper lakes, **54**, 163, **55**, 161-163, 183; Indian beliefs regarding, **10**, 320, **33**, 227, **39**, 15, **61**, 270.
- Windsor, Conn., settlement, **36**, 243.
- Wine, **9**, 157, **18**, 11, **24**, 143, **27**, 105, **32**, 45, 81, **38**, 257, **44**, 283, **45**, **121**, **46**, 139, **47**, 197-199, 295, **48**, 221, **49**, 21, 41, **61**, 31, **62**, 27, **129**, 249, **64**, 133, 139, **66**, 157, 159, 175, 199, **67**, 243, **70**, 55, 57;

- Madeira, 66, 137; Portuguese, 70, 21; Spanish, 28, 169, 30, 197, 203, 32, 67, 75, 34, 39, 35, 31, 66, 25, 29, 133; made from wild grapes, 9, 155, 13, 85, 15, 139, 35, 135, 40, 31, 42, 63, 51, 121, 66, 229; sold to Indians, 24, 139, 145, 26, 147, 27, 145-147, 28, 31, 33, 33-35, 35, 269, 43, 77; valued by them, 48, 61-63, 68, 191; effects of its use, 11, 195; in fur trade, 22, 241; imported from France, 15, 159, 36, 139, 60, 115; illicit traffic in, 29, 77; carried to Lake St. John, 63, 255; trade in, at Detroit mission, 69, 245, 273; prices, 247, 70, 21, 29, 39, 45, 259.
- Winnebagoes (Gens de mer, Gens puants, Ouenibigouc, Ouinipegong, Ouinipegouans, Ouinipegouk, Ouinipigou, Puants, Stinkards), Siouan tribe, 1, 317, 10, 322, 15, 247, 16, 253, 41, 79, 185, 42, 296, 54, 205, 306, 58, 41, 67, 161, 72, 14; origin and meaning of name, 15, 247, 18, 231, 38, 239, 42, 221; location, 1, 12, 15, 247, 33, 151, 44, 247, 324; sedentary, 18, 231; relative importance, 16, 253; numbers, 42, 223; trade with Hurons, 15, 155; wars with other tribes, 248—with Illinois, 54, 237, 55, 183; Nicolet visits, 23, 277; make peace with Hurons, 277-279; relations with Pottawattomies, 325; Iowa families settle among, 60, 203; history, 15, 247-248. Language, 18, 233, 33, 151, 54, 237, 67, 161.
- Winnipeg Indians, at Sault de Ste. Marie, 54, 133-135.
- Winnower for grain, 70, 51; price, 61.
- Winship, George Parker, librarian: aid from, acknowledged, 1, xii. *Coronado Expedition*, cited, 59, 307, 71, 327.
- Winslow, Arthur: *Lead and Zinc Deposits*, cited, 66, 349.
- Winslow, Edward: London agent for New England colonies, 36, 85, 111, 239; Druillettes writes to, 93, 111; interested in conversion of Indians, 85, 111, 239.
- Winslow (Hoinslaud, Winslau), John, Plymouth merchant: lands granted to, 36, 241; in Kennebec trade, 242, 38, 293; English agent on Kennebec, 36, 85, 99, 38, 35; friendship for Druillettes, 31, 189, 205, 36, 85-93, 99, 111, 239-241; interested in conversion of Indians, 85; sketch, 238.
- Winsor, Justin, American historian: aid from, acknowledged, 1, xii; researches regarding Norumbega, 71, 314; cited, 5, 269, 273, 28, facing 112, 33, 271. Works cited—*Cartier to Frontenac*, 1, 307, 4, 254, 258, 50, 325, 71, 364. *Kohl Collection*, 71, 365. *Mississippi Basin*, 58, 294, 59, 312, 314, 63, 306, 65, 269-270, 66, 339, 71, 324, 360. *N. and C. Hist. America*, 1, 299, 301-302, 307, 309, 315, 319, 2, 288-290, 301-302, 3, 288, 291-293, 295, 4, 248, 250-251, 21, 314, 59, 313, 71, 224, 242, 265, 270, 289, 295, 299, 311, 316-317, 324, 326, 333, 337, 341, 364-365.
- Winthrop, John, Sr.: his efforts to establish friendly relations with French of Canada, 36, 75, 109, 238; governor of Massachusetts 75, 93, 237.

- Winthrop, John, Jr., governor of Connecticut, **36**, 243; interested in conversion of Indians, 77, 93; friendly to French, 93, 109; Druillettes writes to, 75-81, 93, 109; represents Connecticut in England, 237; sketch, 237-238. Letter to Arlington, cited, **1**, 319.
- Winthrop family, archives of, **36**, 233-234.
- Wiogweronons, **48**, 237. *See* Cayugas.
- Wire, **66**, 31, **69**, 267; price, 277.
- Wisconsin: rivers and lakes, **54**, 305-308; lead mines, **66**, 348; tribes, **15**, 247, **20**, 308, **44**, 324, **54**, 305-308, **65**, 267; Indian names in, **71**, 273. Migrations of tribes to—Hurons, **1**, 26, **18**, 257; Stock-bridges, **26**, 315; Oneidas, **52**, 262; tribal boundaries adjusted, **54**, 306. Nicolet visits, **8**, 295; early French traders in, **54**, 305-306; cities, 305-308; state authorities erect Marquette statue, **50**, 322; works relating to, **71**, 282, 288-289, 292-293, 317-324, 343-345. Counties—Columbia, **54**, 308; Door, **58**, 298, **59**, 314; Green Lake, **8**, 295, **54**, 308; Kewaunee, **58**, 298; Marquette, **50**, 322; Shawano, **26**, 315; Waupaca, **54**, 307-308, **55**, 321; Winnebago, **54**, 308. *Geology of Wisconsin*, cited, **60**, 320, **71**, 345.
- Wisconsin Academy of Sciences, Letters, and Arts: *Transactions*, cited, **71**, 267.
- Wisconsin State Historical Society: holds historical convention at Green Bay, **54**, 307, **56**, 302; unveils Allouez monument, **56**, frontispiece, 302-303, **71**, 218. Library (*see* Libraries); Museum (*see* Museums). Publications, cited—*Collections*, **8**, 296, **42**, 269, **46**, 301, **52**, 263, **54**, 306-307, **55**, 319, **57**, 319, **59**, 315, **60**, 316, **66**, 348, **69**, 299, 301, **70**, 309, **71**, 220, 245, 250, 263, 267, 269, 272-273, 289, 292-293, 317-324, 332, 335; 338; *Proceedings*, **54**, 307, **56**, 303, **59**, 313, **65**, 272, **71**, 239, 269, 284, 288, 318, 323.
- Wissant (Ouessant), France: Cæsar sails from, **2**, 310.
- Wissememet, Abenaki chief: advocates peace with English, **67**, 335; incurs Vaudreuil's anger, 65.
- Witchcraft: Indians believe in, **12**, 7, **13**, 31, 157, 211; ascribe sickness and death to, **16**, 39, 125, **33**, 201, 217, **38**, 37, **39**, 25-27; persons slain on suspicion of, **14**, 37, **39**, 27, **68**, 279; Frenchmen accused of, **12**, 87, 169, 237, 247, **15**, 21, 33-35, 45-47; among modern Iroquois, **71**, 278. *See also* Indians: medicine-men; and Sorceries.
- "Witches' sabbath," **14**, 61.
- Withrow, W. H.: "Adventures of Jogues," **71**, 242.
- Wittstein, G. C.: *Etymol. bot. Handwörterbuch*, **71**, 349.
- Wizards, Jesuits regarded as, **39**, 125. *See also* Sorcerers.
- Wolcott, John Dorsey, translator for this series, **1**, **2**, v of each volume.
- Wolf, **10**, 209, **12**, 149, **20**, 41, 197, **30**, 285, **42**, 37; Algonquian appel-

Wolf (continued)—

lation, **66**, 348; name applied to lynx by French explorers, **21**, 315; along Mississippi River, **65**, 105, **69**, 209; robes of its skin, **42**, 161; in Indian mythology and folk-lore, **10**, 137, 177, 326; regarded as manitou, **56**, 113, **59**, 169.

Wolfe, James, English commander: military career, **71**, 309; slain at capture of Quebec, **70**, 312.

Wolverene (carcajou, quinquajou; *Gulo luscus*): habitat, **22**, 318.

Wolves (Fr. Loups), **26**, 37, **28**, 113-115, **38**, 199, **41**, 45, 79, 111, 115, 44, 97, **46**, 87, **49**, 139-141, 153, **51**, 203, 249, **66**, 348. *See also* Mohegans.

Women: fond of adornment, **3**, 73-75; hair, **44**, 287; earrings, 289; headdress, **16**, 205; St. Paul's prohibition to, 205; modesty, **23**, 165; manner of expressing sorrow, **11**, 185; the devout sex, **41**, 149, **54**, 99; needed in colonies, **1**, 101-103. At Port Royal, **2**, 89; migrate to New France, **6**, 153, **41**, 187, 256, **49**, 161, 169, **50**, 177, 215, 247, **51**, 107, **53**, 37; aid their husbands in business, **70**, 23-29, 37, 41-45; engage in Indian trade, **69**, 286, **70**, 309; better managers than men, **3**, 107; prostitutes, accompany traders, **65**, 241; adventuresses, on Mississippi River, **67**, 285, 297. *See also* Indians: women; Hospital nuns, Nuns, *and* Ursulines.

Wood: decayed, used by Indians in place of towels, **1**, 285, **5**, 91, 235; material of armor, **13**, 272—of arrowheads, **15**, 245; eaten in time of famine, **67**, 223; habitants furnish, to soldiers, **49**, 165; hauled by lessee of mission farm, **70**, 33, 69; prices, **27**, 103, **28**, 251, **30**, 165, **70**, 29—may be had for cutting, **48**, 177; season for cutting, **50**, 169; petrified, **65**, 113.

Wood township, Ont., Indian site in, **36**, 247.

Wood-betony (*Betonica*), **49**, 277.

Wood-pigeons, **65**, 111-113. *See* Pigeons.

Woodcock, found in Canada, **6**, 271.

Wood's Holl, Mass., Champlain at, **2**, 300.

Woodstock, N. B., Indian site near, **67**, 337.

Woodstock, Ont., Indian site near, **21**, 317.

Woodward, Ashbel: *Wampum*, cited, **12**, 277, **71**, 285.

Wool, black, in Jesuit invoice, **66**, 27.

Woolwich, Me., lands near, **36**, 241.

Worcester, Joseph Emerson, American lexicographer: *Dictionary*, cited, **34**, 250.

Workmen (laborers): condition of French, **71**, 306; needed in Canada, **9**, 185, 189; amount of work accomplished by, 155-157; wages, 157, 173; rations to, 157; term of engagement, **16**, 75. *See also* Engagés, *and* Guilds.

Worms, menace to agriculture, **63**, 207.

- Wrightstown, Wis., rapids at, **54**, 306, **58**, 293.
- Writing: superstitious regard of Indians for, **15**, 121, **16**, 43-45, **17**, 135, **39**, 59, 149; paper for, **49**, 209, **50**, 163; history, **71**, 354. *See also* Mnemonic aids.
- Wrong, George M., professor of history: *Hist. Pubs. Canada*, **71**, 224.
- Würtele, Arthur: *Tables for Reducing Measures*, cited **9**, 309, **71**, 355.
- Würtele, F. C.: "L'Orignal," cited, **69**, 305, **71**, 313. "St. Maurice Forges," **71**, 312.
- Wyandots, **2**, 303, **5**, 278, 279, **8**, 304, **38**, 294, **71**, 293, 294. *See* Wendats.
- Wyandotte, Mich., named for Wendats, **38**, 294.
- Wyebridge, Ont., Indian sites near, **19**, 272.
- Wytfliet, Cornelius O.: *Descrip. Ptolem.*, cited, **2**, 295, **71**, 365.
- Wyth, John: *Portraits*, cited, **6**, 330, **71**, 281.
- X, sound unknown in Huron language, **10**, 117, **15**, 157.
- X * * *, princess, her confessor, **6**, 65.
- Xavier, St. Francis. *See* St. Francis Xavier.
- Xavier, François, Indian converts: I. Abenaki—piety, **62**, 33, 51; aids Jesuit, 139. II. Huron boy—pious death, **60**, 305. III. Papinachois chief—baptized, **48**, 283.
- Xavier, Vincent, Algonkin convert, son of first settler of Sillery: death of wife, **24**, 175.
- Xenophon, Greek commander and author: cited, **1**, 75.
- Ximabara, Japan, massacre of Christians at, **12**, 277.
- Ximenez, P., Jesuit, translates La Puente's *Meditaciones*, **27**, 313.
- Y, sound unknown in Huron language, **15**, 157.
- Yadakoin, **69**, 295. *See* Chautauqua; and Lakes and Rivers: Chautauqua.
- Yakonan family: location, **68**, 332; tribe in, 332.
- Yakou, **65**, 267. *See* Yazoos.
- Yambekount, Abenaki chief: death, **62**, 39-41.
- Yarrow, H. C.: *Ind. Mortuary Customs*, cited, **15**, 245, **71**, 281.
- Yasous (Yatous), **67**, 315, 317, **70**, 247, 249. *See* Yazoos.
- Yau (Yeo?), Thomas, English shipmaster: in coasting trade, **36**, 95-99.
- Yazoos (Yatous), French post: distance of, from Natchez, **67**, 315, **68**, 171; inhabitants of, **67**, 317; Jesuits at, 317.
- Yazoos (Yakou, Yakou, Yasous, Yatous, Yazous), Maskoki tribe: meaning of name, **65**, 267; population, 129, **68**, 221; distance from Natches, **67**, 315; villages of, 317. Missions to, **1**, 37, **65**,

Yazoos (continued)—

129; Jesuits with, 67, 317; kill Souel, 1, 37, 67, 341, 68, 173, 71, 168; hostile to French, 67, 341; trading post among, 68, 171-173; assist French fugitive, 171-173; use firearms, 173, 179; massacre French, 175, 70, 247-249; captive among, 68, 175, 217; French war with, 68, 203; Illinois and Arkansas hostile to, 217.

Year, ecclesiastical, 7, 306.

Yeon, Alain, French pilot, 4, 29.

Yetl, thunder-bird, in creation-myths, 10, 320.

Yjadakoin, 69, 159, 175, 295. *See* Chautauqua; *and* Lakes *and* Rivers: Chautauqua.

Yokes, for oxen, 70, 53, 67.

Yonn. *See* Young, Major John.

York, Me., early settlement, 36, 243.

York, Ont., history, 71, 310. *See also* Toronto.

York, Peter, an Indian: finds bell of Ste. Marie, 36, 245.

Yoskeha (Yoskehā'), Huron deity, 8, 303, 10, 323. *See also* Iouskeha.

Young (Yonn, Fr. phonetic rendering), Major (Colonel) John, English officer: Montcalm rescues nephew of, 70, 183; military career, 313.

Young, John Russell, librarian of Congress: aid from, acknowledged, 20, 16.

Yroquet, 5, 288, 28, 219. *See* Iroquet.

Yroquois, 23, 237, 28, 183, 187, 205, 207, 213, 227, 231, 30, 161, 173. *See* Iroquois.

Ysnay (Isnez), Canadian name for sun, 3, 298.

Z, sound unknown in Huron language, 10, 117.

Zelande, plan of fort at, 66, 305, 314, 317.

Zea mays (maize), 11, 275; in relation to savage life, 71, 347. *See also* Corn.

Zéballos, Francisco (François), Jesuit superior of Mexico: kindness to French Jesuits, 70, 267.

Zee-wand. *See* Sewan, *and* Wampum.

Zinc, regarded as tin, 66, 349. *See also* Mines and minerals.

Zinzendorf, Nicolas Ludwig, graf von, Moravian missionary: cited, 44, 322.

Zircon, silicate of, 46, 301.

Zizania aquatica. *See* Rice, wild.

Zoöculture, article on, 71, 345.

Zoötechny, aboriginal, article on, 71, 286.

Zucchi, ———, Italian Jesuit, 18, 33.

WITHDRAWN

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

1000

